NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES
3 3433 06249744 5

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2008 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

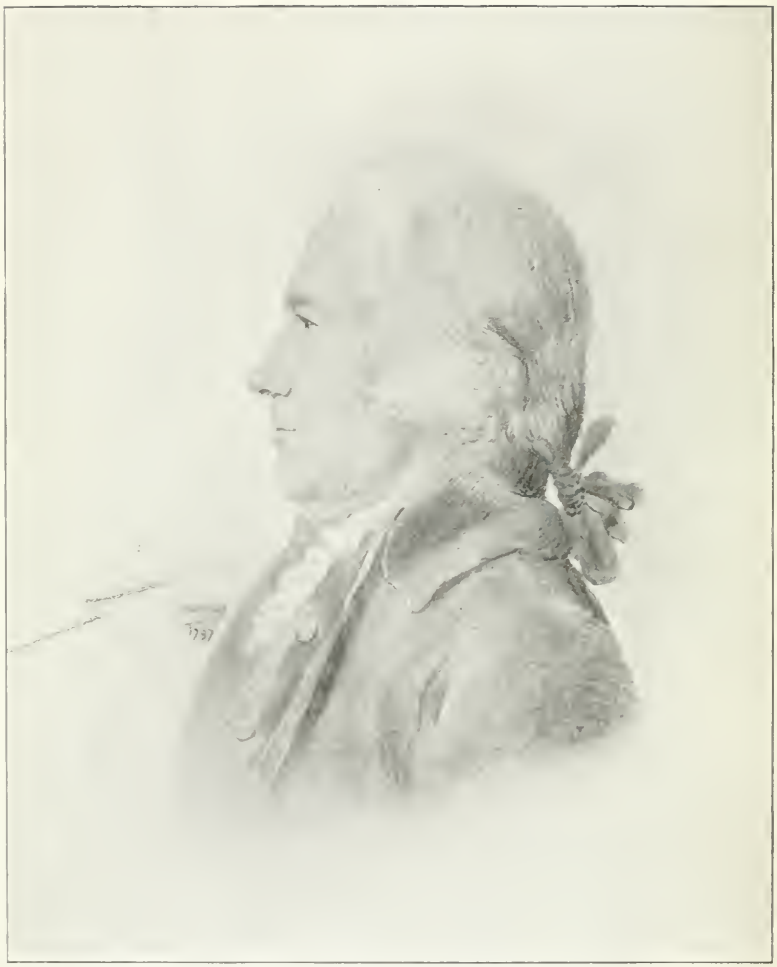
http://www.archive.org/details/publicpapersofge10newy2

THE NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY

ASTOR, LENOX AND
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS

copy 2

7- 1R
(Clinton)
New York



Made by Valdevieux 1797 *Reproduced by courtesy of the Oneida Historical Society*

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

Photographed from a portrait in crayons and colors, presented in 1897 to the Oneida Historical Society, Utica, N. Y., by Mrs Julia Clinton Varick, daughter of Mr and Mrs George Washington Clinton, and granddaughter of George Clinton

New York State. Governor 1777-1795 (G. Clinton)

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Division of History

PUBLIC PAPERS

OF

GEORGE CLINTON

FIRST GOVERNOR OF NEW YORK

VOLUME X

ANALYTICAL INDEX

G-Z

ALSO AN ACCOUNT OF THE REINTERMENT OF GOVERNOR CLINTON'S REMAINS AT KINGSTON IN 1908, AND A LIST OF ORIGINAL CLINTON MATERIAL

PREPARED UNDER THE AUSPICES OF

THE STATE HISTORIAN AND CHIEF, DIVISION OF HISTORY

ALBANY

1914

MB

TO NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY
219400A
ASTOR LENOX AND
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS
R 1925 L

THE UNIVERSITY OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

Regents of the University
With years when terms expire

1917 St Clair McKelway M.A. LL.D. D.C.L. L.H.D.
Chancellor Brooklyn
1926 Pliny T. Sexton LL.B. LL.D. *Vice Chancellor* Palmyra
1915 Albert Vander Veer M.D. M.A. Ph.D. LL.D. Albany
1922 Chester S. Lord M.A. LL.D. – – – – – New York
1918 William Nottingham M.A. Ph.D. LL.D. – – Syracuse
1921 Francis M. Carpenter – – – – – – – – Mount Kisco
1923 Abram I. Elkus LL.B. D.C.L. – – – – – New York
1924 Adelbert Moot LL.D. – – – – – – – – Buffalo
1925 Charles B. Alexander M.A. LL.B. LL.D.
Litt.D. – – – – – – – – – – – – – Tuxedo
1919 John Moore – – – – – – – – – – – – Elmira
1920 Andrew J. Shipman M.A. LL.B. LL.D. – – New York
1916 Walter Guest Kellogg B.A. – – – – – Ogdensburg

President of the University
and Commissioner of Education

John H. Finley M.A. LL.D. L.H.D.

Assistant Commissioners

Augustus S. Downing M.A. L.H.D. LL.D. *For Higher Education*
Charles F. Wheelock B.S. LL.D. *For Secondary Education*
Thomas E. Finegan M.A. Pd.D. LL.D. *For Elementary Education*

Director of State Library

James I. Wyer, Jr, M.L.S.

Director of Science and State Museum

John M. Clarke Ph.D. D.Sc. LL.D.

Chiefs of Divisions

Administration, George M. Wiley M.A.
Attendance, James D. Sullivan
Educational Extension, William R. Watson B.S.
Examinations, Harlan H. Horner B.A.
History, James A. Holden B.A.
Inspections, Frank H. Wood M.A.
Law, Frank B. Gilbert B.A.
Library School, Frank K. Walter M.A. M.L.S.
Public Records, Thomas C. Quinn
School Libraries, Sherman Williams Pd.D.
Statistics, Hiram C. Case
Visual Instruction, Alfred W. Abrams Ph.B.
Vocational Schools, Arthur D. Dean D.Sc.

March 16, 1914

Honorable THADDEUS C. SWEET, *Speaker of the Assembly, Assembly Chamber, Albany, N. Y.:*

SIR.— Pursuant to law, the annual report of the State Historian is herewith submitted to the Legislature.

Very respectfully yours

ST CLAIR McKELWAY

Chancellor of the University

JOHN H. FINLEY

Commissioner of Education

CONTENTS

	Page
Preface	VII
I. Lists of Letters	1036
II. Analytical Index, G-Z	373
III. Reinterment of the Remains of Governor Clinton	1005
Ceremonies	1007
Addresses	1013
Committees	1010
IV. Depositories and Sources of Clinton Material	1029

PREFACE

THE initial volume of the *Index to the Public Papers of George Clinton, First Governor of New York*, being volume IX of the State Historian's *War of the Revolution Series*, was published in 1911. This work included the index from A through F.

For over two years, in spite of the difficulties arising from the destruction of reference books by the fire in the Capitol March 29, 1911, the preparation of the remainder of this index has proceeded. The time has arrived when it is permitted to give to the public the results of the unrelaxed toil and painstaking research of the compiler of this material, Dr Richard E. Day, chief clerk of the Division of History, in whose charge was placed in the beginning, by my predecessor, the deduction of the analytical index from the original text, as printed.

As this work bears a different imprint from its predecessors, it is deemed best, for the clarification of our historical record, to state here that on October 1, 1911, the State Historian's office was transferred by law to the State Education Department (The University of the State of New York) and became the Division of History. Consequently in the future all publications of the State Historian will be issued under the rules of the State Education Department and the auspices of the Chief of the Division of History.

It was originally planned that this index should be completed in one more volume. So that, when the present State Historian took office, he found in type, and all ready for publication, the first part of this index, and accordingly issued it, as planned by his predecessor. While a two volume index is somewhat of an anomaly, existing conditions compel the departure from ordinary forms in this instance.

Included in the present work is an account of the ceremonies attending the reinterment of Governor Clinton at Kingston in 1908, his remains being taken there from Washington, where, in his office of Vice President of the United States, he died in 1812, and was buried for nearly a century. There was also to have been included a list of such Clinton papers as were left from the fire of 1911, and those not yet published by the State; but the present condition of these manuscripts makes that

plan impracticable. A rough list of manuscripts, letters and papers now in possession of other states or historical societies, or which have been printed by historians, so far as their existence has been ascertained through an extended inquiry, has been inserted, in the hope that it may be of some use to students of State history. Likewise a short bibliography of Clinton biography, for the same purpose, is included herein.

It is hoped by the Division of History, in presenting this index for the use of historical scholars, that it may prove to be one of the most useful publications of the kind ever attempted. It is intended to be more than a mere "alphabetical table of the contents of a book." It will be full of value from the genealogical, the geographical or the memorabilia standpoint.

The prominent features of this compilation are:

Given names are supplied in large number; and in the cases of military men the regiment, or corps, in line, levies, or militia, is generally designated. In innumerable instances identify which is not clear in the text or the supplementary matter is established by the indexer, and confusion of individuals having the same or similar names is obviated. Obscure places are located, and the names now borne, as well as the present geographical situations, are indicated where the older names have fallen into disuse.

Certain divisions of the index exhibit interesting summaries of features of the Revolutionary struggle in this State. The matters thus illustrated include the dispute with Vermont, financial relations of the State with the United States, legislation, border warfare and defenses, and the organizations and agencies by which the war was carried on, the army supplied and loyalists held in check.

The present work, covering the alphabet from G through Z, is therefore submitted to the State, the students of its history and the possessors of the preceding volumes of the Clinton Papers by the Division of History as a necessary adjunct in making available the historical treasures contained, but practically hidden, within the covers of the eight volumes, many of whose original texts are now forever lost to mankind.

JAMES AUSTIN HOLDEN

Albany, April 21, 1914. *State Historian*

LISTS OF LETTERS

Continuation of lists in volume IX

LETTERS FROM GEORGE CLINTON TO INDIVIDUALS.

LETTERS FROM GEORGE CLINTON TO INDIVIDUALS

BENSON, Egbert.
1783, April 8, VIII:134.
BRANT, Joseph.
1784, August 14, VIII:334; August 25, 344.
CARLETON, Guy.
1783, May 7, VIII:165; May 23, 186; July 1, 211; August 19, 242; November 15, 280; November 22, 291.
DEANE, James.
1784, August 14, VIII:336; August 25, 344; August 30, 347.
DIGBY, Robert.
1783, November 26, VIII:315; November 27, 318.
DUANE, James.
1783, June 9, VIII:202.
FLOYD, William.
1783, February 6, VIII:63; February 23, 79; April 16, 139.
GLEN, Henry.
1784, August 25 (two), VIII: 343.
HAMILTON, Alexander.
1782, August 13, VIII:29.
1783, April 16, VIII:139.
KNOX, Henry.
1783, November 13, VIII:280; [December 18], 322.
L'HOMMEDIEU, Ezra.
1782, October 15, VIII:45.
1783, June 9, VIII:202.
LIVINGSTON, Robert R.
1783, March 19, VIII:91.
1784, August 14, VIII:336.
MORRIS, Gouverneur.
1782, August 2, VIII:21.
MORRIS, Richard.
1783, [May 14], VIII:182; May 15, 182.
MORRIS, Robert.
1782, December 5, VIII:54.
NEW YORK CITY, Citizens returned from Exile.
1783, [November 22], VIII: 288.
RYCKMAN, Peter.
[1784, August 14], VIII:335.
SCHUYLER, Philip.
1785, May 2, VIII:385.
SCOTT, John Morin.
1782, June 6, VIII:6; July 29, 16.
1783, April 29, VIII:158; June 9, 202; November 15, 281.
TRYON COUNTY, Magistrates and Supervisors of.
1783, August 1, VIII:232.
VAN CORTLANDT, Philip.
1783, [June 5 or 6], VIII: 193.
WASHINGTON, George.
1782, October 20, VIII:47.
1783, April (7?), VIII:144; April 13, 136; October 14, 257.
WEARE, Meshech.
1782, August 4, VIII:26.
YATES, Robert.
1783, May 14, VIII:181.

LETTERS FROM CLINTON TO PUBLIC BODIES.

LETTERS FROM CLINTON TO PUBLIC BODIES.

NEW YORK — Legislature.
1785, April 14, VIII:384.

NEW YORK — Officers of Second Line Regiment.
1783, June 7, VIII:195.

UNITED STATES — Commissioners for Frontier Posts, etc. (Arthur Lee, Richard Butler and Oliver Wolcott).
1784, August 13, VIII:332.

UNITED STATES — Congress, Delegates of New York in.
1783, April 1, VIII:108.
1785, April 11, VIII:381.

UNITED STATES — Congress, President of.
1783, March 20, VIII:92; April 3, 131.

LETTERS TO CLINTON
FROM INDIVIDUALS AND PUBLIC BODIES.

LETTERS TO CLINTON FROM INDIVIDUALS AND PUBLIC BODIES.

ALBANY — Mayor, Aldermen and Commonalty of.
1783, [July], VIII:230.

BENSON, Egbert.
1783, April 17, VIII:140.
1785, June 4, VIII:392.

BOUDINOT, Elias.
1783, May 6, VIII:164; May 9, 168; June 20, 210; July 3, 216; July 22, 219; October 2, 253.

BOWDOIN, James.
1785, July 18, VIII:393.

CARLETON, Sir Guy.
1783, May 13, VIII:175; June 10, 203; June 18, 207; July 25, 239; November 12, 278; November 19, 282; December 1, 319.

CINCINNATI, SOCIETY OF THE (New York State Society).
1783, July 5, VIII:217.

COLDEN, Cadwallader.
1783, July 26, VIII:221.

CORTLANDT, Philip.
1783, June 5, VIII:193.

CREVECOEUR, St Jean de.
1783, November 26, VIII:316.

CUYLER, Abraham.
1784, August 6, VIII:327.

DEANE, James.
1784, August 30, VIII:347.

DELIVAN, Samuel.
1783, [November 12], VIII: 279.

DIGBY, Robert.
1783, November 25, VIII:314; November 25, 315; November 25, 316; November 30, 319; December 5, 322.

DONALDSON, William, Sr.
1782, May 1, VIII:50.

DONALDSON, William, Jr.
1782, November 27, VIII:50.

DUANE, James.
1782, July 1, VIII:13; July 16, 14; August 14, 30; August 20, 33; October 9, 43; October 30, 49; December 5, 55.
1783, August 12, VIII:234; October 16, 259; October 23, 268.

DUNCAN, James.
1783, December 3, VIII:320; December 3, 321.

FISH, Nicholas.
1783, April 14, VIII:137.

FISHER, George.
1783, July 17, VIII:217.

FLOYD, William.
1782, December 9, VIII:56.
1783, January 16, VIII:62; February 18, 73; March 5, 83; March 17, 86; March

FLOYD, William — continued.
25, 93; April 16, 138; April 23, 153.
FONDA, Jelles.
1784, August 31, VIII:348.
GLEN, Henry.
1784, August 26, VIII:346.
GREENE, William, Governor of Rhode Island.
1782, August 26, VIII:36.
GUERARD, Benjamin.
1783, August 13, VIII:235.
HAMILTON, Alexander.
1782, August 3, VIII:23; December 9, 56.
1783, March 5, VIII:83; April 9, 135; April 23, 153; May 14, 179.
HANSON, John.
1783, May 1, VIII:160.
JAY, John.
1785, June 14, VIII:393.
JONES, John.
1783, May 13, VIII:178.
LAMB, John.
1783, May 2, VIII:163.
L'HOMMEDIEU, Ezra.
1782, September 11, VIII:37; October 9, 41.
1783, August 15, VIII:237; August 22, 245; August 23, 247; September 3, 248; October 9, 254; October 16, 259; October 16, 263.
LIVINGSTON, Robert R.
1782, May 2, VIII:3; December 2, 53; December 22, 61.
1783, December 19 [February
LIVINGSTON, Robert R. — continued.
19], VIII:77; March 18, 89; April 2, 109.
MARINE SOCIETY, New York City.
1783, November 22, VIII:289.
MONROE, James.
1784, August 19, VIII:338.
MORRIS, Richard.
1783, September 27, VIII:252.
MORRIS, Robert.
1782, July 29, VIII:18; July 30, 19; September 12, 38; October 5, 40.
1783, March 25, VIII:93; March 25, 95; May 12, 173; July 28, 225.
NEW YORK CITY — Address of Citizens returned from Exile.
1783, November 22, VIII:287.
NEW YORK CITY — Firemen's Address.
1783, November 27, VIII:302.
NEW YORK — Officers of Second Line Regiment.
1783, June 6, VIII:194.
SCHUYLER, Philip.
1785, May 13, VIII:386.
SCOTT, John Morin.
1783, April 4, VIII:132; April 19, 147; April 30, 159; November 19, 286.
SKENE, Philip.
1784, July 17, VIII:326.
SMITH, W. S.
1783, October 20, VIII:265.

THOMSON, Charles, Secretary of Congress.
1785, April 12, VIII:382; May 28, 387.
TRYON COUNTY — Magistrates and Supervisors of.
1783, [August 1], VIII:231.
UNITED STATES — Commissioners for Frontier Posts, etc.
UNITED STATES—continued. (Arthur Lee and Richard Butler).
1784, August 19, VIII:339.
VOGHT, Caspar, and Company.
1782, December 20, VIII:59.
WALKER, Benjamin.
1783, February 14, VIII:65.

MISCELLANEOUS LETTERS

xxiii

MISCELLANEOUS LETTERS.

BENSON, Robert, to Alexander Hamilton.
1782, September 10, VIII:32.
[*Idem*], to James Duane.
1783, September 4, VIII:250.
[*Idem*], to Ezra L'Hommedieu.
1783, September 4, VIII:250.
[*Idem*], to Delegates of New York in Congress.
1783, September 7, VIII:252.
BRANT, Joseph, to Henry Glen.
1784, July 21, VIII:327.
[*Idem*], to United States Commissioners for Frontier Posts, etc.
1784, September 20, VIII:380.
CARLETON, Sir Guy, to George Washington.
1783, April 24, VIII:156; November 19, 283.
DEANE, James, to William Colbrath.
1784, August 20, VIII:340.
DE LANCEY, Mrs Peter, to James Duane.
1783, August 5, VIII:233.
FRANKLIN, Benjamin, to Robert Morris.
1782, December 14, VIII:100; December 23, 103.
HAMILTON, Alexander, to Robert Benson.
1782, August 18, VIII:31.
HEATH, William, to George Washington.
1783, [June 5], VIII:197.
HOLMES, Silas, to W. S. Smith.
1783, September 29, VIII:266.
LUZERNE, The Chevalier de la, to Robert Morris.
1783, March 15, VIII:104.
McDOUGALL, Alexander, to Henry Knox.
1783, February 8, VIII:115.
MORRIS, Robert, to Benjamin Franklin.
1782, December 14, VIII:100.
[*Idem*], to Paymaster-General.
1783, March 15, VIII:85.
[*Idem*], to President of Congress.
1783, March 17, VIII:95; July 28, 228.
NEW YORK CITY — Address of the Citizens to George Washington.
1783, [November 26], VIII: 300.
OGDEN, Matthew, to Henry Knox.
1783, February 8, VIII:115.
RITTENHOUSE, David, to Simeon DeWitt.
1785, May 12, VIII:385.
RYCKMAN, Peter, to Henry Glen.
1784, August 23, VIII:341.

SCOTT, John Morin, to Sir Guy Carleton.
1783, May 15, VIII:189.
UNITED STATES — Message from Arthur Lee and Richard Butler, Commissioners, to the Oneida and Tuscarora Sachems, etc.
1784, August 18, VIII:337.
WASHINGTON, George, to Lewis Nicola.
1782, May 22, VIII:112.
WASHINGTON, George — continued.
[*Idem*], to Sir Guy Carleton.
1783, April 21, VIII:156; November 22, 292.
[*Idem*], to William Heath.
1783, June 6, VIII:200.
[*Idem*], to President of Congress.
1783, June 7, VIII:196.
[*Idem*], Address to the Citizens of New York.
1783, November 26, VIII:301.

PART II

ANALYTICAL INDEX

G—7

ANALYTICAL INDEX

GABRIAL, Nicholas Emanuel, adjutant, of Col. Jacobus Swartwout's regiment of Dutchess county militia, testifies against Gilbert Tippet, I:336.

Gadsen, Christopher, brigadier-general, lieutenant-governor of South Carolina; his opinion of the billeting act, I:43; leaves congress to command troops, I:60; circulates Thomas Paine's pamphlet, "Common Sense", I:60; his duel with Gen. Robert Howe, V:195 (note).

Gadwin, Joseph (Goseph), of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Gage, David, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71.

Gage, Ebenezer, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Gage, Jabez, lieutenant, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39.

Gage, James, his account for army supplies, IV:650.

Gage, John, of North East precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., charged with receiving bribe from John Link, III:7-10.

Gage, Mortimer, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627.

Gage, Mortimer — continued.

Gage, Thomas, commander-in-chief, British army, in New York city, I:37; fears to fire on mob, I:38; appropriation for necessary articles for troops payable to, I:43; Maj. Pitcairn disobeys his orders, I:65; persons intimate with, in New York, I:74; persons who will favor his measures, I:74; William Smith's negotiations with, in 1765, I:79; Smith's opinion of, I:79; sends expedition to seize stores at Concord, I:89; Highlanders enlisted to serve under, I:203; to be reinforced by troops on way to Boston, I:205; force needed to defend Massachusetts against, I:206; his hostile acts at Boston, II:308; losses under, in 1774 and 1775, IV:506; his regiment, IV:509; his headquarters in 1767, VIII:xxxvii.

Gage's hill, at Lake George, N. Y., British to fortify, VI:773.

Gaine, Hugh, of New York city, printer, edits "Gazette", I:62, 64; his "Mercury", IV:124

Gaine, Hugh — continued.
(note), 857 (note); location of his business, VIII:xxxiv.
Galatia, Elizabeth, of Philipsborough, Westchester county, N. Y., complains of injuries suffered from soldiers, III:87.
Galatian, David, supervisor of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, N. Y., VI:523.
Gale, ——, carries letter from George to James Clinton, I:452; at Albany, V:83.
Gale, ——, captain, of Dutchess county, N. Y., guarantees patriotism of Stephen Palmer, II:626.
Gale, Abel, of Orange county militia, VI:453.
Gale, Benjamin, of New Cornwall precinct, N. Y., on jury in inquest on body of Nathaniel Strong, IV:148, 149.
Gale, Coe, of New Cornwall precinct, N. Y., on jury in coroner's inquest, IV:148, 149; of associated exempts, IV:628; heads class to furnish recruits, VI:458.
Gale, Moses, of Orange county militia, I:266.
Gale, Moses, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Gale, Peter, of Orange county militia, VI:453.
Gale, Richard, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Gale, Samuel, to be brought before convention, I:348.
Gale, Samuel, his bond, II:610.
Galer, Christopher, prisoner in Albany city hall, his petition, III: 343-344.
Galiway, *see also* Galloway.
Galiway, James, of Smith's Clove in New York, joins in petition for establishment of military post, IV:275.
Gall, W. R., de, German brigadier-general with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).
Gallatin, Albert, statesman; secretary of treasury, II:307 (note).
Gallot, Phinehas, prisoner in Highlands, V:73.
Galloway, *see also* Galiway.
Galloway (Gallaway), ——, of Smith's Clove in New Jersey, his house, I:521, 531, II:634 (note), VII:493, VIII:401.
Galloway, John of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513; member of class to furnish recruit, VI:624.
Galloway, Joseph, of Pennsylvania, speaker of assembly, I:94.
Galloway, Joseph, of Little Hoosick, N. Y., in Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Gallows Point, on Hudson River, cannon conveyed to, II:727 (note).
Galsworthy, Samuel, of New York city or county, adjudged an

Galsworthy, Samuel — continued.
enemy of American rights, V:159 (note).

Galt, William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., joins in petition for protection, II:822; suffers by destruction of settlement, IV:339, 675, 721.

Galt, William, Sr., of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions for protection of settlement, II:822.

Galvez, Don Bernardo, de, Spanish governor of Louisiana, reduces Mobile, V:799.

Gamble, ——, of Canada, his letter to resident of Boston, I:214.

Gamble, Alexander, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Gamett, Robert, of Butternuts, N. Y., supplies royal troops with provision, V:417, 418.

Ganetz, Chris, of Tryon county, N. Y., seeks protection against Indians, V:179.

Gano, Daniel, captain lieutenant, of artillery; at Fort Independence, II:45; at Fort Montgomery, II:360; engaged in pursuit of Sir John Johnson, VI:318.

Gano, Daniel, of Warwick, N. Y., intercedes for son of Jonas Wood, V:147-148.

Gano (Ganno, Ganoe), John (Rev.), chaplain, of fifth regiment, New York line, at Fort Montgomery, II:19; his church in New York city, VIII:xxi;

Gano, John — continued.
takes part in celebrating cessation of hostilities, VIII:157 (note).

Gansevoort (Gansevort), Conrad, of Albany, N. Y., signs petition in behalf of Benjamin Rogers, III:334.

Gansevoort, Harme (Harmon), of Albany, N. Y., petitions in behalf of Benjamin Rogers, III:334; asks permission for Dr Henry Van Dyck to return to Albany, IV:216-217, I:274; joins in memorial in behalf of John Tillman, V:260.

Gansevoort, John, of Albany, N. Y., signs petition in favor of Dr Henry Van Dyck, V:274.

Gansevoort, Leonard, of Albany, N. Y., member of committee of convention to detect and defeat conspiracies, I:362; has important letter, I:383; member of assembly, IV:130; appeals to Clinton in behalf of Cherry Valley sufferers, IV:363-364; consulted about distribution of relief funds, IV:724, 758; joins in memorial in behalf of John Tillman, V:260; clerk of supervisors, VI:448; carries letter from Robert R. Livingston to Clinton, VI:656; attends meeting to concert measures for protection of frontier, VII:619.

Gansevoort, Leonard, Jr, of Albany, N. Y., secretary of commissioners for conspiracies, I:

Gansevoort, Leonard, Jr.— cont'd. 541, III:701, IV:21, 58, 113, VI:234; signs petition in behalf of Benjamin Rogers, III:334; signs memorial in behalf of John Tillman, V:260; petitions in behalf of Dr Van Dyck, V:274; testifies in trial of Jacob Schell, VI:334; attends meeting to concert measures for protection of frontier, VII:619.

Gansevoort, Peter, colonel of third regiment, New York line and brigadier-general of militia; in command at Fort Schuyler, I: 141, III:179, 204 (note); influence of his example, I:159; enlistments for his regiment encouraged, I:576 (note); adjutant wanted for his regiment, I:722; apprised of Gen. Herkimer's approach with relief force, II:212; gives account of frontier affairs, II:253; reports flight of St Leger, II:254, 255; merits of young officer in his regiment, II:337-338; clothing wanted for his battalion, II:687, III:14, 287, 315, 679; return showing state of his regiment at Fort Schuyler, III:120; his views on protection of Mohawk valley, III:125-126; cannon wanted by, III:134, 287, 315; Clinton desires him to recommend officers for retention under new arrangement, III:235, 287, 309; signs petition in behalf of William

Gansevoort, Peter — continued. Rogers, III:327; petitions in behalf of Benjamin Rogers, III: 334; persons enlisted by, III: 342; gives notice of movement by Brant, III:402; makes return of garrison at Fort Schuyler, III: opp. 510, 535-536; reports enemy gathering at Oswegatchie, III:538; warned against Samuel Geake, IV:51 (note); forwards information to Cherry Valley, IV:267; clothing ordered for use of his men, IV:559-560; at battle of Newtown, V:236 (note); sent with detachment to Fort Stanwix, V:240 (note); petitions in behalf of Dr Henry Van Dyck, V:274; to convoy provision train, V:805; complains of state clothier and of commissary, VI:19-20; Clinton notices his complaint, VI:22-24; order for regimental returns delivered to, VI:183; joins in representation of line officers to legislature, VI:220; forwards clothing returns, VI:234; advantageously situated for defense, VI:358; in need of reinforcements, VI:364; officers of his brigade assigned to levies, VI: 625; sends women and children to Crown Point, VI:723; corresponds with Clinton concerning arms and ammunition, VI:765-767; Gen. Clinton consults with, about Fort Schuyler, VI:887,

Gansevoort, Peter — continued.
903; returns of levies from his brigade, VI:901, VII:285; directed to deliver ammunition to Charlotte county militia, VII: 179, 197; to put brigade in readiness to march, VII:183; to report on levies from brigade, VII:183, 265, 364; apprised of attack on Wawarsing, VII:195-196; advised to send troops to Schoharie, VII:196, 199; to remove disaffected persons from frontier, VII:297; consulted concerning dispute with Vermont faction, VII:301; letter from, to be transmitted to Gen. Heath, VII:389; informed by Gen. Stark of enemy's movements, VII:391, 393, 394, 396, 398, 400; reports affray between Vermont party and New York militia, VII:402, 403; disposes troops for protection of Schoharie and Schenectady, VII:402-403; plot to waylay, VII:403, 407, 415; Clinton to, on aggressions of Vermonters, VII:414-415; difficulty of supplying him with ammunition and provision, VII: 415-416; orders to, from Lord Stirling, VII:437, 448, 462; learns of action at Johnstown, VII:449, 461; declines to enforce certain court martial findings, VII:476; Clinton's opinion touching enemy's object expressed to, VII:493; consulted on measure for protecting frontier during winter, VII:537-583; mutiny in his brigade, VII:552-555, 569, 572, 573-574, 579-580, 602; his conduct toward insurgents approved, VII:576; seeks to learn why Vermonters invade New York territory, VII:602; discharges militia, VII:609; suggests that legislature meet at Albany, VII:611; informed by Vermont officer of reasons for invading New York, VII:611-613; reports on failure to suppress insurrection, VII:615-618; calls meeting in Albany to consider frontier protection, VII:618-620; Clinton communicates sentiments to, concerning New Hampshire Grants, VII:623; his claim to rank in army, VIII:12; associated with Indian commissioners at Albany, VIII:345, 346; associate commissioner at Fort Schuyler, VIII:349, 350, 352, 361, 364.

Ganter, Peter, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., III:225.

Gardenir, Gardinear, Gardineer, Gardiner, Gardinier, Gardneir, Gardner, *see also* Gerdener, Gordeneer, Gordner.

Gardenir, George, of Col. John McCrea's Regiment of Albany county militia and Capt. Adiel Sherwood's levies, VI:39.

Garder, Jacob V., taken prisoner at Wyoming, Pa., V:523.

Gardinear, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., goods divided at his house, III:412.

Gardineer's Flats, near Fort Hunter, N. Y., VI:694.

Gardiner (Gardner), David, of Suffolk county, N. Y., confiscation of his goods, VI:825, 830; desires to remove from Long Island, VI:825, 830, VII:345; outrage committed on, by Connecticut men, VII:345.

Gardinier (Gardineer), Derick, (Dirck, Dirk), of Kinderhook, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III: 605; in concealment, VI: 266.

Gardinier, Samuel, of Tryon county, N. Y., considered in connection with judgeship, II:622.

Gardneir, Jesse, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.

Gardner, ——, (Mrs), visits her father under flag of truce, III: 292, 294.

Gardner, Andries, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Gardner, David, of Orange county militia, VI:453.

Gardner (Gardiner), John, captain, of Orange county militia, I:720; posted at Nyack, I:740; commands rangers, II:434, 604; his company asks exemption from levy, III:269; petitions for protection of county, IV:172; petitions for protection of district, V:471; favors application of Tory families for permission to go to New York city, V:678; return of levies from his company, V:774, VI:628.

Gardner, John — continued.

Gardner, Joseph, justice of peace of Suffolk county, Massachusetts, VI:429.

Gardner, Silas, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, his record, I: 738, 746-747; his trial by court martial, I:784, 790, II:635; sentenced to be hanged, I:791; seeks permission to return to his home, II:782-783.

"Garland," British vessel, I:39 (note).

Garlick, John, prisoner in Tappan jail, I:639.

Garmond, John, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed for son in enemy's service, VI:576.

Garnalt, William, of Great Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., joins in representation in favor of Thomas Palmature, V:593.

Garney, ——, sergeant, of Capt. Robert Johnston's rangers, III: 143.

Garnrick, Zachariah, declines appointment as commissary of purchases, IV:561.

Garnsey, William, of Westchester

Garnsey, William — continued.
county, N. Y., signs petition, III:159.
Garrason, *see also* Garrison.
Garrason (Garretsen, Garritson, Gerreson), Abraham, of Tryon county, N. Y., his dispute with county committee, III:280-282.
Garret, ——, of Butternuts, N. Y., sells provision to Tory party, III: 505.
Garret, Isaac, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:626.
Garret, George, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629.
Garrick, David, English actor, his play, "Lethe", presented in New York city, VIII:xx.
Garrison; *see also* Garrason.
Garrison, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:727.
Garrison, Dennis, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Garrison, Joost, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, IV:72.
Garrison (Garrisson), Richard, of Capt. Uriah Drake's company of exempts, Ulster county, V:3, 4.
Garrison (Gerrison), William, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, V:687.
Garrison, Putnam county, N. Y., station of, I:130; Beverly Robinson house at, VIII:416.
Garter, Johannes (John), of Tryon
Garter, Johannes — continued.
county, N. Y., captured by Indians, VI:79, 660, 726; capture of his sons, VI:79, 660, 725.
Gasher, Peter, sergeant, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Gasherie, Joseph, of Kingston, N. Y., IV:355; commissioner for conspiracies, VI:71; clerk of supervisors in Ulster county, VI: 506; auditor of accounts of troops, VI:520.
Gaskill (Gaskell), John, lieutenant, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Gates, Horatio, major-general, his selection by congress, I:145, II:179; his appointment strengthens army, I:146; threatened by Sir Henry Clinton, I:155; reinforced by militia, I:159, 160; generous to Gen. Burgoyne, I: 162; places Gen. Arnold in command of Lake Champlain fleet, I:326; orders arrest of Commodore Wynkoop, I:327; advises Gen. Schuyler of destruction of fleet, I:385 (note); Gen. Arnold reports action of Valcour island to, I:386 (note); militia to coöperate with, I:454, 460, 467; resolutions to be sent to, I:457; his portrait, II:opp. 178; instructions to, concerning state quotas of troops, II:190; Clinton applies to, for cannon, II:245; requests Clinton's attendance at

Gates, Horatio — continued.
camp, II:247; advises Clinton, II:251; Gen. Arnold asks reinforcement from, II:252; Gen. Arnold reports operations and plan to, II:255-256; declines to decide dispute, II:282; Clinton will send force to, II:298; Clinton reports militia movement to, II:322-323; Clinton holds reserve for, II:323, 325; his strength, II:333; to be reinforced, II:334, 347; writes to Clinton, II:375; writes to congress, II:376; his success Oct. 7, 1777, II:383 (note); his position Oct. 12, II:428; avoids needless bloodshed, II:430; orders regiment to relief of frontier, II:430-431; sends Clinton and Putnam Burgoyne's terms of surrender, II:439-442; Clinton apprises him of approach of enemy's fleet, II:444-445; articles of convention between Gen. Burgoyne and him, II:445-448, 450; his reception of Gen. Burgoyne, II:454 (note); return of his army, II:456; denounces burning of Kingston, II:459 (note); in Albany, II:465; desires to meet Clinton, II:478; Clinton describes movements of enemy to, II:481-483; unnecessary to lay Clinton's letter before, II:488; extent of his command, II:490; wishes Clinton to lead detachment of army, II:500;

Gates, Horatio — continued.
instructions of congress regarding his command, II:505-509; his connection with Conway cabal, II:506 (note); near White Plains, II:516; saddle and bridle for, II:516; sends Col. H. B. Livingston to Sir Henry Clinton, II:517; persons who have passes from, II:517-518, 525, 581; master carpenter applies to, II:561; Clinton to, on obstructing Hudson river and securing passes, II:586-589; his powers for regaining control of river, II:590, 692, 871 (note); gives assurances, II:598; on board of war, II:616 (note), 836, 847, 848, III:93, 105, 114; to be joined by militia, II:641; takes charge of river defenses, II:651; journeys by way of Minisink, II:652; Gen. Burgoyne's letter to, II:660; his absence, II:669, 695; measures for state cooperation with, II:690 (note); neglects to obtain arms for regiment, II:702; his discretionary power, II:711; at York, Pa., II:713 (note); removed from board of war, II:713 (note); seeks information touching purchasing department, II:735-736; Clinton to, on commissaries and supplies, II:841-842; Morgan Lewis aide to, II:876 (note); his promises to Dr Hayes, III:57; his orders to Gen. Conway, III:78; writes

Gates, Horatio — continued.
to Lafayette, III:108; Clinton to, on defense of Hudson, III: 151; Gen. Stark under his commands, III:178-179; in charge of northern department, III:197, 199-200, 232, 247, 310; refugees return to farms after his convention with Gen. Burgoyne, III: 209; awaited at Fishkill, III: 232, 233, 274, 290, 294; to be reinforced, III:255, 259; Clinton to, on Gov. Tryon's conduct, III:270; has not supplied ordnance to Fort Schuyler, III:287; his importance, III:293; movements preceding Gen. Burgoyne's negotiation with, III:307 (note); John Morin Scott writes to, III: 313; at Fishkill, III:337; Mayor Barclay appeals to, III:337-338, IV:60; informed that Greenwich is threatened, III:347; learns of danger to White Plains, III:347-348; prisoner recommended to, III:348-349; sends prisoner to Clinton, III:353, 355; Washington gives directions to, III:353-354; Clinton commends several Quakers to, III:359; apprised of British movements, III:360-361; Clinton to, in behalf of Miss Clopper, III:374-375; informed of danger to Schoharie, III:379; to select place of confinement for prisoners, III:381; secret intelligence imparted to, III:384, 402; in need of reinforcement, III: 387, 388, 389, 398, 445, 467; unable to strengthen Gen. Stark's forces, III:391; frontier conditions described to, III:399; leaves Col. Alden's regiment on frontier, III:405, 432, 447; fails to protect frontier, III:418; intelligence from frontier conveyed to, III:427, 428-429; advised to authorize payment of artificers' claims, III:444-445; detains prisoner, III:455, 463; fails to attend to building of gunboats, III:457; desires to restrict purchase of cattle, III:463; one-fourth of state militia in service with, III:467-468; sends Clinton intelligence received from Washington, III:485; asks Clinton to command at West Point, III:496; memoranda for, III: 507; learns of action at Monmouth, III:518-519; weakness of his position, III:522; acquainted with weakness of Fort Schuyler, III:535-536; Clinton intends to visit, III:545; Gen. Stark writes to, III:553; prisoners from Vermont forwarded to, III:564; not apprehensive of peril to frontier, III:566; transmits letters to Washington, III:571; criticized by James Duane, III: 577; expects militia from the East, III:586; Clinton regrets inactivity of, III:621; to command at Boston, IV:244; Gen.

Gates, Horatio — continued.
McDougall's estimate of, IV: 244-245; privileges of Canadians under his agreement with Gen. Burgoyne, IV:421, 422; his portrait made by M. Du Simitière, IV:534; source of supplies for his troops, IV:639; favorable turn given to affairs by his success at Saratoga, V:13 (note); John Armstrong aide to, VIII: 117; presides at meeting of officers, VIII:124, 131.

Gates, Jonathan, captain, of Massachusetts militia in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment at Ramapo, I:540.

Gathtsegwarohare, Indian town, reached by Lt. Boyd, V:239 (note).

Gaul (Gaule), Jack, recruit from Lt. Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI: 689, 791.

Gault, William, of Halifax, Vt., sustains cause of New York, III: 17.

Gault, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:787.

Gay, ——, colonel, instructions to, III:105; makes application to Gen. Conway, III:113.

Gay, Thomas, of Coxsackie, N. Y., said to have enlisted in British service, VII:320.

"Gazette," *see* "New Hampshire Gazette," "New Jersey Gazette," New York City, *newspapers*, Pennsylvania, *newspapers*.

Gazly, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions for pardon of Myndert Harris, III:243.

Geake (Gakes), Samuel, of Col. Peter Gansevoort's regiment, his treason, IV:50.

Geddes, David, deputy paymaster-general, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Gedney, *see also* Gidney.

Gedney (Gidden, Gidney), Isaac, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's light horse; prisoner, III:106, 225, 668-669; sent to Gen. Robert Howe, V:552.

Gee, Frederick, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Gee, John, his testimony at court martial, I:600.

Gee, John, gives information about exchange of prisoner, IV:442.

Gee, Moses, of fifth regiment, New York line, testifies at court martial, I:822.

Gee, Rosel, tried for delinquency, V:687.

Gee, William, of Lt.-Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:688, 791.

Gelderland (Guelderland), Holland, sentiment in, touching America, VIII:13.

Gell, Johannes, of Tryon county, N. Y., signs petition, V:179.
Gelt, Ludwig, loyalist prisoner, VI: 731.
"General Advertiser," *see* New York City, *newspapers*.
Genesee Castle (Chenandanah, Chenandoanes, Chinisee Castle), Livingston county, N. Y., village of Senecas, march of Sullivan's army to, I:166, V:240 (note); distance of Col. Butler from, V:239 (note).
Genesee river, N. Y., V:239 (note), 240 (note).
Geneva, Ontario county, N. Y., V: 238 (note).
Geneva, Switzerland, birthplace of Pierre Du Simitière, IV:535 (note), VI:34.
Genks, Joseph, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:546.
Genness, David, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, 643, IV:651.
Gensheimer, Christian, of Dutchess county, N. Y., sells flour for army, V:105, 296.
George, William, chief, joins in threatening communication, IV: 364.
George I, king of England, his alliance with party, V:12 (note).
George III, king of England, his character and education, I:22, 23; his attitude toward Pitt, I: 25-26; his corrupting influence, I:26; rights of his colonial subjects, I:35, 40; Patrick Henry's warning to, I:36; accepts new ministry, I:39; petitions to, I:41, 43; his speech attacked in "North Briton," I:57; declines to reveal purposes, I:197; his title, I:218; obtains German mercenaries, I:236; treason implied in adherence to, I:254, 749, 762, 765, 790, 793; recruits for service of, I:697, II:201, 297; confinement during continuance of war with, I:791; duty of loyalists toward, II:159 (note); obligation of neutrality toward, II: 238, 275, VI:857, 883; oath of allegiance to, II:241 (note), 545, 857, III:462, 476, VI: 337; adherents of, in Tryon county, II:290-291, 296-297, V:415; adherents of, killed, II: 366-367, III:616; adherent of, confined, II:429; Gen. Gates drinks health of, II:454 (note); money issued under his authority, II:562 (note); renunciation of allegiance to, II:703-704, 707 (note), 773; America's dispute with, II:768; proposed modification of his taxing power, III: 198; commission from, III:204 (note); French king depends on his pacific disposition, III:308 (note); his message to house of commons, III:309 (note); his adherents in New Hampshire Grants, III:386; infractions of

George III — continued.
Saratoga convention by his officers, III:575; adherent of, under parole, III:592; persons holding allegiance to, conveyed within enemy's lines, III:602; enemies of, to be distressed, III:609; robbers pretend to be subjects of, III:675, 684; persons who have held offices under, V:159 (note); land grants made by, V:170; adherent of, in Dutchess county, V:185; aided by New York Indians, V:335 (note); desires to revive civil authority, V:643 (note); treatment of prisoners professing allegiance to, VI:134; territory gained from, VI:191; adjudicates claims of New Hampshire and New York, VI:608; his manifesto against the Dutch, VI:709; privileges of privateers against, VI:754; vessel under his authority, VII:606; disposed to grant independence to America, VIII:43; excursions of his troops, VIII:51; address to, favoring cessation of hostilities, VIII:52; his speech to parliament, VIII:65, 73; his attention to Tory interests, VIII:87; suspicion suggested by his character, VIII:89-90; passport granted by, VIII:103; proclaims cessation of hostilities, VIII:136 (note), 147, 148; peace commissioner of, VIII:155; restoration of property held

George III — continued.
by his soldiers and subjects, VIII:165 (note); security of his troops and stores may be provided for, VIII:184, 185; relinquishes authority over states, VIII:215; faithfulness of loyalists to, VIII:223; abandons loyal subjects, VIII:272; his troops withdrawn, VIII:278, 281 (note), 283, 284, 295, 319, 323; effect of war with, on Indian relations, VIII:366.

George, captain, or Thonwaghweakavagevea, warrior, VIII:353.

"George and Anne," vessel, I:15-16.

Georgetown (George Town), D.C., on Potomac river, buildings for congress may be erected at, VIII:248; rejected in favor of Trenton, VIII:261; selected for alternate residence, VIII:267.

Georgetown, S. C., progress of enemy to, V:838.

Georgia, popular discontent extends to, I:30; not represented at New York in 1765, I:40; public sentiment in, I:65; not represented at Philadelphia, I:93; alarm extends to, I:140; not represented at Annapolis, I:174; fast day observance should extend to, I:194; money quota of, II:555 (note); oath acknowledging independence of, II:707 (note); money advanced to, from con-

Georgia — continued.
tinental treasury, III:741; accounts held in, IV:451; her example of severity toward tories, IV:471; military operations in, IV:528; in enemy's possession, IV:547, 554, 586; better news from, awaited, IV:557; arrival of troops in, IV:599; British troops in, sickly, IV:685; land rights of, IV:841-842; Gen. Lee brought from, to New York, V:13 (note); British army from, attacks Charleston, V:65; Gen. Lincoln said to be in, V:97; report that enemy is retreating to, V:174; Gen. Howe sees service in, V:195 (note); uniform for troops of, V:202; Count d'Estaing arrives on coast of, V:289 (note), 381 (note); to raise quota of money for defense, V:323 (note); Hessian troops destined for, V:438; fleet on coast of, V:718; officers captured in, exchanged, V:765; forces of, in continental establishment Jan. 1, 1781, VI:280; enemy's movement against in 1778 and 1779, VI:312; votes of delegates from, on establishment of national bank, VI:908 (note); Gen. Greene portrays military conditions in, VI:912; enemy still holds capital of, VII:28; British post in, invested, VII:29; congress provides for refugees from, VII:116; Cornwallis tries public

Georgia — continued.
sentiment in, VII:175; government reëstablished in, VII:360; quotas to be paid by, VII:469, VIII:39, 46; refugees from, in Philadelphia, VII:561; unrepresented in congress, VIII:115, 116.

Gerard de Rayneval, Conrad Alexandre, French minister at Philadelphia, II:306 (note), III:547; makes important communication to congress, IV:583; sends picture of Washington to French court, V:13 (note); to sail for France with John Jay, V:289; praises American constitution and government, V:312; intrusts packet to Col. Laurens, VII:412.

Gerdener, *see also* Gardenir, Gardinear, Gardineer, Gardiner, Gardinier, Gardneir, Gardner, Gordeneer, Gordner.

Gerdener, Henderick, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Gerlach, H. D., quartermaster-general, German officer under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Gerlang, Antony, of Elizabeth, N. J., charged with being in British service, VII:493.

Germain, George, Lord, British statesman, in charge of conduct of war, I:139; pigeon-holes important orders, I:158; Sir William Howe writes to, on exchange of prisoners, II:574

Germain, George — continued.
(note); advises recognition of American independence, III: 278; learns of failure of scheme for invasion of Canada, III:306 (note); receives correspondence relating to British prisoners, III: 306 (note); state of American affairs in January, 1779, described to, by Sir Henry Clinton, IV: 480-482; Sir Henry Clinton's remonstrance to, V:22 (note); character of his correspondence with British commanders, V:22 (note); affair of Paulus Hook reported to, V: 208 (note); action at Springfield, N. J., reported to, V:876-877 (note); letters from, intercepted, VII:150, 173, 175, 187; speaks on powers of the crown to make peace, VII:202 (note).

German, Philkin (Filkins), of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.

German, Silas, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of drafts, II:266.

German auxiliaries, *see* Great Britain.

German Flats (Flatts), Herkimer county, N. Y., backwardness of tories in, I:160; its historical associations, I:163; militia to concentrate at, II:169-170; committee of, reports battle of Oriskany, II:203-204, 209; Gen. Arnold marches from, II: 255; does not support Jelles Fonda, II:285; unprotected, III: 108; Walter N. Butler's activity at, III:204 (note); Caughnawaga militia at, III:396; threatened by Brant, III:402-403; Indians attack wagoners from, III:450; in danger, III:475, 559, 565; requests that troops be sent to, III:581-583, 586; Col. Peter R. Livingston in neighborhood of, III:591; Col. Frederick Fisher ordered to, IV: 39; destructive work of enemy in, IV:47-50, 54, 59, 68, 78, 81, 82-83, 84, 86, 87-89, 105, 113, 117, 132, 260, 373; presence of Brant at IV: 113, 115, 132; enemy's strength at, IV:118, 132; imposition practised in drawing provision at, IV: 298, 337; inhabitants who have suffered by enemy, IV:304, 336, 337, 338, 340-375, 529, 758; return of regiment of, IV:625; inhabitants denounce Rudolph Shoemaker, IV:746-749; attack renewed at, V:267; post constantly maintained at, V:304; force to be kept at, V:547; enemy discovered in region of, V: 548; men captured near, V:646; Indians burn buildings at, V: 823; levies stationed at, enlisted, VI:62; Col. Clyde at, VI:63;

German Flats — continued.
people of Germantown removed to, VI:107-108; exploit of frontiersman at, VI:171, 172-173; hostile party passing, VI:318, 319; levies to march to, VI:339; enemy near, VI:388; capture of residents, VI:660, 827; garrison at Fort Schuyler removed to, VI: 876, 882, 886, 887, 892, 903; Capt. Elsworth to take post at, VI:895, 896, 901; fort erected at, VII:38; Col. Willett at, VII: 230; alarm guns fired at, VII: 407, 413; Indians invited to council at, VIII:324, 369.

Germann, F., German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

German Patent, at Newburgh, N. Y., petition of inhabitants, VI:786-787.

Germantown, Pa., battle of, II: 367-373, 383 (note), 386, 559 (note); commissioners for exchange of prisoners to meet at, II:570 (note), III:67, 305 (note), 306 (note); Washington's generalship at, V:14 (note); Washington's headquarters near, VIII:401.

Germantown, Tryon county, N. Y., near Fort Dayton, inhabitants removed to German Flats, VI: 107-108; firing heard at, VI: 173; condition of, VII:74.

Germany, advantages of trade with, VIII:59-60.

Germon (German), John, prisoner in Highlands, V:73.

Germond, Silas, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:242.

Gerow, Daniel, of Haverstraw, N. Y., confined at the New City, II:566, 567.

Gerry, Elbridge, of Massachusetts, delegate to continental congress, on committee to draft letter to the states, V: 259 (note); report of committee on his motion, VIII: 254.

Gervais, John Lewis, of South Carolina, delegate to continental congress, his votes on adjustment of military expenses among states, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.

Gerwyck (Gemrych), quartermaster, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, III:700.

Getman, Conrad, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, stationed at Fort Herkimer, V: 663.

Getman (Getnan), Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by Indian ravages, IV:343; petitioner, V:179; stationed at Fort Herkimer, V:663.

Getman, Frederick, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by Indian ravages, IV:342.

Getman, Peter, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, stationed at Fort Herkimer, V:663.

Gettie, Matthew, of Halifax, Vt.,

Gettie, Matthew — continued.
declares allegiance to New York, III:17.
Gettman, Frederick (Friederich), captain, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, signs return of refugees from German Flats, IV:345.
Gettman, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Getty, Robert, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV: 447.
Geusner, John, of New Jersey, his property taken, II:625.
Geyling, G. V., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Gibbs, Caleb, major, of Washington's guards, V:504; of second Massachussetts regiment, VII: 115.
Gibbs, Francis, charged with lawless behavior on Long Island, VII:346.
Gibbs, I., captain, attached to Col. Alexander Hamilton, II:556, 612.
Gibraltar, Spain, successful defense of, VIII:74 (note).
Gibson, *see also* Guibson.
Gibson, James, of exempts of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., IV:235.
Gibson, James, sergeant, conveys prisoners to Clinton, I:272.
Gibson, John, auditor general, United States, III:339, 638; president of treasury board, V: 622, VI:601.
Gibson, John, information given by his wife, VI:360.
Gibson, William, of exempts, of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.
Gidney, *see also* Gedney.
Gidney, Absalom, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Gifford, Jeremiah, petitions for protection from robbers, III:676.
Gifford, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions for pardon of Myndert Harris, III:241.
Gilbart, Efrom, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., certifies in favor of Samuel Hake, V:671.
Gilbert, Abijah, petitions for organization of new regiment in Westchester county, II:642; clerk of supervisors, VI:494; supervisor of Salem district, VI:496.
Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, English navigator, I:92.
Gilbert, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., certifies in behalf of Samuel Hake, V:372.
Gilbert, Stephen, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Gilbert, Walter Raleigh, lieutenant, twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Gilbert, William, of New York City, returned exile, VIII:288, 295, 296, 301.
Gilbert, William, Jr, of New York

Gilbert, William, Jr.— continued. City, returned exile, VIII:296, 301.

Gilbert, William W., of New York city, returned exile, VIII:288; alderman, VIII:395.

Gilchrist (Gillchrist), ——, loyalist, VI:337.

Gilchrist, Adam, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:275.

Gilchrist, Adam, Jr, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:87; prisoner on Long Island, V:752.

Gildersleeve (Guildersleef), Finch, of Long Island, N. Y., recommended for ensigncy, I:621; lieutenant in Col. Spencer's regiment, VI:221; recommended for lieutenancy in levies, VII:189; in Weissenfels' regiment, VII:271; applies for clothing, VII:431; obtains permission to visit Long Island, VII:598-599, 600.

Giles, ———, Captain, charge against, I:235.

Giles, Gilbert, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Giles, James, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:221.

Gill, John, employed on public work, I:641.

Gill, William, employed on public work, I:641.

Gillaspy, ———, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V:107, 176.

Gillaspy, ——— — continued.

Gillaspy (Galespy, Glaspy), James, of fifth regiment, New York line, I:823, 824, V:926.

Gillaspy, Mathew, ensign, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's Ulster county regiment, III:466.

Gillespy (Glasbey, Glasby), ———, ensign, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's Ulster county regiment, his trouble with Matthew McKenney, I:590-591, 650.

Gillespy, David, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitioner, IV:562.

Gillespy, James, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitioner, IV:562.

Gillespy, James, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III: 499, IV:126.

Gillespy, John, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitioner, IV:562.

Gillespy, (Galaspee, Galesbey, Galespie, Galisbey, Gillasbey, Gillaspy, Gillesbey, Glasbey, Glasby, Guillespie), John, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, I:281, 592, II: 422, 429; on court martial, I: 589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, II:59, 443, III:718; at Fort Montgomery, I:799, 822, II: 110; returns of his company, I:825, 833, 843, II:12, 17, 52, 65, 90, 125, III:466, IV: 663.

Gillet, Gillett *see also* Jillett.
Gillet, Abner, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, ordered to arrest obnoxious person, I:849.
Gillet, Jonathan, Jr, assistant commissary of issues, VI:409, 534.
Gillett, Abner, of Amenia precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., joins in complaint against Lt. Robert Wood, IV:376.
Gillies, *see also* Gillis.
Gillies, Jacob, taxed for son serving with enemy, VI:626.
Gilliland, James, director of ordnance, captured at Fort Montgomery, II:624.
Gilliland, William, lieutenant, captured on Long Island, II:830, 831; writes to Col. John Beatty, V:129.
Gilliland, William, his estate on Lake Champlain, VII:404, 417.
Gillilands creek, Essex county, N. Y., force of 500 men lands there, III:424.
Gillis, *see also* Gillies.
Gillis, ——, of the Scotch Patent, N. Y., obtains intelligence for enemy, VI:361.
Gillis, ——, of the Scotch Patent, N. Y., entertains tory party, VI:362.
Gilis, Daniel, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment at Fort Montgomery, II:109.
Gillis, Joseph, of Halifax, Vt., adherent of New York, III:17.
Gillis, Robert, of Halifax, Vt., adherent ot New York, III:17.
Gillis, Thomas, of Halifax, Vt., adherent of New York, III:17.
Gillmore, *see also* Gilmore.
Gillmore, George, captain, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, signs certificate, V:871.
Gillmore, Robert, signs petition in behalf of Saratoga and Cambridge districts, III:210.
Gillon, Alexander, of South Carolina, commodore, in account with United States, IV:451.
Gillson, Zachariah, recommended for ensign in Cumberland county company, VI:25.
Gilman, John Taylor, of New Hampshire, empowered to sign blank notes, V:653; delegate to continental congress, VIII:39 (note), 67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82.
Gilman, Nicholas, major, of New Hampshire, V:600.
Gilmore, *see also* Gillmore.
Gilmore, Robert, charged with treason, I:808, II:636.
Ginnings, Richard, of third regiment, Orange county militia, land bounty rights, VI:453.
Ginnings, Samuel, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449.
Girsewald, ——, von, German captain with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Gisborne, James, major-general, British army, IV:509.
Gist, Nathaniel, colonel, of addi-

Gist, Nathaniel — continued.
tional continental regiment of Virginia; attack on his riflemen, IV: 124 (note).
Gladen, J. G. H., German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Glasford, ——, captured at Unadilla, IV:224.
Glean, Oliver, assistant deputy quartermaster-general, captured at Fort Montgomery, II:624; carries letter for William Allison, V:563; to deliver phaeton to Clinton, VII:388.
Gleane, ——, his house on road to Croton bridge, II:582, 583.
Glen, ——, of Schenectady, N. Y., alleged loyalist, VI:361.
Glen, Cornelius, of Albany, N. Y., signs petitions, III:327, 334; refuses oath of allegiance, III:605.
Glen, David, purposes to go to New York, VI:827.
Glen, Henry, of Schenectady, N. Y., commissioner to fill continental battalions, III:166, 253, 318; apprised of danger to Tryon county, III:407-409; in joint correspondence with Clinton on danger to frontier, III:459-460, 467-468; forwards letters to Clinton, IV:288; gives pass to Indians, IV:714; recommends granting of pass, V:618; assistant deputy quartermaster-general, VI: 15; informed of gallant exploit at German Flats, VI:172-173; in-
Glen, Henry — continued.
formation about Schoharie sent to, VI:302, 303; authorized to impress cattle and flour, VI:324; trustee of Clinton College, VI: 536; asks that exchange of Capt. Vroman be effected, VI:648; his testimony regarding behavior of Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:695; Gen. Van Rensselaer at his house, VI:697; sends news to Albany of fight near Fall hill, VII:304; presents case of Daniel McKenny to Clinton, VII:323-324; apprehends danger from Sir John Johnson's movements, VII: 324-325; Clinton to, on Daniel McKenny and danger to frontier, VII:329-330; furnishes account of action at Johnstown, VII:443; Joseph Brant to, on approaching council, VIII:327-328; delivers to Clinton Brant's letter, VIII: 334; forwards letter from Six Nations, VIII:340-341, 344; Peter Ryckman to, on conference with Brant, VIII:341-342; informed that Clinton will proceed to Fort Schuyler, VIII:343, 346; commissioner for Indian affairs, VIII:349, 350, 351, 352, 360, 364, 370, 379.
Glen, Isaac, chosen lieutenant of Schenectady exempts, III:590.
Glen & Gregory, New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxiv.
Glenny (Glenney), William, lieutenant, second regiment, New

Glenny, William — continued.
York line, V:480; date of commission, V:704; complains of injustice in appointments, VI:60-61, 127; joins in representation to legislature, VI:219.

Gleyseman, Frederick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Gloucester England, I:270.

Gloucester, Va., Lord Cornwallis fortifying in neighborhood of, VII:201; British position shifted to, VII:326; Col. Tarleton driven to, VII:377.

Gloucester County, N. Y., now part of Vermont; territorial dispute affecting, III:16, IV:563; protection guaranteed to inhabitants, IV:794; enumeration of New York's adherents in, advised, V:110.

county committee, exhorted to aid militia officers, I:387 (note), 388 (note); empowered to quell disorders, I:802.

militia, subject to orders of special committee, I:387; exempted from order to join Clinton's brigade, I:437; ordered to join northern army, II:208, 211; council of safety expects little from, II:234.

Glover, Elias, captain, loyalist, confined at Litchfield, Conn., V:387.

Glover, John, of Massachusetts, brigadier-general, his brigade ordered to cross Hudson river, II:37; at Albany, II:148; at

Glover, John — continued.
Saratoga, II:456; marching from Poughkeepsie to Fishkill, II:542 (note); on march through New Jersey, II:559 (note); in command at West Point, III:496, 518, 537, IV:283; petition from his officers at Providence, IV:133-134; regimental officers under, VII:115.

Gnadenhutten, O., lands in, reserved by congress for Christian Indians, VIII:391.

Godwin, Abraham, letter in his behalf, VI:591-592.

Godwin, Catherine (Caty Bant), wife of Capt. Henry Godwin, her letters to her husband, I:394; visits her husband in captivity, IV:41, 126; seeks to effect her husband's exchange, V:776.

Godwin (Goodwin), Henry, captain of Dutchess county minute men, second regiment, and fifth regiment, New York line, at Kingsbridge, I:336; his company, I:411, 419; seeks continental commission, I:420; on court martial at Fort Montgomery, I:749; judge advocate, I:764, 765, 782, 795; testifies, II:18; return of his company, II:23, 57, 70, IV:597; prisoner, II:623, V:752; date of his commission, V:705; service of Henry Schoonmaker in his

Godwin, Henry — continued.
company, V:775; writes in behalf of Abraham Godwin, VI: 591-592; money due to, for service, VII:17; receives levies at Newburgh, VII:180-181, 192; takes men from Newburgh to Fishkill, VII:190; Col. Jansen sends information to, VII:193; to forward troops and form companies, VII:205; his faithfulness, VII:206; captain of levies, VII: 244, 271; has trouble with Benjamin I. Frere, VII:280-282; applies for clothing, VII:431.

Goelet (Golet), Peter, his house in Hackensack, N. J., I:546; his shop in New York city, VIII: xxxiv.

Goes, Bata, Clinton is asked to permit her to return from New York city to Kinderhook, VI:767-769.

Goes, Helena, widow of Mathew Goes, Jr, asks that her daughter be allowed to come to Kinderhook, VI:767-769; her plea granted, VI:780.

Goes, Isaac, of Kinderhook, N. Y., petitions for protection by rangers, III:490-491; complains of violators of embargo act, IV:368-369.

Goes, John D., of Kinderhook, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:605; explains flight to Massachusetts, VI:166-167, 266.

Goes, Lawrence, of Kinderhook, N. Y., refuses oath, III:605.

Goes, Mathew, Jr, of Kinderhook, N. Y., refuses oath, III:605; notified that he will be removed to enemy's lines, IV:127; asks permission to carry necessary articles, IV:128; at Fishkill, VI: 133; order for his removal to Goshen, VI:142; asks privilege of parole, VI:167-168; order for his removal within enemy's lines, VI:232-234; his exchange proposed, VI:514; appeals against severe treatment, VI:517-519; his death, VI:768.

Goes, Matthias, testifies on trial of Dr Stephen Ducalon, IV:192.

Goetschius (Gutches, Hutches), Joh Mauritius, major, of Orange county, N. Y., his assistance desired at Ramapo, II:365; informs Clinton of seizure of suspected persons, II:599-600; acts attributed to his men in New Jersey, II:625.

Goff, Ashbell, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.

Golden, Isaik, of Amenia precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., signs testimonial, IV:401.

Golden Hill, *see* New York City.

Goldsmith, ———, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:448.

Goldsmith, Ezra, sergeant, of fourth regiment, New York line, VI: 472.

Goldsmith, Stephen, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.

Goldsmith, Thomas, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Goldsmith, Thomas, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., taxed for son with enemy, VI:522.

Gons, Amos, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., signs petition, VI:529.

Gonzebert, ———, carries letter from Albany to Clinton, VII: 275.

Goodale, Benjamin, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Gooding, Joseph, of Shokan, N. Y., loyalist, his threats and activity, III:193.

Goodspeed, Hosah, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Goodwill meeting-house, in Ulster county, N. Y., court martial held near, I:596, 598, 602, 613, 614.

Gordeneer, Gordner, *see also* Gardenir, Gardinear, Gardineer, Gardiner, Gardinier, Gardneir, Gardner, Gerdener.

Gordeneer, Harmanus, lieutenant, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, IV: 138.

Gordens, Joseph, his evidence concerning tory threats against Mamakating, III:193.

Gordner, Peter, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Gordon, Adam, Lord, major-general, British army, IV:509.

Gordon, Adam, loyalist, prisoner, VI:451.

Gordon, Ambrose, carries letters for Robert Erskine, I:226, III: 191; recommended for military appointment, I:661, 663, 722; to receive money for Mr Erskine, I:685.

Gordon (Gordan), Casper (Kasber), of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Gordon (Gordan), George, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Gordon, James, lieutenant-colonel, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:267; informed that fort at Cherry Valley is taken, IV:287; writes about exchange, IV:405; prisoner held for exchange, VI: 736, VII:272, 274, 295.

Gordon, James, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Gordon, Jeames, of Orange county, N. Y., under sentence of death, IV:498.

Gordon, William (Rev.), author of "History of the Rise, Progress, and Establishment of the Independence of the United States of America," II:457 (note); Washington writes to, from West Point, V:156; describes Washington's farewell to his officers, VIII:307-308.

Gorduce, James, property taken

Gorduce, James — continued.
from, at Westmoreland, Pa., III: 521.

Gorge, the, in Highlands, N. Y., Washington at, VIII:399.

Gorham, Joseph, lieutenant-colonel, of Royal Fl. Americans, British army, IV:509.

Gorham, Nathaniel, of Massachusetts, seeks permission to export flour, IV:162-163, 643-644; chosen delegate to Hartford conference, V:287; delegate to continental congress, VIII:67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82; speaker in state house of representatives, VIII: 395.

Gortjn, ———, major, of Shawangunk, N. Y., I:607.

Gosby, George, his relations with American deserter, VI:336.

Goshen, N. Y., Clinton at, I:461; prisoners should be sent to jail at, I:557; suspected persons pass through, I:608, 629; committee of, I:695 (note), 696; tories sent to jail at, I:699; messenger threatened with imprisonment at, I:708; threatened attack on, I: 717-718; suspected person conveyed to, I:738; prisoners of war forwarded to, II:386; prisoners at, secured, II:408; route to headquarters leading through, II: 473, 492, 511; condition of troops at, II:520-521; plunder obtained at, II:626; not suited for meeting place of legislature,

Goshen, N. Y.— continued.
II:639; petition from inhabitants, II:684; condition of jail, II:717; desperate characters confined at, III:136; levies meet at, III:317; powder kept at, III:537; courts martial held at, III:697, 717, 718, IV:570; court of general sessions held at, IV:275, 278; guard required at, IV:278, 279; sick soldiers removed to, IV:377; despatches forwarded to Clinton from, IV:394; failure of troops to march from, IV:571; sickness in jail at, IV:718; plot to rob and burn houses in, IV:781; certain persons near, to go to New York, IV:813; confinement of Capt. Mathews at, V:556, 568; regiment of, V:733; Henry Van Schaack and others confined at, VI:142, 167-168, 517-519; Joshua Hett Smith committed to jail at, VI:397; recruiting officer sent to, VI:512; character of men recently incarcerated at, VI: 834-835; prisoners temporarily lodged in jail at, VII:51.

Goshen precinct, Orange county, N. Y., III:193.

Gosling, Leonard, of New York city, VIII:xxi.

Gothseungquean (Shenanwaga), Indian village on Kershong creek in Ontario county, N. Y., destroyed by riflemen, V:238 (note).

Gould, Asea, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Gould, Samuel, captive in Canada, VI:605.

Governors (Nutten) island, in New York harbor, American works on, I:opp. 328, 334; British fortify, V:288 (note); heavy cannon transferred to ships from, VII:353; British reserve temporary use of, VIII:283; buildings on, to be preserved, VIII:315, 319; troops withdrawn from, VIII:320; list of buildings on, VIII:321.

Govett, William, assistant auditor-general, II:650.

Gow, Christopher, of Fishkill precinct, N. Y., state prisoner, III: 224.

Grabowski (Grabouski, Grabouskie), ———, Count, aide-de-camp to Sir Henry Clinton, killed Oct. 6, 1777, I:154, V: 598.

Grace, John, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, IV: 134.

Grafton County, N. H., twelve towns of, represented in New Hampshire assembly, IV:397; committee of congress expected in, V:136.

Graham, ——— (Mrs), attempts to go to New York, VI:438-439.

Graham, ——— (Mrs), widow, said to be friendly to Jacob Rose's party, I:768, 778; recruiting for continental service at her house, I:770, 795.

Graham, ———, of Ulster county, N. Y., his house, I:775.

Graham, ———, lieutenant, British navy, to deliver keys of buildings to person designated, VIII:320.

Graham, ———(Dr), of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629.

Graham, ——— (Dr), grants certificate of disability, VI:165.

Graham, Andrew, of Ulster county, N. Y., refuses oath, III:603.

Graham, Augustin, petitions for protection of Dutchess county and Livingston Manor, III:685.

Graham, Catharine, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:684.

Graham, Charles, captain, of second regiment, New York line; served in Canada, I:424; in expedition against Six Nations, V:230 (note), 231 (note); offers resignation, V:480; date of his commission, V:704; his report on recruiting, VI:146-147; joins in statement to legislature, VI:219; account of articles delivered to, VI:918.

Graham, Daniel, chairman of committee of Ulster county, II:564; commissary agent, IV:687, 749, V:191.

Graham, John, captain, of fourth

Graham, John — continued.
regiment, Ulster county militia, I:281, 734, II:9; petitions, VI: 787.

Graham, John, carries necessaries to prisoners in New York, II:524.

Graham, John, lieutenant, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499; killed, IV:17-18, 125.

Graham, John, major, of first regiment, New York line; in command at Fort Schuyler, IV:620; in expedition against Onondagas, IV:703 (note); brings intelligence to Fort Herkimer, IV: 812; promoted to majority, V: 87; carries letters to Clinton, V: 274, 275, 276; articles sent to, V:463; reports Indian activity around Fort Schuyler, VI:59-60, 63, 79; his reappointment, VI: 584.

Graham, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., V:105.

Graham, Jonathan G., of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Graham, Lewis, has information touching Dutchess county lead mine, III:395; petitions, III: 685.

Graham, Morris, colonel, of Dutchess county regiment; joins in petition regarding surgeon, I: 335, 339; recommends promotion, I:381; charge against him, I:394, 411; his acquittal by

Graham, Morris — continued.
court martial, I:413-416; makes recommendations for subalterns, I:428; to command volunteers, I:482; absent from command, I:505; disaffected privates in his regiment, I:525; levies from his regiment, I:566; commands regiment of levies, I:567, 695; leaves command of regiment to subordinate, I:838, 845; writes to Clinton on disputed bounty, II: 35; to command levies from Ulster and Dutchess counties, II: 149-151, 240, 261-262, 265-266; brevets granted to his officers, II:267, 275-276; has dispute with Col. Wemple over rank, II:282-283; on his way to Westchester county, III:130; his relations with Oliver DeLancey, Jr, III:190-191; directed to pass Mrs Thomas Ludlow, III:236; Col. Jacob Klock will make returns to, III: 252; commanding at White Plains, III:264; ordered to stop flags of truce, III:294; informs Gen. Gates of British movements, III:347-348, 360-361; ordered to reinforce Gen. Gates, III:398; informs Clinton of capture of emissary, III: 400-401; persons exempted in his regiment, III:421; his troops searching for robbers, III:675, 685; offended at Samuel Hake,

Graham, Morris — continued. V:656; reports on muster of levies, VI:845.

Graham, Peter, in list of proscribed loyalists of New York city and county, V:159 (note).

Graham, Robert, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Graham, Robert, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159; chairman of refugees, VII: 216, 217, 218, 258.

Graham, Theodorus Van Wyck, of fourth regiment, New York line, acting ensign, II:519, 549.

Graham, Thomas, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

Graham, William, coffee sent by, to Clinton, III:88.

Graham, William, lieutenant, of Orange county militia, petitions, VI:903.

Grand, Ferdinand, financial agent of United States in Paris, VIII:101, 102, 103.

Granger, Gordon, major-general, United States army, his characterization of militia, I:113.

Grant, ——, pays for recruiting, I: 496.

Grant, ——, storekeeper at Fishkill, I:520.

Grant, Alexander, major, of New York Volunteers, British army, killed in storming of Forts Clinton and Montgomery, II:399, V: 598 (note).

Grant, Alexander, of Catskill, N. Y., seeks permission to return to Scotland, VI:857.

Grant, Benoni, lieutenant, to be tried for treason, VII:304; petition in his favor, VII:569.

Grant, Daniel, of Catskill, N. Y., seeks permission to return to Scotland, VI:857.

Grant, Daniel, of Catskill, N. Y., his widow desires to return to Scotland, VI:857.

Grant, Ezra, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.

Grant, Francis, major-general, British army, VI:509.

Grant, Gregory, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Grant, James, of Fredericksburgh, N. Y., British half pay officer on parole, I:828; allowed to go to New York city, IV:831-832; reflections on his good faith, V: 250-251, 254-255; appeals to Clinton, VII:317-318.

Grant, James, of Catskill, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Scotland, VI:857.

Grant, James, major-general, British army; in battle of Long Island, I:opp. 328; his regiment, IV: 509; report of his defeat in West Indies, IV:685; his reinforcement probable, IV:775; departure of his troops, VIII:317.

Grant, James, lieutenant-colonel, of

Grant, James — continued.
fortieth regiment, British army, killed, I:opp. 329.
Grant, John, name of two men at Catskill, N. Y., who seek to return to Scotland, VI:857.
Grant, Lewis, of Catskill, N. Y., VI:857.
Grant, Nelly, of Kingsbury, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Canada, VI:269.
Grant, Peter, of Catskill, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Scotland, VI:857.
Grant, Peter, of Catskill, N. Y., his widow seeks permission to go to Scotland, VI:857.
Grant, Peter, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.
Grant, Thomas, petitions for protection against robbers, III:686.
Granville, *see* Grenville.
Granville (Granvil), Washington county, N. Y., news sent from, to Fort Edward, V:570; inhabitants willing to aid Skenesborough, VI:42; inhabitants appeal for protection, VI:45-46; threatened by enemy, VI:308; news sent from, to Cambridge, VI:344; inhabitants petition for annexation to Vermont, VI:760, 787, 799; inhabitants determine not to move, VI:841; represented in Cambridge convention, VI:865; joins Greenfield, VII:12.
Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Count de, French admiral, por-
Grasse, François J. P.— continued.
trait, III: opp. 548; to be joined by Count de Barras, VII: 112 (note), 305, 308; Tobago surrenders to, VII:203; arrives at Chesapeake, VII:308, 312; captures enemy's ships, VII:333; cripples British fleet, VII:360, 361; sends news to governor of Maryland, VII:434; Admiral Rodney's advantage over, VIII: 36; Washington's meeting with, VIII:410.
Grasshopper, the, Oneida chief, adopts prisoner, IV:131; threat delivered to, by enemy, V:913; his opinion of enemy's purpose, VI:59; at council at Fort Schuyler, VIII:370.
Grassy Point, Rockland county, N. Y., on Hudson river, VIII: 418.
Gratton (Grattan), John, ensign, of fifty-third regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).
Graves, John, loyalist, confined at Rockingham, N. H., II:831, 832.
Graves, Jonah, captain, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, money received from, V:126.
Graves, Thomas, lord, admiral, British navy, his arrival at Halifax reported, V:892; arrives at New York, VI:11 (note); his

Graves, Thomas — continued.
engagement with Count de Grasse, VII:353, 354, 361.
Gravesend (Graves End), Kings county, L. I., British troops at, I:opp. 328; American prisoners at, V:458-459, 563.
Gray, *see also* Grey.
Gray, Benoni, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.
Gray, Daniel, deputy commissary of purchases, permitted to transport flour to Connecticut, IV: 222, 318.
Gray, Ebenezer, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth Connecticut regiment, VII:115.
Gray, Hugh, of Cambridge district, N. Y., petitions, VI:631.
Gray, James, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Gray, James, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:260; deputy commissary general of issues, V:698.
Gray, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Gray, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Gray, Oliver, debtor to Clinton, II:610.
Gray, Samuel, deputy commissary general of issues at Fishkill, N. Y., II:454; his correspondence with Clinton, II:762, III: 22, 35-37.
Gray, Samuel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159.
Gray, Samuel, lieutenant, of Col. Jacob Klock's regiment of Tryon county militia, VI:790.
Gray (Grey), Silas, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line; recommended for promotion, II: 519, 520, 549; date of his commission as lieutenant, IV:5, V: 704; offers resignaton, V:479; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220; in Col. Willett's levies, VI:894; to be stationed at Saratoga, VI:895; return of his company, VII:285.
Gray Court, Orange county, N. Y., V:19.
Grayson, William, colonel, of Virginia additional regiment, aide-de-camp to Washington; on commission for exchange of prisoners, II:573 (note); sketch of, VII:62 (note).
Greag, Ezekiel, of New York levies, VI:370.
Great Barrington, Mass., residents of, permitted to export flour, IV: 91, 429; flour stored at, V:619, 621.
Great Britain, *see also* England.
Great Britain, her revenues from America, I:32; her efforts in behalf of colonies, I:32-33; privileges of people of, I:35; allegiance due from people of, I:40; has no right to tax colonists, I:40;

Great Britain — continued.
quartering of troops in, I:41 (note); non-importation of goods from, I:46 (note), VIII:xi; New York's imports from I:68; exportation of arms and ammunition from, I:89; ministers of, discriminate against Sir Guy Carlton, I:157; fruits of opposition to, endangered, I:173; regulations protecting her trade, I:181; settlement of dispute with, suggested, I:199-200; adherence to king of, how regarded, I:254, III, 592, 602, IV:29 (note), 214, VI:830, 864, VII:330; action of friends of, II:159 (note); her unrighteous designs, II:161, 231; her depreciation of Americans, II:304; effect of her conquest of Canada, II:306-307; French alliance conditional on war with, II:306 (note); interest of France in weakening, II:309; Burgoyne requires free passage for his army to, II:440, 446; despatches to, to be sent, II:441, 447; standing of Stedman's history in, II:457 (note); liberty enjoyed under, II:486; connection with, ended, II:492; radical policy against, advocated, II:504 (note); prisoner desires to go to, II:515; attitude of Frederick the Great toward, II:541 (note); her resources reduced, II:603 (note); her extraordinary exertions, II:615 (note); distance of, from America affects negotiations, II:664; allegiance to king of, abjured, II:703, 707 (note); second war against, II:877 (note), IV:594 (note); military strength in America March 26, 1778, III:83 (note); Lord North's proposition for uniting colonies to, III:230 (note); proposal of treaty with, not popular, III:301; purpose of French king to preserve good understanding with, III:308 (note); forbidden by pride to surrender America, III:480; discharge of debt due in, IV:199; obligation maturing six months after close of war with, IV:455; permission to go to, sought, IV:482-483, V:187, 350, 361; hopes to divide Americans, IV:583; Russia rejects offer of treaty with, IV:619; her strength must be opposed with militia, IV:738; King George's accession to throne of, V:12 (note); New York's resistance to, V:57; agents of Vermont sent to, V:135; America's grievances against, V:139; congress instituted to oppose her tyranny, V:283 (note); John Adams to negotiate peace with, V:289; Indian treaties with America during war with, V:335 (note); her relinquishment

Great Britain — continued.
of principle of taxation, V:380; unable to protect Indian allies, V:381 (note); Vermont will pay proportion of cost of war with, V:484; Vermont will oppose power of, V:490; her offers of conciliation, V:644 (note), VII: 202 (note); Spain's declaration of war against, V:799 (note); invasions by, to be repelled, V: 930; Vermont never at war with, VI:40; Maryland's contribution toward waging war with, VI: 191; union enables colonies to resist her power, VI:193; Franklin's articles of confederation to be in force until time of reconciliation with, VI:207 (note); position of Vermont toward, VI: 434-435; influence of European league upon, VI:509, 524; captive American seamen transported to, VI:557-558; her tyranny emulated, VI:633; superior to misfortune, VI:661-662; may conciliate Spain, VI: 664; declares war against Dutch, VI:709, 719; embraces Russia's and Austria's overtures, VII:3; prisoner pleads ignorance of controversy with, VII:40; financial credit her chief support, VII: 139; universal empire her goal, VII:140; relations of Vermont leaders with, VII:173, 175, 187, 607; southern states averse to reunion with, VII:175; sound

Great Britain — continued.
policy demands her persistence in war with colonies, VII:200 (note); her dispute with America can be settled by parliament, VII:201 (note); war with, characterized as unnatural, VII: 248; will probably acknowledge American independence, VII: 478; America's natural resources basis of contest with, VII:594-595; declines mediation, VIII:3; misrepresents American position and French policy, VIII:3-4; seeks separate peace with Dutch, VIII:13; her changed policy, VIII:28, 34, 36, 37; her offers respecting independence, VIII: 43; evil to, involved in dismemberment, VIII:74 (note); her peace commissioners, VIII:87; provisional treaty of peace with, VIII:89, 147-148, 183, 272; sufferings of Kingston from vengeance of, VIII:92; exportation to, from southern part of New York to be allowed, VIII:133; peace with, subject for congratulation, VIII:134; congress acts on terms of peace with, VIII: 155; territory yielded by, VIII: 160; may renew war with France and Spain, VIII:161; pension due from, VIII:162; obligation of, to negroes, VIII: 166 (note); privileges allowed to her ships, VIII:177; military coercion source of war with,

Great Britain — continued.
VIII:185; acts of confiscation by, VIII:212; office no longer to be exercised in New York under authority of, VIII:215; American independence of, established, VIII:222; effect of change of ministry in, VIII:246; American refugees distinguished from subjects of, VIII:254, 259; no prospect of treaty of commerce with, VIII:255, 260; her ministry urges early evacuation of New York, VIII:270; character of her generals, VIII:271; character of the peace she made, VIII:271; sacrifices of loyalists to gain peace for, VIII:274; loyalists depended on constitution of, VIII:277; council fires extinguished by war with, VIII: 361, 366, 371; acknowledges American independence, VIII: 362, 367; lands conveyed to New York by treaty with, VIII: 376.

army, see also Burgoyne, Sir John, Clinton, Sir Henry, Howe, Sir William.

army, troops to protect records, I:10; evacuates New York city, I:11, 187-188, VIII:238, 250, 258, 263, 271, 278-279, 281, 283-284, 285-286, 291-292, 293, 294, 295, 298, 304, 309, 317, 319, 320, 323, 413; takes possession of New York city, I:54; discriminates in

Great Britain—*army*—continued.
favor of Episcopal churches, I:81, 167; New York invaded by, I:98; regulations governing, I:102-103 (note); to engage in three expeditions, I:124; Long Island and New York city abandoned to, I:125; New York early threatened by, I:126; men failing to join, to rank with rebels, I:127; character and strength of Burgoyne's, I:139-140, II:174; surrenders field at Oriskany, I:141; threatens Albany, I:143; Schuyler delays its advance, I:144; threatens North river posts, I:148; its operations against those posts, I:149-153; highest point reached by, on Hudson river, I:155; Indians the allies of, I:168; will not molest New York city, I:202; forces in New York and Canada will endeavor to form junction, I:255; losses on Long Island, I:opp. 328; German auxiliaries in Canada, I:333; its position and aim, I:340-341; advantage to be gained by single defeat of, I: 342-343; lands on New York island, I:355; engagement with, to be avoided in certain contingency, I:471; progress of, in New Jersey, I:474; forces, British and Hessian, at Hackensack, I:507; in possession of Hackensack, I:543; near New Brunswick, N. J., I:585;

Great Britain—*army*—continued.
skirmishes with, in New Jersey, I:622-623; main divisions of, in constant communication, I:705; four regiments on Staten Island, I:724; rumored defeat of, II: 220-221; suffers heavily at Saratoga, II:341; reinforcements reach New York city, II:346; losses at Germantown, II:384 (note); strength and losses at Fort Montgomery, II:389, 395, 403, V: 598 (note); articles governing surrender at Saratoga, II:445-448; return of troops surrendered, II:449; losses during Burgoyne's campaign, II:449; parole of officers surrendered, II: 450-453; state of Sir Henry Clinton's Oct. 1, 1777, II:opp. 516; captures Forts Mercer and Mifflin, II:559; strength at Germantown and Philadelphia, II: 559 (note); prisoners belonging to, II:573 (note), 594, 745-746, III:31, 57, 82, 84, 107-108, 109, 110, 111, 124, 134, 150, 184, 187, 189-190, 304-306 (note), 354, 358, 360, 381, 575, 584, IV:804, V:205 (note), VI:451, 558, 731; officers taken by, Oct. 6, 1777, II:623-624; congress charges violation of convention governing surrender of, at Saratoga, II: 660-665; captures Philadelphia, II:683; officers, prisoners at Albany, II:851, III:109, 111;

Great Britain—*army*—continued.
officers on parole, II:878, III: 304 (note), 305 (note); total forces in America March 26, 1778, III:83 (note); cannon left by, at Ticonderoga, III:105; troops land at Throggs Neck, III:152; pardon to persons who have joined, recommended, III: 208; officers violate Saratoga convention, III:314; to march to Kingsbridge, III:347; deserters from, III:360, 533, 597-598, VI:792, 808, 813, VII:119, 269; Cumberland county not threatened by, III:367; troops visit Cochecton, III:376, 425; retreats from Monmouth, III: 519; infraction of Saratoga convention by officers of, III:575-576; persons conducted to lines of, III:601, IV:127, V:711; in Orange county, IV:86; troops engaged in destruction of Cherry Valley, IV:292, 293, 458; convention troops destroy property, IV:401; distribution of troops in Canada, IV:443-444; losses for three years in America, IV:506; establishment of officers for 1774, IV:507-508; distribution of troops in 1777, IV:508; return of corps, by commanders, in IV:507-508; distribution of Georgia, IV:586; strength and position in New York city and its dependencies, IV:599-601; transport bearing 200 troops

Great Britain—*army*—continued.
wrecked, IV:685; reported defeat of, in West Indies, IV:685; prospect of recruiting for, in Ireland, IV:689; no troops for Oswegatchie, IV:805; troops on Buck island, IV:843-844; troops near Kingsbridge, IV:857; captures Fort Lafayette, IV:857 (note), V:21 (note), 23-25 (note); at Stony Point, V:21 (note), 22-27 (note); its superiority in regulars, V:49; strongly fortified at Stony Point and Verplanck's Point, V:50-51; repulsed before Charleston, V:65-66; garrison at Stony Point surprised, V:152-154; surprises American commander at Savannah, V:195 (note); garrison surprised at Paulus Hook, V:204-208 (note); to be reinforced, V:210 (note), 259 (note); strength at and around New York city in September, 1779, V:288 (note); sails from New York and returns, V:381 (note); to come up North river, V:415; to sail southward, V:422; Vermont has opposed, V:436; its occupation of New York encourages savage invasions, V:561; return of cannon, stores etc. taken by, Oct. 6, 1777, V:597-598 (note); losses from beginning of war to February, 1778, V:599; to march against Fort Schuyler, V:719, 755; Sir

Great Britain—*army*—continued.
John Johnson's force desolates Caughnawaga, V:769; considerable force at Elizabeth Town Point, V:808, 815; captures and burns Springfield, N. J., V:876-877 (note); officers with Brant, VI:59; regulars expected in Mohawk valley, VI:63; regulars attack house near Fort Herkimer, VI:169; defeated at Kings Mountain, VI:348; driven out of Mohawk valley, VI:351-355; Vermont will oppose, VI:430; strength of force at Niagara, VI:482; to be reinforced, VI:508; fate of emissaries from, VI:550 (note), 564, 571-572, 578; will protect Pennsylvania mutineers on promise of neutrality, VI:565; strength of Cornwallis' forces, VI:671; in action at Guilford Court House, VI:738-739; enlisting for, punished, VI:836; troopers slay Col. Christopher Greene, VI:872; strong force from Canada expected in New York state, VI:891; offenses following its occupation of Long Island, VII:19; engages Americans July 3, 1781, near Kingsbridge, VII:58-59 (note); disposition of Cornwallis' forces, VII:111 (note); German auxiliaries to reinforce, VII:200; dragoons captured, VII:200; fortifying from Yorktown of Gloucester, VII:201;

Great Britain—*army*—continued. mutiny in troops at Charleston, VII:201-202, 212; advantageously situated at Yorktown, VII: 211-212; brigade arrives at St Johns, Canada, VII:318; driven into Charleston, VII:360; estimate of Cornwallis' strength, VII:360; troops intended to reinforce Cornwallis return to New York, VII:361; engages Gen. Greene at Eutaw Springs, VII: 373, 376; besieged at Yorktown, VII:376-377; captured, VII: 434, 439, 451, 457, 458, 478, 484, 487, 490, 494, 561, VIII: 410, 418; strong force threatens Schenectady, VII:448; defeat at Johnstown, VII:449-450, 451, 479-480, 482-483, 487, 489; its reinforcement rumored, VIII: 35; evacuation of New York city hoped for, VIII:43; to yield frontier posts, VIII:108, 154; privileges to be conceded to, before embarkation, VIII:133-134, 142; garrisons to be informed of conclusion of peace, VIII:136; agreement for evacuation of state by, VIII:144, 149, 151-152, 165-168, 175-176, 182-183, 184-185; Americans crossing lines of, VIII:148, 153; articles of peace demand speedy withdrawal of, VIII:211; dispute over rents within lines of, VIII: 212; persons crossing lines of, in order to commit crimes, VIII: 214, 240-241; loyalists compelled to leave country with, VIII:224, 271; composition and location of, at time of evacuation of New York city, VIII: 317; retains frontier posts, VIII: 338-339.

regiments (British), second, IV: 161 (note); fourth, IV:509, V:712; fifth, IV:509; seventh, IV:509, 601, 857, V:23 (note); eighth, VII:474; ninth, II:502; tenth, IV:509, VI: 353, VIII:317; thirteenth, VII: 293; fifteenth, IV:509; sixteenth, I:44, 48, 50, IV:509; sixteenth (light dragoons), IV:509, 599; seventeenth, I:opp. 328, IV: 509, 600, 601, 858, V:23 (note), 153 (note), 154 (note); seventeenth (light dragoons), IV:509, 599, 600, 601, 857; twenty-second, II: opp. 516, IV:509; twenty-third, I:opp. 328, IV:509, 601, 857, V:23 (note); twenty-sixth, IV: 509, 601, V:23 (note), 598 (note), 827; twenty-seventh, IV: 509; twenty-eighth, I:44, IV: 509; twenty-ninth, I:44, VI: 291; thirty-third, I:opp. 328, IV:161 (note), 509, 601, V: 23 (note), VIII:317; thirty-fourth, V:700, VI:353, VII: 290, 474; thirty-fifth, II:opp. 516, IV:509; thirty-seventh, IV:509, 601, V:23 (note),

Great Britain—*regiments*—cont'd. 827, VIII:317; thirty-eighth, II: opp. 516, IV: 509; fortieth, IV: 509; fortieth (company), IV: 161 (note); forty-second, I:opp. 328, IV:509, 601, V:24 (note), 827, VIII:317; forty-third, I:opp. 328, II:opp. 516, IV:509, V:827; forty-fourth, I: opp. 328, IV:509, 601, 858, V:23 (note), 381 (note); forty-fifth, I:opp. 328, II:opp. 516, III:598, IV:509, 601, VIII: 317; forty-sixth, IV:509; forty-seventh, VI:291; forty-ninth, I: opp. 328, IV:509; fifty-second, I:opp. 328, II:opp. 516, III: 598, IV:509, V:598 (note), VIII:317; fifty-third, II:244 (note); fifty-fourth, II:opp. 516, IV:509, V:827; fifty-fifth, IV: 509; fifty-seventh, II:opp. 516, IV:509, 600, 601, V:23 (note), 598 (note), 827; sixtieth, IV:509; sixty-second, II: 432 (note); sixty-third, IV: 509, 601, 857, V:23 (note), 598 (note); sixty-fourth, IV: 161 (note), 509, 601, V:23 (note), VIII:317; sixty-ninth, VII:293; seventy-first, I:opp. 328, IV:509, V:154 (note), 598 (note), VIII:317; seventy-first (company), IV:161 (note); eighty-fourth, VII:474; first Royal battalion, VII:293; Grenadiers, I:opp. 328, IV:161 (note), 601, 858, V:23 (note), 153 (note), 438; light infantry, I:opp. 328, IV:161 (note), 599, 601, 858, V:23 (note), 438, 598 (note); Legion (Col. Banastre Tarleton's), VI:524; Royal regiment of artillery, I:50 (note), VIII:xxv; Volunteers of Ireland, IV:645-646 (note), 857 (note), V:24 (note).

regiments (loyalist), Col. Isaac Allen's New Jersey Volunteers, VIII:317; Lt. Col. Joseph Barton's New Jersey Volunteers (New Levies), I:694, 718, 740, IV:601, VIII:317; Lt. Col. John Bayard's King's Orange Rangers, III:598; Maj. Daniel Isaac Browne's New Jersey Volunteers, III:361, 598; Col. John Butler's Rangers (Royal Greens), V:122, 386, 700, VI:353, 451, 731, VII: 320, 474; Lord William Cathcart's Legion, IV:601, 856, 857; Col. James De Lancey's light horse, II:513, III:225, 598, V:540, VI:494, 514, 515, 669, VII:107 (note), 227, 262, 346; Gen. Oliver De Lancey's battalions, III:148, 166, 224, IV:124 (note), 505, 521, VI:548, VIII:317; Lt. Col. Andreas Emmerich's corps, III:224, 225, 598, IV:124 (note), 631, 764, 777 857, V:23 (note), 598 (note), VI: 336, VIII:317; Col. Edmund

Great Britain—*regiments*—cont'd. Fanning's King's American regiment, I:754, 756, II:389, 400, 583, III:361, 598; Col. Patrick Ferguson's corps, V:23 (note), 24 (note); Lt. Col. Joseph Gorham's Royal Fl. Americans, IV: 509; Col. Archibald Hamilton's Queen's county militia, IV:621-622; Col. Isaac Hatfield's Loyal Westchester Volunteers, V:410 (note), 461-462; Col. Ebenezer Jessup's Loyal Americans, IV: 187, 422, VI:336, 451, VII: 321; Col. Guy Johnson's Tryon county militia (pre-Revolutionary), III:204 (note); Sir John Johnson's Queen's Royal Greens, IV:187, 713, 806, 843, 844, V:189, 745, VI:44, 334, 353, 451, VII:27, 321, 406, 474; Loyal Americans, V:23 (note), 24 (note), 598 (note); Col. Gabriel G. Ludlow's battalion, VIII:317; McAlpin's corps, IV: 187; Lt. Col. Allen McLean's Royal Highland Emigrants, IV: 421, 443, 509, V:129, 189; New York Volunteers, II:582, III:224; Lt. Col. John Peters' Queen's Loyal Rangers, II:242 (note), 243 (note), III:468, V:386, VI:731; Col. Beverly Robinson's Loyal Americans, II: 389, 724 (note), IV:430, 666, 858; Col. Robert Rogers' Queen's Rangers, VI:361, 451; Lt. Col. John G. Simcoe's Queen's Rangers, IV:124 (note), 857, V:23 (note); Gen. Cortlandt Skinner's New Jersey Volunteers, I:622; Col. George Turnbull's New York Volunteers, III:112; Lt. Col. Abraham Van Buskirk's New Jersey Volunteers, I:216, 477-478, 484, 488, 496, 498, 508, 706, V:207, VIII:317; Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:622, 730.

regiments (German), Anspackers, VIII:317; Belnick's Brunswick regiment, I:333; regiment of Bose, V:23 (note); Brunswick troops, I:84, 332-333, II:452-453; regiment of Bunau, II:opp. 516; Prince Charles' regiment, II:opp. 516, IV:601, V:24 (note), 26 (note); Ditfurth's regiment, II:opp. 516; Donop's Chasseurs, I:opp. 328; Hessian Grenadiers, I:opp. 328, IV: 857 (note), 858, V:23 (note), 24 (note); Hessian Jäger corps (chasseurs), II:389, IV:124 (note), 857, V:23 (note), 24 (note), 598 (note), 769, 827, VI:353, VII:474; Huyn regiment, II:opp. 516; Kochler's Grenadiers, II:opp. 516; Landgrave regiment, II:opp. 516; Life Guards, IV:600, 601, 858, V: 827; Prince Héreditaire regiment, II:opp. 516; Riedesel's Dragoons, I:332, II:242

Great Britain—*regiments*—cont'd. (note), 243 (note); Stein's regiment, II:opp. 516; Trumbach regiment, II:opp. 516, IV: 601, V:598 (note); Waldeck regiment, II:opp. 516, VIII:317; Wissembach regiment, II:opp. 516.

commissioners, applications to congress made by, III:461, VIII: 51; peace negotiations conducted by, VIII:87, 155, 272.

council in New York city, refuses to surrender public records, VIII: 189-191, 214-215.

fleet see *navy*.

house of lords, III:433.

lords of trade, I:30.

navy, commanded by Richard Earl Howe, I:158; disposition of ships at battle of Long Island, I:iv opp. 329; small fleet going up North river, I:677-678; fleet near capes of Delaware, II:149, 167, 180, 185, 200; armed vessels near Pollepels island, II: 403; vessels bound for North America, III: 325; men and ships sent to America to Jan. 27, 1778, III:326 (note); at Sandy Hook, III:519; deserters from, III:533; French fleet to operate against, III:548; return of marines, IV:509; at St Lucia, IV:528; activity of privateers, V:271; Washington advises Count d'Estaing regarding operations against, V:292-293 (note); suffers at hands of John Paul Jones, V:408 (note); several vessels repulsed at Tarrytown, VII:97-98 (note); defeat of, off Chesapeake, VII: 360, 361, 362, 370; sailing of fleet, VII: 419, 508; ministerial policy to augment, VIII:28; off English coast, VIII:44; station selected for fleet at New York, VIII: 134, 291; fleet sails for Nova Scotia, VIII:188.

list of vessels, "Albany," V:452; "America," VI:11 (note); "Amphion," VIII:314, 315, 316, 319, 322; "Asia," I:10, 196, 202, 204 (note), opp. 328, II:876 (note), VIII:306; "Barfleur," VII:293; "Beaver," VII:48, 49; "Bedford," VI:11 (note); "Camilla," V: 24 (note); "Carleton," IV: 442, VI:408; "Centurion," VIII:321; "Cormorant," V: 730 (note); "Delegate," II: 437; "Dependence," II:458 (note); "Dutchess of Gordon," I:9, 10, 11; "Eagle," I:10, opp. 328; "Friendship," II:458 (note); "Garland," I:39 (note); "Greyhound," I:opp. 328; "La Sophie," VIII:315; "London," VI:11 (note), VII: 361; "Mercury," I:205; "Phoenix," I:272; "Preston," I:opp. 328, II:437; "Prudent," VI:11 (note); "Raisonable,"

Great Britain—*list of vessels*—con. V:24 (note); "Renown," I: opp. 328; "Repulse," I:opp. 328; "Resolution," VI:11 (note); "Roebuck," V: 643; "Rose," I:286-287, 343; "Royal George, VII:273, 607; "Royal Oak," VI:11 (note); "Ruby," VII:379; "Serapis," V:408 (note); "Spry," I: 205; "Terrible," VII:361, 379; "Vulture," II:727 (note), VIII:418; "Warwick," I:11.
parliament, Pitt disputes power of, to tax colonies, I:27; passes laws to suspend New York assembly and impose duties on goods, I: 42; its tyrannical conduct, I:46 (note); pretended bill introduced in, III:198; conciliatory bills of, III:270; Lord George Germain's speech in, III:278; laws that assert absolute supremacy of, III: 480; its hostile acts against America before Revolution, IV: 514 (note); petition to, VIII: 51; confidence of, withdrawn from ministry, VIII:52; contractors in, VIII:53; king's speech to, VIII:65, 73; sentiment of, on articles of peace, VIII:103, 148.
Great chain, *see* Hudson river.
Great Falls, N. J., V:776.
Great Imbocht, Greene county, N. Y., V:502, VI:864.
Great Lakes, *see also* Lakes, the.
Great Lakes, the, communication with, I:126; peace to be settled with Indians from Ohio river to, VIII:337; James Monroe journeys through, VIII:339 (note).
Great Neck, L. I., enemy's guards extend to, I:340; crimes of marauders at, VII:234.
Great Nine Partners, *see also* Little Nine Partners, Nine Partners.
Great Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., residents of, III: 224, V:593.
Greaton (Creeghton, Graton, Greighton), John, colonel, of third Massachusetts regiment, letter to, from Clinton, I:218; his regiment, I:846, II:15, III:124, 128, 175, 185, 186, 189, 194, 200, 201, 226, 258; in command at Albany, II:170.
Great Swamp (Shades of Death), Pa., Col. Philip Cortlandt reaches, with regiment, IV:851: 852, V:229 (note), 230 (note).
Green, *see also* Greene, Greens.
Green, Benjamin, captain, of third regiment, Westchester militia, money paid to, VI:561.
Green, Calop, permit to, to reside in Morrisania, V:409.
Green, Charles, of North Castle district, Westchester county, N. Y., taxed for son in enemy's service, VI:497.
Green, Charles, captain, aide-de-camp, British army, with Bur-

Green, Charles — continued.
goyne at Saratoga, II:433 (note), 452 (note).

Green, Christina, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., to be sent to New York city, II:531.

Green, Christopher, exports wheat, IV:544.

Green, Daniel, to carry United States flag Evacuation Day, VIII:297.

Green, Ebenezer, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664; of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.

Green, Francis, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, IV:134.

Green, James, of Albany, N. Y., his affidavit, VII:608, 610.

Green, John, paper of discharge from marine service produced by, I:247; his examination, I:270-271; other testimony affecting, I:271-273.

Green, John, of North Castle, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:699.

Green, John, prisoner in Highlands of New York, V:73.

Green, Joshua, selected to export flour to Massachusetts, IV:251-252.

Green, Samuel, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., his wife to be sent to New York city, II:531.

Green, Thomas, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Green, Thomas — continued.

Green, Timothy, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Green, Tobias, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Green, William, lieutenant, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Greenbush (Green Bush), Rensselaer county, N. Y., resident of, II:326, 330.

Greene, *see also* Green, Greens.

Greene, Christopher, colonel, of Rhode Island, killed at Pines Bridge, Westchester county, N. Y., VI:872.

Greene, Nathanael, major-general, Thomas Paine on his staff, I:61; on board to inspect Hudson river forts, I:147; his appointment as general, I:210; favors appointment of Robert Erskine as chief engineer, I:660; sent by Washington to direct Hudson river defenses, I:828-829, II:10; at Germantown, II:367, 368, 371; attempts to relieve Fort Mercer, II:559-560; writes as quartermaster-general to Clinton, IV:179-181; impresses wagons for hospital use, IV:464, 467, 468; present at meeting of major-generals, V:87; obtains account of enemy's repulse from Charles-

Greene, Nathanael — continued.
ton, V:95-97; corresponds with Clinton on needs of expedition to Indian country, V:103-104; not authorized to pay for timber and fences destroyed by army; V:186; will have damage to timber appraised, V:441; mentions Lord Stirling's expedition to Staten Island, V:459; directs Col. Hay to furnish Clinton with account, V:613; warrant issued on account of, V:802 (note); in engagement at Springfield, N. J., V:876 (note); his views on reform of quartermaster-general's department, V:888-889; president of court to try Maj. André, VI:259 (note); intends to visit Clinton, VI:286; at West Point, VI:286, 295; orders Col. Gansevoort's regiment to relief of upper counties, VI:301; describes destitution of southern army, VI:549 (note); operating in the south, VI:670-671, 709; in battle of Guilford Court House, VI:738-739; informs congress of conditions in southern states, VI:909, 910-914; his successes in South Carolina, VII:28, 29; draft drawn in favor of, VII:99; his attempt against Fort Ninety-six, VII:135; anxious for Lafayette, VII:136; no trustworthy news concerning, VII:150; sends news of Charleston to Philadelphia, VII:212; sends

Greene, Nathanael — continued.
despatches to commander-in-chief, VII:309; drives enemy into Charleston, VII:360; in battle of Eutaw Springs, VII:373, 376, 439; strengthened by surrender of Cornwallis, VII:490; believes in early evacuation of New York and Charleston, VIII:43; his headquarters in November, 1776, VIII:399.

Greene, William, governor of Rhode Island, Clinton writes to, on embargo, IV:545-546; to Clinton on Robert Stodard, VIII:36; to Clinton on proposal to increase powers of congress, VIII:37.

Greenfield, Charlotte county, N. Y., Col. Warren settles in, VII:12.

Green Kills (Green Kill), Ulster county, N. Y., mills at, IV:749; Col. De Witt writes from, VI:563.

Green mountains, Vt., sentiments of inhabitants west and east of, IV:397, V:133; proposed for western boundary of New Hampshire, V:596; people east of, would have capital on Connecticut river, VI:744; people east of, loyal to New Hampshire, VII:632.

Greens, Joseph, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.

Greenwich, Conn., threatened by plundering expedition, III:347;

Greenwich, Conn. — continued. complaint from, regarding cattle driven to enemy, IV:321; troops at, in need of flour, IV:459, 486-487; petition from resident of, IV:488-489; capture of citizen of, V:381; volunteers from, in engagement, V:461.

Greenwich (Greenage), N. Y., enemy's war-ships near, I:351; road to, VIII:xxvii.

Greenwood, Orange county, N. Y., route of enemy's messengers by way of, I:698.

Gregg, *see also* Gregs, Grigs.

Gregg, ——, of New Windsor, N. Y., I:201.

Gregg, James, captain, of third regiment, New York line, his service in Canada, I:424; clothing needed by his company, II:687; drafts for his company, III:317; reports scalping incident near Fort Schuyler, III:449-450; greetings to, in letter to Gen. Clinton, IV:428; to guard stores, V:83; at Otsego lake, V:122.

Gregory, ——, captain, of Norwalk, Conn., VII:599.

Gregory, James, child of Moses Gregory, V:374 (note).

Gregory, Moses, to be returned to British lines, III:486, V:360; permit for his child, V:374 (note).

Gregory, Russell, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:183.

Gregs, *see also* Gregg, Grigs.

Gregs (Grigs), John, employed in enemy's service, VI:360.

Grems, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Grenell (Grenale), ——, captain, his frigate destroyed, III:496.

Grenell (Grenale), ——, captain, recommended for colonelcy, I:227.

Grenell (Greenwell), John, captain, of third regiment, New York line, engaged in bringing goods from Long Island, VI:718, 854-855, 915, VII:198, 236-238, 528-529; made prisoner, VII:528; in danger of being regarded as a spy, VII:584-585.

Grenell (Greenell), Thomas, bearer of letters, VI:855, VII:528; acquainted with business entrusted to John Grenell, VII:529.

Grenville, George, English statesman, author of stamp act, I:27, 31; succeeded by Marquis of Rockingham, I:36.

Grenville (Granville), Thomas, British peace commissioner, VIII:43.

Grey, *see also* Gray.

Grey (Gray), Sir Charles, major-general, British army, IV:509; surprises Col. Baylor's dragoons, IV:161 (note), 171, 431; awaited by Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:158.

Grey, Cunningham & Co., New York city, VIII:xxxvi.

Grier, Robert, ensign, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Griffen, *see also* Griffin, Griffing.

Griffen, Mary, appeals in behalf of William Gulielmus Moore, V: 641.

Griffen, William, loyalist living north of Fort Edward, VII:357.

Griffeth, *see also* Griffith, Griffiths.

Griffeth, David, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Griffeth, Elnathan, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.

Griffin, Griffing, *see also* Griffen.

Griffin, Caleb, of Rombout, Dutchess county, N. Y., his assessment, VI:567.

Griffin (Griffen), Jacob, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, signs petition, III:240; member of courts martial, IV:280, VI:888-889; lends money on Clinton's credit, VI:520, 759, 760

Griffin, Jonathan, captain, his house, Sir William Howe's headquarters, II:516.

Griffin, Joseph, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40; of second regiment, New York line, VI: 791.

Griffing, Nathan, of Suffolk county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:723.

Griffing, Stephen, ensign, of fourth

Griffing, Stephen — continued. regiment, New York line, V: 480, 704, 924, VI:220; his resignation, VI:793; in second regiment, VII:25.

Griffith, Griffiths, *see also* Griffeth.

Griffith, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII: 192.

Griffith, ——, his charge against works at Orange furnace, I:674-675.

Griffith, Benjamin P., lieutenant, British army, of Gen. De Lancey's corps, III:148, 166, 168.

Griffiths, ——, seeks permission to go to England, I:672-673.

Griffiths, Anthony, secretary of marine society of New York city, VIII:291.

Grigs, *see also* Gregg, Gregs.

Grigs, Hezekiah, of Capt. John Belknap's company at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Grim, David, of New York city, proprietor of the Three Tuns, VIII:xxii.

Grimpe, E., German ensign with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Griswell, Asa, carpenter employed on Hudson river obstructions, I: 452.

Griswell, White, carpenter employed on Hudson river obstructions, I:452.

Griswold, Samuel, of Great Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., prisoner, III:224.

Groat, Grodt, *see also* Groet, Groot.

Groat, Peter, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642.

Grodt, Philip, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in remonstrance, III:66.

Groenenbagh (Groenenpagh), Johannes, convicted of crime, V:676; executed, V:680.

Groesbeck (Groosebeek), Gerrit, lieutenant, of Albany, N. Y., distributes funds among frontier sufferers, IV:832-833, V:62-63, 439; petitions, V:260; exemptions in his company, V:383.

Groesbeck, John N., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Groesbeck (Grosbeck, Grussbeck), John W., major, recommended for assistant state agent, VI:793-794; provisions purchased by, VII:41.

Groesbeck, Wouter N., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Groesbeck (Grossbeck), William, lieutenant, of first regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.

Groesbeeck, David, lieutenant, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 208-209.

Groet, *see also* Groat, Grodt, Groot.

Groet, Ab., of Schenectady, N.Y., VI:717.

Grog bay, now Grog harbor, Essex county, N. Y., in Lake Champlain, enemy's shipping near, VI:332.

Grommon, Joseph, of exempts of Goshen, N. Y., IV:628.

Grommon, Nathaniel, ensign, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Gromores, *see* Gumore.

Groot, *see also* Groat, Grodt, Groet.

Groot, Abram, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Groot, Cornelius, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in remonstrance, III:66.

Groot (Grott), John, captain, of third regiment, Albany county militia, helps convey ammunition to Schoharie, III:413; his company at Schoharie, IV:230.

Gros, Johan Daniel (Rev.), of Canajoharie, N. Y., informs Clinton of conditions in Tryon county, II:286-289, 328; consulted on appointments, II:622 (note); corresponds with Clinton concerning law student, III:732-733; signer of petition, VI:278; trustee of Clinton college, VI:536; chaplain of Willett's levies, VI:895; acquaints Clinton with needs of Tryon county, VII:74-76; Clinton acknowledges his information and suggestions, VII:

Gros, Johan Daniel — continued. 93-94; congratulates Clinton, VII:484; Clinton acknowledges his services, VII:508-509.

Grose, Francis, lieutenant, of fifty-second regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).

Gross, Lawrence, captain, of Col. Willett's levies, VI:895, 896, VII:285.

Grosvenor, Thomas, lieutenant-colonel, first Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Grout, Hilkiah, major, of Cumberland county, N. Y., recommended for sheriff, III:365, 511; writes about Col. Allen, IV:394; indignity which he has suffered, IV:694, 696-697, 815; proceedings of trial against, IV:697-700, V:172; loth to execute warrant, VI:161; represents Weathersfield in address to Vermont assembly, VI:613.

Grove, Grey, captain, of twenty-third regiment, British army, wounded on Long Island, I:iii. opp. 329.

Groveland, Livingston county, N. Y., ambuscade at, V:239-240 (note).

Grover, John, on committee representing Skenesborough and Granville, VI:46.

"Guadaloupe" the, British vessel, VI:10.

Gue, David, lieutenant, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's Ulster county militia, II:9.

Gue, James, lieutenant, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:466.

Guerard, Benjamin, governor of South Carolina, asks list of names of proscribed persons, VIII:235-236.

Guibson, *see also* Gibson.

Guibson, James, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449.

Guichen, Louis Urbain du Bouexic, Count de, French admiral, commands West Indies fleet, V:730; sketch of, V:730 (note).

Guilderland, *see* Gelderland.

Guilford, Cumberland county, N. Y., now in Vermont, committee of, engaged in investigation, I:803; represented in movements in favor of New York, III:170, 510, 622, IV:792, VI:607, 613; disturbances in, IV:800-801, V:672; attempt to conciliate sentiment in, V:890.

Guilford Court House, N. C., battle of, VI:738-739, 913.

Guion, *see also* Guyon.

Guion, David, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court martial, I:530.

Guion, Isaac, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:83, VI:221.

Guion, John, loyalist, of Col. An-

Guion, John — continued.
dreas Emmerich's chasseurs, III: 224.
Gulfmill, the, near Schuylkill, in Pennsylvania, Washington's headquarters near, VIII:402.
Gumaer, Petrus, settler on Ulster frontier, IV:683.
Gumore(?) (Gromore), ——, his house near Delaware river fortified, VII:349.
Gung, Gersid, petitions for protection of Tryon county, V:179.
Gung, Jonas, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Gunsales, Manuel, Jr, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitioner, IV:562.
Gunsalus (Gonsalus), Samuel, head of loyalist party, III:539, 545.
Gunsaly, Benjamin, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
"Gustavus," name assumed by Benedict Arnold in correspondence with Maj. André, II:725 (note).
Guy, John, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.
Guy, Timothy, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.
Guyer, Luke, signs petition for protection of Dutchess county and Livingston Manor, III:676.
Guyon, *see also* Guion.
Guyon, ——, East Chester, N. Y., his tavern meeting place of council, VIII:281 (note).
Gwinnett (Gwinett), Button, delegate to continental congress from Georgia; his account, IV:451.
Gwynn (Gwynne), Daniel, ensign, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Gywitz, Frederick, father of captive, VI:78.
Gywitz, Mary, made captive by Indians, VI:78, 724.

Haasbrook, *see also* Hasbrouck.
Haasbrook, Abraham A., of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.
Haasbrook, Elias, ensign, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.
Haber, Henry, of Col. Jacob Klock's regiment of Tryon county militia, on parole, VI:790.
Hackensack (Hackinsack), N. J., news from, I:197; enemy enters, I:216; pass obtained at, I:247; Gen. Heath arrives at, I:469, 470; stores removed from, I: 477; hostile force at, I:484, 488, 489, 496, 498, 507, 508, 522, 543; passport to, I:512; scouts sent toward, I:516; proposal to drive enemy from, I: 533; enemy abandons, I:534, 535, 539; goods left at, by Americans, I:541-543; field pieces concealed at, I:546-547; goods removed from, to New Windsor, I:560-561; American

Hackensack, N. J. — continued. militia at, I:564; British recruiting at, I:573; detachment sent to, I:586, 587, 616, 619; enemy's second occupation of, I:606; news fetched from, I:635; iron removed from, I:660, 685; liquors seized at, I:665, 669; Gen. Heard moving toward, I:730; enemy at, annoying Orange county, I:743; Americans captured at, II:596; provisions carried from, to New York city, II:599-600; night attack on Americans near, IV:161 (note); Lt. Col. Badlam removes to, V:22-23; enemy's excesses at, V:776; New York regiments encamped near, VI:235; Washington at, VIII:399.

Hackensack bridge, Bergen county, N. J., tavern near, I:271,272; persons residing near, I:546, 635; enemy marches to, IV:170.

Hackensack ferry, Hackensack river, N. J., I:80.

Hackettstown, N. J., stores at, VI:367.

Hackluyt, *see* Hakluyt.

Hadden, *see also* Headden, Headen, Hedden.

Hadden, Bartholomew, search for stags at his house, VI:630.

Hadden, James, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., with enemy, V:951.

Hadden, James M., lieutenant, of Royal artillery, British army, extract from his journal kept in 1776 and 1777, II:242-243 (note); prisoner, II:451 (note).

Hadden, Moses, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.

Hadden, Thomas, prisoner in Ulster county jail, his petition, II:355-356, 359.

Hadden, Thomas, of Westchester county, N. Y., his interest in cattle trade, VI:629-630.

Hadley, Joseph, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Hagaman, *see also* Hageman, Hagemen, Hagerman, Hegeman.

Hagaman, ——, of Fishkill, N. Y., his bill, VI:715.

Hagaman (Hageman), Henry, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined for desertion, VI:589.

Hagar, *see also* Heger, Hegger.

Hagar, Peter, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, threatened by tories, III:527.

Hagedorn, Jacob, lieutenant, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Hagedorn, Jacob, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., assessed for son in enemy's service, VI:653.

Hagedorn, Johannis, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Hageman, Hagemen, *see also* Hagaman, Hagerman, Hegeman.

Hageman, Cornelius, of New York levies, **VI**:370.

Hageman, Thomas, land in Newburgh precinct conveyed to, **I**: 221.

Hageman, Thomas, employed on Hudson river works, **I**:640.

Hagemen, James, petitions for protection of Saratoga and Cambridge districts, **III**:210.

Hagenbottom, ——, pretended deserter confined at Albany, **VI**: 904.

Hagentaronguea, or William, warrior, at Fort Schuyler council, **VIII**:353.

Hagerman, *see also* Hagaman, Hageman, Hagemen, Hegeman.

Hagerman, —— (Mrs), captured at Wyoming, Pa., **V**:524.

Hagerman, Lanorah, captured at Wyoming, Pa., **V**:524.

Hagerstown, Md., cavalry to winter at, **IV**:333 (note).

Haight, *see also* Hait, Hyat, Hyatt.

Haight, Benjamin, captain, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, **V**:31, 73; commissioner to supply provisions, **I**:376.

Haight, Caleb, captain, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, **II**:628.

Haight, John, captain, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, **III**:74, **IV**:33, 630.

Haight, John — continued.

Haight (Hyat, Hyatt), Joshua, of Westchester county, N. Y., his accounts, **VI**:147, 561, 816.

Haight, Samuel, testifies in court martial held at Poughkeepsie, **VI**: 889.

Haight (Hiat, Hoyt), Samuel, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, Gen. Putnam's forces near his house, **II**: 382; flour received from, **III**:26; returns of his company, **IV**:137, 138, **VI**:104; his house Clinton's headquarters, **V**:32, 76; money paid to, by recruiting officers, **VI**: 147, 561.

Haight, Stephen, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's militia regiment, **II**:27; signs petition from Great Nine Partners, Dutchess county, **V**:593.

Haines, Hains, *see also* Hanes, Haynes.

Haines, ——, reports communications of disaffected persons with enemy, **I**:673.

Haines, Bartholomew, state prisoner on parole, **III**:225.

Haines, Charles, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, **III**:262.

Hains, George, his account for flour, **IV**:651.

Hains, John, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, **VI**:590.

Hains, Peter, state prisoner, III: 224.
Hait, *see also* Haight, Hyat, Hyatt.
Hait (Hayet), —— (Mrs), of Fishkill, N. Y., money paid to, VI:561, 715.
Hait, Daniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III:159.
Hait, Israel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III:159.
Hait, Jonas, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III:159, VII: 631.
Hait, Sylvanus, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:15.
Hake, Samuel, his goods intercepted, I:739, IV:183-184, 193, 232-233; asks enlargement of liberty, IV:265-266; ill-treatment suffered by, IV:333-334; his goods confiscated, IV:682, V:367-368; states his defense, V:297-300; petition in his favor, V:372; his liberty to be restricted, V:386; seeks release from parole, V:467; committed to Dutchess county jail, V:656-657; opposes accusations, V: 670-671; his desire to be exchanged, VII:158, 189-190.
Hakeney, Samuel, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:725-726.
Hakluyt, Richard, his "Voyages" mentioned, I:77.
Halbert, William, testifies in court martial, I:821.
Haldimand, Sir Frederick, lieutenant-general, British army, succeeds Gov. Carleton in Canada, IV:443; his aide at Buck island, IV:806; Clinton writes to, on exchange of prisoners, VI: 723-727, 761; Vermont leaders open correspondence with, VI: 749; provides for exchange, VII: 273; Clinton's letter to, delayed, VII:282-283; Clinton awaits answer from, VII:335; news of peace communicated to, VIII: 136; refuses to allow Baron Steuben to visit frontier posts, VIII:249; continues British occupation of posts, VIII:339.
Hale, ——, major, carries letters for Col. Udny Hay, III:726, V:868; brings news from Philadelphia, VI:687.
Hale, Aaron, captain, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, recommended for rank in levies, VII:85-86, 90, 92, 96; to take charge of levies, VII:118-119; captain under Col. Marinus Willett, VII:285.
Hale, Nathan, captain, of Connecticut; executed as spy, I:125, VI: 263 (note); place of his confinement, VIII:xxviii.
Halenbeek, *see also* Hallenbeck.
Halenbeek (Hallenbeck), Mathias (Mathise), of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, IV:651.
Halenbeek, Michael, his house robbed, IV:790.

Halenbeek, William, in Albany jail, his petition, V:676.

Haley, Samuel, drummer in fourth regiment, New York line, VI: 472.

Haley (Healey), William, of Col. James Miller's Massachusetts regiment, V:77.

Half Moon, N. Y., American army expected in, II:202, 210; Clinton at, II:247; Americans advance from, II:431 (note); heavy ordnance at, III:59; Gen. Conway at, III:226; regiment of, III:563; certificates from inhabitants of, V:40; resident of, desires passport to New York, V: 575-576; post in, to be abandoned, V:697; petition from inhabitants of, VI:906; soldier from, deserts, VII:286.

Halfway brook, Washington county, N. Y., crossed by convention troops, IV:422.

Halifax, Cumberland county, N. Y., now in Vermont, residents loyal to New York, III:16-17, 510, 512, 622, V:672.

Halifax, N. S., prisoner sent from, to Boston, IV:421; wreck of transport from, IV:685; wreck of transports ostensibly despatched to, V:381 (note); Admiral Graves reported at, V:892.

Hall, ——, of Vermont, banished, IV:362.

Hall, ——, threatened by loyalists, IV:589.

Hall, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII:192.

Hall, ——, captain, lumber for Clinton in his charge, VI:454.

Hall, ——, captain, member of court martial, I:413.

Hall, Claus, of Schenectady, N. Y., petitioner, VI:334.

Hall, George, gives information concerning foe, III:597-598.

Hall, Gideon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:240.

Hall, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:243.

Hall, James, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, fined for delinquency, V: 687.

Hall, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, fined, V:686.

Hall, Joseph, of Albany county, N. Y., petitioner, III:327.

Hall, Molten, corporal, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, on volunteer service, II:734.

Hall, Tallmadge, ensign, of seventh Connecticut regiment, wounded, V:153 (note).

Hall, William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV: 675.

Hallam, —— (Mrs), actress, plays in New York city, VIII: xx (note).

Hallam, —— (Miss), actress,

Hallam, ——— — continued.
plays in New York city, VIII: xx (note).
Hallam, Lewis, Jr, actor, plays in New York city, VIII:xx (note).
Hallenbeck, *see also* Halenbeek.
Hallenbeck, Jacob, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 139.
Hallett, *see also* Hollet.
Hallett, James, pilot, seeks commission to cruise on Long Island sound, IV:610; enters complaint against Lt.-Col. Holdridge, IV: 610, 620-621.
Hallett (Hallet), Jonah, lieutenant, of Col. A. Pawling's levies, I: 568; with Col. William Malcom, V:20, 21, 32, 81; commanding detachment in Westchester, V: 107, 127-128, 176, 278, 279, 321; may join Washington's forces, V:252; lieutenant in fourth regiment of light dragoons, V:344, VI:426.
Hallett, Jonathan, captain, of second regiment, New York line, V:704; recruiting at Fishkill, VI: 74-75; joins in statement to legislature, VI:219; joins in address to Clinton, VIII:195.
Hallett, Samuel, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Hallick (Hollick), Joseph, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of militia, II:40, 50, 66.
Halling, Teunis, loyalist prisoner, IV:840.
Hallock, *see also* Hallick.
Hallock, John, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449.
Hallock, Joshua, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, fined, IV:272.
Hallock, Samuel, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.
Hallsed, John, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.
Hallsey, *see also* Halsey.
Hallsey, Silas, Jr, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.
Hallsted, *see also* Halstead.
Hallsted, Jonah, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:775.
Halsey, *see also* Hallsey.
Halsey, Stephen, acting lieutenant in Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II: 281.
Halsey, Halstead and Lidgerwood, joint purchasers of Ford house at Morristown, N. J., VIII:415.
Halstead, *see also* Hallsted.
Halstead (Hallsted), Benjamin, lieutenant, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, prisoner, II:623, IV: 826, 855; his wife permitted to visit him, IV:826, 855; petitions for relief, V:752; his wife seeks renewal of privilege of visiting, VI:222, 232.
Halstead, Gershom, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, his claim for exemption, III:319-320.
Halstead (Halsted), Henry, of

Halstead, Henry — continued.
Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.
Halstead (Halsted), John, of Fishkill, N. Y., order on, for £100, II:830; his exchange under consideration, VI:905-906.
Halstead (Holstead), Joseph, of third regiment, Orange county militia, VI:453.
Halstead, Joseph, employed on Hudson river obstruction, I:640.
Haltay, Jacob, of exempts of Ulster county, III:499.
Ham, Coenradt, Jr, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Ham, Conradt, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Hamanway, Samuel, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, fined, IV:272.
Hamburg, Germany, merchants of, solicit trade, VIII:59-60.
Hamersley, *see also* Hammersley.
Hamersley, Andrew, of New York city, VII:542.
Hamersley, Anne, desires to go from Coeymans to New York city, VII:542.
Hamilton, Alexander, colonel, American statesman, his estimate of debt of colonies, I:32; contributes to newspaper, I:62; his intellectual endowment, I:88; captain of artillery, I:115; his
Hamilton, Alexander — continued.
exertions for his company, I:115-116; opposes trespass act, I:168-169; Washington to, on weakness of confederation, I:171-172; advocates strong government, I:173-174; in congress, I:177, 178; his observation on systems of revenue, I:179; portrait, I:opp. 525; does justice as secretary of treasury to Beaumarchais, II:306 (note); his illness, II:541-542, 556; commissioner for exchange of prisoners, II:573 (note); Clinton to, on depredations of soldiery, II:610-612; informs Washington of Arnold's treason, II:728 (note); matter in his handwriting, II:812 (note); criticises congress, II:860-864; comments on French officers, II:861; compliments New York leaders, II:863-864; his opinion of Gen. Conway, II:864; Clinton to, on board of war, II:865-866; charges congress with error and breach of faith in dealings with enemy, III:30-32; argues in favor of exchange of prisoners, III:32-33; Richard Kip writes to, on Capt. Crane, III:173; distinguishes himself at Monmouth, III:508; takes pilots to Count d'Estaing, III:658 (note), 659 (note); refers troublesome applicant to Clinton, V:203-204; sends news of

Hamilton, Alexander — continued. Paulus Hook affair and Sullivan's expedition, V:204; commissary of purchases communicates with, V:455; brings information from Yorktown, VII:459, 486; chosen delegate to congress, VIII:17; to gather information relative to New York finances, VIII:23-25; Clinton replies to his request for financial statement, VIII:29-30; applies to Robert Benson for information, VIII:31-32; Robert Benson replies to, VIII:32-33; his qualifications for seat in congress, VIII:34; expected in Philadelphia, VIII:44; gives advice touching policy toward Vermont, VIII:56-57; motions made by, VIII:67, 81-82; his votes, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 82; explains to Clinton course of congress and New York delegates, VIII:83-85; forwards articles of peace, VIII:89; addresses Clinton on interior defense of states, VIII:135; attorney general conveys important information to, VIII:139-140; to Clinton on treaty stipulations, VIII:153-155; to Clinton on plan of funding public debt, VIII:179-181; on committee to consider letter of Washington, VIII:196 (note); leaves Philadelphia, VIII:202, 220, 237; asked to report on public matters, VIII:249; his report, VIII:252;

Hamilton, Alexander — continued. his duel with Aaron Burr, VIII:414.

Hamilton, Andrew, of Philadelphia, counsel for John Peter Zenger, I:56.

Hamilton, Archibald, of Queens county, N. Y., colonel of loyalist militia, IV:621, 622; proscribed, V:159 (note).

Hamilton, George, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, fined, IV:272.

Hamilton, Henry, British officer, governor of Detroit, his confinement, V:195 (note); his cruelties, V:196-197 (note).

Hamilton, James, brigadier-general, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Hamilton, James, commissary at Haverstraw, I:275, 320; at Newburgh, IV:596; wishes to buy confiscated farm, VI:640; asks relief from law suit, VII:390-391.

Hamilton, James, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Hamilton, James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Hamilton, John, captain, of Charlotte county regiment, resigns, VI:164.

Hamilton, Sir Robert, colonel, of fortieth regiment, British army, IV:509.

Hamilton, William, of exempts of

Hamilton, William — continued. Poughkeepsie and Rombout, N. Y., IV:235.

Hamilton, William, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Hamlin, Jabez, member of Connecticut general assembly, on committee to print and sign bills, V:535.

Hamman (Hamon), David, of New Windsor, N. Y., his bill of sale, I:230-231.

Hamman, (Hammon, Hammond), James, lieutenant-colonel, of first regiment, Westchester county militia, carries letter to committee of safety, I:377; to command volunteers, I:482; informs Clinton of action of county committee, II:3; consulted about permits, III:190; directed to stop flags of truce, III:294; his regiment called out, V:79-80, VI:71-72; prisoner, V:752; reports destitution of family of Mr Fish, V:647; prisoner seeking exchange, VI:494-495.

Hammell, Briant, of Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, recruiting for enemy, I:694; order for his seizure, I:696; interests himself in American prisoners, V:563; desires that his family be allowed to go to New York city, V:563-564.

Hammer (or Hammel), Rosbart, of

Hammer, Rosbart — continued. exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.

Hammersley, *see also* Hamersley.

Hammersley, John, & Co., of New York city, merchants, VIII: xxxvi.

Hammil (Hamel), Nathaniel, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers by enemy's attack, IV:339, 675, 721, 787.

Hammill (Hamel, Hamil, Hammell, Harmil), Daniel, major, taken prisoner at fall of Highland forts, II:403, 404; on parole, II:624; charge of treason against, III:442, IV:50-51; orders issued through him, at Fort Montgomery, V:310-311.

Hammond, *see also* Hamman.

Hammond, ——, captain, of British navy, I:opp. 329.

Hammond, ——, of Westchester county, N. Y., Washington's headquarters near his house, VIII:409.

Hammond, Abraham, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's corps of light horse, prisoner, III:224, IV:15.

Hammond, Eliakim, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.

Hampshire, *see* New Hampshire.

Hampshire County, Mass., militia from, returns home, II:144 (note); Gen. Stark authorized to

Hamshire County, Mass. — cont'd. call out militia of, III:179; militia called to relief of Tryon county, III:405, 423; order to sheriff of, III:468; militia of, awaited at Albany, III:563, 566, 571.

Hampton, Jonathan, major, of Elizabeth, N. J., letter concerning, I:212.

Hampton Falls, N. H., copies of acts forwarded from, V:652, VI: 668.

Hamtramck, John F., captain, of fifth regiment, New York line, testifies in court martial, I:820, II:18, 19, 20; return of his company at Fort Montgomery, II:23, 57, 70; member of court martial, II:443; return of his company at New Windsor, IV: 597; offers resignation, V:480; date of his commission, V:705; joins in statement to legislature, VI:220; in second line regiment, VI:877; joins in address to Clinton, VIII:195.

Hancock, Belcher, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, IV:134.

Hancock, John, of Massachusetts, president of congress; friendly inquiry about, I:72; ambitious to command army, I:116; devoted to state rights, I:177; signs orders of congress, II:179, 191; informed by Gen. Schuyler of state of army, II:198 (note); Hancock, John — continued writes to Clinton on monument to Gen. Herkimer, III:196; governor of Massachusetts, VI: 659, VIII:65, 262 (note), 269; requested by Washington to order militia to Albany, VII: 147, 167; orders militia to march, VII:170, 171-172.

Hand, Edward, brigadier-general, expected at Albany, IV:254; appeal to, from Cherry Valley, IV:259-261; his visit to Cherry Valley, IV:266-267; learns of attack on Cherry Valley, IV: 267; Gen. Ten Broeck to assist, IV:277; apprises Clinton of enemy's activities and of militia movements, IV:284-285, 293; Gen. Ten Broeck writes to, IV:285-286; receives particulars of Cherry Valley disaster, IV: 286-287; Col. Goose Van Schaick sends news to, IV:288; news from, transmitted to Washington, IV:288-289; communicates intelligence to Gen. Ten Broeck, IV:291; corrects false reports, IV:297, 304; compliments militia, IV:298; complains of impositions practised on commissary at German Flats, IV: 298; Col. Cantine to advise with, IV:305; seeks opinion of congress, IV:336, 345; receives memorial in interest of Cherry Valley sufferers, IV:338; in command at Minisink, IV:351,

Hand, Edward — continued. 370, 371; Col. Klock's assurance to, IV:575; at Wyoming, IV:772, 851; in Sullivan's expedition, V:123 (note); in pursuit of enemy, V:204; his advance guard attacked, V:204, 225, 234 (note); sketch of, V: 230 (note); his brigade, V:232 (note); in battle of Newtown, V:236 (note), 237 (note), 240 (note); present at meeting of officers at Newburgh, VIII:129.

Handry, *see* Henry.

Handy, Levin, captain, of fifth Maryland regiment, engaged in capture of Paulus Hook, V:206 (note), 207 (note), 208 (note).

Hanes, *see also* Haines, Hains, Haynes.

Hanes (Haynes), Henry, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Hanes, Henry, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., joins Brandt. VII:81.

Hanes, Henry, Jr, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., joins Brandt, VII:81.

Hanes, Jacob, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., attempts to join Sir John Johnson, VII:81.

Hanes, Jacob, Jr, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., attempts to join Sir John Johnson, VII:80; joins Brandt, VII:81.

Hankinson, Aaron, colonel, of New

Hankinson, Aaron — continued. Jersey, asks aid against loyalists of Sussex county, I:700.

Hanley, Joseph, enlisted in artillery, VII:580.

Hanmer (Handmore), Francis, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line; his appointment as ensign, II:46; offers resignation, V: 480; date of his commission, V: 705, 926; lieutenant and quartermaster, VI:220, VII:17; asks appointment in levies, VII:180; unable to serve, VII:270.

Hanna, David, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Hannah, Samuel, prisoner at Hurley, N. Y., II:466; his offense, II:472, 476.

Hanneyaye (Haunyuga, Honyuga), Indian town, on Honeoye lake, V:238, 240.

Hannion, John, employed at Rhinebeck, N. Y., III:421.

Hannis, Henry, of Col. Levi Pawling's militia regiment, II:66.

Hanover, Christian, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., joins Brandt, VII:81.

Hanover, Germany, vessels from, bearing troops to America, I: 333.

Hanover County, Va., home of Patrick Henry in, I:34.

Hanover precinct, Ulster county, N. Y., committee of, II:673; petition from company of, III: 261-262; company of exempts

Hanover precinct — continued.
of, III:488, IV:125-126; families in, that desire to go to New York city, V:812-813, 950; assessment on loyalists in, VI: 522-523.

Hans, Joseph, prisoner at Hurley, N. Y., II:466; his offense, II: 472, 477.

Hanse, John, prisoner at Quebec, Canada, VI:457.

Hansen, ——, of Tribes Hill, Montgomery county, N. Y., killed, V:743.

Hansen, Barent, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner at Quebec, VI: 457; time of capture, VI:660, 727.

Hansen, John, of Albany, N. Y., VII:619.

Hansen, Peter, of Tribes Hill, N. Y., his capture, IV:254; prisoner in Canada, V:524, VI: 288; time of capture, VI:659, 726.

Hansen, Rachel, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., in need, IV:700.

Hanson, John, of Maryland, president of congress, Clinton represents to, sacrifices and needs of New York state, VII:520-522; forwards act of congress, VII: 531; appeal of congress signed by, VII:596; ordinance to incorporate Bank of North America signed by, VII:629.

Hanson, John, of St Croix, W. I., his losses, incurred by attachment to American rights, VIII:160-163.

Hanson, John — continued

Hanson, John Burnam, of Strafford county, N. H., appointed to keep account of prices of corn, beef and leather, V:654.

Hanson, John J., of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, III:334.

Hanstrott, Carl, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Happer, *see* Hopper.

Hara, John, of Lt.-Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, recruit for continental service, VI:688, 689, 791.

Harbark (Harberk), John, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV: 241; signs petition in favor of John Tillman, V:260.

Harbord, ——, German captain with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Hardell, Adam, of Albany county, N. Y., signs petition, III:327.

Harden, *see* Hardin, Harding.

Hardenbergh, Abraham, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, on expedition to Oswegatchie, IV:804; assistant deputy muster master, VI:533.

Hardenbergh, Gerardus (Gradus), lieutenant, of exempts of Marbletown district, Ulster county, IV: 32.

Hardenbergh, Isaac, ensign, of Col.

Hardenbergh, Isaac — continued. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:466.

Hardenbergh, Jacobus, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.

Hardenbergh, Johannes, colonel, mentioned for member of lower house, II:32; colonel of first Ulster regiment in 1755, II:624.

Hardenbergh, Johannes, Jr, colonel, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia; member of courts martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, II:59; at meeting of field officers of brigade, I:687, 688; called into service, I:688, 689; at Fort Montgomery, I:833, 843, II:12; persons imprisoned by, II:429, 436, 464, 472, 476; complains of burdens borne by his command, III:160-162; Clinton replies to, III:162-163; exempts in his regiment, III:275; asks that commissions for his officers be furnished, III:372-374; sends Clinton return of classes in regiment, III:465-466; sends report of extraordinary services performed by regiment, III:469; transmits order to Capt. Thomas Jansen, IV:649; ordered to forward levies, IV:824, 846.

Hardenbergh, Johannis G. (H.,J.), of Wawarsing, Ulster county, N. Y., assists commissary department, III:680; forwards letter, III:738; petitioner, IV:768; to be consulted on location of post, IV:825; to distribute relief funds, V:219-220; his house destroyed, VII:151, 191, 194, 196.

Hardenbergh, John, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Hardenbergh, John (Johannis) A., captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517; member of courts martial, I:749, 764, II:59; reports successful search for tories, I:800-801; returns of his company at Fort Clinton, I:806, 826, 834, 842, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124; member of court of inquiry, I:853; delinquents in his company, II:249; return of his company, made from Marbletown, II:767; return of his company in 1780, V:452.

Hardenbergh, John L., lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line; in Col. Morris Graham's regiment, I:335; his journal of Sullivan expedition, V:228-242 (note); date of his commission, V:704; joins in statement to legislature concerning pay, VI:220; to take charge of levies for Col. Albert Pawling's regiment, VI:784.

Hardenbergh, Jonathan, quartermaster of levies, I:569.

Hardenbergh (Hordenbarack),

Hardenbergh, Leonard — cont'd.
Leonard, lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, VI: 791.
Hardenbrook, Garardus, lieutenant, of exempts of Dutchess county, signs testimonial, V:372.
Hardenbrook, John, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., has joined enemy, V:950, 951.
Hardenbrook, Theophilus, of New York city, loyalist, proscribed, V:159 (note).
Harder, Nicholas, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:660.
Hardieck, Garrit, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642.
Hardin, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment at Fort Montgomery, II:110.
Harding, Elizabeth, of Ulster county, N. Y., wife of George Harding, permitted to join husband, V:374 (note).
Harding, Elizabeth, child of George Harding, V:374 (note).
Harding (Harden, Hardon), George, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, I:246; in plot to kidnap Clinton, II:634, VII:492; his family to join him, V:360, 374 (note).
Harding, John, child of George Harding, V:374 (note).
Harding, Jonathan, child of George Harding, V:374 (note).
Harding, Seth, admiral, of Connecticut, losses inflicted by, on
Harding, Seth — continued.
British in Boston harbor (June 17 and 18, 1776), V:599.
Harding, Volentine, child of George Harding, V:374 (note).
Hardwick, Worcester county, Mass., former resident of, VIII: 218.
Hardy, Sir Charles, governor of province of New York, I:16.
Hardy, William, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40, 50.
Hare, Catherine, daughter of John Hare, V:522.
Hare, Elizabeth, daughter of John Hare, V:522.
Hare, Henry, lieutenant, loyalist, of Col. John Butler's regiment, hanged as spy, V:122.
Hare, John, his family's removal to Canada approved, V:522.
Hare, Margaret, widow of John Hare, V:522.
Hare, Polly, daughter of John Hare, V:522.
Hare, Sarah, daughter of John Hare, V:522.
Hare, William, son of John Hare, V:522.
Haring, A. L., of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.
Haring, Abraham, captain, of Orange county, N. Y., permit desired for, III:300.
Haring, Daniel, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.
Haring, Jacob, of Lt. Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county

Haring, Jacob — continued.
militia, recruit for continental service, VI:688.

Haring, John, of Orangetown, Rockland county, N. Y., major of brigade, I:329, 444, 521; on selection of hospital, I:345-346; complains of Capt. Johnston, I: 523-525; Clinton consults with, I:539; gives information on loyalists, I:554, 555; Clinton to, on loyalists and insubordinate subalterns, I:555-557; Clinton to, on scouting parties, II:552; sends Clinton names of American prisoners, II:595-596; asks permit for Capt. Abraham Haring, III:300; chairman of committee of safety, IV:44; appeals for troops, IV: 86-87, 101; judge, IV:279; commissary agent, IV: 687, 817; reports seizure of citizens by enemy, IV:840, 845; clerk of supervisors, VI:69, 500; corresponds with Clinton on prohibited traffic and travel, VI:486-487, 505-506; auditor of accounts of troops, VI:520; supervisor, VI:531; in council of appointment, VIII:17.

Haring, John D., of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Haring, Samuel, recruiting for king's service, I:694, 696-697; confined at Kingston, I:716; his examination, I:716-719.

Harington, *see also* Herrington.

Harington township, Orange county, N. Y., IV:86.

Harkness, ——, sergeant, recommended for promotion, II:768.

Harlem (Haerlem), N. Y., troops at, Evacuation day, I:188, VIII: 298; convention meets at, I:279, 296, 298, 310; committee of safety at, I:315; medical stores left at, I:348, 349; battle of heights of, I:351-354, 378, II: 513 (note), V:599; wounded British landed at, VII:353; Clinton at, VIII:291; Washington at, VIII:398, 399, 413, 419.

Harlem river, N. Y., Washington crosses, VII:110 (note).

Harley, Thomas, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.

Harlow, Stephen, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court martial, II:95.

Harlow, William, at or near Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:563.

Harman, —— (Mrs), actress, plays in New York city, VIII: xx (note).

Harman, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, III:415.

Harnage, Henry, major, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 450 (note).

Harp (Sarp), Izra, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner by Brant, V:579, 633.

Harpenor, Daniel, manager of John R. Livingston's powder mill, III: 421.

Harper, *see also* Harpur.

Harper, ——, Indians gathered west of his house, II:256.

Harper, Alexander, captain, of fifth regiment, Tryon county militia; to command company of rangers, III:150, 188; reports enemy's presence in strength at Unadilla, III:584; his company employed as guides, III:695; his connection with death of Harmanes Dumond, III:729, IV:104, 107, 109-110, 110-111, 140; prisoner with Brant, V:578, 579-580, 632, 633, 637, VI:660, 727, 736, VII:274.

Harper, Alexander, captain, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:820.

Harper, James(?), of New York city, teacher in King's College, I:78.

Harper, John, colonel, of fifth regiment, Tryon county militia; rumor concerning, II:221; reports conditions at Schoharie, II:238, 265; his efforts to enlist men, II: 239; to forward returns, II:674; return of his troops at Schoharie, III:383; carries letter, III:409, 410; asks instructions, III:695; not in command of ranging party, IV:103; goes from Schoharie to German Flats, IV:577; at Col. Claus' house, IV:715; commissioner of sequestration, V:522, 524; losses in his regiment, V: 633; lieutenant colonel of levies, V:711, 753, 796, 811; reports destruction of Caughnawaga, V: 736, 737-738; receives petition, V:843; distributes levies for frontier defense, V:902, VI:47; Clinton writes to, on provision, V:947; asks confirmation of appointments, VI:21; sends news to Albany, VI:136; will be ordered to Johnson's Bush, VI:137; brings charge against Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:692; informs Gen. Van Rensselaer of Col. Brown's defeat, VI:694, 698; his proposals regarding Indian lands, VIII:357-358, 373-374.

Harper, John, Sen., of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitioner, II:822.

Harper, Mathew, commissioner to supply troops with provisions, I: 376.

Harper, Robert, employed on public work, I:641.

Harper, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., on committee to help repel invasion, I:387; attends meeting of council of safety, II:240,331; appeals to council of safety, II: 262-264, 265; recommended for judicial office, II:621; reports to Clinton Cherry Valley disaster and inefficiency of militia colonels, IV:410-415, 416, 417; Clinton replies to, IV:415; criticises

Harper, William — continued.
behavior of Col. Klock, IV:574-578; sends news together with depositions, IV:712-717, 735; Clinton attempts to advise, IV: 733-734; testifies at inquiry into conduct of Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:693-694.

Harpersfield (Harpers Field), N. Y., its historical associations, I:163; residents of, sworn to allegiance to king, II:238; Capt. McDonald's activity at, II:238, 257; troops should be stationed at, III:150; people at, said to have surrendered, III:423; scouting party at, III:595; persons killed and captured at, V:578, 579, 627, 628, 632, 633, 637, 646, VI:660, 727; disaffected persons at, V:676; persons go to enemy by way of, VI:53.

Harpur, *see also* Harper.

Harpur, Robert, member of council of safety, II:379; commissioner for conspiracies, Dutchess county, III:603, 604, 651, 656, 691, 726, 733, IV:29, 72, 129, 707, 775, 827, V:950; deputy secretary of state, VI:205, 828, VII:533, 540, VIII:132; member of council for governing southern parts of state, VIII:184.

Harrinton, *see* Herrington.

Harris, ——, information given by, VI:770-773, 840-842.

Harris, Abraham, of Richmond county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Harris, Abraham — continued.

Harris, Daniel, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's company of light horse, service performed by, I: 671-672.

Harris, David, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.

Harris, George, of New Windsor, N. Y., in charge of mill, I:368, 370-371, 389, 445, 656, 674; to Clinton on purchase of wheat, II:327-328; to forward Clinton's stores to Poughkeepsie, IV:425.

Harris, George, of Col. John Lamb's regiment of artillery, II: 466, 472, 477.

Harris, Henry, loyalist, of Lt. Col. Elisha Lawrence's New Jersey Volunteers, III:224.

Harris, James, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628.

Harris, John, of Shokan, N. Y., carries letter, III:192.

Harris, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Harris, John, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.

Harris, John, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., has joined enemy, V:951.

Harris, Jonathan, loyalist prisoner, II:429, 476.

Harris, Joseph, of Beekman's pre-

Harris, Joseph— continued.
cinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., father of Myndert Harris, III: 240.
Harris (Harriss), Joseph, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.
Harris, Joseph, of Dutchess county, N. Y., sells flour, IV:874.
Harris, Joseph, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, prisoner, V:74.
Harris, Justis, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.
Harris (Davis, misprint?), Moses, captain, prisoner in Canada, his exchange, VI:451, VII:320; information furnished by, VII:320, 321.
Harris, Myndert, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., convicted of burglary, III:181, 182; petitions in his behalf, III: 240-243.
Harris (Harres), Peter, property taken from, at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.
Harris, Peter, of Dutchess county, N. Y., Samuel Hake at his house, V:671.
Harris, Roswell, of New London, Conn., gives information, II:437-438.
Harris, Thomas, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
Harris, William, of Brattleboro, Vt.,
Harris, William — continued.
joins in communication to Clinton, VI:213.
Harrison, ——, captain, V:104.
Harrison, —— (Mrs), permit granted to, IV:812,813, 837.
Harrison, Benjamin, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, I:95; governor of Virginia, I: 172; speaker of house of delegates, VI:203.
Harrison, Daniel, sergeant, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Harrison, George, adjutant, of Essex county, N. J., IV:796.
Harrison, George, permit granted to, IV:813.
Harrison, George, of New York city, VIII:xxvii.
Harrison, Henry, colonel, of ninth Massachusetts regiment, VI:659.
Harrison, Joe, conversation repeated by his slave, II:584-585.
Harrison, John, brought captive to Fort Schuyler, IV:133.
Harrison, Joseph, captain, of Col. John Harper's levies, V:811; of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI: 625, VII:120, 285.
Harrison, Nathaniel, of Virginia, speaker of senate, VI:203.
Harrison, Richard, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, III:692; permission for removal of his family to New York city, IV: 707-708, 813, 837.
Harrison, Lt. Col. Robert Hanson,

Harrison, Robert Hanson—cont'd. of Maryland, commissioner for exchanging prisoners, II:573 (note); declines membership of board of war, II:616 (note); secretary to Washington, VI: 413.

Harrison, Stephen, of Essex county, N. J., petitioner, VI:606.

Harrison, William, of Charlotteburgh, N. J., I:661.

Harrison's precinct (Harrison's Purchase), Westchester county, N. Y., prisoners from, II:317, 479-480; information from, III: 341-342; commissioners for conspiracies meet at, III:658, 668; petition from, V:253-254; captain made prisoner near, VII: 565.

Harrison's Purchase, *see* Harrison's precinct.

Harroun, John, of Cambridge district, N. Y., petitioner, VI:631.

Harsen (Harsin), Frans, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Harsen (Hannen), George, lieutenant, of Lt. Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:270, 271.

Harsin, George, adjutant, of Col. Zephaniah Platt's exempts of Dutchess county, V:352; signs petition, V:372.

Hart, *see also* Hartt, Heart.

Hart, Andress, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.

Hart, Benjamin, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II: 642.

Hart, William, of Lt. Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, recruit, VI:688, 791.

Hartford, Conn., psalmody of, I: 72; convention at, in the interest of federal revenue, I:179; considered as refuge for Mrs Clinton, II:417; guards sent to, II: 430, III:184; prisoners at, II: 565, 677-678, 782, III:106, 148, 150, 668, IV:15, 269; salt removed from, II:579; Washington meets French commander at, II:725 (note), 728 (note), VI:256 (note), 259 (note), VIII:406; copy of Cumberland protest sent to, III: 365; commissary of East department at, IV:83, 257, 589, 609, 614, 639, 708, 810, 833; Gen. Gates at, IV:244; troops at, short of flour, IV:248; magazine to be established at, IV:531; publication in newspaper at, IV: 565; Massachusetts may procure grain at, IV:644; information concerning prices obtained at, IV: 670-671; legislature in session at, V:110, 530, VI:175, VII: 628; convention at, to regulate prices, V:287; requests for provisions directed to, V:693, 902,

Hartford, Conn.— continued. VI:62, 84, 86; Washington meets Connecticut state officers at, VI:299; John Sloss Hobart at, VI:387, 388, 410; places for delivery of wheat determined by distance from, VI:459; post route from, to Vermont, VI:513; order presented to commissary at, VI:636; convention held at, VI:671, 745; French army reaches, VII:106 (note); men from, in Col. Willett's regiment of levies, VII:286; invitation to hold convention at, to devise for New England and New York common system of impost and excise, VIII:65; Washington at, June 30, 1775, VIII:397; Washington at, March 4 and 17, 1781, VIII:408; highway from Fishkill to, VIII:419.

Hartford, Vt., III:468.

Hartford river, Connecticut river, VII:106 (note).

Hart island, in Long Island sound, troops near, III:598.

Hartley, David, English statesman; his motion in parliament for conciliation with America, VII:200; his powers as peace commissioner, VIII:245-246; gives assurance touching evacuation of New York, VIII:255, 260.

Hartley, Thomas, colonel, of sixth Pennsylvania regiment, transmits intelligence to congress, IV:182; his regiment employed against

Hartley, Thomas — continued. Indian towns, IV:370, V:233 (note), 237 (note).

Hartman, Caty, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitioner, III:299.

Hartman, Jacob, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Hartman, Paulus, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Hartness, Andrew, quartermaster sergeant, of fourth regiment, New York line, recommended for ensign, IV:4.

Hart's reach, the, one of the reaches of Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.

Hartt (Hart), James, of Rhode Island, lieutenant, arrested as deserter, II:494; testimony given by, III:109, 110-111; his petition and history, III:321-325.

Hartwell, Abraham, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, III:24; recommended as assistant to commissary, IV:662.

Harvard College, Cambridge, Mass., cost of its support to colony, I:77; its political influence, I:91; graduate of, II:513 (note).

Harvey, John, of Claverack district, N. Y., flour concealed by, V:619-620.

Harvie, John, represents Virginia in congress, II:767, 824.

Harwood, W., of Maryland, clerk of house of delegates, VIII:193.

Hasbrouck, Cornelius, his deposi-

Hasbrouck, Cornelius — continued. tion touching Lt. John Sullivan, VI:145.

Hasbrouck (Hasbrook), Cornelius, Jr, confined for taking continental cattle, VI:573-574; makes confession and gives information, VII:492-493.

Hasbrouck (Hasbrook), Daniel, his mill in Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV: 785, 803, 874, V:105, 168, 296.

Hasbrouck (Haasbrouck), Elias, captain of Ulster county rangers, I:457, 563.

Hasbrouck, Elias(?), ensign, of exempts of Kingston, N. Y., on service, V:880.

Hasbrouck (Hausbrook), George, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Hasbrouck, Jacob, of Ulster county, N. Y., chairman of committee, II:648.

Hasbrouck, Jacob, Jr, of New Paltz, major, third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, II: 248, VI:791; member of court martial, I:749, 764, 765, 775, 813, 818, II:95; his company, I:806, 826, 834, 842, 857, II: 22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124, 248, 767.

Hasbrouck, Jacobus, of New Paltz, N. Y., recommended for lieutenant of exempts, III:497.

Hasbrouck, James, contemplates visit to Clinton, VI:596.

Hasbrouck, John, of Marbletown, N. Y., captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, 613, 614, 780, II:249, 767, V:452; his house, III:401.

Hasbrouck (Hasbroock), Jonas, signs petition at Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 768.

Hasbrouck, Jonathan, of Newburgh, colonel, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, witness to election of members of general assembly, I:219; land surveyed by, I:221; ordered to Fort Constitution, I: 249; to dismiss his detachment, I:291; certificate given by, I:500; orders to, I:557-558, 733-734, II:61, 64, 73, 154-155, 180, 350, 351, 720; attends meeting of field officers, I: 687; asks dismissal of guard, II: 99-100; his mill, II:474, VI: 133; lays down command, III: 373; Hessian general at his house, IV:434; his account for provisions, IV:650; describes runaway negroes, IV:832; to receive clothing for troops, V:917; his house Washington's headquarters, VIII:418-419.

Hasbrouck, Joseph, lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, president of court martial, V:686; heads class, VI: 791.

Hasbrouck (Harkwood), Petrus,

Hasbrouck, Petrus — continued. lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, VI:791.

Hasbrouck, Z., of exempts of New Paltz, Ulster county, III:497.

Haskin, William, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., court martial at his house, IV: 280.

Haskin (Askine, Erskine), William, captain, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:241.

Hass, *see* Hess.

Hastings, Warren, English statesman, governor-general of India, I:28.

Hatch, Timothy, of Fredericksburg, Dutchess county, N. Y., overseer of poor, IV:358.

Hatch, William, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.

Hatfield, ——, of Westchester county, N. Y., his account, VI: 147.

Hatfield, Isaac, lieutenant-colonel and commandant, of Loyal Westchester Volunteers, permit given by, V:410; his capture, V:461-462.

Hatfield (Hetfield), Moses, lieutenant-colonel, of Goshen, or third Orange county, regiment, return of drafts from his regiment, I:566; his capacity, II:319-320; indignities suffered by his wife, II:319-321; his exchange

Hatfield, Moses — continued. II:515, 551, 717; carries letter, II:708; forwards news concerning Wyoming, III:522-523; Clinton writes to, on militia matters, III:523-525; his appointment as commissary of hides, III:606-608, 621-622, 672; can employ workmen, IV:439; his dismissal of John Tillman, V:260, 411, 412; his suspension from duty, V:511; in command of regiment, V:733; removed from office, V:898-899; furnishes return of levies, V:921; orders to, VI:438; puts lieutenant under arrest, VI:489; levies from his regiment, VII: 168; sends report regarding frontier posts, VII:224-225.

Hatfield, Peter, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed for son with enemy, VI: 576.

Hatfield, Richard, secretary to committee for conspiracies, I:704; secretary to Clinton, II:693, 720, 847, III:18, 141, 401; sends news to Gen. McDougall, IV:861.

Hatfield, Robert, fined, V:687.

Hath, ——, (Mrs), widow, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV: 788.

Hatheghserarin, Onondaga deputy at Fort Schuyler, VIII:370.

Hathorn (Hawthorne, Heathorn), John, colonel, of fourth regiment,

Hathorn, John — continued.
Orange county militia; on scouting duty, I:488, 489-490, 503-504; urged by Clinton to keep men together, I:504-505; prepared to meet enemy, I:506-507; warned of enemy's purpose, I:508; sends prisoners to Clinton, I:510-511; tea distributed by his order, I:562, 627; judge advocate in court martial, I:589, 592, 598, 605, 614, 615; orders to, I:737-738, II:64, 156, 180, 720; on committee to select place for fixing chain and erecting fortifications, II:679 (note); gives information about captured horses, III:115; to Gen. Clinton on Caleb Hyatt, III:167-168, 195; interprets militia law, III:274; Ulster county troops under his command, III:469; responds to alarm from Minisink, III:653; reports kidnaping affair, III:654; his certificate as to exempts, III:735; his correspondence with Clinton on court martial penalties, IV:269-273; president of court martial, IV:570, 571, 572; to furnish detachment for special service, IV:782; Col. Malcom's orders to, V:49; his opinion of Brant's losses, V:163; to confer with commanding officer of Goshen regiment, V:567, 578; shows congressional resolutions to John Holt, V:623; to Clinton on levies, V:928, VI:521-522; offers resignation, VI:796-797; on commission to determine pay and allowances, VII:441.

Hattis, Thomas, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Hatton, Robert, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., petitioner, II:546.

Hauer, Valentine, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:355.

Haunyuga, Honyuga, *see* Hanneyaye.

Haurnanack, now Port Jervis, N. Y., reached by Col. Cortlandt's troops, V:229 (note).

Haus, Haniost, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hauss, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.

Haussman, ——, of Haverstraw, N. Y., owner of Joshua Hett Smith house, VIII:418.

Havens, Benjamin, of Moriches, L. I., petitions, VII:19.

Havens, James, captain, of Shelter Island, N. Y., injury suffered by, VII:345, 346.

Havens, Joseph, of Southampton, N. Y., injury suffered by, VII:344.

Havens, Nicoll (Nicolls), of Shelter Island, N. Y., injury suffered by, VII:344-345, 346.

Havens, Selah, of Moriches, L. I., petitions, VII:19.

Havens, William, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:519.

Havens, William, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.

Havens, William, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitions, V:930.

Haver, Johannis P., petitions, V: 899.

Haverhill, Grafton county, N. H., post at, V:697.

Haverman, Adam, child taken by Indians near Fort Plank, VI:78, 724.

Haverman, Jacob, father of Adam Haverman, VI:78.

Haverstraw, N. Y., road leading to, I:151, II:725 (note); William Smith intends to be at, I: 214; troops for, I:250, 253, 259, 302, 307, 308, 432, 471; prisoner sent to, I:271; stores at, I:275, 286, 472, II:834; troops at, relieved, I:288, 289; Maj. Logan commands at, I: 290; Clinton at, I:296; companies of, I:302, 303, 311, 312; troops from, reach Red Hook, I:317; commissary at, I: 320; enemy near, I:431; news by way of, I:448; troops not to move south of, I:462, 468; regiment of I:554, V:878; enemy may land at, I:725; enemy's fleet near, II:435, 834; William Smith's property at, II:485; stone to be obtained at, II:620; Joshua Hett Smith's house near,

Haverstraw, N. Y.— continued. II:726 (note), 727 (note), VI: 262 (note), VIII:417; goods brought to, for Col. Ann Hawkes Hay, IV:312, 313, 316, 348; garrison of Fort Clinton may winter at, IV:357; liquor traffic at, IV:519; threatened by enemy, IV:764; British land at, IV:870, 871; defense of, V:20, 49, 61; André taken to, VI:259 (note); house at, destroyed, VII:98 (note); tavern at, VII: 206; Washington at, VIII:403.

Haverstraw bay, Hudson river, N. Y., enemy in, II:365, V:24 (note); British force expected to move from, V:21 (note); narrow part of, V:23 (note); French frigates should ascend to, V:288 (note), 293 (note); Sir Henry Clinton repairs to, V:877 (note); Washington at, VIII: 403.

Haverstraw creek, Rockland county, N. Y., boats in, I:263.

Haverstraw ferry, Hudson river, I:430.

Haverstraw heights (mountains), Rockland county, N. Y., near Stony Point, II:727 (note), V: 26 (note); Gen. Wayne encamped on, V:154 (note).

Haverstraw precinct, Rockland county, N. Y., shores of, I:262, 286; court house in, I:345; troops from, awaited, I:524;

Haverstraw precinct — continued. committee meeting in, II:147; petition from, II:538; resident of, confined, II:566; inhabitants desire increased price for grain, III:38-39; inhabitants ask that their troops may be employed in protecting their own district, V: 470-471.

Haverstraw road, Rockland county, N. Y., troops from Fort Montgomery meet enemy on, I:151, II:391; Joshua Hett Smith's house on, II:725 (note).

Haviland, ——, of Harrison's precinct, Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, V:254.

Haviland, Benjamin, Quaker, permitted to attend meeting on Long Island, III:359.

Haviland, Daniel, Quaker, permitted to attend meeting on Long Island, III:359.

Haviland, Ebenezer, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Haviland, William, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.

Havre, France, expedition from, II:737 (note); sword received by Lafayette at, V:693 (note).

Hawes, ——, sent to Clinton from Albany, VII:339, 355.

Hawhurst, John, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Hawker, Erle, captain, of sixty-second regiment, British army,

Hawner, Erle — continued. with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Hawkins, Benjamin, delegate from North Carolina to continental congress, votes given by, VIII: 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.

Hawley, Abner, of eighth and ninth Albany county regiments of militia, money received from, V: 126; on leave of absence, V: 346, 357.

Hawley, David, his commission, VII:346.

Hawley, Ezekiel, lieutenant, of Westchester county militia, signs petition, II:642.

Hawley, Gideon, prisoner charged with lawless behavior on Long Island, VII:346.

Hawley (Hawly), Jesse, of Bedford, N. Y., trouble of commissary with, III:50, 51.

Hawley, Joseph, of Hampshire county, Mass., commissioner for northern department, I:121.

Hawley, Samuel, commander of boat party, VII:346.

Hay, *see also* Hayes, Hays.

Hay, Ann Hawkes, colonel, of Haverstraw, Orange county, regiment of militia, Capt. Moffat to consult with, I:250; writes to Clinton, I:253; orders to, I: 259-261, 444, 496, 497, 557, II:720, III:74, 141, VI:526-527; to Clinton on defense of shore, I:261-262; active in

Hay, Ann Hawkes — continued. service, I:286; to transmit testimony of deserter, I:287; his house, I:289, 665; delivers copy of letter, I:296; assistant commissary, I:475, 476, 487-488, 490, 669; article in his charge, I:561, 626; desires reinforcements, I:678-680, 681-682; criticism of, II:434-435; his property destroyed, II:485; informs William Smith of losses suffered by the latter, II:487; his relations with Thomas Cregier, III:141, 155-156; Clinton to, on assignment of levies, III:269; to Clinton on affairs of regiment, III:296-297; on his way to meet Washington, IV:86; Clinton responds to appeal from, IV:158-161; trouble over sloop under his direction, IV: 312-313, 314-315, 316-317, 325-326, 327, 348, 349, 353, 357; Clinton sends information to, IV:774; recital of his sufferings by war, V:877-880; commended to Washington's notice, VI:174; his difference with Lt. Col. Cooper, VI:527, 528; asks consideration for his regiment, VI:638; Capt. Lawrence complains of, VI:769; recommended by Clinton, VII:368-369; Washington at his house, VIII: 410.

Hay, Benjamin, of Bedford, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.

Hay, John, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Hay, Samuel, lieutenant-colonel, of tenth Pennsylvania regiment, wounded in assault on Stony Point, V:153 (note).

Hay, Udny, colonel, deputy quartermaster general, sends call for wagons, II:340, 341; forwards implements from Albany for use on Hudson river defenses, II:556-557; to forward cannon and cables, II:679-680; consults Gen. Lincoln about gunboats, II: 710; asks Clinton to provide iron, II:712-715; must supply iron, III:6; his opinion touching cannon at Ticonderoga, III:124; his proposal for obtaining wagons, III:369-371; on purchase of cattle, III:462-463; forwards communication from Washington, III:485; application from, for wagons, III:485-486, 487; impressing wagons, III:497-498; in need of wagons, III:726; sends news of disaster to Stockbridge Indians in Cortlandt woods, III:726-727; sends news of Gen. Sullivan's engagement in Rhode Island, III:727-728; complains of persons nominated for justices, IV:128-129; proposes to obtain exchange of prisoner, IV:405; will forward Clinton's stores, IV:426; on flour seized in Amenia precinct, IV:473-474; Clinton assists him

Hay, Udny — continued.
to obtain sleds, IV:516-517; letter from, laid before legislature, IV:525; his instructions to subordinate, IV:532; receives general impress warrant, IV:558, 559; has difficulty in obtaining wagons, IV:566-568, 667; to forward letter, IV:667; Guy Johnson map in his possession, IV:725; goes to Clinton for advice, IV:746, 750; to furnish boats, IV:822; receives general impress warrant, IV:848-849; forwards intelligence, IV:867-868, 869, 870; disapproves disposition of forces, V:5; censures Col. Drake, V:25-27; sends news of Charleston, V:85-86; in need of funds, V:103, 104, 120; receives impress warrant, V:120-121; to Clinton on prisoners, V:145-146; his wife, V:146, 527, 694, VII:136, 156; to furnish tents and camp furniture, V:344; conveys news of Lord Stirling's expedition to Staten Island, V:459-460; to Clinton on needed supplies, V:475-476; proposes that his notes be taken for taxes, V:476, 482; asks impress warrant, V:512, 520-521; his contract with Robert Conolly for coal, V:526, 527; sends English news, V:526; to furnish account to Clinton, V:613; reports difference with Eastern farmers, V:677;

Hay, Udny — continued.
sends military news, V:692-693; seeks direction touching parole and permit, V:694-695; to forward letter to Washington, V:728; to explain peril threatening post, V:802; general warrant issued to, V:831, 841; to forward letters from Clinton, V:840; to supply boards for repairing boats, V:844; to Clinton on hay, grain and pasturage, V:846-847; his efforts to procure pasture, V:848-852, 867-869, 892; urges reinforcement of garrisons, V:864; advises consolidation of two offices, V:866-867; suggests seizure of rum, V:870; to inquire into character of prisoners at Fishkill, V:888; Gen. Greene to, on new arrangement of quartermaster general's department, V:888-889; to Clinton on transportation of flour, V:890-891; appointed state agent to supply provisions, V:892, 893-894, VI:18, 24, 139; appointment under, V:918; Clinton's advice to, on assessment for beef and flour, V:928-929; his observations on supply bill, VI:26-29; warrant on treasury in his favor, VI:29; orders to, for wagons and provisions, VI:68; to extend purchases, VI:92; gives authority to press master, VI:125; press master's report to, VI:126; in want of money, VI:138,

Hay, Udny — continued.
182, 187, 241; appoints assistants, VI:140; defects in law should be reported to, VI:157; on needs of quartermaster general's department, VI:177-178; appointed deputy commissary general of purchases, VI:178; advises that quantity of flour be collected, VI:178-179; on fees to commissary purchasers, VI:180; on assessments for cattle, VI:180-181, 187, 226-227; on provisions for French army, VI:182; warrants to, for boards and wagons, VI:209; solicitous for exchange of his brother, VI:238-239; discusses prices for cattle and bearing of prices on supply, VI:240-242; return of provisions made under his direction, VI:267; Clinton confident of his energy, VI:273, 284, 373, 396; expected at Fort Herkimer, VI:322; can not supply Indians at Schenectady, VI:343, 368; writes to Gen. Ten Broeck and Gov. Chittenden, VI:393, 398; maintenance of Fort Schuyler depends on his exertions, VI:406-407; carries letter to Gen. Heath, VI:411; hopes to supply flour, VI:422; writes to Washington, proposing general impressment of flour and wheat, VI:441, 442-444; states disagreement with Massachusetts wheat buyer, VI:457-461; has difficulty in supplying northern department, VI:475, 491; his aid in exchange of prisoner desired, VI:514; transmits intelligence of mutiny in Pennsylvania line, VI:553-555; proposes plan for collecting flour, VI:604-605; sends news of Clinton's family, VI:686; on ratio of new currency to hard money, VI:687; unable to obtain funds, VI:729; sends Clinton returns of provisions and forage, VI:751-754, 820-822, VII:41-42; to charge articles to public account, VI:756, 757; his scheme to avoid useless transportation of flour, VI:804-807; wanted at Saratoga, VI:843; sends news from Philadelphia, VI:850-851; desires exchange of Capt. Townsend, VI:914-915; his recommendation of George Trimble, VII:5, 6; informed by Trimble of troubles in impressing flour, VII:5-8; calls on assistant purchasers for vouchers, VII:43; his statement of account between New York State and United States, VII:44-46; sends memorial to legislature, VII:47; board of war receives his returns and reports, VII:59, 61; interposes in behalf of Mr Trimble, VII:66; his controversy with Col. Timothy Pickering, quartermaster general, over forage in Westchester county, VII:

Hay, Udny — continued.
127-136, 154-155, 172, 210-211, 213-224, 246-247, 255-259, 309, 363, 385, 452, 465, 566-567; wanted at Albany, VII:184, 194; his accounts, VII:203, 247, 379-380, 464-465, 466-467, 522; engages to deliver 3000 bbls. of flour, VII:207-209, 238-239, 395; goes to Philadelphia, VII:241, 245, 246, 247, 248, 305, 308; notes issued by, VII:366; in Albany, VII:369, 385, 397, 400, 405, 416; Gen. Heath looks to, for flour, VII:400, 432, 442; pay of his assistants, VII:441; to make every effort for relief of Gen. Heath's command, VII:451-452; has delivered quota of forage, VII:456-457; points out inequalities in payments of taxes, VII:463; points out inequalities in payments for flour, VII:463; asks legislation to facilitate tax collections and completion of accounts, VII:464-465; makes suggestions as to collection of taxes, VII:466, 467; depended on, for provisioning Fort Schuyler, VII:476-477; directed to impress forage, VII:486; his plan for obtaining supplies in Westchester county, VII:489, 496; to forward flour to West Point, VII:491-492, 496, 502, 604, 620; to execute law against cattle speculators, VII:511; trying to raise money, VII:539; indisposed, VIII:33; money forwarded through, to William Floyd, VIII:75-76.

Hayard, Abraham, loyalist, at Ballston, N. Y., VI:360.

Hayer, *see also* Heyer, Hyer.

Hayer, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hayer, Peter, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, recommended for lieutenant of levies, VI:21.

Hayes, *see also* Hay, Hays.

Hayes, ——, sells tickets for play in New York city, VIII:xx (note).

Hayes, John, prisoner in New York city, II:596.

Hayes, John McNamara (Dr), physician and surgeon, director of British hospital in Albany, letter from, and letter to, on prices of provisions for prisoners, III:55-58; his proposal to remove hospital to New York city, III:81-82, 142; his removal from Albany advised, III:108; impediments to his exchange, III:170, 188.

Hayes (Hays), Michael, of North Castle Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159; meeting of refugees at his house, VII:217, 221.

Hayes, Patrick, of Ringwood, N. J., in employ of Robert Erskine, I:550, 661.

Hayet, *see* Hait.

Hayley, Caleb, employed on public work, I:642.

Haynes, *see also* Haines, Hains, Hanes.

Haynes, Calep (Caled), lieutenant, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, member of board in court martial, V: 472.

Haynes, John, tried and punished at Fort Montgomery, I:823.

Haynes, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., offers to command patrol, IV:362; buys grain for state use, VI:820, 821; supplies provision, VII:30.

Hays, *see also* Hay, Hayes.

Hays, David, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Hays, James, employed on public work, I:640.

Hazard, Ebenezer, of New York city; John Adams on his work and genius, I:77; recommended for postmaster, I:211; Clinton's correspondence with, on post riders, I:233-236, 379; Du Simitière on his collection, VI: 154.

Hazard, Joseph, recommended by Thomas Tredwell, V:715.

Hazard, Morris, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; of associated exempts,

Hazard, Morris — continued. IV:235; accusation against, made to Washington, IV:300-301; Clinton comments on charge against, IV:473; his child on Long Island, IV:826, 855, V:222, 223; property of, on Long Island, V:658; has information of plot to kidnap Clinton, VI:568; suspicious behavior of, to be inquired into, VII:453-454, 468.

Hazard & Noel, of New York city, publishers, I:79.

Hazen, Moses, brigadier-general; Clinton desires to consult, II: 711; articles required by, for northern expedition, II:774, 775-776; character of his regiment, III:82; his regiment at Albany, III:82, 108; his troops ordered to Highlands, III:108, 114, 124, 125, 128, 194; his troops to be stationed near Danbury, Conn., IV:333 (note).

Head of Elk (Elke), Md., grain and flour brought by way of, IV: 24, 510; British losses in action near, V:599; Maryland troops to rendezvous at, V:785 (note); little flour at, VI:110; Washington at, VII:308, VIII:410; allied armies assemble at, VII: 312; fleet with French and American troops near, VII:325.

Headden, Headen, *see also* Hadden, Hedden.

Headden (Hadden), Abraham Smith, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, recommendation of, II:820; return of his company, VI:104; enlistment from his class, VI:628.

Headen, John, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, II:675.

Heady, James, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., to wait on governor, III:10.

Heady, James, Jr, certificate in his favor, V:641.

Heall, Joseph, of Cambridge district, N. Y., petitions, VI:631.

Heard, *see also* Herd.

Heard, Nathaniel, brigadier-general, of New Jersey militia, Orange county militia to cooperate with, I:691, 736, 737, 740, 741; takes post at Pompton, I:730, 743; prisoners to be forwarded to, II:44.

Heard, Phinehas, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Heard, William, cornet, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Heart, *see also* Hart, Hartt.

Heart, Nehemiah, of Huntington, L. I., suffers at hands of plunderers, IV:200.

Heart, Nehemiah, Jr, of Huntington, L. I., confirms evidence, IV:200.

Hearwager, Charles, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., joins Brant, VII:81.

Heath, Joseph, captain, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:126.

Heath, Samuel, of Cambridge, N. Y., maltreats loyalist, II:857.

Heath, William, major-general, of Massachusetts, succeeded by Gen. McDougall, I:147; his appointment as general, I:209; Clinton's correspondence with, over field pieces, I:216-217, 522-523, 534-535; Clinton acts on advice of, I:331; orders Gilbert Tippet under guard, I:336; Clinton to, on movements and design of enemy on Long Island, I:343-345; his orders to Gen. Parsons regarding tents, I:399; sends news of enemy's movements, I:429; application should be made to, for men and tools, I:431; Gen. Lee's orders to, I:432; Robert Livingston to confer with, I:433; militia to march on orders from, I:437, 438; forwards request of Gen. Lee, I:439; will supply Clinton with boats, I:442; Clinton to, on obstruction of Hudson river, I:446; to Clinton on obstruction of Hudson, I:447; sends news of Washington and Lee, I:447; expects to go eastward, I:448; orders galleys to Kings Ferry, I:452;

Heath, William — continued.
resolutions of committee of safety sent to, I:456; ordered to cross Hudson, I:461, 462; Maj. Lockwood to wait on, I:464, 465; Clinton consults, about orders of convention, I:467-468; marches to Hackensack, I:469; Clinton's preparations to sustain, I:469-470; informs Clinton of enemy's advance, I:472; marches to Peekskill, I:477, 480, 488; effect of his operations, I:486; gives information about stores, I:487; fails to supply Clinton with provision, I:492; certificate addressed to, I:500; expedition under his direction, I:565, 574, 585; Clinton introduces relation to, II: 346-347; sends congratulations and news, II:406-407; his correspondence with Burgoyne, II:660, 662, III:304 (note); orders of congress to, relating to convention army, II: 661, III:489; wants flour for convention troops, II:695-696; Clinton lays his letter before legislature, II:715; sends prisoners from Boston, II:831; commands left wing of Washington's army, V:152 (note); apprises Washington of depredations in Westchester county, V:243-244; gives orders touching persons and effects under flag of truce, V: 373, 374, 375; asked by Clinton to restrict introduction of

Heath, William — continued.
goods from enemy within American lines, V:378-379; explains his course with vessels under flags of truce, V:390-391; Clinton to, on beacons and passage of goods across military lines, V:392-394; to Clinton on needs of troops, V: 396-398; Clinton to, explaining failure of food supply, V:398-399; desired by Clinton to facilitate arrest of criminal, V:401; on desertions and bread supply, V:421-422; on persons arriving under flag of truce, V:422-423; Washington to, on designs of enemy, V:427-428; Clinton to, on beacons, truce flags and army provision, V:429-430; on beacons, enemy's fleet, scarcity of provisions and illicit traffic, V: 433-435; Clinton advises of orders to militia, V:435; on diversion of food supply, V:438; on Sir Henry Clinton's expedition, V:438; deserters bring reports to, V:438, 448; on seizure of goods, V:461, 462-463; relates capture of Col. Hatfield, V:461-462; on distress of army, V:464-467; Clinton to, on provision, traffic across army lines and a matter of exchange, V: 472-474; his embarrassment in dealing with articles seized by officer, V:474-475; Col. Hay will write to, V:476; to retire from state, V:492; expected at

Heath, William — continued.
West Point, V:809, VI:13 (note); has information about British fleet, V:892; his presence desired by Washington, VI:257 (note); in command in Highlands, VI:276, 301-302; sanctions purchases of flour for army and navy, VI:328; Clinton to, on frontier protection and difficulty of sustaining posts, VI:349-350; on sufferings of Westchester county, VI:365-366; on needs of posts, VI:371-372; Clinton to, on frontier destruction and excesses in Westchester, VI:373-374; on exporting flour, VI:382-383; Washington's orders to, VI:391, 392-393; Clinton to, on exports of flour, VI:396-397; permit sought from, VI:409; will protect foraging party, VI:411,439; begs for aid to West Point, VI:418-419; consults Clinton about Capt. Bogardus' sloop, VI:438-440, 446; will appoint judge advocate, VI:445; his position as to persons moving across army lines, VI:473-474, 479; his suspicions touching articles brought from New York, VI:480; Clinton complains of his indulgence to persons not authorized to pass West Point, VI:490-491; receives complaints against refugees and militia, VI:502; gives flag of truce to Philip Pell, VI:513; requires Clinton's approbation of flag privilege, VI:571; orders movement against Morrisania, VI:595; Col. Hughes forwards letter from, VI:670; learns of enemy's activity, VI:687; represents to Clinton outrages committed by refugees and others, VI:704-705; seizes provision, VI:755-756; warns Clinton of personal danger, VI:756; thanked for his course with provision and for warning, VI:757; describes to Washington distresses of army, VI:850; brigades and regiments under his command, VII:115; forwards prisoner, VII:262; to Clinton on flour and forage, VII:269; Clinton replies to, VII:270; informed that regiment of levies waits his orders, VII:284; will be urged to arm and clothe recruits, VII:292; sends war news, VII:293, 341, 353-354, 355, 362, 371-372; on lookout for enemy's courier, VII:294; seeks information concerning frontiers, VII:302-303; to inquire into consumption of forage, VII:309, 353, 358, 363, 385; Gen. Schuyler's letter to, forwarded, VII:318; Schenectady needs his assistance, VII:325, 330; endeavoring to secure frontiers, VII:332-333, 335-336; needs forage, VII:337-338; levies under his command, VII:342; Clinton to, on

Heath, William — continued.
frontier protection and forage, VII:347-348; Clinton to, on war news and Capt. Hunt's levies, VII:357-358; forwards news of capture of Fort Slongo, VII:375, 385; letters forwarded to, VII:389; takes measures to protect northern frontiers, VII: 392, 398, 400, 432; disturbed over execution of Loveless, VII: 392-393; forwards advices concerning enemy's preparations, VII:394-395; in need of flour, VII:395; difficulties of his position recognized by Clinton, VII: 397; asks Clinton to facilitate procurement of supplies, VII: 400, 410-411, 432, 442; wishes militia to be ready for instant start, VII:411, 431; Clinton to, on provision and militia, VII:416-417; describes atrocities perpetrated below lines, VII:418-419, 420; relates shooting affair, VII:419; his correspondence with Clinton regarding Morris Hazard, VII:453-454, 455; gives orders for mustering levies, VII:459-460, 493; on permit given to Mrs Colden, VII:468; to protect impressing parties, VII:486, 488-489; informed of Col. Willett's victory, VII:486; suspects Quakers, VII:489-490; fears attack on Highland posts, VII:491; Clinton will aid with supplies and

Heath, William — continued.
troops, VII:491-492; forwards deserter, VII:494-495; proposes joint action to stop driving cattle to the Jerseys, VII:497; appeals for supplies, VII:502-503; receives advices regarding clothing, VII:524, 563-564; on means of protecting country against incursions, VII:525-526; on Col. Willett's prisoners, VII:526; consulted by Clinton on disposition of troops for winter, VII:526-527, 529-531, 538; arranges for protection of Westchester county, VII:564-565; on recent engagements, VII:565; on trial of deserters, VII:565, 622; on Lt. Pendleton's grievance, VII:565-566, 622; his plan for settling forage dispute, VII:566-567; Clinton to, on levies and Lt. Pendleton, VII:577-579; justified in court martial proceedings, VII:593; describes suffering of troops, VII:604, 605; Gen. Stark unwilling to act without order from, VII:615; Clinton to, on needs of troops, VII:620-621; conscious of New York's exertions, VII:622; on distribution of clothing, VII:622, 623; reports Capt. Williams' excursion, VII:625-626; describes reading of peace proclamation in camp, VIII:157 (note); Washington's correspondence with, on needs and claims of army, VIII:197-

Heath, William — continued. 202, 210; entertained Washington in September, 1776, VIII: 398; Washington with, in Highlands, VIII:399; Washington with, at West Point, VIII:404.

Hebard, Robert, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., joins in complaint against Lt. Robert Wood, IV: 376.

Hecock, *see also* Hickok.

Hecock, David, captain, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, V:472.

Hedden, *see also* Hadden, Headden, Headen.

Hedden, James, petitions for protection, III:676.

Hedden, Jonathan, of Essex county, N. J., petitions, VI:606.

Hedding, James, Jr, under sentence of death, V:616.

Heddy, Elijah, of New Cornwall precinct, Orange county, N. Y., IV:148, 149.

Hedgcock, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, in levies, V:825.

Hedger (Hodger), Samuel, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Hee, James, petitions for protection, III:676.

Heemstraat (Heemstrate), Dirck (Derick), lieutenant, of exempts of Albany county, N. Y., IV:241.

Heermance, Heermans, *see also* Herman, Hermans.

Heermance, Nicholas, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., signs certificate, V:372.

Heermance, Philip, captain, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:177.

Heermans (Heermanse, Heirmans, Hermanse), Andries (Andrew), captain, of Dutchess county militia, regiment for immediate service, I:335; of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment at Fort Independence, I: 845, II:14, 27, 55, 69, 94, 114, 127; militiamen delivered to, III:446; signs certificate, V: 372; member of court martial, VI:334; his company, VI:653.

Heermans (Hermanse), Andries, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of levies, II:266; member of court martial, VI: 334.

Heermans, Edward, of Col. Johannes Snyder's Ulster county regiment, III:298.

Heermans, Gose, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Heermans, John, lieutenant and captain; of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of levies, II:266; certifies, V:372.

Heermans, Reyer, lieutenant, of first regiment, Dutchess county militia, signs certificate, V:372.

Heerwagen, ——, adjutant, German ensign under Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).

Heeth, *see also* Heath.

Heeth, Josiah, of Springfield, Tryon county, N. Y., IV:723.

Heffering, John, of Murderer's creek, Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, II:634 (note).

Hegeman, *see also* Hagaman, Hageman, Hagemen, Hagerman.

Hegeman (Hegerman), Francis, of New Hackensack, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:442.

Hegeman family, of Bergen county, N. J., owners of Hopper house, VIII:416.

Heger, Hegger, *see also* Hagar.

Heger, Hendrick, of Schoharie, N. Y., captured by Brant, VI: 136.

Heger (Hager), Jacob, captain, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230; reports captures by Brant, V:579.

Hegger, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's Ulster county regiment, II:110.

Hegger, William, of Col. Johannes Snyder's Ulster county regiment, II:110.

Heildebach, T. T., German sergeant major, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).

Heiner, Samuel, deserted after drafting, V:538.

Heinrichs, Johann, German captain, British army, VII:58.

Heirs, Peter, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:672.

Heis, *see* Theis.

Heister, Philip von, German lieutenant-general, British army, in command of Hessian troops in battle of Long Island, I:opp. 328.

Helderbergs (Hallibarrack, Healborake, Helberg, Helderbarrack, Heleburgh, Hellaberg, Helle Berg, Hellebergh, Hilibergh), N. Y., residents of, II:634. VI: 335; loyalists of, III:617, V:78, 168, 180, 227, 702; engagement near, V:880; tory party from, broken up, VI:30-31, 35; rendezvous of Joseph Bettis, VI: 361; news of outrage brought from, VII: 295-296; enemy's courier lives at, VII:492.

Heleman, Andries, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Heller, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:660.

Hell Gate, East river, N. Y., theory in explanation of, I:69; enemy's attack likely to be made near, I: 347; forts at, I:347; passage of vessels through, reported, I: 447; British embarking at, III: 361; action near, V:599.

Helling, Tunis, of New Jersey, under restraint, IV:845.

Hellmer, *see also* Helmer.

Hellmer, Adam, of Schenectady,

Hellmer, Adam — continued.
N. Y., in enemy's service, VI: 457.
Helmeke, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Helmer, Elizabeth, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:342.
Helmer, Frederick, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:341.
Helmer, George, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:341.
Helmer, Hance, of first regiment, New York line, captured, V: 330.
Helmer (Helmere), Hans, of Sir John Johnson's corps, paroled prisoner, IV:713.
Helmer (Hellmer), Johannes (John), of Tryon county, N. Y., in party of rangers, IV:39; signs petition, V:179; captured by enemy, VI:79, 660, 726.
Helmer, John Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., carries message from Gen. Herkimer, II:203, 212; carries news to Albany, II:203, 209, 212-213; recommended for lieutenant of rangers, III:252; suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:342, 345; proposed for lieutenancy of levies, VI:21.
Helmer, Philip, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy, IV: 341.
Helmes (Helms), ——, of New York city, his transactions in flour, II:499, 501, 526, 761.
Helmes, William, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Helms, John, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Helts, Stophal, his arrest desired, VI:31.
Heman, J. W., captain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Hemlock lake, Livingston county, N. Y., army crosses outlet of, V:238 (note).
Hempstead (Hampstead), Nassau county, N. Y., residents of, V: 159 (note), 222; withdrawal of British troops from, VIII:278 (note), 283, 286.
Hempstead bay, Long Island sound, sloop discerned in, I:344; boats brought to, on wagons, I:345.
Hemsley, William, delegate from Maryland, to continental congress, his vote, VIII:83.
Henderson, *see also* Hendricksen, Hendrickson.
Henderson, —— (Mrs), widow, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV: 675.
Henderson, David, of Halifax, Vt., adheres to cause of New York, III:17.
Henderson, Edward, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., VII:609.

Henderson, Henry, of Halifax, Vt., adheres to New York, III:17; proposed for lieutenancy, VI:26.
Henderson, James, of Halifax, Vt., adheres to New York, III:17.
Henderson, Thomas, of Dutchess county associated exempts, IV: 236; brings news to Poughkeepsie, IV:777.
Henderson, Thomas, of New Jersey, member of legislature, VIII:220.
Henderson, William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., captive, IV:338, 410, 413.
Hendrick (Hendricks), Abraham, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.
Hendrick, Gerrit, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:651.
Hendrick, Lemuel, of Brattleboro, Vt., VI:213.
Hendricks, Bartle, ensign in tenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:838; lieutenant in Col. Willett's levies, VI:847, 883, 895, VII:171.
Hendricks, Hozea (Area, Ozea), prisoner, II:466, 472, 477.
Hendricks (Hendericks), James, colonel, of first Virginia regiment, wounded at Germantown, II: 373.
Hendricks, Lawrence, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
Hendricks, Peter, brings news from
Hendricks, Peter — continued.
Pakataghkan to Marbletown, III:697.
Hendricksen, Hendrickson, *see also* Henderson.
Hendricksen, ——, captain, ransoms captives on the Delaware, V:231 (note).
Hendricksen (Hendrickson), Henry, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 138.
Hendrickson, Bartholomew, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, III:421.
Hendrickson (Henderson, Hendricks), Stephen, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, has knowledge regarding character of William Emmot, II:543, 544, 546; letter in his charge, II:708; testifies in court martial, IV:282; in militia class, IV:283; conveys prisoners to Fishkill, VI:356; his accounts, VI:561, 715; his company, VI: 589; member of court martial, VI:763.
Hendrickson, Stephen, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Hendrix, *see also* Hendrick, Hendricks.
Hendrix, Henry, lieutenant, of Orange county militia, petitions, VI:903.
Hendry, *see also* Henry.
Hendry, James, driven from settlement by enemy, V:62, 63.

Henecke, Hendrick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.
Henner, Johannes, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitioner, III:299.
Henner, Johannes, Jr, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitioner, III:299.
Henniger, Christopher, fireman in New York city, VIII:304.
Henning, Hendrick, of Little Shandaken, Ulster county, N. Y., reputed loyalist, I:768.
Henricks, *see* Heinrichs.
Henriques, Jacob, III:199.
Henry, *see also* Hendry.
Henry, ——, of Albany, N. Y., his house marks militia boundary, VI:733.
Henry, ——, of Albany, N. Y., his recommendation in behalf of Mrs Banks, V:618.
Henry, Aaron, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:627.
Henry, Benjamin, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Henry, Jacob, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.
Henry (Handry), James, lieutenant, of Harpersfield, N. Y., killed by Brant's party, V:579, 633, 637.
Henry (Handry, Hendry), John, lieutenant, of Harpersfield, N. Y., captured by Brant's party, V: 579, 633, VI:660, 727.
Henry, John, delegate from Maryland to continental congress, VI: 195, VIII:383 (note).
Henry, John, actor, plays in New York city, VIII:xx (note).
Henry, John, commissary of clothing for New York, to make return, II:719; reports to Clinton, II: 754-755; orders on, II:765, 775, 799, 845, III:14, 315-316, 444, IV:559-560; makes return, II:808, 845, III:350-351, 693-694; to remove clothing store to Shawangunk, III:96-97, 238; order on, for mittens, IV:372.
Henry, John, to go to New York city, V:950.
Henry, Miegel, of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, III:327.
Henry, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, clothing delivered to, II:790, 808; signs muster roll, VI:533; his resignation, VI:793, VII: 20, 25.
Henry, Patrick, of Virginia, statesman, his qualifications for leadership, I:34-35; his famous allusion, I:36; intellectual position, I:88; heads armed force, I:90-91; champion of state sovereignty, I:177; notifies Washington of intrigues against him, II: 507 (note).
Henry, Robert, commissary of clothing for New York; recommended to Clinton, III:97; order on, III:561.
Henry, Robert, of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, V:274.

Henry, Robert, his account, VI: 816.
Henry (Handry), Thomas, major, of Harpersfield, N. Y., killed by Brant's party, V:579, 633, 637.
"Henry," sloop, IV:812.
Henry V, king of England, his ordinances, I:102 (note).
Henry VIII, king of England, military provisions of his reign, I:102 (note).
Henrys, Aron, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.
Hepburne, John, lieutenant, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Heppely, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:725.
Hercheimer, *see also* Herkemer, Herkimer.
Hercheimer, Henrich, of German Flats, N. Y., justice, asks protection for settlement, III:583.
Herd, *see also* Heard.
Herd, ——, of Cambridge district, N. Y., maltreated, II:858.
Herd, Colvin, of New York state militia, his arrest ordered, I:266.
Herder, *see also* Herter.
Herder, Henrig, captain, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, IV:345; petitions, V:305.
Herder, Nicholas, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, prisoner, VI:726.
Heriman, Richard, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Herkemer, Herkimer, *see also* Hercheimer.
Herkemer (Herckemer), George, of Canajoharie, N. Y., judgment on his qualifications for office, II: 621; complains of persecution, III:502-503.
Herkemer, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., his home, III:504.
Herkimer (Harkemer), —— (Mrs), proposal to exchange, IV:413.
Herkimer, ——, of German Flats, N. Y., carries news of destruction of settlement, IV:78, 81, 87.
Herkimer, George, of Lt. John Smith's detachment at Fort Herkimer, V:663.
Herkimer, Johan Jost, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, in Canada, VII:607.
Herkimer (Harkhemer, Harkimer, Herckemann, Herkemer), Nicholas, brigadier-general, of Tryon county, N. Y.; composition of his militia, I:140; his death, I:141, II:191 (note), 246, 284; influence of his victory, I:159; in readiness to support Fort Schuyler, II:63 (note), 101 (note); ordered to supply troops for defending passes and strengthening garrisons, II:164-165, 166, 167; his militia at German Flats, II:169-170; at Oriskany,

Herkimer, Nicholas — continued. II:191-192, 203-204, 206, 209-210, 213; acquaints Col. Gansevoort with his approach, II:212; conduct of his troops commended, II:247; his intrepidity, II:298; British losses in battle with, II:449 (note); monument in his memory proposed, II:671, III:196; suffering due to losses in his command, II:745, 747; Indians seen near his house, III:414; brother of, IV: 78; loss of officers in his command, IV:635; deserters from his force, IV:747.

Herkimer, fort, *see* Forts.

Herman, Hermans, *see also* Heermance, Heermans.

Herman, Conradt, of exempts of Schaghticoke N. Y., IV:153.

Herman, Jacob, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Hermans, Jacob, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., assessor, VI:653.

"Hermione," French war vessel, capture made by, VII:112 (note).

Hermitage, Livingston Manor, N. Y., III:453.

Hermitage, New York city, residence of John Morin Scott, VIII: xxviii.

Herrald (Herreld, Herriel), Henry, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, confined, II:436, 472, 476.

Herrenton, *see* Herrington.

Herrick, Benjamin, of Dutchess

Herrick, Benjamin — continued. county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 243, 676; approves conduct of Lt. Robert Wood, IV:401.

Herrick, Benjamin, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 676.

Herrick, Elijah, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment at Fort Independence, I:845, II:14, 27, 55, 69, 94, 114, 127; on Van Schaicks island, II:266; member of court martial, VI:588.

Herrick, Rufus, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:243, 676; approves conduct of Lt. Robert Wood, IV:401; captain of exempts, IV:706; lieutenant-colonel, V:44, 67, 358, 362.

Herrick, Rufus, Jr, lieutenant, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia; approves conduct of Lt. Robert Wood, IV:401; member of court martial, V:472.

Herrick, Samuel, colonel, of Vermont, captures Skenesborough, I:200-201 (note).

Herrick, Samuel, quartermaster, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, II: 266; approves management of Amenia jail, IV:401.

Herrick, Stephen, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 243; approves management of Amenia jail, IV:401.

Herrick, Stephen, Jr, approves management of Amenia jail, IV:401.

Herricks, L. I., British troops to retire from, VIII:278 (note), 283, 286.

Herrin, ——, of New York city, his residence, VIII:xxix.

Herring, Benjamin, ensign, of third regiment, New York line, offers resignation, V:479; joins in representation to legislature, VI: 220.

Herring, Hadles, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Herring, Jacob, of Lt. Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:791.

Herrington, *see also* Harington.

Herrington (Harrinton, Herrenton), Isaac, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.

Herrington, Jacob, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:732.

Herter, *see also* Herder.

Herter, Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.

Herter, Henry (Henrig), of German Flats, N. Y., IV:340, 749, V:179.

Herter, Lawrence, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.

Herter, Lawrence, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.

Herter, Nicholas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.

Hervey, ——, lieutenant, of exempts, V:358.

Hervey, George, ensign, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).

Hervy, David, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Hervy, Peter, loyalist, prisoner, IV:302.

Hesler, Curt von, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Hess, Augustinus, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.

Hess (Hass), Bartholomew, petition for his pardon, IV:120, 187; indictments against, IV: 188.

Hess, Christian, of Tryon county, N.Y., V:179.

Hess, John, captain, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, joins in appeals for protection, IV:119, V:179, 305.

Hess, Robert, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249, 436, 466.

Hessians, *see also* Great Britain, *army*, and Jäger corps.

Hessians, mercenary troops in service of Great Britain; embarkation of, from Hanover, I:332-333; in action of Harlem Heights, I:352-353; at Hackensack, I:507; their losses at Morristown, I: 537; prevent recapture of Fort Washington, I:573; generals of, II:318, 569 (note); in battle of Germantown, II:371, 372; in attack on Fort Montgomery, II:

Hessians — continued.
389, 395; with Sir Henry Clinton in force, II:437; troops from Philadelphia arrive at New York, III:347; aid attack on Fort Lafayette, IV:857 (note); at Paulus Hook, V:208 (note); crossing from Long Island to New York, V:542; guard prisoners, V:720; embarking from England, VII:200; at Montreal, VII:321; arrive within Sandy Hook, VIII:35.
deserters, I:313, II:512, III:13, 14, IV:309, 600, 829, 832, V:448, VII:607.
prisoners, negotiations for exchange of, II:570 (note), 571 (note), 573 (note); confined at Albany, III:124, 150.
regiments, near Kingsbridge, III: 598, IV:857; at Quebec, IV: 443; their strength and situation in and about New York, IV: 600, 601; embark for Canada, V:381 (note); strength and situation at time of evacuation of New York, VIII:317.
Heustis, Ebenezer, major, member of court martial, VI:588.
Heverland, Jacob, of Pawling's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:531.
Hewes, *see also* Hews, Hughes.
Hewes (Hughs), Joseph, delegate from North Carolina to continental congress, I:103 (note); news received by, V:65.
Hewes (Hews) & Smith, of Edenton, N. C., their account, IV:451.
Hewit, Benjamin, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Hewit, Randel, loyalist, in Col. Daniel Claus' service, VI:451.
Hewlit, *see* Hulet, Hulett.
Hews, *see also* Hewes, Hughes.
Hews, Alpheus, of Essex county, N. J., petitions, VI:606.
Heyer, *see also* Hayer, Hyer.
Heyer, William, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.
Heyntz, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:30.
Heysradt, *see also* Huysradt.
Heysradt, Handrick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Heyward (Haywood), Thomas, Jr, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, II:569 (note).
Heywood, William, of Cheshire county, N. H., appointed to keep account of prices, V:654.
Hickling (Hinckling), William, paymaster, of Col. Ichabod Alden's Massachusetts regiment, member of court of inquiry, V: 417.
Hickok, *see also* Hecock.
Hickok (Hecocks), Jeremiah, captain, of Lt. Col. Barnabas Sears' Massachusetts regiment, serves

Hickok, Jeremiah — continued. under Lt. Col. Willett, VII: 483.

Hicks, ——, of Newtown, Albany county, N. Y., his house resort for emissaries from enemy, VI: 360, 361.

Hicks, Benjamin, captain, of first regiment, New York line, V: 519; guards boats on way to Fort Schuyler, VI:59, 82.

Hicks, Benjamin, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, V:73.

Hicks, Charles, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Hicks, Edward, of Long Island, N. Y., seeks exchange of wife and children, VI:905-906, VII: 9.

Hicks, James, sells flour for use of army, IV:785, V:168.

Hicks, John, of New York city, associate printer of "Royal American Gazette," I:64.

Hicks, John, of Dutchess county militia, V:73.

Hicks, Nathaniel, of Beekman's precinct, N. Y., petitions, III:355.

Hicks, Thomas, of Queens county, N. Y., proscribed, V: 159 (note).

Hicks, Whitehead, mayor of New York at time of Golden Hill encounter, I:50; attitude toward patriot cause, I:52, V: 159 (note).

Hicks, William, signs certificate, III:325.

Hicks Hollow, Dutchess county, N. Y., residents, VII:320.

Hide, Joshua, of Putney, Vt., represented in protest against new state movement, VI:613.

Higby, ——, surgeon, of Col. Johannis Hardenbergh's regiment of Ulster county militia, V:28, 41.

Higby (Highby), Jonas, loyalist, of Gen. DeLancey's brigade, III: 224.

Higby (Igby), Moses (Dr), of Newburgh, N. Y., inoculates for smallpox, II:809.

Higgens, *see also* Higgins.

Higgens, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., obtains information, III: 407.

Higginbottom, *see also* Higinbothom.

Higginbottom, David, loyalist, VI: 772.

Higgins, *see also* Higgens.

Higgins, Benjamin, captain, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia, signs petition, VI:529.

Higgins, Gabriel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159.

Higgins (Higings), James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Higgins, Moses, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159.

Higginson, Stephen, delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, VIII:82.

Highlanders, *see also* Great Britain, *army*.

Highlanders, British soldiers, on Long Island, I:340, 347; to lead attack, I:347; at Harlem Heights, I:352; at Hackensack, I:496, 498; lieutenant of, captured, I:622.

Highlands of Hudson river, *see also* Forts Arnold, Clinton, Constitution, Montgomery and Hudson river.

Highlands of Hudson river; Clinton in command of, I:98, 187, 188; work on fortifications in, I:127, 130, 199, 283, 337; resolution of continental congress on fortification in, I:129; resolutions of provincial congress on fortification, I:129, 130; committee to inspect places for forts, I:129; committee to erect works, I:130; plans proposed for works, I:130-131; criticisms of plans, I:130-131, 131-132; Col. Isaac Nicoll in command of fortifications, I:132; committee of congress reports on fort, I:132-133; committee appointed by Washington reports on works, I:133-138; difficulty of operating against forts by land, I:147-148; Gen. Putnam apprehends no danger to posts, I:148; loss of forts, I:148-154; committee sent to, I:

Highlands of Hudson river—cont'd. 201; recommendations for commander, I:227; preparations for defending, I:251-252, 283-286, 287, 404-405; pay of militia posted in, I:293; regiment posted in, I:299; troops drawn from, I:375-376; erection of barracks away from, I:406, 419; passes to be secured, I:433-434, 455-456, 460, 461, 467, 470, 471, 473, 477, 478, 479, 480, 482, 498, 519, 521, 525, 667, 679, 808 (note); river soundings taken in, I:560; cannon at forts in, I:666; Gen. McDougall occupies pass leading to, I:679, 680-681; action of convention for protecting forts and passes, I:682-683 (note), 688, 695, 731; Clinton assures Washington of efforts to secure, I:691-692; threatened by enemy, I:725, 728; forts to be reinforced, I:734, 736, 744; tories to pass through, on way to enemy, I:787; Generals Greene and Knox inspect posts and passes, I:828; political privileges of soldiers in, I:850; troops ordered to, II:74, 101 (note), 152, 155, 167, 185, 199, 216, 323, 333, 347, 350; fortresses under Gen. Putnam's command, II:140; new troops required for garrisons, II:146; Gen. Howe must be prevented from occupying, II:150 (note); continental troops in, II:214; report that

Highlands of Hudson river—cont'd. troops will be transported from, II:232; forts in need of garrisons, II:233, 235; cannon required in, II:245, 270; enemy threatens, II:348, 360, 362; loss of forts, II:380-383, 387-395, 398-399, 403, 404, 471, 591, 592, 867, III:101-102, 500, IV:436, 523, 526, 550, 674; enemy abandons, II:490; work recommenced in, II:500, 556-557; Gen. Parsons' command in, II:513 (note), 755-756, 763-765; Col. Hamilton passes through, II:542 (note); work of restoring fortifications discussed, II:586-591; American officers captured in, II:623-624; continental troops in, II:629; resolutions of legislature on construction and maintenance of new works, II:690-691 (note); Gen. Conway ordered to, II:713 (note); persons appointed by state to assist work of refortifying, II:739; inquiry into loss of forts, II:749-750, 869 (note), IV:14; legislature to promote work in, II:798, 812; enemy active in country north of, II:868; Gen. McDougall in command of, II:869-870 (note), 871 (note); cannon for new works in, III:41; troops ordered to, III:73, 82, 108, 113, 123, 144 (note); inexpedient to order other regiments to, III:200-201,

Highlands of Hudson river—cont'd. 205; works not completed, III:246; medicines left with resident of, III:264; supplies obtained for posts in, III:465; militia retained at posts, III:539; militia to strengthen garrison, III:704, 707, IV:55, 64, 77, 283; part of Washington's army stationed in, IV:73; Clinton's behavior as commander of forts sustained, IV:99; Dutchess militia posted in, IV:154; Gen. Putnam in, IV:205; Massachusetts troops to defend, IV:333 (note); Gen. McDougall again in command of posts, IV:346-347, 386; Gen. Nixon's brigade in, IV:384; scheme to burn barracks, IV:485; posts in danger of being abandoned, IV:551; expiration of service of troops in, IV:636; want of provision at posts, IV:746, 749, 867; returns of regiments stationed in, V:15, 29, 38, 42, 44, 45, 67; circuitous passage of, how obviated, V:24 (note); narrow pass of, V:26 (note); Clinton in camp in, V:48, 50, 52, 54, 58, 59; flag from New York city stopped at, V:350; exemptions from orders sending militia to, V:384, 385; provisioning posts in, V:400, 430, 444, 447; possible design against posts, V:427-428, 429, 589, 642, 810, 815-816, 831, 832, 852-853; Gen. Heath in,

Highlands of Hudson river—cont'd. V:461, 464, 474, 491; ferry at mouth of, V:470; Gen. Robert Howe in, V:541, 552, 580, 582, 596, 647, 658, 659, 661, 801, 826, 831, 832, 833; work for defense to be forwarded, V:553; militia ready to march to posts, V:817; provisions to be forwarded to, V:841; Col. Pawling's corps ordered to, V:941; reduction of posts awaited in Canada, VI:44; Washington in, VI:256 (note); lumber needed at posts, VI:274; Gen. Heath again commands in, VI:276; posts in need of provision, VI:397, 441; prisoners removed to, VI:518; posts to be strengthened, VI:573; supplies on way to, VI:597; Clinton goes to, VII:35; safety of posts to be insured, VII:319, 332, 347, 392, 491; distress of troops in, VII:604-605, 622; fort at mouth of gorge of, VIII:417.

Highlands of Middletown, N. J., observations to be made from, V:854.

High reach, the Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.

Higinbothom, *see also* Higginbottom.

Higinbothom, R., chaplain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Hilat, ——, cornet, loyalist, of

Hilat, —— — continued. Westchester light horse, V:461 (note).

Hildreth, James, petitions for protection of Manor of Livingston and northern Dutchess county, III:676; of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:7, 8.

Hill, ——, captain, to aid capture of loyalists, I:697.

Hill (Hills), —— (Mrs), widow, of Ulster county, N. Y., court martial at her house, I:596, 598, 602, 613, 614.

Hill, Aaron, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, III:441.

Hill, Amasa, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.

Hill, Andrew, major, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia; captain in Maj. Pleas' detachment, I:830, 831, II:16, 25, 42, 56, 71; member of court martial, IV:280, VI:588; commands detachment for special service, V:344-345, 348, 354, 356.

Hill, David, captain, Karonghuotye, Mohawk deputy to Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:370.

Hill, Henry, director of proposed Bank of North America, VII:629.

Hill, James, prisoner in Canada, IV:422.

Hill, John, lieutenant-colonel, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Hill, Robert, adjutant, brings complaints against Col. Loring, II: 78-79.

Hill, Thomas, of Capt. A. Swartwout's company at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Hillegas, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hillegas, Michael, United States treasurer; mentions copper plate printer, III:80; his receipt for lottery tickets, III:339; transmits unsigned bills to Abraham Yates, Jr, VI:75, 101; drafts in his favor, VII:99; his notes counterfeited, VIII:217, 218.

Hillhouse, ——, his permit for purchasing flour, IV:283, 284.

Hilligas, Conrad, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hills, *see also* Hill.

Hills, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.

Hills, George, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.

Hills, John, lieutenant, twenty-third regiment, British army, V:opp. 152.

Hills, Nicholas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.

Hillsboro (Hillsborough) county, N. H., Jacob Abbott to keep account of prices in, V:654.

Hils, Gottfried, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hils, Lorenz, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Hilton, Jacob, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Hilton, Jonathan, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Hilton, Robert, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Hilton, William R., of Albany, N. Y., his claim for damages, II:824-826.

Hilyard, David, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Hinckling, *see* Hickling.

Hindustan (Indostan), Hyder Ali's operations in, VII:232.

Hine, *see* Hyne.

Hinkley, Thomas, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Hinsdale, Cumberland county, N. Y., now Vernon, Vt., theft of ammunition belonging to, I:803-805, 810-812; represented in movements in favor of New York, III:170, 510, 622, IV:792, 800, VI:607, 613; committee approves recommendation for office of sheriff, III:365.

Hinspaugh (Henspaugh, Hinepaugh), Peter, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.

Hiokatoo, Seneca chief, his inhumanity, I:164.
Hissted, Edward, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, IV:770.
"Historical Magazine" (Dawson's), letters from, VI:256-257 (note).
Hitchcock, ——, major, of Connecticut, his appointment under commissary of hides, V:260, 411.
Hitchcock, Lyman, major, of Col. Willett's levies, musters recruits, VII:91, 435, 452, 487-488.
Hity, Conrot, enlisted for continental service, VII:580.
Hoag, *see also* Hoeg, Hoog.
Hoag, ——, Quaker preacher, prisoner, V:74.
Hoakesly, Robert, wagonmaster general, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).
Hoakham, Stephen, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:563.
Hoard, Isaac, of third regiment, New York line, deserts, VI:370.
Hobart, Hobbart, Hobbert, *see also* Hubard, Hubbard.
Hobart (Hobbert, Hubbard), John Sloss, puisne justice of state supreme court; on interference with expedition, I:382; put on committee to direct secret expedition, I:486; application to, for writ of habeas corpus, II:355; question of his authority to grant writ, II:355-357; his reflections
Hobart, John S.— continued.
on loss of Highland forts, II:396, 397-398; concerned for safety of continental magazine, II:397; on committee to consider obstruction of Hudson river, II:679 (note); certifies proceedings of courts sitting in Dutchess county, III:180-182; bearer of letter, III:185; certifies from Albany proceedings of supreme court, III:608-609; receives, with associates, petition of Cornelius Taylor, IV:121; signs precept for court of oyer and terminer, IV:279; proposed for delegate to congress, V:119, 290, 313; Clinton complains to, of behavior of refugees, V:158-160; sketch of, V:313 (note); certifies proceedings of court in Dutchess county, V:615-616; sends Clinton news from Connecticut, VI:387-388; advised to go to Newport, VI:410; engages in project to provide cash and clothing for state use, VI:419, 718-719, 759, 825, 854-855; expected at Middletown, VI:420; suggests scheme to remedy financial embarrassment, VI:652-653; soldiers' certificates sent to, for correction, VI:655; returns from Connecticut, VI:757; expected at Poughkeepsie, VI:848; can recommend Mr Baldwin, VII:54; member of council for gov-

Hobart, John S.— continued.
erning southern parts of state, VIII:184.

Hobart, Joshua, of Blooming Grove, N. Y., informs Clinton of murder of Maj. Strong, IV:145-147.

Hobart, Joshua, affidavits of, relating to illicit traffic, VII:77-78.

Hobart, Minchin, lieutenant, twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Hobart (Hubbard), Peter, lieutenant, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, charge against, II:626, IV:350, 351, 571-572.

Hobbart, Jonathan, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., constable, VII:302.

Hobbert, Joseph L., to be prosecuted for violating embargo act, IV:368-369.

Hobby, ——, writes to Clinton, III:601.

Hobby, ——, to be tried by court martial, IV:431.

Hobby (Hubby), David, major, of second regiment, Westchester county militia; carries letter, V:540; his son, VI:502, 630; his promotion, VI:622, 623; forwards prisoners, VI:707.

Hobby (Hobey), Jonathan, son of Maj. Hobby, offense with which he is charged, VI:502, 503; deserter to enemy, VI:630.

Hoboken (Hobock, Hoboke, Hobook, Hobuck, Hoobuck), N. J., deserters arrive at, I:271; guard at, I:573; prisoners taken at, II:558; reported evacuation of, by enemy, IV:180 (note); prisoner held at, IV:840; Washington at, VIII:397.

Hoboken ferry, between New York city and Hoboken, guard at, I:539; prisoner taken near, VII:332-333.

Hochnell, John, of Manor of Rensselaerwyck, N. Y., craves permission to go to England, IV:482-483.

Hochstrasser, Jacob, lieutenant, of New York levies, VII:326.

Hodgdon, Samuel, commissary of ordnance and stores, III:70.

Hodge, *see also* Hodges.

Hodge, James, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Hodge, Isaac, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.

Hodge, Israel, tried for delinquency and acquitted, V:686.

Hodge, John, captain of ship, "Montgomery," his vessel to be manned and equipped, II:8, 74; officers and men intended for his ship, II:104-105; loss of his frigate, II:394; privateer and galleys under his orders, V:310-311.

Hodger, Samuel, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3.

Hodger, William, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3.

Hodges, *see also* Hodge.

Hodges, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., under sentence of death, V:615.

Hodges, Silas (Dr), recommended by Gov. Trumbull, V:184.

Hodgskin (Hodgkins), Joseph, captain, of fifteenth Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Hodgson, Studholme, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.

Hodkison, John, loyalist, of Col. Ebenezer Jessup's corps, prisoner, VI:451.

Hodler, Peter, of Marbletown, N. Y., petitioner, IV:52.

Hodler, Salomon, of Marbletown, N. Y., petitioner, IV:52.

Hodshey, ——, article bearing his name, I:542.

Hoeg, *see also* Hoag, Hoog.

Hoeg, Nathan, charged with felonies, VI:899.

Hoeman, Benjamin, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278.

Hoers, Felix, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.

Hoey, William, ensign, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Hoff, *see also* Hough, Huff.

Hoff, John, of Kings district, Albany county, N. Y., indicted, III:610.

Hoffman, *see also* Huffman.

Hoffman, ——, of Dutchess county, N. Y., his flour seized, VII:7.

Hoffman, Abraham, lieutenant, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, at Catskill, V:880.

Hoffman, Abraham, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Hoffman, Anthony, of Dutchess county, N. Y., member of assembly, IV:550.

Hoffman, Anthony, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., certifies proceedings of court of oyer and terminer, V:616.

Hoffman, Charles, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.

Hoffman, Hendrick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Hoffman, Herman, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., member of district committee, II:531; reports injuries suffered by Samuel Hake, IV:333-334; commissary agent, IV:687; orders Samuel Hake into custody, V:656, 670.

Hoffman (Hoofman), Jury, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Hoffman, Martin, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., certifies in favor of Samuel Hake, V:372.

Hoffman, Philip, murdered by enemy, VII:82.

Hoffman, Robert, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 242.

Hoffman, Robert, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, VI:588.

Hoffman, Zach., Jr, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., certifies in favor of Samuel Hake, V:372.

Hoffnagle, Christeen, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:269.

Hoffnagle, Louis, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:269.

Hogaboone, John, loyalist, of Col. Andreas Emmerich's chasseurs, prisoner, III:224.

Hogan, William, of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, V:260.

Hogan, William, loyalist prisoner, VI:451, VII:320.

Hog Back hill, Chemung county, N. Y., V:234 (note).

Hogeboom, *see also* Hogaboone.

Hogeboom, ——, in department of commissary of purchases, V:223.

Hogeboom, Cornelius, captain, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, V:126.

Hogeboom, John, in Dutchess county jail, VI:836.

Hogeboom, Peter, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:651.

Hogeboom, Peter, Jr, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, IV:651.

Hogeboom, Peter, Jr, in Dutchess county jail, VI:836.

Hogeboom, Sarah, in Dutchess county jail, VI:836.

Hogeboom, Stephen, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, IV: 651.

Hogeland, *see also* Hogland, Hooghland, Hoogland, Hooglandt.

Hogeland, ——, adjutant, of Col. Elisha Sheldon's dragoons, gives information of depredations, V: 243-244.

Hogenkamp (Hoghencamp), John M., captain, of Orange county militia, V:774; petitions for reduction of militia requirements, VI:903.

Hogenkamp, Martines, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV: 172.

Hogg, Ralph, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Hoghtailer, ——, loyalist prisoner, V:227.

Hogland, *see also* Hogeland, Hooghland, Hoogland, and Hooglandt.

Hogland, Abraham, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 241.

Hogle, Barnabas, of Cambridge district, N. Y., assessed for son in enemy's service, VI:646-647.

Hog Pen Ridge, Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner conveyed to, III:507.

Hogstrasser, Paul, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 209.

Hoite, ——, of Otter creek, Vt., information from, II:63 (note).

Holams, Asa, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Holcom, Stephen, of exempts of Ulster county, III:499.

Holdridge, ——, lieutenant-colonel, complaint against, IV:610, 620-621.

Holdridge, Richard, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV: 240.

Holdron, ——, superintendent of ferry, in charge of Clinton's goods, IV:425, 426.

Hole, John, loyalist prisoner, II: 436, 468, 476.

Holet, *see* Hollet.

Holker, Sieur John, French consul-general, VII:321-322.

Holland, ——, of Kinderhook, N. Y., important papers at his house, II:851.

Holland, F., of Bethlehem, Orange county, N. Y., desires that articles may be brought from New York city, V:554-555.

Holland, Henry, of New York city. petition of his grandchildren, V: 406-407; application of his executors to Clinton, V:554-555.

Holland, Samuel, major, surveyor-general, British army, map made by, I:opp.328.

Holland (United Provinces), her influence in behalf of liberty, I: 66; materials for houses brought from, I:68; joins League of Neutrality, VI:509; suffers by war, VI:663; loan in, VI:664; British king's manifesto against, VI:709; British crown has power to make peace with, VII: 201 (note); merchants of, ordering substitute for copper, VII: 383; congress fails to obtain loans in, VII:423; bills of exchange on, VII:423, 425; France security for loan in, VII: 424, 429; goods from, reach Philadelphia, VIII:37; extent of loan in, VIII:95, 96, 101; American credit injured in, VIII: 104; minister from, arrives, VIII: 256; toast drunk to, VIII:299.

Hollet, *see also* Hallett.

Hollet (Holet), Moses, of Lt. Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, V:527.

Holley, Orville L., editor of Clinton manuscripts, I:3.

Holliday (Hollady), ——, of New Windsor, N. Y., money and information to be in his charge, I:373, 374; his house, I:747.

Holliday, Juda, of Albany, N. Y., seeks to go to New York city, V:370-371.

Hollister, Jesse, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, R. I., IV: 134.

Hollowson, ——, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment, III:421.

Holly, Increase, captain, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, II:258.

Holly, Jesse, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.

Holly, William, his bond, II:610.

Holly, William, of Goshen, N. Y., coroner, IV:147, 148, 149.

Holmes, Becker, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159, VII:631.

Holmes, David, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.

Holmes, Ichabod, petitioner, III: 676.

Holmes, James, colonel, of fourth regiment, New York line, attempts to join enemy, I:711, VI: 630; his preparations for a second attempt, V:639-640; in Poughkeepsie jail, VI:836; whigs interpose in his behalf, VI:875; begs favorable consideration of his case, VII:15-16; lieutenant-colonel of James De Lancey's loyalist corps, VII:565.

Holmes, John, quartermaster, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Holmes, John, petitions in favor of prisoner in Dutchess county jail, III:177.

Holmes, John, Jr, major, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Holmes, Joseph, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Holmes, Nathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159, VI: 630.

Holmes, Peter, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, VII: 631.

Holmes, Sheubel, petitioner, III: 676.

Holmes, Silas (Dr), vindicates conduct of Dr Richard Bayley, VIII:266-267.

Holobel, ——, colonel, permit given by, II:723.

Holobord, Asariah, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:721.

Holsapel, *see also* Holtsabbel.

Holsapel (Holsepple), Johannis, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, IV:651.

Holt, John, exempted from militia service, III:421.

Holt, John, printer, starts "New York Journal", I:62; John Adams visits, I:79; New York newspaper sent to, IV:548; his paper sent to Francis Lewis, IV: 659; publishes account of Onondaga expedition, IV:791, 831; publishes plan for restoring public credit, IV:821; publishes resolutions offered in congress, V:116; complains that congressional pro-

Holt, John — continued.
ceedings are too little known, V:623; criticises scheme of congress for fixing ratio of hard money to currency, V:623-626; shows expense of publishing newspaper, V:624-625; to publish report of attack on Harpersfield, V:633; publishes particulars of land sale, VI:252; report that he has suspended business, VI:869; to print story of attempt at kidnaping, VII:193; required to furnish copies of acts, VIII:24, 33.

Holton (Holten), Samuel, delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, VIII:67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82.

Holtsabbel, *see also* Holsapel.

Holtsabbel, Gerret, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Homan, Benjamin, engaged on public work, I:640, II:40.

Homan, John, engaged on public work, I:640.

Hommel, Hermanus, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Hommel, Jurry, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.

Hommel, Martin, Jr, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Hommel (Homel), Martin, lieutenant, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, his orders

Hommel, Martin — continued.
awaited, V:880; in Col. Pawling's levies, VI:55.

Honavel (Honeywell), ——, of Westchester county militia, VI:730.

Honeoye lake, Ontario county, N. Y., Indian town at foot of, V:238 (note).

Honeywell, *see also* Honavel, Hunnewel.

Honeywell (Honeywel), Enoch, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Honeywell, Israel (Isaac), Jr, captain, of first regiment, Westchester county militia; member of assembly, II:691 (note), IV:215; his military services commended, VI:595-596; agent for refugees, VII:221; gives information touching prisoner, VII:262; to protect persons engaged in impressing, VII:496; barbarities imputed to, VIII:209, 213-214, 239-240; commissioner of sequestration, VIII:233, 239.

Honger, Peter, prisoner in Poughkeepsie jail, VI:836.

Honsinger, Michael, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Honyuga, *see* Hanneyaye.

Hood, Sir Samuel, admiral, British navy, arrives at Sandy Hook, VII:293; off Capes of Delaware, VII:305.

Hoofer, Adam, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Hoog, *see also* Hoag, Hoeg.

Hoog, Thomas Andrew, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., petitioner, II:538.

Hooghland, *see also* Hogeland, Hogland, Hoogland, Hooglandt.

Hooghland, Benjamin, has charge of workmen, I:641.

Hooghland (Hoogland), Dirck, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:803, V:852.

Hooghteeling, Hooghteling, *see also* Hoghtailer, Hoogtyling.

Hooghteeling, William, under sentence of death, IV:790.

Hooghteling, Philip, major, of Ulster county militia, brings complaints before court martial, I:530, 531; attends meeting of field officers, I:687; called into service, I:689; at Fort Montgomery, I:825; member of court of inquiry, I:853; member of court martial, II:59.

Hooghteling (Hoghtelingh), Thonis, his deposition, V:619-620.

Hoogland, Hooglandt, *see also* Hogeland, Hogland, Hooghland.

Hoogland, Abraham, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:105.

Hoogland, John, captain, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Hoogland, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:450.

Hooglandt, John, purchases wheat in Orange county, IV:817.

Hoogtyling, *see also* Hoghtailer, Hooghteeling, Hooghteling.

Hoogtyling, Johannes, flour purchased of, V:168.

Hooper, ——, colonel, deputy quartermaster general, IV:852.

Hooper, ——, carries letter, I:357.

Hooper, ——, of Sussex county, N. J., V:456.

Hooper, Stephen, of Saratoga patent, N. Y., in British service, II:819, 839-840, 877, III:80-81.

Hoops (Hoopes), Adam, major, third aide-de-camp to Gen. Sullivan, V:230 (note).

Hoornbeek, *see also* Hornbeck.

Hoornbeek, Benjamin, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:768; attacked by enemy, VII:410.

Hoornbeek, Derick (Dirk), of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:768; helps bury dead, VII:410.

Hoornbeek, Eliza, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., suffers by enemy's incursions, IV:684; petitions, IV:768.

Hoornbeek, Henry, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:768.

Hoornbeek (Hornbeck), Jacob, lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, instructions to, concerning levies, I:

Hoornbeek, Jacob — continued. 295; his regiment ordered to Clarkstown, I:489; sends return of regiment, I:517; his regiment dismissed, I:538-539; reports removal of stores from Hackensack, I:546; informed that court martial is ordered, I:580; commits prisoner to guard, I:596; at meeting of field officers, I:687; intercedes for militiaman, I:721; to carry out sentences of court martial, I:808; mentioned for seat in assembly, II:32; takes depositions concerning Indian affairs, II:271 (note); to transmit message to Indians, II:272-274.

Hoornbeek (Hoornbeeck, Hornbeek), Johannis, of Wawarsing, N. Y., petitioner, II:644, III:549, IV:768.

Hoornbeek, Philip, petitioner, IV:768.

Hoosick (Hosack, Hoseck, Hosick, Houssack), N. Y., residents of, III:326, 327, V:405, VI:360, 363, VII:406; troops ordered to, VII:615.

Hoosick district, N. Y., outrages committed in, II:850; represented in Cambridge convention, VI:865; residents of, VII:35, 389; insurrection in, VII:602, 617-618.

Hoosick river, N. Y., VII:553 (note).

Hopewell, Dutchess county, N. Y., residents of, II:585, IV:546, V:120, 124, 852; soldiers at, VII:244.

Hopewell, N. J., Washington at, III:496, 501, VIII:403.

Hopkins, ——, captain, of Dutchess county militia, II:626.

Hopkins, ——, captain, of continental army, VIII:233, 234.

Hopkins, ——, lieutenant, of Col. Willett's levies, VI:814.

Hopkins, Benjamin, of North Castle, N. Y., I:703.

Hopkins, David, of Charlotte county, N. Y., appointed justice of court of common pleas, III:218; of exempts, IV:447; supplies cattle for garrisons, VI:43.

Hopkins, Elisha, adjutant, II:416.

Hopkins, Ely, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Hopkins, Esek, admiral, I:247; meets Washington at New London, Conn., VIII:398, 419.

Hopkins, Jonathan, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:183.

Hopkins, Moses, of Great Barrington, Mass., V:621.

Hopkins, Noah, of Amenia, N. Y., recommends Lt. Wood, IV:400.

Hopkins, Reuben, lieutenant, adjutant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment, I:335; testifies at court martial, I:414, 415.

Hopkins, Robert, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Hopkins, Roswell, colonel, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia; letter from, I:334; petitions, I: 335, 339; forwards pay rolls, I: 505; at Fort Independence, I: 817, 845, II:14, 27, 55, 69, 94, 98, 114, 119, 127, 135; lieutenant-colonel of levies, II: 151, 266; standing of certain men in his regiment, II:626-628; recommends exemption, III:441; order to, III:442; to command Dutchess levies, III:443; has brothers at Bennington, Vt., V: 69; delinquents in his regiment, V:71-73; on leave of absence, V: 356; corresponds with Clinton on levies and exemptions from militia service, VI:7-9; his altercation with George Tremble, VI:125-126; charges against men in his regiment, VI:589, 590; offers resignation, VI:818; recommends officer for levies, VI:845-846; money received by state treasurer from, VII:85.

Hopkins, Roswell, of Vermont, clerk of general assembly, V: 326, VI:644, 760, VII:447.

Hopkins, Solomon, lieutenant, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:529.

Hopkins, Solomon, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:183.

Hopkins, William, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Hopkinson, Francis, of New Jersey, letters of Benjamin Franklin to, V:693 (note), 709 (note).

Hopper, Andrew, of Bergen county, N. J., seized with members of his family by enemy, I:216; his house colonel's headquarters, I: 515; released by enemy, I:534, 536; Thomas Colden at his house, I:624; his house Washington's headquarters, VIII:406, 416.

Hopper (Happer), Jacobus, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:80, 81.

Hopper, Conrat, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Hopper, Cerret, of Bergen county, N. J., vouches for John Doremus, I:544; goods taken from his premises, I:741.

Hopper, John, confined in New York city, II:723.

Hopper, John, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Hopper, Samuel, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Horn, ——, his exchange proposed, IV:855.

[Horn (Hornn)], Daniel (surname blank in printed matter), of exemps of Ulster county, III:499.

Hornbeck, *see also* Hoornbeek.

Hornbeck, B. C., of Wawarsing, N. Y., his house, V:228 (note).

Hornblower, Josiah, of New Jersey, member of legislature, VIII:220.
Hornie, William, of Butternuts, N. Y., V:418.
Horren, David, employed in public work, I:641.
Horseneck (Horse-Neck), Fairfield county, Conn., bill for expenses at, I:372; Samuel H. Parsons ordered to, I:399; suspected person pretends to be on way to, II:317; Gen. Parsons at, II:516; troops near, III:135; purchase of salt at, III:300; refuge for Westchester patriots, IV:361; troops at, in need of flour, IV:675, 676, 789, V:47; commissary asks help of troops at, V:92; Oliver Wolcott writes from, V:166; achievement of militia from, V:461-462; Col. Holmes preparing to take boat at, V:640.
Horseneck, Westchester county, N. Y., enemy lands at, I:763, IV:610.
Horse Pound (Horse Pond), Putnam county, N. Y., road to, V:6; militia to rendezvous at, V:35.
Horse reach, the, Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.
Hortalez, Roderique, & Co., of Paris, France, house furnishing American supplies, II:304 (note), 315.
Horton, ——, Capt. Pell's account with, VI:561.
Horton, ——, in company with Samuel Devine, I:604.
Horton, ——, lieutenant, recommended for continental service, I:428.
Horton, ——, lieutenant, charge against, I:294, 296, 298.
Horton, Ambrose, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, accusation heard by, VI:630.
Horton, Daniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III:159, VII:631; can furnish evidence, VI:707; Clinton apprises him of his duty as justice of peace, VII:47-48.
Horton (Hartan), David, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of militia, II:109; of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471; on scouting service, IV:501.
Horton, David, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Horton, Gilbert, of Harrison's Purchase, Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, II:479, 480.
Horton, Gilbert, commissary of issues, killed in dispute, VII:419.
Horton, James, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.
Horton, James, Jr, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159.
Horton, Jonathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Horton, Joshua, employed on public work, I:642.

Horton (Horten), Matthias, Jr, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:590, 591.

Horton, Thomas, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II:76, 82.

Horton, Thomas, sergeant, fined for delinquency, V:687.

Horton, William, lieutenant, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, charge against, II:626, IV:350, 351.

Hosbrook, ——, his draft certificate, II:302.

Hosderhand, Cornelius, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., certifies in favor of Samuel Hake, V:372.

Hosier, John, in service at Fort Montgomery, I:822, 823.

Hosmer, Thomas, captain, of Royal artillery, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 450 (note).

Hospital, British, at Albany, N. Y., II:581, III:81, 82, 83, 110, 170, 264, 379.

Hospital island, Lake Champlain, Clinton on way to, V:789; Clinton encamped on, V:791, 792-793, 796.

Hoston, *see also* Houston, Huston.

Hoston, William, Jr, of Suffolk county, N. Y., VII: 346.

Hotham, William, Commodore, British navy, directs landing of troops, I:i, iv: opp. 328; report

Hotham, William — continued. of Sir James Wallace to, II:458 (note); in West Indies, IV:528.

Hough, *see also* Hoff, Huff.

Hough, Jonathan, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Houghton, William, lieutenant, of Royal artillery, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

House, —— (Dr), of Claverack district, N. Y., V:620.

House, Adam, his son captured by Indians near Fort Plank, VI:78.

House, Christina, captured near Fort Plank, VI:77, 724.

House, Christina, captured near Fort Plank, VI:725.

House, Conrod (Coenradt), captured near Fort Plank, VI:77, 724.

House, Conrod (Coenradt), captured near Fort Plank, VI:78, 725.

House, Elizabeth, captured near Fort Plank, VI:77, 724.

House, Elizabeth, captured near Fort Plank, VI:77, 725.

House, George, his daughter captured near Fort Plank, VI:78.

House, Hanyost, his wife and children captured near Fort Plank, VI:77.

House, Henry, his children captured near Fort Plank, VI:77.

House, Jacobus, captured near Fort Plank, VI:77, 725.

House, John, near Little Falls, N. Y., his deposition, V:189-190.

House, Joseph, captain, of first regiment, Tryon county militia, petitions, V:305.

House, Maria El'h, captured near Fort Plank, VI:725.

House, Rynard, his estate, II:566.

House of Commons, *see* England.

House of Lords, *see* England.

Houseradt, *see* Huysradt.

Houston, *see also* Hoston, Huston.

Houston, William Churchill, of New Jersey; deputy secretary of continental congress, II:179, 191, 261; delegate to congress, V:323 (note), 494, VI: 908 (note).

Hovey, Ivory, surgeon, of Massachusetts regiment, continental army, IV:134.

Hovey, Nathaniel, of Rethan, Grafton county, N. H., money granted to, IV:396.

How, *see also* Howe.

How, Moses, of Hinsdale, Vt., member of town committee, I: 803.

Howard, ——, captain, on committee to draft resolutions, VIII: 129.

Howard, ——, of Schoharie, N. Y., III:423.

Howard, ——, loyalist, concerned in kidnaping case, VII:186.

Howard, Edward, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:803.

Howard, Jacob, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, IV:770.

Howard, Jane, permitted to go to New York city, I:511-512.

Howard, Silas, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Howard, William, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Howe, *see also* How.

Howe, ——, lieutenant, spy arrested by, II:443.

Howe, George Augustus, viscount, brigadier-general, British army, killed at Trout brook, Ticonderoga, N. Y., I:124 (note).

Howe, Richard, viscount, admiral, British navy, his title, I:124 (note); his family relationship, I:124 (note), 158; strength of fleet under, III:326 (note); attempt of Count d'Estaing to attack, III:659; sails from Sandy Hook, III:708; his portrait, IV: opp. 640; arrives at Sandy Hook, V:539.

Howe, Robert, major-general, sketch of, V:194 (note); prisoners delivered to, V:344; Clinton to, V:351-352; to command in Highlands, V:492; informs Clinton of enemy's preparations, V:541-542; may need militia, V:542-543; in need of teams, V:543, 553; sends prisoners to commissioners for conspiracies, V:552; informed of offenses committed by militia, V:

Howe, Robert — continued.
552-553; Clinton will support him with militia, V:553; on sending persons within enemy's lines, V: 580-581; informed of methods for alarming militia, V: 582, 588-589; perplexed at enemy's behavior, V:596-597; Col. Samuel Drake calls on, V: 638; exchanges letters with Clinton on passes and flags, V: 647-649, 659, 660; Clinton to, on subsistence and distribution of levies, V:660-661; his consent to permit required, V:679; informed of character of parole, V: 694, 695; his courtesy, V:695; on reduction of Charleston, V: 801; on enemy's activity, V: 802; on needs of post, V:802-803; Washington to, on defense of West Point, V:806-807 (note); to be succeeded by Gen. Heath, V:809; apprised of orders to militia, V:817, 821, 828; complimented by Clinton, V:821; obtains information touching enemy's preparations and strength, V:826-827; Washington relies on Clinton for aid to, V:830-831; calls for aid of militia, V:832-833, 864-887; Clinton will sustain, with troops and supplies, V:840-841, 858; attempts to secure pasture, V:849; apprehends attack, V: 852-853; on prisoners, V:888; succeeded at West Point by

Howe, Robert — continued.
Gen. Arnold, VI:13 (note); desires authority to impress teams, VI:66; ordered to suppress mutiny, VI:592; commended by Washington, VII: 98 (note); marches to Tarrytown, VII:109 (note); brigades under his command, VII:115.

Howe, Sir William, commander in chief, British army; becomes viscount and Baron Clenawley, I: 124 (note); Sir Henry Clinton in command in New York city during his absence, I:147; orders to, pigeonholed, I:158; Burgoyne's lack of cooperation with, I:159; in New York city, I:167, 573, 574; his report of battle of Long Island, I:opp. 328; issues pardon, I:595, gives orders to march, I:622; number of tories with, I:718; permit to pass his outposts, II:6; likely to cooperate with northern army, II:61 (note), 62 (note), 145 (note); his course perplexing to Washington, II:122; importance of saving Highlands from, II:150 (note); desires enlistments in Albany county, II: 159 (note); his measures defeat his purposes, II:172 (note); importance of keeping him at bay, II:173; reinforcements received by, II:174; his designs uncertain, II:214; report of his landing in New Hamp-

Howe, Sir William — continued.
shire, II:232; district under his control, II:234; not likely to move eastward, II:244; prospect of his attacking Highland forts, II:297; changes his plan, II: 298; engages Washington, II: 324; his second engagement in campaign awaited, II:344; his sick and wounded, II:351; troops from Peekskill enable Washington to keep field against, II:383 (note); at Germantown, II:386, 399; his rumored control of Philadelphia, II:406; Gen. Burgoyne to send despatches to, II:441, 447; enemy's interest to strengthen, II:482: interview with, Sept. 11, 1776, II:485; to be reinforced, II:490, 511, 518; his headquarters in Westchester, II:516; his forces around Philadelphia, II:559 (note); skirmishes with Americans, II:568; Washington's negotiations with, on exchange of prisoners, II:570-574 (note), 815-816, III:31, 66-67, 304; enemy to be prevented from reinforcing strongly, II:590; activity of his emissaries, II:602 (note); makes regulation concerning flags of truce, II:648, 804; evacuation of New Jersey territory by, II:858; parties sent out by, III: 30; purpose attributed to, III: 111-112; document circulated by, III:197-199; notifies Lord

Howe, Sir William — continued.
George Germain that American invasion of Canada is abandoned, III:306 (note); Col. John Butler writes to, III:527; strength, losses and distribution of his army, IV:505-509; return of different corps under his command July 1, 1777, IV: 509; likeness of, IV:534; his withdrawal from White Plains, V:13 (note); his opportunity when Washington was at Valley Forge, V:14 (note); surpassed by Sir Henry Clinton in savageness, V:154 (note); his New York headquarters, VIII:xxviii.

Howel, *see also* Howell.

Howel, ——, sergeant, of fourth regiment, New York line, IV: opp. 788, VI:472.

Howel, James, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.

Howel, John, deserter from British service, III:598.

Howel, Phenies, witness against Thomas Porter, II:414.

Howell, Charles, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Howell, David, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.

Howell (Howel), David, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, tried and acquitted, V:687:

Howell, David, of Rhode Island, justice of superior court, VII:78; delegate to continental congress,

Howell, David — continued. VIII:39 (note), 58, 382 (note).

Howell, Elias, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.

Howell, G., of Southampton, N. Y., desires to pass through Connecticut, VII:336-337, 384.

Howell, Hezekiah, of Orange county, N. Y., asks exemption of son or grandson from militia service, I:308-309.

Howell, Hezekiah, Jr., major, of Orange county minute men, requested to serve in court martial, I:227; of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment, I:277, 551.

Howell, Joseph, auditor of army accounts, VI:909 (note).

Howell, Samuel, employed in public work, I:641.

Howell, Silvanus, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.

Howell, Stephen, of Orange county, N. Y., seizure of his cattle, III: 464-465.

Howell (Howel), Stephen, sergeant, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:266, 551.

Howel's ferry, Delaware river, army lies at, II:167.

Howeston (Hewetson?), ——, loyalist, his regiment, IV:220.

Howley (Howly), Richard, delegate from Georgia to continental congress, VI:908 (note).

Howorth, ——, lieutenant, British army, delivers letter, III:20.

Hoy, Richard, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Hoyer, George, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, stationed at Fort Herkimer, V:663.

Hoyer, Peter, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, stationed at Fort Herkimer, V:663.

Hoyer, W., German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Hoynes, Daniel, suspected person, prisoner, V:166.

Hubard, Hubbard, *see also* Hobart, Hobbart, Hobbert.

Hubard, ——, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:410.

Hubard, John, employed on public work, I:642.

Hubard, Joshua, employed on public work, I:642.

Hubard, Samuel, employed on public work, I:642.

Hubbard, ——, of Long Island, N. Y., V:714.

Hubbard, ——, of Manor of Rensselaerwyck, N. Y., VII: 610.

Hubbard, Joseph, of Ulster county, N. Y., killed, III:678.

Hubbard (Hobart), Samuel, lieutenant, of Long Island regiment, I:338.

Hubbardton, Vt., battle of, I:142, II:245 (note).

Hubbel, ——, Clinton sends compliments to, I:241.

Hubbell, Isaac, lieutenant, of Col. John Lamb's regiment of artillery, II:67, VI: 363, 834; captain in Lt. Col. Ebenezer Stevens' regiment of artillery, VII: 67.

Hubbell, Jesse, lieutenant of, fifth regiment, New York line; recruiting for levies, VII:568.

Huber, Henry, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, IV:626.

Hubley, Adam, lieutenant-colonel, of eleventh Pennsylvania regiment, in Sullivan's expedition, V:232 (note), 234 (note).

Huddie, Ezekiel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Huddleston, Isaac, of Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., his offenses, V:401, VI:836.

Hudson, Frederick, major, of Southold, N. Y., loyalist, made prisoner, II:609; his exchange considered, II:717-718; confined in Connecticut, III:225.

Hudson, Henry, English discoverer, I:126.

Hudson, Richard, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment at Fort Clinton, II:124.

Hudson, N. Y., *see* Claverack Landing.

Hudson (Hudson's) bay, I:92.

Hudson river, *see also* Highlands and North river.

Hudson river, N. Y., Cavalier families living on, I:67; aboriginal inhabitants of valley of, I: 68; view of, I:70; residences and buildings on, I:73, VIII:xvi, xix, 418; contested lands east of, I:74; its strategic importance, I: 122, 124, 126, 127, 128; different names of, I:126, divided into reaches, I:126; measures of provincial congress for fortifying, I:129, 130, 131, 132; measures of continental congress for fortifying, I: 129; Lord Stirling views fortifications on, I:134; Burgoyne reaches, I:142, 143, 146, II: 146 (note), 254; Sir Henry Clinton's operations on, I:147, 149-155; British never gain complete control of, I:155; Burgoyne crosses, I:159, II:431 (note); ascent of, by British ships, I:187, 377, 385, 394; progress of fortifications on, I: 195-196, 199; fire rafts on, I: 249-250, 254, 275, 283; defence of west shore, I:261, 262-263, 288-289, 302, 303, 307, 311, 380, 681, III:167, IV: 352; arranging of troops on, I: 264, 280, 299, 307, 309; attempt to land from, I:283; obstructions to navigation of, I: 366, 377, 378, 432-434, 440-441, 442, 443-444, 446, 458, 500, 548, 571, 593, 619, 643, 665, 671, 809, 828, II:5, 298,

Hudson river, N. Y.— continued. opp. 392; enemy in reaching distance of, I:394, 395, 396; enemy lands on west shore, I: 429; sketch of, I:430; Gen. Schuyler's plan for obstructing, I:448-450; delay in obstructing, I:458-459; Gen. Heath to cross, I:461, 480; soundings in, I: 559-560; prison ships on, I: 786; magazine to be 20 miles from II:76, 93; American forces cross, II: 146 (note); enemy preparing to ascend, II: 180, 234; forts situated on, north of Albany, II:244 (note); Burgoyne warned against crossing, II:244 (note); cattle to be removed from neighborhood of, II:378; flour near banks of, II:397, 398; British remove obstructions in, II:399; removal of prisoners from, II:408, operations on upper, II:428, 432 (note); Burgoyne's left flank near, II: 433 (note); congress desires recovery of forts and passes of, II: 505; capture of schooner on, II: 569; escape of prisoner from vessel in, II:583; works erected for defense of, II:586, 590, 608, 651-652, 657, 669, 677, 687, 688, 690, 711, 718, 740, 765, 776, 785, 789, 797, 803, 811, 812, 838, 868, III:18, 28, 34-35, 48, 73, 149, 151, 274; Gen. Gates will aid defense of, II:598; army will concentrate on, II:700, 725, 814, 867, 872; inquiry into loss of forts on, II:749, 869-870; boundary of commissary departments, II:824, 837, 841, 866, IV:429, 436, 526; resolutions of congress on defenses, II:835-836; cannon to be sent down, from Albany, II:876, III:6, 25, 41, 59, 134, 315; troops needed to carry on works for defense, III:5, 19, 37, 53, 73, 130, 154; difficulty of transporting provisions across, III:49-50; Gen. McDougall to complete defenses, III:72, 83, 90, 154; expected ascent of, by enemy, III: 81, 84, 109, 112, 129, 131, 132, 134; congress appoints engineer for defenses, III:85; regiment will be stationed west of, III:95; ice breaking up in, III: 117; supplies should be stored at distance from, III:169, 187, 188, 238; provision made for protecting upper region of, III: 179; guards on west side of, to search persons from New York, III:291; wheat brought to, III: 300; Sir Henry Clinton's purpose to control, III:302, 536, 567; hostile army expected on, III:384, 386; transporting of cattle across, III:463, 464-465; sloop ordered up, III:470; claims of persons living west of, III:500; defenses should not be

Hudson river, N. Y.— continued. weakened, III:524; continental troops expected at posts, III: 541; defenselessness of country west of, III:546; Vermonters sent down, to enemy, III:564; deserters detained in journey down, III:598; court martial to try delinquents on east side of, III:701; Clinton's conduct as commander of forts on, approved, IV:14 (note), 99; committee of convention managed obstruction of, IV:42; troops will be quartered on both sides of, IV:333 (note), 480; destruction of timber consequent on obstructing, IV:406; movement of Grand Army to, IV:510; frontier may be driven back to, by savage incursions, IV:556, 605, V:716; scouting to north branch of, IV: 779; robbers on west side of, IV:790; sloops permitted to come up, IV:812, V:360, 364, 375, 423; enemy expected on, IV:845, 867, 868, 870, 871, V:4-5; enemy's operations on, V:21-27 (note), 32, 50-51, 52, 53, 61; arrangement of Washington's army on, V:152 (note); beacons erected on, V: 392, 433, 689; ferry and wharves on, V: 470; mills on, V:476; map comprehending upper part of, V:495; craft on, to be repaired, V:844; attempt to secure pasture in region of, V: 848-852; Sir Henry Clinton's advance along, V:889; Gen. Robert Howe will move on east side of, VI:66; proposal to bring Vermont leaders to, for imprisonment, VI:160; destruction of houses on, VI: 292; regiments to proceed to Albany by way of, VI:301; Capt. Bogardus permitted to descend, VI:438; flag from enemy ascends, VI:440; weather likely to stop navigation, VI:444; low water in, VI:454; troops stationed on, in want of bread, VI:485; seizure of articles on west shore, VI:486; open Jan. 1, 1781, VI:550; ice in, VI:596; Vermont line to be 20 miles east of, VI:614, VII:238, VIII:81; ridge east of, to be New York boundary under certain circumstances, VI: 617; Vermont runs line of jurisdiction to, VI:642, 644, 744, 841, 865, 890, VII:94, 166, 266, 267, 517, 611: destruction of settlements on, VI:750; advantage of delivering flour at, for public use, VI:804-807; Scotch settlers required to move across, VI:857; hunting near north branch of, VI:880; action in, at Tarrytown, VII:97-98 (note), 109 (note); batteries on, VII:111 (note), 114 (note); Gen. Lincoln ascends, VII:174; flour to be delivered

Hudson river, N. Y.— continued. on, VII:207, 208; French army crosses, VII:262; troops stationed on, ordered to look out for courier, VII:294; tories living east of, VII:356-357; lines on east side of, guarded, VII:497; patrol extending to, VII:565; Clinton obtains passage of, for merchantmen, VIII:168, 177; Massachusetts lands west of, VIII:261-262 (note) 269, 393-395; Washington crosses, VIII:397, 399, 403, 405, 409, 410, 417.

chains, the, suggestion of, I:138; preparations for stretching, I:187; reasons for extending from West Point to Fort Constitution, I:273-274; one nearly ready for Fort Montgomery, I:378, 404, 405, 412; drawing of one at fort, I:452, 675; measures for protecting one at fort, II:8, 93, 103; preparations for one at West Point, II:679-680, 691 (note), 711, 728, 729, 778, 803, 848, III:21, 161; articles of agreement for construction of chain, II:708-709; new one in position, III:246; payrolls of artisans employed in fixing, III:444-445; Capt. Machin's services in placing, III:652; proposal to destroy later one, IV:746; superiority of new chain, V:26 (note); cost of first chain, V:598 (note).

Hudson River Railway company, VIII:xii.

Hudson valley, N. Y., French invasions of, VII:553 (note).

Huey, James, lieutenant, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:125, 126; petition, IV:562.

Hufee, ——, (Mrs), offered in exchange for captive, IV:413.

Huff, *see also* Hoff, Hough.

Huff, David, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V: 825.

Huff, Hendrick (Hanck), loyalist, V:163, VI:135, 381.

Huff, John, loyalist, V:163.

Huff, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., wheat purchased from, V:168, 296.

Huff, William, of third regiment, Orange county militia, VI:453.

Huffman, *see also* Hoffman.

Huffman, Counradt, money paid to, V:537.

Huffman (Hufmon), David, of Capt. John Belknap's company at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Huffman, Paul, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed, VI:576.

Huffman (Huffmun), Thomas, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Huffman & Breese, of New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxiv.

Huffson, Henry, tory under Brant, V:633.

Huger, Isaac, of South Carolina, brigadier-general, wounded at Guilford Court House, VI:739.
Huggerford (Huggeford), Peter, major, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note); of Loyal Westchester Volunteers, V:461-462 (note).
Hugget, Benjamin, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
Hughes, *see also* Hewes, Hews.
Hughes, ——, of New York city, teacher, I:72.
Hughes, Hugh, colonel, deputy quartermaster general, I:447, 483, 685, 832; in need of smith, I:783, 789; requisition on, for teams and tools, I:828-829; asks for captain's guard, II:9-10, 93; applications to, II: 29-30, 35; on care of salt provisions, II:29, 34-35; to furnish artillery horses, II:39; will not erect stores, II:77; sends to Albany for sloops, II:108; apprises Clinton of broil at Peekskill, II:293-295; Peter Tappan to, on care of Clinton's family and effects, II:409-410; to Clinton on removal of his wife to place of safety, II:411, 417-418; on enemy's movements, II: 418-419; on boats saved from enemy, II:469-470; sends intelligence, II:515-516, 579-580; Clinton to, on abuse of flags, II:580-581; on casting cannon at Salisbury, II:620-
Hughes, Hugh — continued.
621; Clinton to, on floating batteries and gunboats, II:651-652; forwards message for Gen. Putnam, II:652-653; sends deserter to Clinton, II:672; on arrearages for iron, II:688; on new chain, II:688, 707-708; his exertions, II:711-712; note from Lafayette to, II:787; exciting incident reported to, II: 787-788; warrant in his favor to be drawn, II:811; to Clinton, sending articles, II:818; on placing chain, III:21; on nails for public works, III:27-28, 51-52; complaints transmitted to, III:48, 49; seizure of horses ordered by, III:115-116; warrants for impressment asked for, III:133, VII:400, 417, 418, 438, 456; forwards account, III:191; endorses claim of Col. Livingston, III:311; delivers Clinton's orders, V:22; communicates information against suspected persons, V:254-255; recommended for sheriff, V:315; tries to obtain lumber, VI:372, 454-455; mentions complaint against Clinton, VI:585; in Albany, VI:585,598; forwards letters, VI:670; learns that enemy is active, VI:687; forwards news of battle of Guilford Court House, VI:738-739; in Connecticut, VI:898; receives warrant to obtain tar, VII:27;

Hughes, Hugh — continued.
his distress for want of money, VII:214; returns of horses and oxen to be transmitted to, VII: 256; sends news of action at Eutaw Springs, VII: 373; informed of Cornwallis' surrender, VII:434; to forward clothing for troops, VII:470, 524; has knowledge of Quaker, VII:489; explains that Washington will occupy Clinton's house, VII:507, 508.

Hughes, James M., major, of New York levies, commands at Fort Schuyler, VI:288, 414, 421; capture of detachment sent out by, VI:347, 355; succeeded by Lt. Col. Weissenfels at fort, VI: 425; criticised, VI:472; solicits exchange of men in detachment captured, VI:860-861.

Hughes, Peter, information brought by, III:27.

Hughs, *see* Hewes.

Hughson, Gabriel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., flour sold by, IV: 785.

Hughson, Robert, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed, VI:286.

Hughson (Huson, Husten), Sylvanus, of Westchester county, N. Y., his offenses, III:113, VI: 444-445; court martial for his trial ordered, VI:455, 521; in Poughkeepsie jail, VI:836.

Huguenot element in New York colonial population, I:66.

Hulbert, *see also* Hurlbut.

Hulbert (Holeburt), Azaria, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:340.

Hulbert, John, lieutenant-colonel, of militia of Suffolk county, account of his expenses, I:371-372, 373.

Hulet (Hewlit), ——, justice, of Long Island, N. Y., loyalist prisoner, V:161.

Hulet, John, of Oyster Bay, N. Y., loyalist, V:158 (note).

Hulet, Stephen, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Hulett, Richard, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:158 (note).

Hulett, Townsend (Townsin), lieutenant, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Huling, John, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Hull, ——, of Col. Johannis Hardenbergh's regiment of Ulster county militia, V:28.

Hull, Robert, of New York city, his tavern, I:69, 70, VIII:178.

Hull, William, major, of eighth Massachusetts regiment, at Stony Point, V:155 (note); reports, as lieutenant-colonel, action at Morrisania, VI:595-596; lieutenant-colonel of third Massachusetts, VII:115; his letter to Gen. Musgrave, VIII:241.

Hulse, Benjamin, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Hulse, Joshua, sergeant, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Hulst, Peter, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:168.

Humfrey, Humphrey, Humphreys, *see also* Umphrey.

Humfrey, Cornelius, colonel, of Kinderhook, N. Y., petitioner, III:491; justice, III:701; reports instance of illegal conveyance of flour, V:144.

Humfrey (Humphreys, Humphry), Cornelius, colonel, of Dutchess county regiment, at Fort Montgomery, I:265, 315; to Clinton on fire sloops and deserters, I:362-363; informs Capt. Dorlon of vacancy, I:584; raises volunteer force for service in Westchester county, II:732; signs certificate, III:325.

Humfrey (Humphrey, Humphreys), Henry, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:626, 627, 628, 832, V:31, 72, 73, VI:590; petitioner, III:243.

Humfrey (Humphrey, Humphry, Umfrey, Umphrey), William, colonel, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, I:684, II:61, 232, 720, IV:679; his regiment refractory, II:261-

Humfrey, William — continued. 262, 266, 349; appointments in his regiment, III:76; petitions, III:240; justice, IV:566, 567, 568.

Humfrey, William, Jr, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:555.

Humphrey (Umfry), Emory, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Humphrey, George, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Humphrey, Hugh, enrolled with exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449; refuses membership of associated company, III:513.

Humphrey, James, captain, *see* Umphrey.

Humphrey (Humphries), James, captain, of third regiment, New York line, conducts Scotch families to enemy, VI:406, 453.

Humphrey, James, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Humphrey, William, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Humphreys, David, lieutenant-colonel, aide to Washington, transmits favorable intelligence of mutiny, VI:564, 571; obtains quarters for commander in chief, VII:507, 508; conveys message to Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:157 (note).

Humphreys, Thomas, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Hun, Thomas, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334, V:274; attends meeting to consider frontier defense, VII:619.

Hunk (Honeck, Honk), Ulster county, N. Y., troops posted at, III:634, 635, 637, 664, 680, IV:16, 18, 64.

Hunley, Jehiel, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Hunnewel, *see also* Honavel, Honeywell.

Hunnewel, Phillip, named in complaint against militia and refugees, VI:503.

Hunt, ——, of Crompond, N. Y., his tavern, VII:113 (note).

Hunt, ——, captain, of New Rochelle, N. Y., his son recommended for appointment, I:428.

Hunt, Abraham, captain, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Hunt, Benjamin, lieutenant, loyalist, of Col. Andreas Emmerich's chasseurs, III:225.

Hunt, David, adjutant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment, III: 270, 400.

Hunt, David, of exempts of Poughkeepsie and Rombout precincts, IV:235.

Hunt, David, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Hunt, Edmund, prisoner in Highlands, V:73.

Hunt, Gilbert, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172, V: 471,

Hunt, Jesse, of Poundridge, N. Y., inquires about duties of exempts, III:345-346; sheriff, VII:631.

Hunt, John, prisoner in Highlands, V:73.

Hunt, John, of Hopewell, N. J., Washington at his house, VIII: 403.

Hunt, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:723.

Hunt, Jonathan, major, of militia of Cumberland county, commendation of, V:681-682; in Philadelphia, V:779, 834; at Kingston, V:822, 835; carries letters from Clinton to Brattleboro and Hinsdale, V: 836, VI:25; money paid out for, VI:256.

Hunt, Josiah, apprehended at Mamaroneck, III:507.

Hunt, Leake, brings news from Kingsbridge, II:355.

Hunt, Lue, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Hunt, Obadiah, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Hunt, Oliver, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts

Hunt, Oliver — continued.
regiment, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Hunt, Thomas, lieutenant, of New York line, recommended for lieutenancy, I:428; in fourth regiment, IV:5, V:479, 704, VII:431; recommended for office in levies, VI:627; captain, VII:189, 244, 271, 352, 353, 358.

Hunt, William, of North Castle, N. Y., loyalist, his claim, VIII: 210, 214, 243, 251.

Hunter, Elijah, of Bedford, N. Y., petitions, III:159; gives information about Col. James Holmes, V:639-640; vindicates his own conduct, V:640-641.

Hunter, George, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, III:211, V:262.

Hunter, James, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, member of courts martial, I:749, 764, 765, 775, II:59; under Col. Levi Pawling, I:842; member of court of inquiry, I:853.

Hunter, James, prisoner, II:466.

Hunter, James, Jr, lieutenant, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, orders soldier confined, II:422, 429, 476; return of his class, III:466; commissary agent, IV: 687, 822-823, V:191.

Hunter, John, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia,

Hunter, John — continued.
taken prisoner, II:623, V:386, 752; return of his company, V: 17, 30; return of his class, VI: 624.

Hunter, John, petitioner, III:211.

Hunter, Moses, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Hunter, Robert, captain, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, III: 466; of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V:81, 107, 176, 278, 321, VI:784.

Hunter, Robert, captain, formerly of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, interested in effecting exchanges, IV:845, V:351, 387, VII:39, 49; in commissary department, V:891.

"Hunter," the, privateer schooner, V:193.

Hunting Grove, Orange county, N. Y., I:638.

Huntington, Ebenezer, major of Col. S. B. Webb's additional continental regiment, lieutenant-colonel of third Connecticut regiment; on court martial, II: 443; confines persons unfriendly to United States, II:472, 477; request to, for money, II:548; applies for flour, III:590; in first brigade under Gen. William Heath, VII:115.

Huntington, Jedediah, of Connecticut, brigadier-general; his regiment, I:456, 487; in command at Danbury, I:742; order given to his brigade, II:559 (note); on commission of inquiry, II:869 (note); forwards memorandum from Clinton, III:223; his brigade, IV:244, 247, V:152 (note), VII:115; his application to Gen. McDougall, IV:667; letter and articles in care of, V: 388, 389.

Huntington, Samuel, delegate from Connecticut to continental congress, III:569; president of congress, V:289, 302, 324, 337, 343, 394, 493, 556, 612, 730, 773, 942, 943, VI:137, 168, 190, 283, 296, 418, 463, 507, 594, 599; to Clinton on state quotas, V:315-316, 323; on embargo act, V:420-421; informed of interest of Connecticut people in Vermont dispute, V:437; shows critical condition of army, V:453-454; address of Vermont agents to, V:483-486; Massachusetts council to, on Vermont question, V:490-491; on need of preparations for approaching campaign, V:722-724, 828-830, 872-874; Washington to, on distresses of troops, V:760-761 (note); on establishment of post at Shokan, V:793-794; informed by Washington of operations in New Jersey, V:876 (note); Clinton gives him summary of legislative acts, V: 938-943; explains act for reorganizing army, VI:278-279, 340-341; informed of low state of supplies, VI:298-301; forwards thanksgiving proclamation, VI:327-328; informed of enemy's destructive raid, VI: 390; calls for state supplies, VI: 399-400; deprecates reliance on foreign loans, VI:399; recommends care of Canadian families, VI:417; Thomas Chittenden to, stating Vermont's claim, VI: 431-437; on sufferings of American prisoners, VI:556; on Col. Malcom, VI:569-570; informed of unfavorable prospect for commissary supplies, VI: 599-600; announces day of fasting, VI:709-710; on officers for new regiments, VI:737; announces appointment of piracy courts, VI:739-740; forwards resolves, VI:892, 909, VII:15; on peace proposition, VII:3-5, 9; retires from presidency, VII: 66.

Huntington, N. Y., residents of, II:609, III:224; robberies committed in, IV:199-200.

Huntington bay, Long Island sound, French vessels approach, VII: 108 (note).

Hunts point, on East river, N. Y., troops required to guard, I:328; enemy encamped opposite, I: 331, 334.

Hurd, Wallace (Walice, Walles, Wallis), of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Hurl, Henry, prisoner, II:457.

Hurlbut, *see also* Hulbert.

Hurlbut (Hurlbert), George, captain, of second regiment of light dragoons, his exploit, VII:97-98 (note).

Hurley, N. Y., paper to be left at, II:237; Cadwallader Colden confined to, II:275, 339; guard reports from, II:457, 462, 464, 466, 467, 472, 476; Clinton at, II:461, 463, 465, 468, 470, 471, 475; troops sent from, II: 480, 483; council of safety at, II:532, 557, 658; request for hides at, II:578; Col. Pawling at, II:720; prisoners to be sent to, II:832; considered for meeting place of legislature, III:313, 349-350, IV:354; state records removed from, III:546; return of exempts of, III:612; Brant may visit, IV:807; assessing of residents whose sons are with enemy, VI:562-563.

Hurley road, Ulster county, N. Y., V:518.

Hurley, John, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Huron, Lake, *see* Lake Huron.

Hurons, *see also* Indians.

Hurons, their Iroquois allies, V: 231 (note), 233 (note).

Hurst, Thomas, lieutenant, recommended for captaincy, VII:137-138.

Huson, James, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.

Husted, Ebenezer, Jr, major, of sixth regiment of Dutchess county militia, on court martial, II:443; his company, II:832; petitioner, III:686; seeks advice and direction, VI:7-8; supervisor and assessor, VI:577.

Husted, John, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.

Husted, Silas, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, III:24; petitioner, III:686.

Huston, *see also* Hoston, Houston.

Huston, Daniel, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Huston, Daniel, Jr, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Huston, James, of Col Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.

Huston, William, lieutenant and adjutant, of eleventh Pennsylvania regiment, wounded in ambuscade, V:234 (note).

Hutchan, Charles, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Hutchins, Absalom, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629.

Hutchins (Hutcheson, Hutchings), Amos, captain, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:23, 57, 70, 86, 415, IV:597.

Hutchinson, Daniel, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Hutchinson (Hutchins), Ebenezer, surgeon's mate, of fifth regiment, New York line, VI:220, VII: 17.

Hutchinson, John, of Charlestown, Mass., purchases flour, II:538-539.

Hutchinson, Solomon, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.

Hutchinson, Thomas, governor of Massachusetts; his opinion concerning removal of records, I:8; writs which he issued as chief justice, I:33; mob assails his house, I:37; William Smith on his literary habit, I:79.

"Hutt," the, of Fleet prison, II: 329.

Hutton, Christopher, lieutenant and adjutant, third regiment, New York line, V:480, VI:220; of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:896; of second regiment, VIII:195.

Hutton, William, of Skenesborough, N. Y., loyalist, asks exchange, VI:451; asks to be sent away from Albany, VI:574-575, 633.

Huyck, Andries, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, goes to New York, II:850, III:20, 81; refuses oath, III:605; his death, V:400.

Huyck, Gerritie, widow of Andries Huyck, her petition, V:400.

Huyk, William, loyalist, captured at Fort Slongo, VII:393.

Huyser, *see also* Hyser.

Huyser, Henry, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Huysman, Aert, of New York city, official, VIII:395.

Huysradt, *see also* Heysradt.

Huysradt (Houseradt), Adam, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, money paid to, and paid by, V:537.

Hyat, Hyatt, *see also* Haight, Hait.

Hyat, ——, ensign, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's light horse, VI:494.

Hyat, Barney, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., constable, VII:609.

"Hyath," the, British vessel, VII: 112 (note).

Hyatt, ——, captain, articles intended for, V:474-475.

Hyatt, Abraham, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, recommended, II:549; dates of his appointments, IV:5, V:704; offers resignation, V:480; member of court martial, VI:334; recommended, VI:627.

Hyatt (Hoyatt) Caleb, of Orange

Hyatt, Caleb — continued.
county, N. Y., suspected person, III:167-168.
Hyatt, Ezekiel, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.
Hyatt (Haight, Hyette), John, lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Westchester county militia; his company, II:675; field officer, IV:137; recommends granting of permits, V:387; his accounts, VI:147, 561, 816; gives information to Gen. Heath, VI:473; head of militia class, VI:628.
Hyatt, Nathan, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:242.
Hyatt, Samuel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:73.
Hyatt, Stephen, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., robbed, III:183.
Hyatt's hill, near Kingsbridge, N. Y., British regiment encamps on, III:361.
Hyde, Samuel, of Poultney, Vt., chosen for lieutenant, VI:164, 165.
Hyde Park, Dutchess county, N. Y., Dr John Bard writes from, II:522.
Hyder Ali, his operations in India, VII:112 (note), 232.
Hyer, *see also* Hayer, Heyer.
Hyer, William, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.
Hyer, William — continued.
Hymes, Frederick, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment at Fort Clinton, I:842.
Hyne (Hine), ——, captured by enemy while scouting, VII:192, 226.
Hyne, Hartman, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.
Hyser, *see also* Huyser.
Hyser, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:726.
Hyser, Rudolph, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:726.
Hysted, Edward, petitions for protection of Saratoga and Cambridge districts, III:211.

ICE mountain, or Esoiade, N. Y., VIII:358, 359, 360.
Igby, *see* Higby.
Ile-aux-Noix (Illinois, Island Ore, Isle-au-noix, Isle au Noix, Isle aux Noix, Isle L'Noix, Isle of Noix), Richelieu river, losses of quartermaster at, III:91; British troops at, III:386, 616; strongly fortified, IV:309; invasion from, expected, VII:11; news from, VII:607; enemy in force at, VIII:47 (note), 48.
Illinois, the, address to inhabitants of, V:197 (note).
Impress law, III:140, IV:566, 848, V:398, 512, 521, 553,

Impress law — continued.
866, VI:156, 177, 208, 419, VII:6, 496.

Impress warrants, for horses, V: 120, 121; for wheat and flour, V:398, 512, 929, VI:69, 208, 209, 324, 422, 444, 458, 655, 894, 899, VII:6, 7; for teams and wagons, V:399, 521, 553-554, 555, 831, 841, VI:66, 68. 69, 83, 125, 177, 209, VII:300, 417, 438, 620, 625; for forage and pastures, V:866-867 (note), VI:149, VII: 299, 417, 438, 456; for beef and cattle, V:929, 953, VI: 69, 149, 157, 181, 324, 422, VII:102, 103; for boards, VI: 209, 274; for cloth, VI: 509-510, 511, 513, 855; for tar, VII:27.

Impson, Elias, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:474.

Inches, Henderson, of Massachusetts, seeks permission to buy flour, IV:642, 643-644.

Independence, Declaration of, adopted by provincial congress, I:253 (note); signer of, III: 460 (note), VIII:xxxiii; anniversary of, V:121 (note); tory view of, VII:61 (note); taxes paid to state since time of, VII: 366.

Independence Day, celebrated by general pardon, V:121 (note); celebrated by discharge of cannon, V:121 (note).

Independence of United States, events by which it was established, VIII:vii; king disposed to grant, VIII:43; sentiment in England favorable to, VIII:53; acknowledgment of, VIII:178, 222, 230, 265, 331; Clinton's contribution to, VIII:290.

India, *see also* East Indies, Indies.

India, founding of England's empire in, I:23; Warren Hastings' impression on mind of, I:28; goods from, in Philadelphia, IV: 303.

Indiana Company, claims of, to lands, VI:200-201.

Indian commissioners, *see* New York, province and state, *also* United States.

Indian councils, at Loyal Village, VIII:323-325; at Fort Schuyler, VIII:327-328, 336, 338, 339-340, 341-342. 344, 349 379.

Indians, *see also* Six Nations.

Indians, records of cessions by, I: 10, 11; colonial trade with, I: 68; on Staten and Manhattan islands, I:68; with Burgoyne, I: 140; at Oriskany, I:141; desert Burgoyne, I: 146; Burgoyne's attempt to humanize, I:161-162; fall upon frontier, I:162-163, 164, 166; expedition against, I:164-166; frontier to be guarded against, I:252; settlers on Delaware in fear of, I:369; at Crown Point in

Indians — continued
strength, I:395; to assist British armies, I:693, 694, 758, 769, 773, 794; about Ticonderoga, II:62 (note); at Otter creek, II:63 (note), III:40; led by Capt. Mann, II:201; killed persons in Schaghticoke, II:202; their losses at Oriskany, II:204, 213; threaten Schoharie, II:239; to scout toward Otter creek, II:242 (note); at Harpersfield, II:257; fear of, along Tryon frontier, II:264; those in alliance with Americans, II:265; message from those at Oquaga, II:271, 272; alarm caused by, at Canajoharie, II:287, 288; threaten retaliation, II:644-645; certain, allied to Americans meet disaster, III:726-727; expedition against, planned, IV:163-164, 167-169, 370; Col. William Butler's expedition against, IV:222-228; captives with, IV:417; policy of extirpating, IV:831; effect of bayonet charge on, V:124 (note); strolling bands of, V:178; bring information, V:188; attack Gen. Sullivan, V:189; party under Brant, V:189-190; Gen. Robert Howe to treat with western tribes, V:195 (note); distribute Gov. Hamilton's proclamation, V:197 (note); league of, V:197 (note); at Minisink, V:217, 218; at Wawarsing, V:228 (note); destruction of their towns, V:233 (note), 235 (note), 238 (note), 240, 381 (note); fire on surveyor's party, V:239; their losses at Newtown, V:243; their skill in woods fighting, V:247 (note); at German Flats, V:267; below Saratoga, V:273; 1000 led by Sir John Johnson, V:330; at Springfield, V:414; their route to Susquehanna river, V:417; curiosities and antiquities of, V:496, VI:869, VII:412; at Skenesborough, V:558, 719, on Orange and Ulster frontier, V:576; near Sacondaga, V:585-586; will seek revenge for Sullivan expedition, V:590; at Riemensnyder's Bush, V:628; at Harpersfield, V:632-633, 637; threaten Canajoharie, V:701; to attack Fort Stanwix, V:720; devastate Caughnawaga, V:739, 740-741, 743, 744-745, 769; at German Flats, V:805; near Upper fort, V:819-820; prisoners recovered from, V:842; threaten Schoharie, V:842; attacked at Basic, V:880; attempt to influence Oneidas, V:912-913; burn empty houses, V:920; on Vermont frontier, VI:43; cut off communication with Fort Schuyler, VI:63; prisoners taken by, VI:77-79; destroy Canajoharie, VI:79, 80-82, 88-90; their

Indians — continued
ravages in Kingsland district, VI:123; Schoharie in terror of, VI:135; repulsed in attack on house near Fort Herkimer, VI: 169, 172-173; purchases from, between Ohio and Mississippi rivers, VI:201; assail Col. Janson, VI:236, 237, 242; routed by Col. Malcom's levies, VI: 285; on their way to Stone Arabia, VI:288; their activity reported from Lower fort, VI: 305; force of, with Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:320, 692, 693, 694, 698, 700, 702; provisions wanted for those at Schenectady, VI:343; flee with Sir John Johnson, VI:353; at Fort George, VI:354; 1200 at Niagara, VI: 482; books in their languages, VI:869, VII:412; destroy Currytown, VII:81; descend on Wawarsing, VII:151, 179, 194, 195, 198-199; burn property north of Mohawk river, VII: 230; murder Capt. Dietz's family, VII:304; defeat Lt. Woodworth, VII:304; their designs against Albany and Schenectady, VII:321; at St Johns, VII: 394; 60 with Col. Willett, VII: 472; James Duane on right policy toward, VIII:328-332.
Christian, lands reserved for, VIII: 391.
Miami, commissioner to treat with, II:513 (note).
Mohicander (Mohacander), one carries packet, II:694.
St François, recapture escaped prisoner, IV:422.
Shawnee (Shawanese), prisoner taken by, I:270.
southern, their uneasiness, VIII: 325; committee of congress meets, VIII:329 (note).
Stockbridge, their defeat at Tippet's brook, III:726-727.
Indies, *see also* East Indies, India, West Indies.
Indies, the, revolt in, VII:112 (note); products of, VIII:59.
Indostan, *see* Hindustan.
Infantry, *see* United States, and names of states.
Ingalls, Elihu, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of levies, II:266.
Ingersoll, ——, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:126.
Ingersoll (Ingersall), Daniel, property taken from, at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.
Ingersoll (Ingersull), John, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Ingersoll, Josiah, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.
Ingersoll (Ingersol), Philip, petitioner, III:211.
Ingerson, Josiah, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 240.

Inglis, Samuel, named director of Bank of North America, VII: 629.

Ingraham, Benjamin, loyalist, in British service, II:401.

Inman, Ralph, near Boston, Mass., his house mentioned in defining quarters of officers who surrendered at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Innes, Robert (misprinted B.), lieutenant, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Invalids, corps of, VI:637.

Iona island, in Hudson river near Anthony's Nose, I:134.

Ipswich (Hamlet), Mass., observations of Dark day made at, V: 734 (note).

Iray, ——, (Mrs), widow, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Ireland, John, of Huntington, N. Y., loyalist, II:609, III:166.

Ireland, Clinton's ancestor removes to, I:15; Charles Clinton emigrates from, I:15; natives of, I:15, 716, III:598, IV:856, V:230 (note), VII:286, 287; forces maintained for reducing, I:103 (note); regiments embark from, for America, I:204 (note); fleets of transports from, I:205; George III sovereign of, I:218; deserter from regiment in, II:683; volunteers of, in British service, IV:645-646 (note), 857 (note), V:24 (note); prospect of recruiting in, IV:689; coasts of, alarmed at movements of American squadron, V:408 (note); to be admitted to confederation, VI:207 (note).

Irine, Elizabeth, of Kingsland district, Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:123.

"Iris," the, vessel, V:799, 801.

Ironhill, Del., British losses at, V: 599.

Iroquois, *see also* Six Nations.

Iroquois, French design to attack, I:123; probable seat of one tribe, V:231 (note); name applied by Dutch to, V:231 (note); Tioga, name given by, V:233 (note).

Irvin, Irvine, Irving, Irwin, *see also* Ervin, Erwin.

Irvin (Ervin, Erwin), Daniel, of Marbletown, N. Y., loyalist, I: 758, 759, 766, 768, 771.

Irvine, William, brigadier-general, complains of scarcity of food for army, V:455, 457-458.

Irving, Paulus Aemilius, major, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Irwin, Andrew, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Irwin (Irwine), Henry, lieutenant-colonel, of North Carolina, at battle of Germantown, Pa., II: 373.

219400A

Irwin, Sir John, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.
Israel, Godfrey, loyalist, prisoner, VI: 731.
Itghnejonkeu, or Cornelius, warrior, VIII:353.
Itinerary, Washington's, June 15, 1775 to Dec. 23, 1783, VIII: 396-413.
Itnentshomtye, or Paulus, warrior, VIII:353.
Ittick (Ittig), Christian, sergeant, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, suffers at hands of enemy, IV:342; at Fort Herkimer, V: 663.
Ittick, Conrad, of fourth regiment, Tryon county, N. Y., at Fort Herkimer, V:663.
Ittick, George, corporal, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, at Fort Herkimer, V:663.
Ittick (Ittig), Jury, of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:726.
Ittick (Ittig), Marks, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers at hands of enemy, IV:341.
Ittick (Itdick, Ittig), Michael, captain, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, accusation against, II:284; joins in appeal to Clinton, III:583; suffers at enemy's hands, IV:343; without commission, IV:625.
Iwilggel, Oldrick, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499.
Izard, Ralph, delegate to continental congress from South Carolina, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83; presents case of Mrs De Lancey to delegates, VIII:234, 248.

JACKSON, ——, lieutenant, I:445.
Jackson, ——, captain, III:678.
Jackson, ——, his sloop, I:316, 359.
Jackson, Daniel, ensign, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, recommended by Clinton, I:646.
Jackson, Elizabeth, widow, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed, VI: 576.
Jackson, George, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Jackson, George H., of exempts of Goshen, N. Y., IV:628.
Jackson, Henry, colonel, of ninth and fourth Massachusetts regiments; under Gen. Lincoln, VII: 115; to take possession of New York city, VIII:294.
Jackson, Henry, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Jackson, Henry, of Tomhannock, N. Y., VII:302, 609.
Jackson, James, his account for flour, IV:651.
Jackson, James, Jr, to Clinton on

Jackson, James, Jr. — continued. business, I:367-368, 373-374, 388-389; buys wheat for Clinton, I:367, 371, 373, 388, II: 328, III:107.

Jackson, John, captain, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, member of court martial, II:95; his company, II:800, III:443, V:733, 921; testifies in favor of lieutenant, III:721.

Jackson, John, of third regiment of Orange county militia, land bounty rights, VI:453.

Jackson, Jonathan, delegate to continental congress from Massachusetts, VIII:39 (note).

Jackson, Joseph, of Dutchess county, N. Y., sells flour, IV: 785, V:105.

Jackson, Levina, of Kingsbury, N. Y., petitioner, VI:270.

Jackson, Michael, judge of Orange county, N. Y., presides at committee meeting, I:696; his prominence, V:373.

Jackson, Michael, fined for delinquency, V:687.

Jackson, Michael, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629.

Jackson, Michael, colonel, of eighth Massachusetts regiment, orders for his regiment, IV:378-381; forwards complaint regarding straw and blankets, IV:491-492.

Jackson, Patten, of fifth regiment, New York line, leads reconnoitering party, I:151, II:391; prisoner, II:623, V:752.

Jackson, Thomas, lieutenant, of Col. Henry Knox's regiment of artillery, I:217.

Jackson, Thomas Fred., asks for permit for his brother, VII:384.

Jackson, William, of Ulster county, N. Y., witness to election of members of general assembly, I: 218, 219.

Jackson, William, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:474; resigns, II:519.

Jacksonboro (Jackson borough), S. C., Gen. Lincoln enters, V: 66.

Jacob, *see* Reed, Jacob.

Jacob, *see* Black Smith.

Jacob (Jacobs), captain, Indian, III:543, 666.

Jacobs, George, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Jacobs, John, colonel, of Massachusetts levies, VI:265.

Jacobs, Philip, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., certifies in favor of Samuel Hake, V:372, 671.

Jacob's plains, on Susquehanna river, Pa., troops encamp at, V: 231 (note), 232 (note).

Jacocks, *see also* Jaycocks, Jaycox, Jecocks, Jeecocks.

Jacocks, Francis, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., taxed, VI:586.

Jacocks, John, prisoner in Poughkeepsie jail, VI:836.

Jacocks, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:731.

Jacum's farm, near Charlotte river, N. Y., camp at, V:188.

Jaeger, ——, German captain with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Jäger corps (chasseurs, Jagers, Yaagers, Yaugers), German mercenary troops, engaged in capture of Highland forts, II: 389, V:598 (note); in actions near Kingsbridge, IV:124 (note), VII:58-59 (note); aid in reduction of Fort Lafayette, IV:857 (note), V:23 (note), 24 (note); at Fort Washington, V:438; participate in destruction of Caughnawaga, V: 769; in New Jersey, V:827; with Sir John Johnson, VI:353; with Maj. Ross, VII:474.

Jaggar, Jeremiah, of Long Island, N. Y., petitioner, V:440.

Jaguee, Asahel (Asel), of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Jakwish, Henry, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Jamaica, N. Y., British troops at, V:23 (note); troops near, VIII: 317.

Jamaica, West Indies, its capture reported, IV:252 (note); paroled person to go to, V:402; capture of ships trading with, V: 408 (note), VIII:101.

Jamaison (Jameson), Andrew, captain, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

James, Benjamin, of Kings county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

James, Nickles, pilot, his exchange, IV:442.

James, Richard, ensign, sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

James, Thomas, major, of Royal artillery, British army, stationed in New York city, I:37, 38, VIII:xxv; his house attacked, I: 39 (note); covers landing on Long Island, I:opp. 329.

James I, king of England, I:35, 102 (note).

James II, king of England, I:103 (note); charter to, as duke of York, I:6-7; acts of, as duke, I:7, 10.

James island, near Charleston, S. C., enemy retreats to, V:96; Sir Henry Clinton issues proclamation from, V:644 (note).

Jameson, ——, captures offender, II:788.

Jameson, John, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment of light dragoons, papers delivered by,

Jameson, John — continued.
II:728 (note), VI:256 (note); apprises Arnold of Maj. André's capture, VI: 258 (note), 260 (note); Maj. André delivered to, VI: 259 (note); protest against his course with prisoner, VI:259 (note); his confidence in Arnold, VI:261 (note), 264 (note); his patriotism, VI:264 (note).

James river, Va., orders to vessel lying in, I:89; Arnold ascends, on ravaging expedition, VI:579; Cornwallis determined to cross, VII:136; Cornwallis ascends, on way to Yorktown, VII:211.

Jamison, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.

Jamison, Thomas (Thomison), of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471.

"Janet," sloop under flag of truce, IV:183.

Janeway, George, of New York city, joins in address to Clinton, VIII:288; on committee to conduct procession, VIII:296; joins in address to Washington, VIII: 301.

Janison, Abraham, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50.

Jansen, *see also* Johnson, Johnston.

Jansen (Johnson), ——, captain, carries lumber and other articles, I:307; carries letter, I:369.

Jansen, ——, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II:374.

Jansen, ——, — continued.

Jansen, Cornelius J. (T.), captain; served in Canada, I:424; of third regiment, New York line, II:687, VI:220.

Jansen, Dirck, major, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, perceives danger to public stores, II: 193-194; state of his command, II:193, 207; permits given by, III:452, 453; his standing, VI: 884.

Jansen, Henry (Harry), of Kingston, N. Y., sergeant of exempts, III:612; his house, IV:354.

Jansen (Johnson), Johannis, of Ulster county, N. Y., witness to election of members of general assembly, I:218, 219.

Jansen (Johnston), Johannis, Jr, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, fails to join Col. Allison, I:474; to march to Ramapo, I:497; member of courts martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, III: 718; attends meeting of field officers, I:687; commands regiment at Fort Montgomery, II: 9; reports burning of Minisink, V:150; Cols. Cantine and Snyder to confer with, V:562, 566; levies from his regiment, V:603; orders men to frontier, V:936; to institute court martial, V:937; his house attacked, VI:236-237,

Jansen, Johannis, Jr.— continued. 242-243, 249; to supply officers for levies, VI:438; intends to keep men on frontier, VII:181, 182; his quota of levies, VII: 182, 192, 193.

Jansen, Joshua T., lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:792.

Jansen (Johnson), Mathew, captain of levies, I:568; member of court of inquiry, I:853; captain in fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466, IV:663, VI: 689, 791.

Jansen, Thomas, of Shawangunk, N. Y., VI:242.

Jansen, Thomas, Jr, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, on officers for levies, I: 281; his company, II:9, 436, III:102; captain of exempts, IV:649-650, V:352, 353, 362.

Jansen (Johnson), Thomas, Jr, lieutenant-colonel, of Ulster county minutemen, his appointment, I:258; orders to, I:301; member of court martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615.

Jaques (Jaque), Asahel (Asael), lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, recommended for lieutenancy in levies, VII:96.

Jarvis, *see also* Jervice.

Jarvis, Arthur, preparing to go to New York city, VI:441.

Jauncey, James, of New York city, member of colonial assembly, I: 48 (note); his residence, VIII: xxvii.

Jauncey, James, Jr, loyalist, of New York city, denounced, V: 159 (note).

Jay, Frederick, of New York city, conducts Oliver De Lancey to Clinton, III:353, 355; letter to, from John Jay, V:198; brings letter from Philadelphia, VI: 734; desires that his wife be allowed to visit friends, VII:116-117.

Jay, Sir James, of New York city, on committee of New York senate, IV:212; carries resolutions, IV:214, 232; sketch of, V:460 (note); carries letter from Clinton, V:828; indemnified by congress for loss on loan through depreciation of currency VI:497-500; his claim to further compensation, VII:539, 543-547; commended by Clinton to Gov. Livingston, VII:562; his capture, VIII:11.

Jay, John, of New York, statesman; young lawyer of promise, I:74; his descent, I:88; his protest against policy of king, I:97-98; on committee for obstructing Hudson, I:138; Edward Rutledge to, on Philip Schuyler, I: 144; his part in peace treaty, I: 170, VIII:155; favored strong central government, I:171; Washington to, on public

Jay, John — continued.
dangers, I:173; candidate for governor, I:185; opposes scheme to erect two republics, I:200; attempts to obtain cannon at Salisbury, I:274; his opinion on means of securing Fort Montgomery, I:284; member of committee for conspiracies, I:362, 405; on committee to regulate exemptions, I:577 (note); recommends persons for governor and lieutenant-governor, I:855-856; votes for, for governor, II:79 (note); confers with Washington about northern army, II:145, 232, 233-236; dissents from resolution of council of safety, II:267; his appointment as chief justice of state supreme court, II:355-357; to Clinton on road iron and stove, II:521-522; letter to, from James Duane, II:599; president of congress, II:703, IV:359, 534, 540, 690, 702, 737; receives money for American prisoners, II:830-831; at Poughkeepsie, II:839; desired in congress, II:864, 866; his colonelcy, II:876 (note); his portrait, III: frontispiece; certifies proceedings of courts, III:180-182; drafts of bills sent to, III:231; receives depositions, III:281, 282; his behavior as chief justice, III:309; petition to, IV:121; special delegate for Vermont business,

Jay, John — continued.
IV:255; Clinton represents to, condition of frontier, IV:289-290, 294; informs Washington of commissary abuses, IV:300-301; awaited in Philadelphia, IV:322; devotes himself to Vermont matter, IV:406; sends newspapers, IV:482, 598; acknowledges papers relative to convention troops, IV:484-485; his behavior as presiding officer, IV:514-515; sends news from West Indies, IV:528; on needs of Rhode Island, IV:552-553; Clinton to, on war news and legislative bills, IV:554-555; advises Clinton to consult Washington, IV:581; on harmony in congress, IV:582; his portrait, IV:608; Clinton sends papers to, IV:624; Clinton to, on legislative proceedings, IV:641-642, 676-677; relied on in Vermont matter, IV:695; Clinton to, on Vermont crisis, IV:835-836, 858; on resolutions touching Vermont, IV:840-841; to Clinton on committee of congress sent to Vermont, V:7-8, 9-10, 17-18, 89-90; Clinton to, protesting against inaction of congress, V:54-57; miniature of his wife painted by Du Simitière, V:91; Clinton to, on measures adopted by congress touching Vermont trouble, V:93-95; Clinton acknowledges papers from, V:102;

Jay, John — continued.
Egbert Benson expresses to him dissatisfaction with congressional committee, V:113-115; Egbert Benson declares to him his views on relations of congress with Pennsylvania and on schemes to regulate prices, V:115-116; on settlement of Vermont dispute, V:117; on New York delegates in congress, V:118-119, 290, 313, 861; resigns his seat, V:199; his influence sought in favor of Col. John Lamb, V:214; asked to defer resignation, V:251, 261; his draft on finances of country, V:283 (note); shows mind of congress on Vermont and grounds of policy pursued, V:283-285 (note); his conference with Spanish secretary of state, V:285-286 (note); on mission to Spain, V:289; on difficulties of Vermont dispute, V:290; his appointment as minister to Spain, V:309, 316-317; informed of proceedings of legislature, V:309-310; describes Mr Phelps, V:311-312; on benefits of sound state constitutions, V:312-313; on proposed line between New York and New Hampshire, V:313-314; on western lands belonging to New York, V:314; on location of state capital, V:314-315; recommends men for offices, V:315; Franklin acquaints him with exploits of American cruisers, V:408 (note); to Clinton, asking news, V:684-686; bills to be drawn on, V:724; letters from, V:771; submits plan of exports and imports, V:861-862; Clinton portrays war conditions to, VI:746-748; his part in debate, VI:917; letters from, VII:211; in France, VIII:37; gives official information of birth of French prince, VIII:393.

Jay, John, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.

Jaycocks, Jaycox, *see also* Jacocks, Jecocks, Jeecocks.

Jaycocks, William, of Albany county, N. Y., prisoner, IV:672, 702; petitions for his pardon, IV:731, 737-738, 740; to be executed, IV:740-743.

Jaycox, Thomas, prisoner, V:73.

Jayne, William, of Long Island, N. Y., loyalist, paroled, VI:403-404, 405.

Jecocks, Jeecocks, *see also* Jacocks Jaycocks, Jaycox.

Jecocks, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.

Jeecocks (Jaycocks), Joseph, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71.

Jeffers, ——, of Stillwater, N. Y., tories friendly to, V:750.

Jefferson, Thomas, American statesman, favored reconciliation with Great Britain, I:65-66; his intellectual eminence, I:88; Clinton on national ticket with, I:186; recommends Beaumarchais claim, II:307 (note); on treatment given American prisoners, V:195-196 (note); on atrocities charged to Gov. Henry Hamilton, V:196-197 (note); James Monroe writes to, VIII:339 (note).

Jenifer, Daniel of St Thomas, delegate from Maryland to continental congress, instructions to, VI:195-199; his votes, VI:908 (note); on committee, VI:909 (note).

Jenkins, ——, noted robber, VII:242.

Jenkins, Samuel, of Philips precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., convicted of burglary, III:181, 183.

Jennings, Isaac, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Jennings, John, employed on public work, I:640.

Jennings, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment at Fort Clinton, II:40.

Jennings, Samuel, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.

Jennings, Samuel, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Jericho (Jerieco), Albany county, N. Y., alleged plot on foot at, II:851.

Jersey, Jerseys, *see* New Jersey.

Jersey City (*see also* Paulus Hook), N. J., meeting-house removed to, VIII:xv; ferry to, VIII:xix.

Jerseyfield, Tryon county, N. Y., attacked by enemy, V:546.

Jervice, *see also* Jarvis.

Jervice, Catherine, of Poundridge, N. Y., taxed, VI:497.

Jessup, ——, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, VII:198, 242.

Jessup, Ebenezer, colonel, of Loyal Americans, application to, VI:337; directions given by, VI:360; his station in Canada, VII:321.

Jessups' Patent, Warren county, also parts of Essex and Hamilton, N. Y., troops required at, III:209-210; spy accompanied to, III:386; militia directed to, V:738, 746, 845; tories collected at, V:750; Clinton purposes to march to, V:763, 818; enemy discovered in, V:795.

Jeviot-dale, Albany county, N. Y., Walter Livingston writes from, V:223.

Jewel (Juel), ——, of Fishkill, N. Y., his account, VI:715.

Jewel, Abraham, of Rombout precinct, N. Y., VI:567.

Jewel, Isaac, of Rombout precinct, N. Y., VI:567.

Jewel, John, of Rombout precinct, N. Y., VI:567.
Jewett, Edward, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., justice of peace, VII: 591, 609, 610.
Jillett, *see also* Gillet, Gillett.
Jillett, Noah, signs certificate of inhabitants of Boght and Half Moon, Albany county, N. Y., V:40.
" Joanna," fire sloop, I:362.
JoghahiPen, Tuscarora war chief, VIII:371.
John, king of England, ordinances of war of his time, I:102 (note).
John, captain, Tuscarora Indian, III:192.
John, captain, Iroquois chief, IV: 364.
John, *see* Terghhathaghtous.
John, *see* Teyekanatsiajere.
Johnes, Obadiah, refugee from Long Island, petitioner, V:440.
Johns island, near Charleston, S. C., enemy retreats to, V:96.
Johnson, *see also* Jansen, Johnston.
Johnson, —— (Mrs), widow, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.
Johnson, —— (Mrs), V:355.
Johnson, ——, lieutenant, loyalist, with Brant, V:579.
Johnson, Benjamin, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:248.
Johnson, Caleb, of Dutchess county, N. Y., sells flour and wheat, V: 249.
Johnson, Charles, lieutenant, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Johnson, Charles, prisoner in Connecticut, III:224.
Johnson, Comfort, in charge of men engaged in public work, I: 641.
Johnson, David, commissioner to enforce militia law, I:526, 533.
Johnson, Guy, colonel, loyalist, to enlist Indians in British service, I:127; recommended as successor to Sir William Johnson, I: 128 (note); his Tryon county regiment, III:204 (note); his map, IV:725; commands Indians at Niagara, VI:482.
Johnson, Hendrick, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.
Johnson, Henry, lieutenant-colonel, seventeenth regiment, British army, leads detachment, V:26 (note); surprised and captured at Stony Point, V:152-153 (note).
Johnson, Hezekiah, permit granted to, IV:544.
Johnson, James, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Johnson (Johnston), James, ensign, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:46-47.
Johnson, James, of Sir John Johnson's corps, prisoner, III:224.
Johnson, John, of New Windsor precinct, N. Y., III:513.

Johnson, John, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, V:417, 418.

Johnson, Sir John, Baronet, colonel, of King's Royal regiment of New York (Royal Greens); suspected of carrying Indian records to Canada, I:14; Gen. Herkimer ambushed by, I:140; Indians uninfluenced by, I:141; his mistaken judgment, I:160; his depredations in 1780, I:166, 183; his relations with Silas Gardner, I:746; his wife conveyed to New York, I:746-747; report of his death, II:156; desires enlistments made in Albany county, II:159 (note); recruits for his command, II:257; his view touching punishment of rebels, II:291; letters from, II: 819, 840; expedition against, II:876 (note); recalled on way to Oswego, III:459; Capt. Service related to, III:505, gives pass to Montreal, III:639; at Quebec, IV:443; his tenants disaffected, IV:670; on way to Fort Schuyler, V:330; expected in Tryon county, V:701, 716; his departure from Oswego, V: 735; destroys Caughnawaga, V: 737-738, 744-745, 769; paroles prisoners, V:738-739; strength of his party, V:747; explanation of his presence, V: 754-755; quits Mayfield, V: 761-762; escapes, V:766-767; attempt to intercept, V:770,

Johnson, Sir John — continued. 794-795, 805, 818-819, 820, 821-822, 845, VI:152-153; diversion made in his favor, V: 823; capture made by, V:905; threatens Stone Arabia, VI:136-137, 141; to come by way of Lake Champlain, VI:169; at Oneida, VI:288, 292; to join Maj. Carleton, VI:288-289; will be strongly reinforced, VI: 305; said to be wounded, VI: 318; Gen. Van Rensselaer in pursuit of, VI:319, 320, 321, 322-323, 324, 325; ordnance and stores captured from, VI: 323; Clinton's pursuit of, VI: 325, 348, 349; confession of emissary from, VI:334-335; his force in action, VI:335; retreats from Fox's Mills, VI:353; American officer likened to, VI: 472; intends to destroy Schenectady, VI:483; men obliged to join, VI:552; his engagement with Col. John Brown, VI:692; his passage of Fort Hunter, VI: 695; his visit to Johnstown, VI: 880; proclamation from, VII: 27; loyalists attempt to join, VII:80-81; attempt to destroy his bateaus, VII:226-227; promotes exchange, VII:274; on St Lawrence river, VII:321 to engage in new expedition, VII: 324; detachments from his command, VII:340, 406; his route from Crown Point, VII:452,

Johnson, Sir John — continued. 457; his relations by marriage, VIII:x.

Johnson (Johnston), John, captain, of first regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775, I:270; of fifth regiment, at Fort Montgomery, I:775, II:23, 57, 70, 95; at New Windsor, IV:597; date of his commission, V:705; his pay, VII:17.

Johnson, John, lieutenant, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Johnson, Jonathan, lieutenant-colonel, of second Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Johnson, Joseph, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Johnson, Joseph, loyalist, prisoner, VI:451.

Johnson, Paul, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI: 814, 819; excused from service in levies, VI:845-847.

Johnson, Peter, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., taxed, VI:516.

Johnson, Peter, Iroquois Indian, his intrigue among Oneidas, IV: 417-418.

Johnson (Johnston), Richard, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822; suffers by Indian attack, IV:339.

Johnson, Samuel, delegate from North Carolina to continental

Johnson, Samuel — continued. congress, his vote, VI:908 (note).

Johnson, Solomon, testifies before court martial, I:530-531.

Johnson, Thomas, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:842.

Johnson, Weter, deputy commissary of purchases, IV:21.

Johnson, William, prisoner, V:885.

Johnson, William, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Johnson, Sir William, baronet, superintendent of Indian affairs, his death, I:127 (note); his influence, I:127 (note), 128 (note); his campaign in 1755, II:244 (note); his summer house at Sacondaga, III:415, IV:771; plan of Indian management prior to his superintendency, IV:478-479; Indian curiosities belonging to, IV:674; fort built by, V: 238 (note); distance of his old home from Niskayuna, VI:695; troops arrive at Fort Johnson, his "old place," VI:697, 701.

Johnson, William, son of Sir William Johnson, loyalist, killed at Oriskany, II:204.

Johnson, William, captain, Mohawk chief, joins in threatening communication, IV:364; intriguing among Oneidas, IV:418.

Johnson, William, Jr, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., information obtained by, II:693-694.

Johnson, William Samuel, delegate from Connecticut to continental congress, VIII:383 (note).

Johnson Hall, Johnstown, N. Y., home of Sir William Johnson, I: 128; possible route from, to St Lawrence, IV:367 (note); rendezvous of Sir John Johnson's command, V:743; action near, VII:443-444, 472.

Johnsons, the, family of Sir William, misleading promises given by, I:146; influence of, over Indians and tories, I:166.

Johnsons Bush, Tryon county, N. Y., preparations at, for receiving loyalist force, VI:136, 137.

Johnsons Landing, at mouth of Fourmile creek on Lake Ontario, VIII:360.

Johnston, *see also* Jansen, Johnson.

Johnston, ——, captain, carries journals of congress, VII:360.

Johnston, Charles, of Grafton county, N. H., appointed to keep account of prices, V:654.

Johnston, David, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:818.

Johnston, George, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.

Johnston, James, militiaman, fined, V:687.

Johnston, James, ensign, of fifth regiment, New York line, V: 480, 705, VI:220; complains of neglect in appointments, VI:713-714; lieutenant in second regiment, VIII:195.

Johnston, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.

Johnston, John, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Johnston (Jonston), Richard, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:261.

Johnston (Jonston), Richard, of exempts of Orange county, III: 735.

Johnston (Johnson, Johnstown), Robert, captain, of third regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775; heads plundering expedition, I:523-524, 525; suggested to lead attack on enemy's guards, I:539, II:434; offers to enlist rangers, II:315; sustained by people of Haverstraw, II:537-538; sustained by Clinton, II:552; complaints against, II:566, 625, III:87; reports seizure of persons and articles, II:599-600; reports activity in scouting and raiding, III:88-89; Gov. Livingston's complaints against, III: 93-95; account of provisions furnished to his rangers, III:142-143, 155-156, 483; to guard west shore of Hudson river, V: 471.

Johnston (Jonston), Ruluf, loyalist, V:163.

Johnston, Samuel, petition for his pardon, IV:712.

Johnston, Thomas, testifies against Henry Crans, II:475.
Johnston, Thomas, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471.
Johnston, Thomas, sergeant, of Orange county militia, V:686.
Johnston (Johnson), Thomas, of Lower Coos, Vt., in Canada, VII:607, 624.
Johnston, William (Rev.), of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822, IV:261; suffers by Indian ravages, IV:339, 410, 675, 722, 787, V:62, 63.
Johnston, William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., justice, petitions, IV: 261.
Johnston, William, lieutenant, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, VI:291.
Johnston, William, Jr, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822.
Johnstown, *see* Johnston.
Johnstown (Johns Town), N. Y., its historical associations, I:163; visited by Lafayette, I:163, II: 852, III:118; emissary passes through, II:636; treaty framed at, II:702, III:118; regiment stationed at, III: 108, 125, 186, 194, 201; prisoner confined at, III:280, 281; fort at, III:395; enemy near, III:404; residents of, III:407, IV:413; militia marches to, III:422; troops at, refuse to go to Cherry Valley, III:563; continental troops required at, III:591; enemy's activity near, IV:254; loyalist captured near, IV:713; provisions drawn at, IV:714; persons captured near, IV:725; paper signed at, IV:746-747; regiment to move to, IV:771; dissatisfaction of soldiers at, IV: 853; petition of women living at, V:297; return of troops at, V: 365; residents of, who refuse to bear arms, V:538; hostile party discovered near, V:590; post at, to be broken up, V:697; Sir John Johnson's activity at, V: 701, 737, 745; American troops at, V:737, 739, 745; enemy retires to, V:741, 742; fort at, not attacked, V:745, 769; enemy encamped 10 miles from, V:746, 755, 845; express sent to, V:747; Sir John Johnson retires from, V:769, 818; levies stationed at, V:797, 804, 902, 919, VI:6; scout to be sent to, V:906; Sir John Johnson sends message to inhabitants, VI:136; Sir John Johnson expected at, VI:137, 141; troops halt at, VI:317, 318; hostile forces to form junction at, VI:353-354; in enemy's possible route, VI: 692, VII:452; Sir John Johnson's visit to, VI:880; levies to be stationed at, VI:895; number of troops at, VI:901; proclamation issued from, VII:26, 27; Col. Willett's force desired at,

Johnstown, N. Y.— continued. VII:325; Col. Willett visits, VII:350; loyalist wounded at, VII:406; engagement at, VII: 449-450, 451, 461, 472, 475, 482-483, 487, 509; destruction of property at, VII:505; advantageous winter post, VII:541.

Johnstown Bush, Tryon county, N. Y., enemy occupies, V:739.

Jolly, ———, of Albany county, N. Y., apprehended, II:849; papers at his house, II:851.

Jones, ——, messenger of continental congress, II:751, III: 277.

Jones, ——, evidence against, I: 849.

Jones, ——, of Montreal, Canada, provost marshal, IV:422.

Jones, ——, of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, N. Y., his account, VI:147.

Jones, ——, of New York city, his residence, VIII:xxix.

Jones, —— (Rev. Dr), accompanies Col. Butler's expedition, IV:223, 232.

Jones, ——, of New York city, ill-treatment of him and his wife, III:375.

Jones, Asa, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.

Jones, Asa, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's regiment of levies, V:176.

Jones, Augustus, employed on public work, I:642.

Jones, Benjamin, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.

Jones, Bubben, taken prisoner at Wyoming, Pa., V:524.

Jones, Daniel, lieutenant-general, British army, commandant of New York city, IV:646 (note); permits given by, IV:707, 812-813; proposals made to, IV: 854, 855, 860; permit refused by, VIII:52.

Jones, Daniel, of Vermont, on commission to determine boundary lines, VII:447.

Jones, David, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Jones, David, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Jones, Dunham, lieutenant, loyalist, of Col. Ebenzer Jessup's Loyal Americans, IV:422.

Jones, Edward T., lieutenant, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Jones, Ephraim, captain, loyalist, in command at Pointe-aux-Trembles, Canada, IV:422.

Jones, Eri, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Jones, Francis, captain, of sixty-third regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).

Jones, G., of Bergen county, N. J., vouches for John Doremus, I: 544.

Jones, G., of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Jones, Gibbs, captain, of Pennsylvania artillery company, VI: 413.

Jones, James, of Valley Forge, Pa., owner of Potts house, VIII-416.

Jones, James, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, I:765, 766, 767, 769, 770, 794, 795, II: 635.

Jones, Jeremiah, cited as witness, IV:442.

Jones, John (Dr), of Bellemont, N. Y., forwards letter and asks for pass, I:786-787; compliments to, II:421; unable to attend Alexander Hamilton, II: 541-542; articles in his charge, II:542-543; member of senate, II:730, VI: 677; his health and business, II:730; information given by, III:740; articles intended for, V:376, 377; sends congratulations on close of war for independence, VIII:178.

Jones, John, lieutenant, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).

Jones, John, loyalist, III:385, 386.

Jones, John, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV: 730.

Jones, John, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Jones, John, of New York city, tavern-keeper, VIII:305.

Jones, John Paul, naval commander. his achievements related by Franklin, V:408-409 (note).

Jones, Jonathan, captain, loyalist, III:385.

Jones, Joseph, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, V: 729; his vote on national bank project, VI:908 (note); on committee, VI:909 (note); votes on proportioning war charges among states, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.

Jones, Josiah, of New York levies, VI:370.

Jones, Levi, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Jones, Margaret (Mrs), of New York city, injuries suffered by, III:374, 375; leaves New York, VI:488.

Jones, Moses, lieutenant, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732; proposed for captain of levies, V:934.

Jones, Nathan, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, III: 683.

Jones, Noble Wimberly (Wembleton) (Dr), delegate from Georgia to continental congress, VII: 360.

Jones, Obadiah, employed on public work, I:640.

Jones, Peter, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:124.

Jones, Reuben, of Vermont, joins in petition to continental congress, VI:609.

Jones, Robert, gives information relating to enemy's movements, III:540, 542-544, 545.

Jones, Robert S., of Philadelphia, Pa., slave in his service, III:610-611, 663.

Jones, Samuel, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, I:720; member of court martial, III:718, IV:570; killed in battle of Minisink, V:162, 180.

Jones, Samuel, captain, of third regiment, Orange county militia, II:800, III:443, V:733, 921; commands at Pienpack, IV:571.

Jones, Stephen, employed on public work, I:642.

Jones, Thomas, judge, of New York city, loyalist, denounced as enemy of America, V:159 (note); steps toward his exchange for Gen. Gold Selleck Silliman, V: 387-388, 529; history of his relations with patriot authorities, V:528-530, 666; extract from his "History of New York during the Revolutionary War," VIII:269-278.

Jones, Valentine, major-general, British army, commandant of New York city, Gen. Putnam to, on permits, II:514; letters from, II:547, 575; agreement entered into by him, II:688; grants permit to sloop, III:470.

Jorgh, Michael (Mikle), of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Jostrandt, Jacobus, prisoner, V:73.

"Journal," *see* New York city, *newspapers.*

Joy, Joseph, recommended for lieutenant in Cumberland county company, VI:25.

"Judith" British prison ship, II: 830.

Jumel, Eliza Bowen (Madame), her residence, VIII:398, 414; married Aaron Burr, VIII:414.

June, ——, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., his house headquarters of Col. McClaghry, I:515.

June, David, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.

June, Ittiel, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.

June, Zabud, of Blooming Grove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, V:679.

June, Zebert, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV: 275.

Jurry, John. Iroquois chief, VIII: 370.

Just, Christian, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

KAEN, Kain, *see also* Cain, Kane.

Kaen, ——, in commissary service, IV:545.

Kagentwaghgegh, *see* Abeel, captain.

Kain (Kaine), James, Jr, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.

Kain, John, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., his house to be Washington's headquarters, IV:77.

Kakiate (Cakeat, Cakiatt, Kakeate, Kakiat), Orange county, now in Rockland county, N. Y., rendezvous of militia near, I:458, 461, 467, 468, 476, 497, II:434, V:588, 642; property at, I:484; pilots there in enemy's service, II:31; petition from, II:537-538; army to move by way of, III:522; regiment appears at, IV:170; suspicious persons at, IV:776, VII:120.

Kalder, *see also* Calder, Kelder.

Kalder, Frederick, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.

Kalder, Hans, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.

Kalya, Denie, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.

Kamboll, Stephen, captured at Wyoming, Pa., V:524.

Kanadesaga (Canadasago, Cannadasago, Kanadaseaga, Kanadasege, Kanasadaga, Kanasedego), Ontario county, N. Y., Seneca village, conference at, III:357, 380, 458; history of,

Kanadesaga, N. Y.— continued. V:238 (note); Sullivan's army encamps at, V:238, 240.

Kanadesaga creek, Ontario county, N. Y., V:238 (note).

Kanaghragait, *see* Cook, John.

Kanaghsaws, *see* Adjutoa.

Kanaghserage, *see also* Canaseraga.

Kanaghserage (Kanaghsaraga), Tuscarora village, V:883, 914.

Kanaghserages (Kanasaragas), Tuscarora Indians, join hostile nations, V:883, 912-913.

Kanandaigua, *see* Canandaigua.

Kanaweadon, Oneida deputy, VIII:371.

Kane, see *also* Cain, Kaen, Kain.

Kane (Kain), Bernard, captain, loyalist, of Col. George Turnbull's New York Volunteers, III:112.

Kane, John, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., joins enemy, V:250; standing of his brother-in-law, V:255.

Kanonwarohare, Oneida Castle, N. Y., VIII:340, 347.

Kapell, John, prisoner, II:457.

Kapp, William, tried for disobedience and acquitted, V:686.

Karl, *see also* Carl.

Karl, David, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V: 753.

Karl, James, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Karonghuotye, *see* Hill, David, captain.

Karonghyageten, Cayuga deputy, VIII:371.
Kase, John, of Amenia, N. Y., recommends Lt. Wood, IV:400.
Kaselman, *see also* Casselman.
Kaselman, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, VI:278.
Kashightoghare, Onondaga deputy, VIII:370.
Kaskaskia (Kaskaskias), fort at, in Illinois country, IV:508.
Kast, Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Kast, Gertrude, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Kathan, John, of Fulham, Cumberland county, N. Y., his petition, V:170-171.
Katskill, *see* Catskill.
Katting, Thomas, enlisted in artillery, VII:580.
Kayingwarto, Seneca chief, III: 521.
Keater, Keator, *see also* Cater.
Keater (Kator), Abraham, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575, IV: 755.
Keater (Keter), Hans, Jr, loyalist, II:635, 636.
Keater, Samuel, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50.
Keator (Keatter), ——, carries letters, III:664, 665, 739.
Keeler (Keelor, Keyler), Isaac, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV: 10
Keeler, Isaac — continued. 138; prisoner on Long Island, V:752, VI:495.
Keeler, James, corporal, of fifth regiment, New York line, V: 926.
Keeler, Jonah, of Salem district, Westchester county, N. Y., taxed for son with enemy, VI: 496.
Keeler, Leonard E., of Tryon county, N. Y., taken prisoner, VI:726.
Keeler, Thaddeus, lieutenant, of Col. John Mead's Connecticut regiment, engaged in expedition, V:461.
Keene, ——, captain, guarding west shore of Hudson, I:286.
Keene, N. H., post at, V:697.
Keenholtz, Christopher, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Keephart, Caleb, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Keeping, Frederick, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Kees, ——, Col. Henry Ludinton quarrels with, VI:817-818.
Keese, John, major, of quartermaster general's department, will furnish baggage wagon, II:411; orders for, II:516; letter intended for, II:708; his account of incident at Fishkill, II:787-788; carries letter, III:643; provides horses and cash, VI: 512, 520; to Clinton on money

Keese, John — continued.
borrowed, VI:759; Clinton to, on loan, VI: 759-760.
Keese, William, assistant state agent, forage purchased by, VI: 822; to appraise forage taken from sequestered lands and lands of refugees, VII:223.
Keith, Israel, major, aide-de-camp and deputy adjutant-general to Gen. Heath, I:472, II:407.
Keith, James, major, of eighth Massachusetts regiment, VII: 115.
Keith, William, of Newtown, Pa., his house Washington's headquarters, VIII:399, 400.
Kekengo, Oneida chief, V:884.
Kelder, *see also* Calder, Kalder.
Kelder (Calder), William, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I: 778, 781, 782.
Kellar, Johannis, of exempts of Claverack district, N. Y., III: 642.
Keller, Jacob, captured by Indians near Fort Plank, VI:77, 724.
Keller, Margaret, of Kingsland district, Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:123.
Keller, Nicolas, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, prisoner, VI:726.
Keller, Solomon, of Tryon county, N. Y., father of Jacob Keller, VI:77.
Kelley, *see also* Kelly.
Kelley, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857.
Kelley, Jonathan, of Dutchess county, N. Y., signs petition, VI: 529.
Kellogg, Aaron, captain, of seventeenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:934.
Kellogg, Joseph, of Chatham, Conn., selectman, VII:49.
Kellogg, Moses, Jr, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitions, V:930, 933.
Kellogg, Nathaniel, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitions, V: 930.
Kells, Johannes, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:652.
Kelly, Barnabas (Barney), of Butternuts, N. Y., his deposition, III:504-506.
Kelly, Carpenter, of Orange county militia, aids in capture, II:566.
Kelly, Hendrick, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., IV: 700.
Kelly, Henry, of Sacondaga, Fulton county, N. Y., killed, III:407.
Kelly, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Kelly, Peter, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:791.
Kelly, Thomas, of Orange county militia, aids in capture, II:566.
Kelly, Wing, of Quaker Hill, Dutchess county, N. Y., Quaker,

Kelly, Wing — continued.
difficulties of surgeon with, IV: 461, 462, 465, 468, 469, 472.
Kelsey, Nathaniel, adjutant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, V:16, 28, 41.
Kelsy, Jonas, of Dutchess county, N. Y., recommends pardon of person under death sentence, III: 240.
Kempenfelt (Kempenfeld), Richard, admiral, British navy, captures made by, V:730 (note).
Kempsy, Johannes, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Kendaia, *see* Candaia.
Kendall, John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:158 (note).
Kendrick, Thomas, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, fined, I:814, 815.
Kennedy, ——, of Peekskill, N. Y., II:542 (note).
Kennedy, ——, of Paulus Hook, N. J., III:113.
Kennedy, Anthony, adjutant, of first regiment, New York line, continental establishment, his statement, I:573-574.
Kennedy, Archibald, Jr, captain, British navy, his residence in New York city, VIII:x.
Kennedy, Dennis, articles for, on New York vessel, V:376.
Kennedy, Primrose, captain, of forty-fourth regiment, British army, wounded, I:opp. 329.
Kennedy (Kenady), Samuel, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., made prisoner, IV:712, 715, 716, V:524, VI:660, 727.
Kennedy, Thomas, prisoner in New York city, II:596.
Kent, James, of New York, American jurist, trustee of state library, I:5.
Kent, Moss, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.
Kent, Thomas, tried and fined at Fort Montgomery, I:818, 819; commended, I:824.
Kent, Conn., road to, IV:623.
Kently, Edward, petitioner, III: 685.
Kentucky (Canetuck [misprinted Caretuck], Kane Tucke, Kanetucky), inhabitants of, bring information from Canada, VII: 339, 340; opportunity to survey lands in, VII:561.
Ker, Nathan (Rev.), of Goshen, N. Y., letter from, IV:780; describes disasters in Minisink, V:162-163; Clinton to, on Minisink defeat and state of frontier, V:164-166.
Kerkenraad, consistory, of Kingston, N. Y., boards purchased for, II:786.
Kern, John Michael (Rev.), of Ulster county, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:603; his meeting-house in New York city, VIII:xxi.

Kernaghan, Charles, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278.
Kernaghan, James, of Ulster county, N. Y., witness of conveyance, I:224.
Kershen, Johannis, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:890.
Kershong (Keshong) creek, Ontario county, N. Y., V:238 (note).
Kershow, Isaac, recommended for appointment, IV:593.
Kessler, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Kessler, Mark, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.
Ketcham, Ketchem, Ketchum, *see also* Kitcham.
Ketcham (Cetcham), ——— (Mrs), widow, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., in list of distressed persons, IV:700.
Ketcham, Joel, petitioner, III:676.
Ketchem, ———, his mills, II:479.
Ketchem, Nathan, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.
Ketchum, Daniel, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63; overseer of poor, VII:341.
Ketchum, Isaac, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.
Ketchum, Joseph, under contract to furnish flour, IV:520.
Ketchum, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, IV:272.
Keteltas, J., of New York city, his residence, VIII:xxviii.
Ketteltas, ———, captain, V:539.
Kettletas, Peter, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:873.
Kettner, J. F. J., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Keuga, *see* Cayuga.
Keyser, *see also* Kizer, Kyser.
Keyser (Kizer), Andries, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I: 752, 754, 761, 762, 777, 790, II:635; sentenced, I:791.
Keyser (Kizer), Frederick, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I: 770-771, 777, 781, II:635; sentenced, I:782.
Keyser (Kizer), Johannes (Johannis), loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:773, 777, 781; sentenced with recommendation of mercy, I:782, II:635, 636.
Keyser (Kiser), John, captain, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, his capture, V:545, 546, 548, 549, 557, 563, 566, VI: 79, 660, 725, 726.
Kickmans, near Newburgh, N. Y., smallpox at, II:797.
Kidd, Alexander, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, proposed for captain of exempts, IV:62, 63; overseer of poor of Frederickburgh precinct, IV:358.
Kidney, Jacobus, petition in his behalf, IV:712.

Kidney, Rulif, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Kiers, Edward William, major, assistant deputy quartermaster general, at Shawangunk, II: 462, 463; reports that enemy is near Tarrytown, III:27; orders to, III:52.

Kiersteade, Hans, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., petitions, IV:145.

Kiersteade, J., of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:177.

Kiersted, Christopher, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, VI: 621.

Kiersted, Nicholas, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III:612.

Kiffer (Kieffer), Baltus (Baltes), of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575, IV:755.

Killman, Nicholas, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Kilmor (Kilmer), John (Johan's), of Manor of Livingston, N. Y., petitions, III:686; of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Kilpatrick, Samuel, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.

Kilty, Conrath, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Kilty, James, in plot to kidnap Clinton, II:634.

Kimball, ——, of Lackawack, N. Y., brings news of Indian activity, V:576, 577.

Kimball, Aaron, captain, of Worcester county regiment, Massachusetts militia, in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment, I:540.

Kimball, Benjamin, captain, of first New Hampshire regiment, accidentally killed, V:234 (note).

Kimball, Levi, of Little Britain, N. Y., seeks exemption, II:58.

Kimball, Moses, of Halifax, Vt., adheres to cause of New York, III:17.

Kimmis, James, lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Kincaid, William, corporal, of first regiment, New York line, VI: 532.

Kinderhook, N. Y., prisoners rescued on way from, to Connecticut, I:384; troops should be in ready reach of, I:709; loyalists of, II:401, 851, III:604, IV:74, 127; petition from, III: 490-491; regiment of, III:690, 691, 708, IV:37, 63, V:923, VII:580, 626-627; residents of, V:144, 407, 410, 419, VI: 768, 769, VII:11, 286; loyalists from, at Jessups' Patent, V: 750.

King, ——, I:314.

King, Berior, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

King, Consider, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

King, Ebenezer, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.
King, Gideon, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.
King, Heman, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:183; overseer of poor, IV: 358.
King, Jacob, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.
King, Joshua, of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, N. Y., III: 683.
King, Lewis, loyalist, II:774.
King, Linus, denounced as loyalist, V:159 (note).
King, Martin, fined for delinquency, V:686.
King, Nathaniel, refugee from Long Island, petitions, V:440.
King, Reuben, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
King, Richard, of Col. Jacobus Swartwout's regiment of Dutchess county militia, I:336, 419.
King, Rufus, of New York, United States senator, I:185; delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, VIII:382 (note), 383 (note).
King, Samuel, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
King, Walter, of Col. McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, his petition, IV:522-523.
King, William, of Cambridge district, N. Y., II:857.
King, William, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Kingcaid, ——, coroner, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
King, Charles, *see* Charles I, king of England, *also* Charles II.
King George, *see* George I, king of England, *also* George III.
King Henry, *see* Henry V, king of England, *also* Henry VIII.
King James, *see* James I, king of England, *also* James II.
King John, *see* John, king of England.
King of Great Britain, *see* George III.
King of Prussia tavern, Germantown, Pa., III:305 (note).
King Richard, *see* Richard I, king of England.
King's bench, England, judges of, release John Wilkes, I:57.
Kingsborough, Tryon county, N. Y., Col. John Johnson at, V:739.
Kingsbridge (the Bridge, King's Bridge), New York city, John Adams lodges at, I:69; fortifications at, I:196, 299, 301, opp. 328; enemy's ships ascend to, I:251; Clinton marches to, I:301, 302, 304, 305, 306, 308, 309, 310, 311, 314; militia on way to, I:317; regiment recalled to, I:328; orders

Kingsbridge — continued.
sent from, I:329, 331; considerable force at, I:334; men under guard at, I:336, 339; Gen. William Heath at, I:345; Clinton in camp at, I:351, 365, 369, 376, 381, 389, 390; Col. Smith's regiment ordered to, I:370; detail of guards at, I:374; cannon in neighborhood of, I:382; danger to barracks at, I:392; militia marching toward, I:564; Gen. Heath retreats from, I:585; preparations made by enemy at, II:180, 185-186, 348, 350, 351, 355; expedition to, II:282, enemy's advance from, II:407; account of expenses at, II:493; refugee from, III:156; hostile expedition framed at, III:347-348; evacuation of, III:353, 361; enemy's forces at, III:598; engagement near, IV:124 (note); British works at, abandoned, IV:180 (note); Gov. Tryon at, IV:621; Washington recommends movement toward, IV:643; communication by way of, threatened, V:22 (note); movement of British and auxiliary corps from, V:23 (note); troops retained at, V:23 (note); permit for woman to go to, V:279; orders of British commander issued from, V:307-308; Col. Armand's exploit in neighborhood of, V:401 (note); capture made by Connecticut militia near, V:461-462; operations from, against New York city, considered, VI:11 (note); road from Tarrytown to, VI:258 (note); pass to New York city by way of, VI:682; battle of, VII: Preface, v-xii (note), 58 (note), 135; enemy's frigates go down to, VII:110; allied armies reach, VII:110 (note); flour purchased by Clinton when encamped at, VII:536; pass to, VII:542; notice to be given to British commander at, VIII:176, 183; post at, to be relinquished, VIII:278 (note), 283, 285; Washington at, VIII:397, 398, 399, 409, 410; junction of road from, with Harlem road, VIII:419.

Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., committee of, III:215; action of commissioners for conspiracies at, III:331; recruits to enemy from, V:681; petition from Scotch residents of, VI:269-270; children taken captive at, VI:631-632; information brought to, VI:840; represented in convention held at Cambridge, N. Y., VI:865; resident of, captured, VII:320; tories living near, VII:356, 357.

King's College, now Columbia, New York city, Dr Myles Cooper president of, I:62;

Kings College — continued.
number of students, I:82; location, VIII:xxii.
Kings County, N. Y., members from, in provincial congress, I: 210, 422, II:640 (note); member of assembly from, II:640 (note); residents of, III:272, V:657, 658, VII:481; loyalists of, V:159 (note); British military control of, VIII:184
Militia and *levies*, Col. Smith's regiments of levies dispersed or disbanded, I:332; Col. Remsen's regiment of militia, I:332.
Kings district, Albany county, now Canaan and other divisions in Columbia county, N. Y., lead mine in, III:393, 394; petition of inhabitants, III:490-491; crime committed in, III:610; exempts of, III:627-630, 731-732; communication from inhabitants, III:694; delinquents in, III: 708-710, IV:37, 38; memorial of inhabitants to legislature, IV: 166; levies from, V:732, 934.
Kings Ferry, Hudson river, N. Y., British crossing of, reveals real purpose, I:148, 150; guard to be stationed at, I:280; Gen. Lee purposes to cross, I:442; enemy's tenders lying below, I: 452; communication by way of, threatened, I:743; strength of guard at, I:845, II:14, 27, 55, 69, 94, 114, 127; Lord Stirling's forces at, II:131; bread to
Kings Ferry — continued.
be sent to, II:141; Gen. Putnam goes to, II:360; enemy lands near, II:375, 391; prisoners taken near, II:386; enemy's fleet anchors near, II:435; Washington and Arnold at, II: 725 (note); Joshua Hett Smith allowed to pass guards at, II: 726 (note), 727 (note); pork transported by way of, II:811, III:5, 26; supply of iron at, III:27, 51; works for its defense, III:274; route of army to, III:522; provisions received at, III:726; open to enemy's approach, IV:170; flag of truce arrives at, IV:233, 312, 313, 315, 348, V:298, 390, 422, VI:480; danger to stores at, IV: 352; enemy lands at, IV:355; route from, to White Plains to be shortened, IV:432; want of flour at, IV:504; account of bread and flour at, IV:596; signal guns will be fired at, IV: 648; danger to fort at, IV: 764; capture of fort, IV: 857-858, 868, 869, 870, 871, V: 4, 5, 20-21, 23-25 (note), 48; Washington's army reported to be near, V:51; capture of British works and garrison at, V:152, 152-156 (note); enemy's strength at, V:288 (note); vessel not to be detained at, V:397; forage from post at, V:800; purpose of maintaining posts, V:

Kings Ferry — continued.
858 (note); Gen. Arnold's command extends to, VI:13 (note); movement of troops in vicinity of, VI:66; supplies can not be obtained at, VI:139; Col. Livingston's regiment at, VI:183, 210; Maj. André taken to, VI:259 (note), 263 (note); Pennsylvania brigade at, VI:273; march of French army from Providence to, VII:105-114 (note); French troops cross VII:262; seizure to be made at, VII:453, 454; cattle driven by way of, VII:497; direct road by, VIII: 237; Washington crosses, VIII: 405, 410.

Kingsland district, Tryon county, now Herkimer and other towns of Herkimer county, N. Y., return of militia belonging to, IV: 625; petition from women of, VI:123.

Kings Mountain, S. C., battle of, VI:348-349.

King's post, carrier of, I:235.

Kingston, Robert, deputy adjutant-general, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452, 453.

Kingston, N. J., Washington at, VIII:403.

Kingston, N. Y., *see also* Esopus.

Kingston, N. Y., removal of state archives from, I:11; first state legislature meets at, I:99; its destruction by enemy, I:100, 155, II:190 (note), 438, 444-445,

Kingston, N. Y.— continued.
457, 460, 471-472, 485, 493; legislature at, prorogued, I:149; Clinton goes to, I:233; recruits fail to join company at, I:300; lumber sent from, I:307; inhabitants ask for military news, I: 473-474; men to march from, I: 538; light horse of, I:574-576, II:181, 182, IV:299, 754, 755; convention will meet at I: 606, 618; proceedings of committee of safety at, I:625, 627; Clinton at, I:628, 653, 661; prisoners in jail of, I:650, 837, II:279, 316, 336, 338, 356; cables to be sent from, to New Windsor, I:662 (note); depositions laid before convention at, I: 705; pass to, I:787; pardon issued at, I:793; prisoners sent to, I:808, 825, II:296; convention at, declines Clinton's resignation, I:836; council of safety meets at, I:849, II:10, 146, 222, 427, 454; governor sworn in at, II:79 (note), 106, 111, 139, 140; letter from Washington received at, II:196; Gen. de Fermoy passes through, II:206; militia may be obtained from, II: 214; Clinton will set out for, II: 222, 225; committee's congratulation acknowledged by Clinton, II:251-252; Clinton at, II:337, 358; guard over state prisoners in, II:358; Clinton will endeavor to protect, II:388, 403, 423-

Kingston, N. Y.— continued.
424, 425; stores and effects removed from, II:461; deficiency of guard at, II:464; brigade to join Clinton at, II:491; road from, to New Windsor, II:491; Gen. Warner's brigade passes through, II:503; preparations to rebuild, II:578, 614, 770; proper measures would have saved, II:592; academy at, II: 614 (note), III:733; records removed from, II:617; loyalists at, II:634; resolution for inspecting mine passed at, II:682; addresses of committee to Clinton, II:768-769, 770-774; enemy's barbarity at, II:781; Kerkenraad and church of, II: 786, 794; money contributed for indigent inhabitants, III:102-103, 268, 289-290; levies meet in, III:297; companies of, excepted from call for service, III: 389; troops employed in rebuilding, III:412, 509; inhabitants warned of hostile designs, III: 538; exempts of, III:612; permit given by convention at, IV: 75; direction of Oquaga from, IV:168; complaint made by trustees of, IV:211; inhabitants who will board members of legislature, IV:354-355; specie brought to, IV:356; papers, maps and books destroyed at, IV:555, 674; legislature to meet at, IV:658; money to be paid at,

Kingston, N. Y.— continued.
IV:710, 808; disaffected persons sent to, IV:818; Clinton goes to, IV:829, 831, 832; Robert Benson leaves, V:5; Micah Townsend proposes to go to, V:112; legislature meets at, V:192, 213, 244, 309-310, 651, 690, 710, 736, 768, 938; Clinton absent from, V:832, 840; Clinton writes from, V: 947; women at, who wish to go to New York, V:950; Clinton at, VI:289, 294, 381; gratuitous advice from people in, VI: 562; depositions taken at, VI: 573; Lt. Col. Jacobus S. Bruyn leaves, VI:596; bill prepared at, VI:685; attempt to muster recruits at, VI:688; court to be held at, VI:837; levies will proceed to, VI:861; houses in, fortified, VII:60-61 (note); Clinton at, VII:347; legislature meets at, VIII:63, 91; Clinton writes from, VIII:63, 79, 91, 92; aspires to be national capital, VIII:92.

Kingston (Esopus) Landing, now Rondout, Ulster county, N. Y., measures for defending, II:403, 423-424, 425, 438, 458 (note).

Kingston Reformed Dutch church, consistory of, congratulates Clinton on selection as governor, II: 161-163; Clinton replies to con-

Kingston Reformed Dutch Church — continued.
sistory, II:175-176; boards purchased for, II:786, 794.

Kingstreet (Kings street), town of Rye, Westchester county, N. Y., enemy advancing toward, I:400; letter to Clinton from, II:512; picked men stationed at, IV: 431; Col. De Lancey's men active at, VI:669.

Kinley, Thomas, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Kinmer (misprint for Bonner), Rudolph, lieutenant colonel, of Pennsylvania, killed at Monmouth, III:508.

Kinnan, William, copper plate printer, III:80.

Kinne, Ebenezer, petitioner, III: 676.

Kinne, Henry, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.

Kinne (Kinnee), Jesse (Jessee), of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined, VI:590, 591.

Kinne, Nathaniel, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV: 240.

Kinne (Kinney), Roger, captain, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240; of Col. Zephaniah Platt's regiment of exempts, V; 352, 353, 358, 362.

Kinney, Didymus, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Kinney, Henry, of Dutchess county militia, II:627.

Kinney, Roswell, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Kinnout, George, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:788.

Kinyon, Griffin, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Kip, ———, of New York city, keeper of boarding-house, VIII: xvii.

Kip, Abraham, captain, of first regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:177; assessment in beat of his company, VI:653.

Kip, Abram, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:177.

Kip, Henry, ensign, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Kip, Ignas (James), of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitioner, III:299-300; lieutenant of exempts, IV: 153.

Kip, Isaac, loyalist, recruiting, I: 525.

Kip, Isaac, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., petitions, III:177, IV: 145; assessor, VI:653.

Kip (Kipp), Jacobus (Jacob), captain, of Dutchess county militia, III:24, VI:588, 653; petitions, III:177, IV:145.

Kip, Janbatist, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:177.

Kip, Leonard, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., petitions, IV:145.

Kip, Richard, Jr, assistant deputy quartermaster general, his complaints against Captains Johnston and Crane and others, II:625, III:173.

Kip, Samuel, of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, V:657.

Kip, Samuel, captain, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's light horse, recovers prisoners, V:461-462 (note); wounded in skirmish, VII:565.

Kipp, Abraham, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Kipp (Kip), Henry, of New York city, joins in address to Clinton, VIII:288; on committee to conduct procession, VIII:296; joins in address to Washington, VIII:301.

Kirkendal, *see also* Caukendoll.

Kirkendal (Kirkindol, Kirkundal), Peter, his house near Delaware river, fortified, VII:225, 349.

Kirkland, *see also* Catlin.

Kirkland (Catlin, Cortland, Kirtland), Samuel (Rev.), bearer of letter, III:358; his opinion touching Indian management, IV:478-479; missionary to Kanadesaga, V:238 (note); requested to translate Indian letter, V:630; carries message from commissioners to Indians, VIII:337; advice said to have been given by, to Oneidas, VIII:342, 348; attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:352, 361, 365;

Kirkland, Samuel — continued. refuses to impart message to Indian deputies, VIII:380-381.

Kirkman, Thomas, captain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Kirkpatrick, David, ensign, of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment; desires appointment in levies, VI:770.

Kiskatomenakook (Kisketamanatia), Greene county, N. Y., inhabitants disaffected. VI:801.

Kissam, ———, major, loyalist, of Queens county militia, IV:621.

Kissam, Daniel, of Queens county, N. Y., justice, denounced as enemy of American rights, V:159 (note).

Kissted, Edward, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, V:262.

Kitcham, *see also* Ketcham, Ketchem, Ketchum.

Kitcham, Nathaniel, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.

Kittle, Frederick (Fradrick), of Pakataghkan, Delaware county, N. Y., allowed to remain on frontier, III:729-730.

Kittle, John, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, IV:768, V:562; relief party marches to his house, VII:410.

Kittle, Nicholas, of New York city, has transactions with Daniel Taylor, II:399, 400.

Kittletass, *see also* Keteltas, Ketteltas, Kettletas.

Kittletass, ——— (Mrs), not permitted to go to New York city, VI:232.

Kizer, *see also* Keyser, Kyser.

Kizer, Jacob, of Capt. Belknap's company at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Klein, Kline, *see also* Cline, Clyne, Klyne.

Klein, Joseph (Josep), of Albany, N. Y., signs memorial, V:260.

Kline, ———, reputed loyalist, VI:360.

Kline, Antony, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Klock, ———, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, V:548.

Klock, Adam Ja., of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, Adam Jas., of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., engagement near his house, VI:696, 699, 700.

Klock, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, George G., of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, Henry J., of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock (Clock), Jacob, colonel, of second regiment, Tryon county militia; not qualified for office of judge, II:621; requested to furnish return, III:24-25; on orders to militia, III:251; recommends men for commissions, III:251-252; blow against tories at Unadilla recommended to, III:378-379, 405, 448; represents dangers threatening Mohawk valley, III:382, 402-404, 414-415; advises that Unadilla be destroyed, III:403, 404; application to, for assistance, III:408; describes ravages of enemy and appeals for aid, III:475-476; expresses sentiment of field officers touching movement against Unadilla, III:504; express sent to, III:555; reveals danger to Cherry Valley, III:559, 562; Brant writes to, IV:31; relates disaster to rangers, IV:39; orders regiment to German Flats, IV:39; marches to Cherry Valley, IV:47, 80, 82; blamed for failure to prevent frontier ravages, IV:85-86, 88; order to, for protection of border, IV:86, 88; joins in appeal to Clinton, IV:117-119; Clinton repeats to, his intimation of blame, IV:153-155; reports attack on Cherry Valley, IV:267; declines to pursue enemy, IV:284, 291, 414, 575; unavailing appeal to, IV:577-578; Clinton to, on

Klock, Jacob — continued.
frontier defense, IV:613; asked to furnish returns of sufferers, IV:758; reports apprehension of conspirators and asks for special court, IV:786; Clinton to, on special court, IV:797-798; joins in petition concerning Indian parties, V:179; confirms story of John House, V:188; joins in appeal for protection of county, V:304-305; directions to, for securing frontier, V:305-306; commissioner to treat with hostile Indians, V:335 (note); to Col. Van Schaick, on frontier incidents, V:544, 545-546; reports frontier incidents and efforts to guard settlements and posts, V:546-547, 557; informed of Clinton's effort to obtain aid of congress, V:559; his exertions highly approved, V:560; orders to, V:568; asks pay for militia, V:587; describes enemy's activity, V:589-590, 631; receives assurances, V:590-591, 637-638; informs Clinton of perilous condition of county, V:701-703; Clinton acknowledges information from, and counsels measures, V:705-707; gives news of destruction of Caughnawaga district, V:739-741; calls for aid, V:741-742, 762; reports Indian outrage in Stone Arabia, V:882; one-sixth of his regiment ordered out, V:919; petitions, VI:278;

Klock, Jacob — continued.
Clinton to, on petition, VI:287, 290; detachment on way to his house, VI:318; approves employment of rangers, VI:635; troops pass his house, VI:699, 700; raising levies, VI:789-790.

Klock, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:79, 726.

Klock (Clock), Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., tory, VII:81.

Klock, Jacob Conrad, lieutenant, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, prisoner, VI:725.

Klock, Jacob G., of Tryon county, N. Y., state senator, to be consulted on selection of person to distribute funds, IV:758; conveys request for certificate, VI:504; attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:351, 352.

Klock, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Klock, Jost, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:79, 726.

Klock's Field, *see* Battles, Fox's Mills and Klock, George.

Klum, *see also* Clum.

Klum, Hendrick Teus., of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Klum, John, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, III:24.

Klum, Willem, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Klyn, ———, of Esopus, N. Y., I:662 (note).

Klyne, *see also* Cline, Clyne, Klein, Kline.

Klyne, Coenradt, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:537.

Knap, —— (Mrs), widow, of Westchester county, N. Y., II: 516.

Knap, ——, captain, loyalist, of Westchester corps, made prisoner, V:461 (note).

Knap, ——, captain, member of court martial at White Plains, I:413.

Knap, Daniel, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:346-347.

Knap, Ebenezer, prisoner, his testimony as to enemy's acts, V: 415.

Knap, James, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.

Knap, James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Knap (Nap), Jonathan, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Knap, Joshua, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:347.

Knap, Moses, indebted to Clinton, II:610.

Knap, Samuel, of Butternuts, N. Y., cattle taken from, V:417.

Knap, Samuel, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange

Knap, Samuel — continued.
county militia, tried and sentenced, I:584, 631, 632.

Knap, Samuel, lieutenant, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:571.

Knap, Siris, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Knapp, Abraham, lieutenant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, approves request for permit, V:694.

Knapp, Elnathan, of Amenia, N. Y., commends Lt. Robert Wood, IV:400.

Knapp, Israel, Jr, commissary, his difficulties in supplying troops at Greenwich, Conn., IV: 486-487, 499, 500; flour obtained from, V:105, 168, 249, 296.

Knapp, Israel, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:49.

Knapp, John Coggill, of New York city, VIII:xxxvi.

Knapp, Justis, ensign, of Amenia, N. Y., commends Lt. Robert Wood, IV:400.

Knapp, Justus, of Amenia, N. Y., commends Lt. Robert Wood, IV:400, 401.

Knapp, Moses, major, of tenth Massachusetts regiment, VII: 115.

Knapp, Phinehas, of Great Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., joins in representations to Clinton, III:242, V:593.

Knapp, Samuel, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Knapp, Titus, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629.

Knaps, brothers, of Butternuts, N. Y., V:417.

Knebel, Span, prisoner in Montreal, VI:457.

Knickerbacker, Benjamin, petitioner, III:685.

Knickerbacker, Harmen I., lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, joins in protest of officers, I:335.

Knickerbacker, John, colonel, petitioner, III:299; his regiment, III:321; his advice to James Hartt, III:322; commands troops ordered to frontier, III:562.

Knickerbacker, John, petitioner, III:685.

Knickerbacker, John, Jr, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitioner, III:300.

Knickerbacker, Peter, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., III:7, 9.

Knickerbacker, Peter, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., V:671.

Knickerbacker, Wouter, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, V:274.

Knickerbockers, opposed to preaching in English, VIII:xviii.

Knight (Knecht), Matock (Matach), made prisoner in New Jersey, I:483, 484.

Knight, Samuel, of Brattleboro, Vt., member of committee, VI:613.

Kniskern (Kneeskern), Hannes, of Schoharie, N. Y., gives information, III:423.

Kniskern (Kneaskern), William, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.

Kniver, *see also* Niver.

Kniver, Godfry (Godfrie), loyalist, prisoner, II:429, 476.

Knolton, *see also* Knoulton, Knowlton.

Knolton, ———, avoids arrest, VIII:64.

Knoulton, Luke, of Cumberland county, N. Y., represents New York party, VI:150; carries letter to Philadelphia, VI:216; to carry commission to Cumberland county, VI:231; brings letter to Clinton, VI:346; lays New York claim before congress, VII:165.

Knowles, Charles, clerk, his order to Col. Thomas, I:382-383.

Knowlton, Robert, of New York levies, VI:370.

Knowlton, Thomas, lieutenant-colonel, of Connecticut rangers, killed at Harlem Heights, I:352-353.

Knox, Bob, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:430.

Knox, Henry, major-general, member of boards to inspect Highland fortifications, I:133, 147,

Knox, Henry — continued.
828; his artillery regiment, I: 276; conveys Washington's orders, III:295; orders removal of troops from Clinton's farm, V:325; his quarters, VI:106; on rearrangement of artillery companies, VI:412, 413-414; Washington forwards circular by, VI:548 (note); letter forwarded in his absence, VII:67; his brigade, VII:115; reflections on member of his military family, VII:492; his correspondence with officers in Philadelphia on claims of army, VIII:115-117; presents resolution at meeting of officers, VIII:129; on committee to draft resolutions, VIII:129; suggests creation of Society of Cincinnati, VIII:217 (note); letter of introduction to, VIII: 265; Clinton to, on Sir Guy Carleton's delay, VIII:280; troops taking possession of New York city under his command, VIII:297; his entrance, VIII: 299; Washington's farewell to, VIII:308, 310; thanks of council conveyed to, VIII:322-323.

Knox, James, loyalist, prisoner, II: 317.

Knox, William, agent for Georgia and East Florida in Great Britain, deceived with regard to stamp act, I:31.

Knyphausen, Wilhelm, Baron von, German lieutenant-general, British

Knyphausen, Wilhelm — cont'd.
army, saluted by volunteers, IV: 645 (note); his order for movement of troops from Kingsbridge, IV:857; troops at Kingsbridge under his command, V:23 (note); communicates Sir Henry Clinton's determination regarding admission of women to New York city, V:307-308; in command of New York city, V:655, 656; his incursion into New Jersey, V: 807 (note), 808, 810, 827, 876-877 (note).

Koch, Kock, *see also* Coch, Cock, Cocks.

Koch, Philip, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, II:290, 291.

Kock, Casparus, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Kock, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., made prisoner by Indians, III:415.

Kogh, Andries, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Kogh, Hendrick, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Kohle, ——, German chaplain with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 453 (note).

Konktorite, James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:626.

Kontraman, *see also* Conderman, Countryman, Kunterman.

Kontraman, Frederick, of Marbletown, N. Y., taxed for sons with enemy, VI:639.

Kook, *see also* Coock, Cook, Cooke.
Kook, Severines, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Kookhouse, *see* Cokeose.
Kool, *see also* Cool.
Kool, John, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635.
Koons, *see also* Coons.
Koons, Wilhelm, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.
Koopman, *see* Copeman.
Kortreght, Kortright, *see also* Cortreght.
Kortreght, Solomon, British emissary, I:717, 718.
Kortreght, Benjamin, captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, 668, 698, II:767, V:452; in Maj. John Cantine's detachment, II:240, 249, 266; petitioner, IV:768; helps repel incursions, VII:410.
Kortright (Kortwright), ——, of New Jersey, justice, V:576.
Kortright, Henry, of Schenectady, N. Y., petitioner, VI:334.
Kortright, Lawrence, interview sought with, VI:712.
Kortright, Moses, captain, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, II:800, III:443, 718, V:733, 921.
Kortright's Patent, Delaware county, N. Y., disaffected persons in, V:579.
Korts, Christopher, of East Camp, N. Y., gives bond for John Korts, V:433.
Korts, Christopher — continued.
Korts, John, of East Camp, N. Y., prisoner, V:433.
Kortz, John, Jr, of East Camp, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:605.
Kosciuszko, Thaddeus, Polish officer, colonel of volunteers, to repair to army under Gen. Putnam, II:848; his work on fortifications in Highlands, II:871 (note); introduced to Gen. Parsons, III:85-86; criticism of his work, III:294.
Kreemer, Conrod (Coenradt), captured by Indians, VI:78, 725.
Kreemer, Godfrey, of Tryon county, N. Y., father of Conrod Kreemer, VI:78.
Kreykenbom, Hendrick, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Krim, Jacob, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:344.
Kring, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his son captured, VI:79, 725.
Kroker, Hugh, at Fort Montgomery, testifies before court martial, II:20.
Krom, Jacob, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:768.
Krom, Simon, of Marbletown, N. Y., petitioner, IV:52.
Kronkhite, *see also* Cronkhite.

Kronkhite, James, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, II:675, IV:137, 138, VI:104; prisoner, V:752.
Krous, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Kruge, Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:278.
Krum, *see also* Crum.
Krum, Benjamin, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:834, 842.
Krum, Henry W., of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66, 91, 124.
Krum, Jacob, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.
Krum, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.
Kryn, Abram, Oneida (?), sent to Niagara on peace mission, V: 627, 646.
Kryn, Johannis (Han), Oneida (?), sent to Niagara on peace mission, V:627, 646.
Kugs, George, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., IV:700.
Kunbarrack (Cunbergh), Mattice (Matthew), of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Kunterman, Marck, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V: 179.
Kunze, J. H., German surgeon with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 453 (note).
Kyser, *see also* Keyser, Kizer.
Kyser, Abraham, of Marbletown, N. Y., loyalist, VI:563.
Kyser, Dirck, of Hurley, N. Y., taxed for son with enemy, VI: 563.
Kyser, Thomas, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635.
Kyserike (Kyseryck), Ulster county, N. Y., persons in concealment near, I:785.
Kyte, Thomas, of Minisink, N. Y., depositions conveyed by, I:697, 705; carries information to Marbletown, IV:113.

LABRADOR, John Cabot's voyage to, I:92.
Lackawack (Lacawaugh, Lackaway, Lackewack, Lackwack, Lacquwack, Lagawack, Lagewack, Laghawack, Laghawagh, Laghwick, Leekawack, Legeweck, Leghewegh, Leghweck), Ulster county, N. Y., tories lurking at, III:542; proposed expedition against, III:543, 544; prisoners taken at, III:543, 635; mischief done at, III:546, 597, 626, 637, 665; troops removed from, III:637, 664, 742; Col. John Cantine willing to occupy, IV:19; inhabitants who are deprived of means of livelihood, IV:653; destroyed, IV:743; Col. Cantine has gone to, IV:799; post to be established at, IV:823, 824, 846; post east of, favored, IV:825; rendezvous for levies, IV:830, V:603; strength of force at, IV:

Lackawack — continued.
862, V:75, 107, 176, 321; Lt.-Col. Pawling leaves, V:182, 192; activity of Indians in, V: 576, VII:191, 226.

Lackawack creek, Sullivan county, N. Y., tory party reaches, III: 542; junction of forces at mouth of, III:633.

Lackawanna (Lackawanah, Lackawaney, Lackawannick, Lechawanny), near Wyoming, Pa., news of massacre sent from, III: 522-523; troops encamp at, V: 232 (note), 241 (note).

Lackawanna (Lackawana, Laghawanny) creek, Pa., V:231 (note), 232 (note).

Lackman (Lockman), John, prisoner, I:510, 558.

Lackman, Nicholas, of Newburgh, N. Y., I:558.

Ladew, Abram, Jr, confined in Poughkeepsie jail, VI:836.

Ladew, John, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

"Lady Washington," American galley, II:33, 190 (note), 457 (note), 465, III:652.

Lafayette, Marie Jean Paul Joseph Roche Yves Gilbert du Motier, Marquis de, brought Washington commission from French government, I:100; ordered erection of fort at Cherry Valley, I:163; arrives at Philadelphia, under name, Fouquet, II:168-169; made major-general, II:168-169; attempt to disengage him from Washington, II:712-713 (note); his visit to York, Pa., II:713 (note); introduced to Gen. Lincoln, II: 753; writes to Col. Hugh Hughes, II:787; inquires into conspiracy, II:849, 852-853; instructions to, for northern expedition, II:865; Clinton to, on northern expedition, III:3-4; Clinton to, on defense of Hudson, III:4-5; at Albany, III:15; asked to furnish men, III:15, 27, 29, 37-38, 44, 53-54; Clinton to, on frontier posts, III: 54; report to, on cannon removed from Ticonderoga, III: 59-60; Clinton to, on prisoners at Albany, III:82, 83-84; Cherry Valley appeals to, III: 104-105; Gen. Gates writes to, III:108; attempts to enlist Indians, III:118; portrait, III: opp. 118; orders building of fort at Oneida, III:118, 251; returns to Pennsylvania, III:306 (note); his skilful maneuver at Barren Hill, III:352; arrives in Boston, V:691; has no knowledge that French fleet will attack New York city, V:693; sword ordered by congress presented to, V:693 (note); brings intelligence of purpose of France to afford effectual aid to America, V:708-709; Washington com-

Lafayette, Marquis de — cont'd. municates through him suggestions for operations of French fleet and army, VI:10-12 (note); failure of plan to cooperate with, VI:914; concerned for Gen. Greene, VII:136; urges French government to favor American request, VIII:100; with Washington at West Point, VIII:407.

La Galette, at or near mouth of Oswegatchie river, on St Lawrence river, IV:367 (note), 368 (note).

Laidlie, Archibald (Rev.), of Red Hook, N. Y., asks that servant be permitted to visit New York city, II:532; preaches in English in Reformed Dutch church, VIII:xviii.

Laight, Edward, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxi.

Lake, ——, commander of loyalist corps, VII:474.

Lake, Ephraim, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39.

Lake, Philip, captain, in British service, prisoner, VII:393.

Lake, Thomas, of Cambridge district, N. Y., maltreated, II:858.

Lake Champlain, suggested invasion of Iroquois country by way of, I:123; suggested invasion of province of New York by way of, I:123; Burgoyne's expedition by way of, I:124; destruction of American flotilla on, I:125; portage to, I:126; command of vessels on, given to Capt. Jacobus Wynkoop, I:322, 323, 325, II:189; Gen. Arnold's engagement on, I:383, 384, 385-386 (note), II:244 (note), V:599; northern expedition to cross, II:713 (note); six-pounder lost in, III:59; enemy discovered on, III:217, IV:254; persons living near, III:224; enemy active on both sides of, IV:268, 308, 309; invasion of Canada by way of, considered, IV:365 (note), 366 (note), 603; pretense of invasion by way of, IV:367 (note); destruction of settlements bordering, IV:395; war vessels on, IV:443; hostile party on, V:558-559, 569; provision for bringing Vermont militia across, V:770, 777; Sir John Johnson reaches, V:795; Sir John escapes by way of, V:818-819, 822; enemy's vessels on, V:905; Sir John coming by way of, VI:169; enemy's ships on, VI:331, 332; enemy occupies shore of, VI:331-332; boundary of Vermont, VI:614, 615, VII:238; ridge east of, to be New York boundary under certain circumstances, VI:617; Vermont settlements on, spared by enemy,

Lake Champlain — continued.
VI:750; Vermont exposed to invasion by way of, VII:94; enemy's vessels on, exposed to capture, VII:321; incursion by way of, threatened, VII:324, 340; enemy on, VII:417.

Lake Erie, armed vessels on, IV: 368 (note); strait leading from, to Lake St Clair, V:499, 500; New York yields right of soil south of, V:501; command of vessel on, VII:606; carrying place from, VIII:360; range of townships extending to, VIII: 388; three townships adjacent to, reserved for refugees, VIII: 391.

Lake George, N. Y., Burgoyne to effect junction with Howe south of, I:124; portage to, I:126; Burgoyne should have gone by, I:159; commanding officer at, I:325; militia stationed at, I: 395, 418; enemy has access to, II:101 (note); removal of stores from, II:116; Burgoyne evacuates posts south of, II:335; Canadian prisoners to be conducted to, II:447; enemy may come by way of, III:268; commissioners for conspiracies meet near, III: 331; strength of American force at, III:385; prisoners taken on, IV:254, 308; covered with enemy's boats, IV:266; Indians captured near, IV:309; fort at, to be repaired, IV:605; detachment to be recalled from, IV: 751; Clinton encamped on, V: 792; Clinton crosses, V:818, 819, 822; Clinton's expedition to, VI:46; enemy moving toward, VI:292, 306; spies who left Maj. Carleton at, VI:336, 337; report of enemy's crossing, VI:376, 393; fires in vicinity of, VI:394; boats for, framed by enemy, VI:773; enemy not likely to take post this side of, VI: 842; scouts sent to, VI:845; sloop discovered on, VII:100, 104, 126, 156; enemy reported this side of, VII:391, 395, 396, 417; enemy reported as coming by way of, VII:449, 462, 477; enemy not discovered this side of, VII:478.

Lake Huron, command of vessel on, VII:606.

Lake Ontario, expedition against fort on, I:17; suggested invasion of Iroquois country by way of, I:123; Col. Barry St Leger to work south from, I:124; American superiority on, desirable, IV:366 (note), 367 (note), 368 (note); hostile vessels to be built on, IV:444, 844; scheme for capturing vessels on, IV: 568-569; expedition to Canada by way of, meditated, IV:602; enemy's attention should be diverted from, IV:604 (note); how navigation of, may be se-

Lake Ontario — continued.
cured to New York, V:382; map showing Iroquois territory south of, V:495; line to, proposed for boundary of New York lands, V:500, 501, 502; shipwreck on, VI:483; carrying place of, VIII:360.

Lake Otsego, N. Y., Gen. James Clinton's arrival at, I:165; destruction of settlements on, III:475; boats and stores to be transported to, V:86; time of leaving landing, V:87; Gen. James Clinton's camp on, V:122, 148, 183; raised two feet by dam, V:123 (note); Gen. Clinton's camp 20 miles from, V:188.

Lakes, the, *see also* Great Lakes.

Lakes, the, force should be maintained in direction of, III:130; enemy master of, III:205; proposed invasion of Canada by way of, III:306 (note); covered with enemy's boats, IV:308; time of their freezing awaited, IV:392; time of opening awaited, IV:569, V:548, VI:648; Indians may be employed to destroy shipping on, V:124 (note); enemy preparing to cross, on ice, VI:651, 743; enemy likely to cross soon, VII:318, 394; enemy's purpose of crossing doubted, VII:336; enemy's situation with regard to, unknown, VII:441; will soon be closed, VII:478.

Lake St Clair, strait leading from, to Lake Erie, V:499, 500.

Lamater, Abraham, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Lamb, Abraham, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.

Lamb, David, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:589.

Lamb, Isaac, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:243.

Lamb, James, captain, of Haverstraw, N. Y., militia stationed at his house, I:290, 296; examination of complaint made by, II:84-88.

Lamb, James, commissary in hospital in Albany, V:731.

Lamb, John, colonel, of second regiment, New York artillery; chairman of committee of "Sons of Liberty," I:45; arrested for part in issuing handbill, I:45-46; ordered to Fort Montgomery, II:75; sends advance party to check enemy, II:392; to make calculation of ammunition wanted, II:479; ordered to move to New Windsor, II:483; forwards writing to Mrs Livingston, II:548; may place officer on board flag sloop, II:551; carries letter, II:605; protests against Arnold's

Lamb, John — continued.
meeting Beverly Robinson, II: 725 (note); vindicates Capt. John Copp, III:723; Du Simitière writes to, IV:535; meditates resigning, V:199-200; Clinton dissuades him from resigning, V:213; Clinton writes in his behalf to president of congress, V:214; John Jay advises that council of appointment provide for, V:315; transmits papers, V:441; asked to make return of regiment, VI:128-129, 131; forwards general order, VI:348; pass for his wife's sister, VI:394; two companies withdrawn from his regiment, VI:412-414; applies for clothing, VI:678; recommends appointments, VII:188; his corps of sappers and miners, VII:325; sends war news of South Carolina and Virginia, VII:376-377; his suggestions for orderly dispersion of troops, VIII:163-164; presided at meeting of "Sons of Liberty," VIII:xxxii.

Lamb, William, of Harpersfield, N. Y., captured with his son, V: 579, 633, VI:660, 727.

Lamb, William, Jr, of Harpersfield, N. Y., taken prisoner, V:579, 633, VI:660, 727.

Lamberson (Lamperson), Cornelius, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179; on parole, VI:790.

Lambert, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., child made captive, VI: 77, 724.

Lambert, John Francis, of Tryon county, N. Y., child made captive, VI:77, 724.

Lambert, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., father of Jacob and John Francis Lambert, VI:77.

Lamford, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Lammerie, Isaac, prisoner, V:74.

Lamontje, Joseph, of Ulster county, N. Y., VII:315.

Lamotte-Piquet, *see* Motte-Piquet.

Lamoureux, John, Jr, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:275.

Lampman, Wilhelmus, of Lonenburgh, Albany county, N. Y., condemned to death for carrying counterfeit money, VI:779, 847-848.

Lancaster, Pa., seizure of provisions and clothing at, III:31; cloth for uniforms bought at, III:239; winter quarters for cavalry at, IV:333 (note); death of Gen. Edward Hand at, V:230 (note); prisoners will be sent to, VII:526.

Land (Lands), Robert, of Cochecton, Sullivan county, N. Y., loyalist, III:192, 193.

Land office, not yet established in New York, IV:859; established in Virginia, V:198, VII:561;

Land office — continued.
bill for creating, in New York, VIII:63.
Landon, Jared, of Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:346.
Landon, Jonathan, of Dutchess county, N. Y., member of convention, I:486; member of council of safety, II:379; ore in his care, II:667; acquainted with lead mine, III:395; petitioner, III:685; threatens to commit Samuel Hake, V:656; person committed by, VI:836; lieutenant-colonel of militia, VI:888.
Landon, Samuel, of Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:346.
Lane, Alexander, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Lane, George, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, III:74.
Lane, John, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:355.
Lane, Solomon, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, III:70.
La Neufville (Neufielle), Jules Aime Le Moine, chevalier de, his suit against commander of privateer, V:193 (note).
Langdon, John, delegate from New Hampshire to continental congress, on committee to examine fortifications, I:131; his account, IV:451.
Langdon, Richard, living on Murderer's creek, Orange county, N. Y., IV:813.
Langdon, Richard, lieutenant, of Orange county minutemen, to guard west shore of Hudson, I:288; at New Rochelle, I:344.
Langemeyer, ——, German officer under Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).
Langendyck, Cornelius, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:819.
Langendyck (Langandyck), John, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:819.
Langlen, ——, his schooner on Hudson river, II:30.
La Nos, Francis, chevalier de, his suit against commander of privateer, V:193 (note).
Lansing, *see also* Lansingh.
Lansing, ——, major, of New City, Albany county, N. Y., commissioned by Gov. Thomas Chittenden, VII:371.
Lansing, Abraham, of New City, Albany county, N. Y., assists person to go to Canada, V:712.
Lansing, Abraham G., of Albany, N. Y., signs memorial, V:260; may endorse bills of credit, VI:137, 138.
Lansing, Gerardus, of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, V:274; associated with Indian commissioners, VIII:345, 346.

Lansing, Gerret G., of Schenectady, N. Y., petitioner, VI:334.
Lansing, Gerrit G., ensign, of third regiment, New York line, offers resignation, V:480; outranked, VII:22, 25.
Lansing, Gerrit Ja., of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, V:260.
Lansing, Gerrit Jos., of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Lansing, Isaac, lieutenant, of first regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.
Lansing, Jacob, Jr, colonel, of first regiment, Albany county militia, stationed near Middle fort, Schoharie, IV:292.
Lansing, Jacob John, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, VI:265; muster master, VII:91; sent to Saratoga, VII:314.
Lansing, John, of Albany, N. Y., chancellor, II:877 (note); investigates infraction of Saratoga convention, III:576, 585, 599, IV: 208, 210, 420-421, 422-423; joins in memorial, V:260; with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer in pursuit of enemy, VI: 305-306, 692, 696, 698; judge advocate, VI:334; testifies before court of inquiry, VI:700-703; brigade major, VI:906; elected to assembly, VII:322; on commission to determine pay and allowances, VII:441; attends meeting to plan for frontier defense, VII:619.
Lansing, John, Ja., of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, V:260, 274.
Lansing, Peter, petition in his behalf, IV:712.
Lansing, Peter A., of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.
Lansing, Philip, of Saratoga, N. Y., helps person to go to Canada, V:712; furnishes intelligence to enemy, VI:361.
Lansing, Philip, sells hay to state agent, VI:822.
Lansingh, *see also* Lansing.
Lansingh, Abraham A., of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, III:334.
Lansingh, Abraham G., of Schenectady, N. Y., petitioner, VI:334.
Lansingh, Garrit J., of Albany county, N. Y., signs certificate, V:40.
Lansingh, Jacob John, of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, III:334.
Lansingh (Lansing), Jeremiah, brigade major, V:365, 366, 569, 737, 738, 746, 921, 943, VI:378.
Lansingh, John G., Jr, of Schenectady, N. Y., petitioner, VI:334.
Lansingh, Nicholas, of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, V:274.
Lansingh, Peter, signs petition from Saratoga, V:916.
Lansingh, Thomas, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:209.
Lantman, Casparus, Jr, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV: 35.

Lantman, John, of Hoosick, N. Y., loyalist, VI:360.

Lapham, Benjamin, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:29.

Lapham, John, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627.

Lapham, Pazzi, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.

Lapham, Solon (Solen), of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.

Lappius, Daniel, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

LaPrairie (Laparia), Quebec, Canada, permission granted to remove to, VI:269.

Lapton (Lap), Daniel, of Tryon county, N. Y., made prisoner with his sons, VI:79, 660, 725, 726.

La Radière, Bailleul, colonel, engineer at West Point, II:790; directions to, II:848; wishes to retire from post, II:859.

Larbière, ——, captain de la, of French army, VI:474.

Larman, Hugh, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Larned, *see also* Learned.

Larned, Simon, adjutant, of Massachusetts line, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Larrance, *see also* Laurance, Lawrance, Lawrence.

Larrance, John, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Larrance (Laurence, Lawrence), Samuel S., captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, II:642, IV:137, 138; of Col. Thaddeus Crane's regiment, VI:16, 568, 732.

Lasher, John, colonel, of first battalion of New York independents; considered for deputy adjutant-general, I:211; goes to Mount Washington, I:406; military stores under his care, II: 719-720, III:127, 401, 530, IV:71, 391, 673; to purchase one ton of powder, V:319-320; instructed to take possession of forfeited lands and tenements in New York city, VIII:317-318.

Lasher, Marks, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Lashly, John, of Cochecton, Sullivan county, N. Y., III:193.

"La Sophie," the, British war vessel, VIII:315.

Lassing, Isaac, accused of being a spy, VI:590.

Latham, Hobart, of Sag Harbor, N. Y., petitions, VII:338.

Lathrop, Solomon, of Pittsfield, Mass., engaged in unlawful trade, VII:77.

Latimore, Elisha, lieutenant, signs charge against lieutenant, IV:281.

Lattemer (Lattmer), Ebenezer, of

Lattemer, Ebenezer — continued. Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 627, V:71.

Lattey, ——, of New Windsor, N. Y., his account, VI:715.

Latty, James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Laucks, *see also* Laux, Louck, Loucks.

Laucks, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Laucks, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Laurance, *see also* Larrance, Lawrance, Lawrence.

Laurance, John, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Laurance, Joseph, recruit for nine months' service, V:537, 538.

Laurel hill, Manhattan island, enemy fortifies, IV:763.

Laurens (Lawrence), Henry, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, on committee to inquire into evacuation of Ticonderoga, II:261, 343; president of congress, II:495, 505, 555; on devices of enemy for depreciating currency, II:561-563; Washington to, on exchanges, II:570 (note), 571-572 (note), 574 (note); on opprobrious terms in Sir William Howe's letters, II: 574 (note); his correspondence with Clinton on New York's representation in congress, II:601-603, 614-616; forwards to Clinton congressional report on infractions of Saratoga convention, II: 660-665; forwards act for promoting army reforms, II:670; Clinton to, II:670-671; Washington to, on inquiry into loss of Fort Mifflin, II:750 (note); expresses confidence of congress in Clinton's exertions, II: 801; Clinton acknowledges confidence expressed by, II:868; Clinton to, on illicit trade with New York city, II:868-869; Clinton to, on inquiry into loss of Highland forts, II:869-871; urges that New York be represented in congress, III:77-78; Clinton informs him of course pursued by Vermont, III:144-146; informs Clinton of Gen. Gates' appointment to command of northern department, III: 197, 199-200; furnishes copy of paper circulated by British general, III:197-199, 218-219, communication from Massachusetts general assembly to, III:220-222; forwards acts of congress, III:277-278; signs proclamation touching American vessels, III: 284; Clinton to, on efforts of enemy to influence American opinion, III:301; Clinton to, on Sir Henry Clinton's policy, III:302; forwards resolutions and acts, III: 311, 314, 434, 472, 548; informed of affair at Barren hill,

Laurens, Henry — continued.
III:352 (note); Clinton acknowledges letters from, III:375; sends information relating to burning of standards, III:489; learns of battle of Monmouth, III:519 (note); informed that affairs in Vermont are nearing crisis, III: 533-535; announces that minister from France is expected, III:547; evidence of infraction of Saratoga convention sent to, III:717; assures Clinton that his conduct as commander of Hudson river forts is approved by congress, IV:99; forwards acts, IV:141, 280, 328; resigns presidency of congress, IV:360; act of legislature sent to, IV:393; offers resolution touching Vermont, V:17-18; letter of Robert Deans to, V:299-300; peace commissioner, VIII: 87 (note), 155, 245, 246; friend of Philip Skene, VIII:326.

Laurens, John, colonel, aide to Washington, wounded at Germantown, II:372-373; distinguished himself at Monmouth, III:508; sent to meet Count d'Estaing, III:658 (note); praised by D'Estaing, III:659 (note); covers retreat in Rhode Island, III:727; will be in France with Dr Franklin, V:288-289; success of his embassy to Paris, VII:308; articles left by him at Providence, VII:412; stores obtained by, VII:425; Robert Morris' accounts with, VII:429-430.

Lauson, *see* Lawson.

Lauwas, Frederick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Laux, *see also* Laucks, Louck, Loucks.

Laux, Henrich, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, VI:278.

Laux, Willem, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, VI:278.

Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gontaut Biron, Duke de, brigadier-general, French army, dines with Gen. Lincoln, VII:109 (note); his discipline and example, VII:112 (note); defeats Col. Tarleton, VII:377; draft in favor of, VIII: 102.

Lauzun, legion of, *see* France, *army*.

Laval, Anne Alexandre Marie Sulpice de Montmorency, Marquis de, colonel, causes alarm to be beaten, VII:109 (note).

Law, Henry, of New York, denounced as loyalist, V:159 (note).

Lawenstien, Jacob, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Lawrance, Lawrence, *see also* Larrance, Laurance.

Lawrance, John, colonel, of New York city, candidate for city clerk, IV:248-249, 346; judge advocate general, VII:354, 526; member of council for governing southern part of state, VIII:184.

Lawrence, ——, lieutenant, member of court martial at Fort Montgomery, I:813, 818.

Lawrence, —— (Mrs), widow, of New York city, sister of Gov. William Livingston, VI:124.

Lawrence, —— (Dr), refugee from Long Island, V:369.

Lawrence, ——, his house near Corbit's point, Hudson river, I:742.

Lawrence, ——, cattle purchased of, II:678.

Lawrence, ——, of Newburgh, N. Y., II:810.

Lawrence, ——, in charge of accounts, I:440, 444.

Lawrence, ——, major, asks permission to remove goods from New York city, VII:307.

Lawrence, Andrew, lieutenant, of Col. Jacobus Swartwout's regiment of Dutchess county militia, recommended for line officer, I:466-467.

Lawrence, Augustin (Austin), of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., superintendent of ship-building, I:226; supplies articles needed for public work, I:722; joins in protest against privilege to William Emmott, II:546; of company of exempts, IV:235.

Lawrence, Cornelius, prisoner, V:74.

Lawrence, Daniel, of Orange county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:596.

Lawrence, Daniel, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line, testifies in court martial, II:19; presents resignation, II:120-121.

Lawrence, Daniel, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., signs protest, II:546.

Lawrence, Elisha, lieutenant-colonel, of first battalion of loyalist New Jersey Volunteers, prisoner, II:717-718; member of his regiment, III:224.

Lawrence, Elisha, of New Jersey, member of legislature, VIII:220.

Lawrence, Jacob, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.

Lawrence, Jacob, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Lawrence (Lawrance), Jacob, Jr, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed for sons with enemy, VI:576.

Lawrence, John, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:883.

Lawrence, Jonathan, major; justice, I:718; member of convention, I:731; commissioner for discovering lead mines, II:681, 683; commissioner to fill continental battalions, III:166, 264-265; recommended for commissary, IV:662; at Poughkeepsie, V:772; considered for commissary of purchases, VI:24; member of council of appointment, VIII:17; assistant of New York common council, VIII:395.

Lawrence, Jonathan, Jr, lieutenant, recommended for continental service, I:428; captain of levies, I: 568, V:81; of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, I: 579; recommended to Washington, I:646; assistant adjutant-general, IV:102; on prisoners taken near Dobbs Ferry, V:442; posted near Tappan, VI:72-73, 82, 83; sends news from Fort Schuyler, VI:332-333; on duty in Orange county, VI:461-462, 486, 487, 505; to receive clothing at Poughkeepsie, VI:634; reports offenses of militiamen and refugees, VI:719,720; on raising levies, VI:769-770.

Lawrence (Lawrance), Joseph, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, V:664.

Lawrence, Nathaniel, of Orange county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:596.

Lawrence, Stephen, prisoner, V:73.

Lawrence (Lawrance), Stephen, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed, VI:576.

Lawrence, Thomas, of Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., II:708.

Lawrence, William, of Newburgh, N. Y., blacksmith, his services to quartermaster, II:83-84.

Lawrence's island, in Raritan river, N. J., capture made at, I:622.

Laws and ordinances of war, I:102-112 (note).

Laws of nations, American vessels which have violated, III:283, 303; court martials in agreement with, IV:431; forbid trafficking across military lines, V:473; cruelty to prisoners contrary to, VI:557; arrangement with loyalist agreeable to, VII:317; laws to punish infractions of, VII:531-532.

Lawson (Lawsen), Andress, petitions in favor of William Jaycocks, IV:738.

Lawson, Andrew, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., assessed for loyalist son, VI:586.

Lawson, Isaac, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist prisoner, VI:451.

Lawson, Isaac, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Lawson (Lauson), Isaac Piet., of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, IV:283; petitions in favor of William Jaycocks, IV:738.

Lawson, Peter, prisoner, V:74.

Lawson, Simon, lieutenant, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Lawyer (Lawer), ——, near Schoharie, N. Y., his house attacked, IV:770.

Lawyer (Lawer), Coenradt (Conrad), of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner with his son, VI:79, 725, 726.

Lawyer (Lawer), Jacob, Jr, ensign, of exempts of Schoharie and Duanesburg, N. Y., III:651.

Lawyer, Johannes, of Schoharie, N. Y., makes charge against Jelles Fonda, II:285.

Lawyer, John, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:21.

Lawyer, John, of Schoharie, N. Y., justice, VI:54.

Lawyer, Lorence, of Cobleskill, N. Y., represents distressed condition to Gen. Clinton, IV:475; aid supplied to, IV:856.

Lawyer, Moses, of Kingsbury, N. Y., loyalist, VII:357.

Lawyer (Lawer), William, joins enemy at Harpersfield, II:257.

Layn, Jeremiah, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Layton, Andrew, petition in his behalf, IV:712.

Leach, *see also* Leitch.

Leach, William, recruit for nine months' service, V:537, 538.

Lead mines, II:498, 617, 666-667, 681-683, III:391-395.

League of Friendship (*see also* Articles of Confederation and United States), its worthlessness, I:169, 170, 171.

Leahy, William, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, IV:770.

Leake, ——, loyalist, II:494.

Leaman, George, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Leaman, George — continued.

Learn, ——, his house, west of Fort Penn, V:229 (note).

Learned, *see also* Larned.

Learned, ——, his tavern near Boston, Mass., II:450.

Learned, Ebenezer, of Massachusetts, brigadier-general, sends information about Ticonderoga, II:88; his brigade at Saratoga, II:456; Col. John Bailey commands his brigade, II:520-521; act of his quartermaster, III:62; ordered to relief of Col. Gansevoort, III:204 (note); his brigade awaited in Highlands of Hudson, V:347, 352; disposition of his regiments, IV:377, 384, 440.

Leatch, *see* Leitch.

Leavey, John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitioner, II:822.

Leaycraft, George, of Kakiate, N. Y., on arrests of persons coming from enemy, V:922.

Leaycraft (Leycraft), John, captain, command of galley offered to, II:28, 34.

Lebanon, Conn., Gov. Jonathan Trumbull writes from, II:147, 579, VI:174, 176; meeting of governor and council of safety at, VI:245.

Lebanon, N. H., IV:396.

Le Boeuf, fort on French creek, Pa., IV:367 (note).

Ledyard (Ledger), Benjamin, major; captain in first regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775, I:271; protests in behalf of Capt. John Copp, III:722-723.

Ledyard, Isaac, writes in favor of George Fisher, VI:710-712.

Lee, ——, captain, member of court martial, I:413.

Lee, ——, captain, permitted to return to New York city, II:547.

Lee, Arthur, of Virginia, statesman, his view of Beaumarchais' transactions, II:305 (note), 306 (note); his charges against Silas Deane, II:305 (note); his accusations against Robert Morris, IV:448-455; his votes in congress, VIII:39 (note), 69, 70, 71, 72, 83; commissioner to Six Nations, VIII:332, 337-338, 339-340.

Lee, Charles, major-general, supports Gen. John Thomas' cause, I:210 (note); disregards orders, I:432; Robert Livingston to confer with, I:433; at Peekskill, I:439, 440, 442; crosses Hudson river, I:447; Clinton to cooperate with, I:454, 456, 457, 460, 467; at Morristown, I:455; prisoner, I:474, 574; Washington to, on disarming tories, I:555 (note); anonymous praise of, II:507 (note); his exchange, II:571 (note), 573 (note), 574 (note); his release

Lee, Charles — continued. conditioned, III:106, 668; advancing with 10 brigades, III:484; at Monmouth, III:508; his duel, IV:482; writing ascribed to, IV:608; attempt to vindicate, V:13 (note), 14 (note); exchanges compliments with Gen. Wayne, V:154 (note), 156 (note); at Roxbury, Mass., with Washington, VIII:397.

Lee, Elijah, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, III:683.

Lee, Francis Lightfoot, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, Clinton acquaints him with difficulty of obtaining subsistence for army from New York state, II:667-669, 841; letter from, laid before legislature, II:676; on committee to consider Vermont affairs, III:569.

Lee, Henry ("Light Horse Harry"), of Virginia, colonel of cavalry, complaints against his corps, IV:311 (note); to have winter quarters in New Jersey, IV:333 (note); his capture of Paulus Hook, V:204, 204-208 (note); carries despatches to Count d' Estaing, V:289; at Monmouth, V:293 (note); resolution of congress constituting his corps, VI:342; joins Generals Greene and Morgan, VI:670; at Guilford Court House, VI:

Lee, Henry — continued.
738; his account of death of Col. Greene, VI:872 (note); sent to join Gen. Francis Marion, VI:913; Fort Granby surrenders to, VII:29; capture of troops made by, VII:200-201, 212; in pursuit of enemy, VII: 373.

Lee, Israel, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Lee, Jesse, property taken from, at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.

Lee, Joel, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Lee, John, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449.

Lee, Jonathan, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.

Lee, Richard Henry, delegate from Virginia to continental congress; estimates revenues of crown from colonies, I:32; offers resolution of independence, I:60; meeting of John Adams with, I:95; on committee to inquire into evacuation of Ticonderoga, II:261, 343; president of congress, VIII:391.

Lee, Thomas, captain, of fifth regiment, New York line, member of court martial, I:749, 764, 775, II:443; his company, I:789, II: 18, 20, 23, 57, 70, IV:597.

Lee, Thomas, captain, of Vermont, president of court of inquiry, IV: 697, 698.

Lee, Thomas, captain, of Col. Zephaniah Platt's regiment of Dutchess county exempts, V: 352, 353, 358, 362.

Lee, Thomas Sim, of Maryland, Lafayette writes to, VII:326; delegate to continental congress, VIII:83.

Leedeke, John, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Leek, Philip, of Bedford, N. Y., commissary, III:49, 50, IV:83, 234, 258, 318, 486, 487, 500, 590, 594, 638; petitioner, III: 159; of associated exempts, III: 346; asks for permit, IV:675, 676; his retention under consideration, IV:708.

Lees (Lee), James, captain, of Col. John Lamb's regiment of artillery, VI:413.

Lees, William, of Niskayuna, Schenectady county, N. Y., Quaker, VI:420.

Lefair, point, *see* Point au Fer.

Lefever, Campbell, of Kentucky, gives information of intended raid from Canada, VII:340.

Lefever (Lafever), Simon, captain, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, III:298, 412, IV:527, V:917; returns names of persons who have sons with enemy, VI:562, 563.

Lefferts, Jacobus, of Kingston, N. Y., seizure of his horses, II:503-504; political character, II:

Lefferts, Jacobus — continued. 504, 634; member of associated company, III:612.

Lefford, Adam, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Lefford, Jeams, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Lefford, Titus, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Le Foy, Thomas, of New York city, on committee to adopt badge, VIII:295.

Legg, Cornelius, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:621.

Leggett, ——, alderman, of West Farms, N. Y., his home, V:401 (note), 694.

Leggett, Abraham, of Westchester county, N. Y., chairman of county committee, II:355, 566, III:106; petitioner, III:159; presides at meeting of refugees, VII:221, 222.

Leggett (Legget), Abraham, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line, prisoner, II:624; charged with violating parole, V:211, 212, 221; date of his commission, V:705; recommended for appointment in levies, VI:627; information given by, VI:740; his pay, VII:17.

Leggett, Gabriel, of West Farms, N. Y., asks permission to return to his farm, VI:87-88.

Leggett (Legget), Tobias, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:651.

Leggett, William, of Marbletown, N. Y., petitioner, IV:52.

Lehigh river, Pa., soldier drowned in, V:230 (note); captives conducted by way of, V:231 (note).

Leicester, town of, N. Y., Genesee castle in, V:240 (note).

Leicester, Mass., resident of, VI:86.

Leisler, Jacob, governor of New York, laws passed in his administration, I:7.

Leitch, *see also* Leach.

Leitch (Leatch), Andrew, major, of Col. Weedon's Virginia regiment, killed at Harlem Heights, I:353.

Lemerix, Thomas, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:275.

Le Moine, Jules Aime, *see* La Neufville.

L'Enfant, Peter Charles, major, engineer, VIII:xv.

Lennenton, Mary, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., flour purchased from, IV:874; flour in her care, V:296.

Lent, Abraham, of Tappan, N. Y., loyalist, charge against, IV:221-222.

Lent, Abraham, lieutenant, of Maj. Maurice Pleas' detachment of Dutchess county militia, II:42.

Lent, Abraham, of Dutchess county, N. Y., flour in his care, IV:785.

Lent, Abraham, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., flour purchased from, IV:785.

Lent, Isaac, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, reduced to ranks, II:18, 20.

Lent, Jacob, petition in his interest, V:899.

Lent, Jacob, leases property held by commissioners in Westchester county, VIII:233.

Lent, John, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Lent, Peter, captain, of Tappan, N. Y., loyalist, leads scout, II: 51; property of, seized, II:625.

Lentz, ——, German lieutenant-colonel with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Leonard, Enoch, assistant commissary of issues, VI:426, 469.

Leonard, George, in charge of Orange furnace, I:674-675.

Leonard, John, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.

Leonard, Silas, of Capt. John Belknap's company, I:450.

Leonard, William, captain, of Dutchess county exempts, IV: 706; signs certificate in favor of Samuel Hake, V:372.

Lepper, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., his wife and child

Lepper, Frederick — continued. captured by Indians, VI:78, 724, 725.

Lepper, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., captured by Indians, VI:78, 724.

Lepper, Mary, of Tryon county, N. Y., captured by Indians, VI: 78, 725.

Lernoult (Lenolt), Rich. Berr., major, of eighth regiment, British army, at Detroit, VII:606.

Le Roome, John, secretary of Gen. Valentine Jones, III:470; secretary of Gen. D. Jones, IV: 813.

Le Roy, ——, carries letter to Philadelphia, VIII:14, 15; his son, VIII:181.

Leroy, Daniel (?), brigade major, with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer, VI:697, 698.

Le Roy, Jacob, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxii.

Leroy (Laroy), John, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V: 825.

Leroy (Larroy), Peter, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., assessed for son with enemy, VI:586.

Leroy, Simon, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:283; petitions, IV:737, 738.

Leroy, Wyntje, wife of Simon Leroy, petitions, IV, 737, 738.

LeRue, Samuel (Dr), of Rhinebeck, N. Y., carries letter, V:467; certifies in behalf of Samuel Hake, V:671.

Lescher, Conrad, lieutenant, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., signs certificate, V:372.

Leshman, *see* Lishman.

Leslie, Alexander, major-general, British army, at Acquackanonck, and Newark, I:488; in command on Staten Island, IV:521, V:23 (note); takes post in Virginia, VI:387.

Lester, —— (Mrs), widow, her children captured, V:524.

Lester, Allan, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, V:527.

Lester, Benjamin, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Lester, Hannah, child captured on Susquehanna, V:524.

Lester, Lois, begs permission to go to Long Island, V:387.

Lester, Sarah, child captured on Susquehanna, V:524.

Letters of marque, IV:556,582.

Levensen, Peter, of exempts of Albany county, IV:241.

Levies, *see* counties, *militia* and *levies*, and New York.

Leweis, Richard, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:241.

Lewis, ——, of Albany, N. Y., III:557.

Lewis, ——, of Philadelphia, Pa., imprisoned, V:318.

Lewis, ——, on flag schooner, IV:184.

Lewis, Archelaus, adjutant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, at Providence, IV:134.

Lewis, Benjamin, employed in public service, I:500.

Lewis, Elijah, captain, his sloop employed in public service, I:500; goes to Esopus, II:353; in need of anchor and cable, IV:41-42.

Lewis, Elijah, his charge against Capt. Jacob Wood, I:853.

Lewis, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Lewis, VI:239.

Lewis, Felix, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia; petitioner, III:241; officer to go with third class, IV:283.

Lewis, Francis, delegate from New York to continental congress; orders iron to be sent to New Windsor, I:226; joins in statement touching congressional appointments, I:242-244; awaited at York, II:560; on committee to inquire into treatment of American prisoners, II:569 (note); father of Morgan Lewis, II:876 (note); informed of Gen. Schuyler's selection as delegate, III:148-149; assured of progress of Hudson

Lewis, Francis — continued.
river defenses, III:149; obtains advance of money for state, III: 567; goes to Baltimore, III: 568, 661; to Clinton on state accounts with United States, III: 676-677; acquainted with Capt. Smith, IV:15; to Clinton on state and continental affairs, IV: 321-323; forwards copies of state constitution and French treaty, IV:356; his account with United States, IV:451, 454; on John Jay's abilities and services, IV:514-515; Clinton to, on depreciated currency, IV: 532-533; advises Clinton to cooperate with Washington, IV: 580-581; praises harmony prevailing in congress, IV:582; gives hints of important European news, IV:583, 585-586; sends newspapers to Clinton, IV:658; receives information, IV:658-659; sends news of loss of British transports, IV:685; will show state of affairs at Philadelphia, VI:917.

Lewis, Henry, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Lewis, Ichabod (Iccobod) (Rev.), of Dutchess county, N. Y., his deposition, VI:530.

Lewis, Israel, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:243; refuses to contribute clothing, VI:20.

Lewis, Jabeth, tried for delinquency, V:687.

Lewis, James, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Lewis, James, Jr, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Lewis, John, prisoner in Connecticut, III:224.

Lewis, Micaja (Micaiule, Micarie), ensign, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411, 412.

Lewis, Morgan, colonel, deputy quartermaster-general, to forward cannon from Albany, II:875-876, III:41; sketch of, II:876-877 (note); his appointment approved, III:234; his portrait, III:opp. 234; furnishes letter paper, III:234, 237; complains of exactions of lumber dealers, IV:218-219; Clinton is asked to consult with, IV:368 (note); in Albany, IV:522; asks exemption of persons in his department, V:384, 385, 727, 728; ordered to make estimates of forage, V:604; letter to, in enemy's hands, V:644; reports destruction of Caughnawaga district, V:743; corn in his possession, V:749; orders ammunition and rum, V:763; provision sent to, V:787; in need of money, V: 844; sends rumors of Indian movements, V:884; obtains exemptions for carpenters, V:884, 911-912; furnishes express, VI:

Lewis, Morgan — continued.
102; lots sold to, **VI**:252; request made by, **VI**:274; needs money, **VII**:211; notes issued by, **VII**:366.

Lewis, Peter, near Fort Hunter, N. Y., **VI**:694.

Lewis, Richard, of exempts of Dutchess county, **IV**:235, 236.

Lewis, Robert, *see* Young, Robert.

Lewis, Robert, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, **V**:825.

Lewis, Robert, near Albany, N. Y., loyalist, wishes to go to Canada, **VI**:238.

Lewis, Samuel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, **III**: 159.

Lewis, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, **III**: 732.

Lewis, Samuel, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, **IV**:275.

Lewis, Samuel, lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, **V**: 479, **VI**:220.

Lewis, Samuel, captain, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, **VI**:16, **VII**:510.

Lewis, Solomon, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, **IV**:275.

Lewis, Thomas, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., assessed for son with enemy, **VI**:653.

Lewis, William, publisher of "New York Mercury and General Advertiser," **I**:64.

Lewis, William, of Col. John Lasher's New York independents, **I**: 484.

Lewis, William, of Lt.-Col. Jacob Newkerk's regiment of Ulster county militia, **III**:262.

Lewiston, Gilbert, captain, petitioners refer to, **VII**:269.

Lexington, Mass., action at, **I**:65, 90, 116, 129, 140, 161, **II**: 308, **VIII**:xx; British losses at, **V**:599; peace proclaimed eight years after battle of, **VIII**: 157 (note).

Leyp, Adam, captain, of first regiment, Tryon county militia, petitioner, **VI**:278.

L'Hommedieu, ——, of Southold, L. I., injuries suffered by, **VII**: 345.

L'Hommedieu, Ezra, of Suffolk county, N. Y., member of assembly, **III**:276, **IV**:198; delegate to continental congress, **V**:309, 445, **VI**:347; has scheme for procuring money and clothing, **VI**:419-420, 823-824; Maj. John Davis advised to consult, **VI**:510, 511, 512-513; money to be delivered to, **VI**:718-719; with legislature, **VI**:750; meets with accident, **VI**:757, 825, 829-830; complains of acts of plunder committed on Long Island, **VI**:758-759, 824-825,

L'Hommedieu, Ezra — cont'd. 831-832; recommends Capt. Norton, VI:824; shows how patriots of Long Island are despoiled by Connecticut court, VI: 830-831; carries letter to Robert Morris, VII:105; shows status of Vermont dispute in congress, VII: 149-150; Clinton informs him of frontier depredations, VII:151; makes representation in Vermont case to congress, VII:164-166, 445; on relations of Vermonters with British, VII:175, on Cornwallis' policy, VII:175-176; on New York's western boundary, VII:359; gives recent news, VII: 360-362; money to be repaid to, VII:436, 490, 507; his agreement with Mr Duane, VIII:8; to be present in congress, VIII:14, 16, 35; sends news of European affairs, VIII:37, on finances of United States, VIII:37-38; on Vermont question, VIII:41-42, 55; on cessions of western territory, VIII:42; on prospect of peace, VIII:43; Clinton to, VIII:45; information desired from, VIII:62; William Floyd writes to, VIII:76; at Kingston, VIII:81; will go to Connecticut, VIII:88; urged to attend congress, VIII:202-203; absent from Princeton, VIII:235; his need of money, VIII:237-238, 250; on future residence of congress, VIII:238-239, 247-248,

L'Hommedieu, Ezra — cont'd. 255-256, 261, 264; on British treaty, VIII:238, 245-246; on Philadelphia as capital, VIII: 238-239, 247; repeats complaints made by Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:246; on garrisoning frontier posts, VIII:249-250; apprised of Clinton's illness, VIII: 250-251; papers transmitted to, VIII:251; on interpretation of peace provisions, VIII:254-255, 259-260; on outlook for commercial treaties, VIII:260-261; on Massachusetts' claim to New York lands, VIII:261-262; on dispute between congress and Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:262-263; announces that he will return home, VIII:264.

Liberty Pole, *see* New York city.

Liberty Pole, the, Bergen county, N. J., Washington's headquarters near, VIII:406.

Lidgerwood, Halsey and Halstead, joint purchasers of Ford house, Morristown, N. J., VIII:415.

Lier, Daniel, forage purchased of, VI:822.

Light, Lemuel, of Bedford, N. Y., petitioner, III:159; threatened with loss of his farm, VI:501-502.

Light, Lidowick, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Lightbourn, Benjamin, forage purchased of, VI:822.

Lighthall, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., goes to see Washington, V:637.

Lighthall, Francis, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.

Lighthall, Michael, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.

Lighthall, Nicholas, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy, IV:344.

Lighthall, Nicholas, jr, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy, IV:344.

Lilburn, Adam, of Haverstraw, N. Y., owner of Joshua Hett Smith house, VIII:418.

Limney, Jacob, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Limney, Solomon, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Linck, William, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Linck, William P., of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Lincoln, Benjamin, major-general; his part in suppressing Shays' rebellion, I:184; cost of entertaining, I:372-373; promises to supply teams, I:390; at Danbury, I:488; sends troops to Ramapo, I:522, 536-537, 540; at Albany, II:148; his popularity, II:173; Clinton invited to meet, II:247; is northward of enemy, II:341; wounded, II:384 (note), 405,

Lincoln, Benjamin—continued. 471, 487, 710; expected in Albany, II:430; Clinton to, on fall of Highland forts and burning of Kingston, II:471-472; expresses sympathy with Clinton, II:487; on Burgoyne, II:488; deserter sent to, II:672; on fortifying North river, II:710; Clinton to, on fortification, II:710-711; disapproves invasion of Canada in 1778, II:713 (note); Lafayette introduced to, II:753; presides at trial of Gen. St Clair, V:14 (note); enters Jacksonboro, V:66; aids in defense of Charleston, V:86; said to be in Georgia, V:97; succeeds Gen. Robert Howe, V:195 (note); engaged in siege of Savannah, V:289 (note); besieged in Charleston, V:692; Washington and Count Rochambeau dine with, VII:108 (note); commands Americans in movement of allied forces, VII:110 (note); composition of his division, VII:115; to hasten Berkshire militia, VII:167, 174, 186, 197; his division embarks on Chesapeake, VII:325.

Lind (Lynd), J., lieutenant-colonel, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Lindau, —— von, German lieutenant with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).

Lindo, Moses, III:199.

Lindsay, Waterhouse, captain, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Link, John, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., statements regarding his release from impressment, III:7-10.

Linkletter, James, of New York city, refugee, V:710.

Lint (misprinted Cint), Elias, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Lions, *see* Lyon, Lyons.

Liscomb, Nathaniel, of exempts of New Windsor precinct, N. Y., III:449; refuses to join associated company, III:513.

Lishman (Leshman), James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., his son captured, IV:338, 410; suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:340.

Lispenard, ——, his brew house, I: 271, 272.

Lispenard, Leonard, colonel, his residence, VIII:xxvii; ferry near his home, VIII:397.

Litchfield, John, colonel, of New York city, his courtesies to John Adams, I:70, 73.

Litchfield, Conn., prisoners removed to jail at, I:556 (note); committee, II:177-178; commissary magazine at, IV:531, 671, 849; jail at, IV:682, V:387; residence of Maj. Tallmadge, VI:257 (note): Washington at, VIII:408.

Litchfield County, Conn., court of, VII:8.

Litchford, Jeremiah, employed on public work, I:640.

Lits, *see also* Litts, Litz.

Lits, William, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, II:249.

Little, *see also* Lyttel, Lyttle.

Little, Archibald, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, member of court martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602.

Little, James, on scouting service, IV:501.

Little, John, captain, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, in detachment on service, I:294, 319; his company, II: 800, III:443, V: 733, 921, VI:489; brings news of disaster to Wyoming, III: 522; on scouting service, IV: 501; member of court martial, IV:570; killed at Minisink, V: 162, 180.

Little, John, of Johnstown, N. Y., information given by, III:407.

Little, Robert, prisoner, V:73.

Little, Stephen, of third regiment, New York line, VI:370.

Little, William, at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Little Beard's town, *see* Genesee Castle.

Little Britain, New Windsor, N. Y., meeting of field officers at, I:687, 713; party of tories at, I:787; continental cattle pastured at, II:58; James Clinton at, II:421, 457; Clinton writes from, II:423, 558; money due to inhabitants of, III:620; resident, IV:401; building at, burned, IV:485; homestead of Clinton family at, V:229 (note); alarm gun to be placed on hill in, V:392, 424.

Little Egg harbor, N. J., enemy's fleet near, II:167.

Little Falls, the, N. Y., home of Han Yost Schuyler near, II: 254 (note); enemy appears near, III:404; attacks on settlers near, V:190, 545-546, 548, 628; Col. Weissenfels reaches, VI:407.

Little Hoosick (Hosick), Rensselaer county, N. Y., represented in Cambridge convention, VI: 865; resident of, VII:286.

Little Miami river, O., tract bounded by, VIII:391.

Little Nine Partners, *see also* Great Nine Partners, Nine Partners.

Little Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., bounties given by, II:35; dangerous persons in, V:656; resident of, VII:8.

Little Shandaken, *see also* Shandaken.

Little Shandaken (Shandeacon), Ulster county, N. Y., recruiting

Little Shandaken—continued.
for enemy in, I:768; troops at, III:635, 728, IV:164-165; news from, IV:830; annexed to Hurley, VI:562.

Little White creek, Washington county, N. Y., Col. John Williams writes from, VI:788.

Litts, Litz, *see also* Lits.

Litts, Roelif, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, testifies in court martial, I:591.

Litz, Maria, of Tryon county, N. Y., child, taken prisoner, VI: 725.

Livermore, Daniel, major, of third New Hampshire regiment, his statement of losses at Newtown, V:237 (note).

Livermore, Samuel, delegate from New Hampshire to continental congress; state agent in Vermont controversy, V:617; his vote on establishing national bank, VI: 908 (note).

Liverpool, England, capture of merchantman from, V:408 (note).

Livingston, Abraham, asks certificate commending him to people of Charleston, S. C., II:236-238; raises money for Kingston sufferers, III:102-103, 268, 289-290; accounts of, IV:451.

Livingston, Abraham, captain, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:88, 285.

Livingston, Archibald, of Charlotte

Livingston, Archibald—continued. county, N. Y., refuses oath, IV: 307.

Livingston, Betsy, of New York city, her estate, VI:681.

Livingston, Edward, of New York and Louisiana, statesman, relations of, II:877 (note).

Livingston, G., money due to, II: 610.

Livingston, Gertrude, sister of Robert R. and Edward Livingston, II:877 (note).

Livingston, Gilbert, member of provincial congress, on committee for obstructing Hudson river navigation, I:284, 432, 433, 436-437, 438; on committee of correspondence, I:384; information given by, I:763, 851; county records taken from his father, II:416-417; protests against privilege to William Emmot, II:539, 544; of exempts, IV:235, 236; justice, V:433; to receive clothing for troops, V:917, VI:834.

Livingston, Gilbert, officer of court of chancery, VIII:61.

Livingston, Gilbert, of New York city, merchant, I:595.

Livingston, Gilbert J. (I), lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, news sent by, IV: 851; offers resignation, V:480; captain of levies, VI:625, 814, 852, 861, VII:14, 65, 306, 381, 513.

Livingston, Gilbert R (B?), lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, mentioned for brigade major, II:337-338.

Livingston, Gilbert R., assaults Samuel Hake, IV:333-334.

Livingston, Henry, of Dutchess county, N. Y., county clerk, II: 416 (note).

Livingston, Henry, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., commissioner of sequestration, III:45-46, VI: 529; petitioner, III:240; of exempts, IV:235.

Livingston, Henry, Jr, lieutenant-colonel, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, desires permission to meet his sister under flag of truce, V:591-592; brother of Peter R. Livingston, V:713; his adjutant, VI:265; sends news from frontier, VI:288-289, 289-290, 294; retires from Fort Edward, VI:307; member of court martial, VI:334; Capt. Adiel Sherwood explains to, loss of Fort Ann, VI:408-409; desires new command, VII:56.

Livingston, Henry Beekman, colonel, of fourth regiment, New York line, his appointment in Highlands, I:133, 137, 227; to collect stragglers from Long Island regiment, I:370; bill sent to, I:372, 373; in disagreement with Gen. McDougall, II:38; sends news from Philadelphia, II:168-169, 205; not to join

Livingston, Henry Beekman—con. Gen. Arnold, II:253; carries letter, II:365; sent with message to Sir Henry Clinton, II:517; recommends appointments, II:519-520; describes distresses of his regiment at Valley Forge, II: 605-606; return of his regiment enclosed in letter from Washington, II:676; unable to secure exemption for iron-workers, II: 752-753; clerk in his employ, III:276; clothing for his men, III:350, 351; wounded at Monmouth, III:508; rank roll of his officers, IV:5; resigns, IV:440, 513, 530, 531; wishes to return to service, VI:127; in pursuit of enemy, VI:317, 318, 322.

Livingston, Henry Brockholst, lieutenant-colonel; Clinton's compliments to, II:612; office said to have been promised to, IV:248; to accompany John Jay to Spain, V:291; murderous assault on, VIII:396.

Livingston, H. G., of New York city, takes oath of allegiance, I: 594-595.

Livingston, Henry G., flour purchased of, V:249.

Livingston, Henry Philip, of New York city, son of Philip Livingston, writes of his father's illness, III:352; relates Lafayette's exploit at Barren hill, III:352.

Livingston, James, member of provincial congress, colonel of additional continental regiment; on committee to consider exemptions from militia duty, I:577 (note); belongs to committee of safety, I:637; opens fire on "Vulture," II:727 (note); stationed near West Point, VI:13 (note), 210, 446, 480, 488; applies for clothing for troops, VI:210-211.

Livingston, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 241; interested in fate of William Jaycocks, IV:740, 741.

Livingston, James, his property in New York city, VI:681.

Livingston, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, his plate confiscated, III:46.

Livingston, John, of New York city, his residence, VIII:xxxvi.

Livingston, John, of New York city, property in his charge, VI:682-683.

Livingston, John, aide-de-camp to Clinton, III:156; desires service, VII:56; calls on Clinton, VII: 204.

Livingston, John, assistant Indian commissioner, VIII:352, 361, 364.

Livingston, John, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Livingston, John H. (Rev. Dr), of New York city, urges that day of prayer and fasting be appointed, I:193-194; takes

Livingston, John H.—continued. charge of money for Mr L'Hommedieu, VII:436, 490.

Livingston, John R., brings news from Boston, I:417; reports insubordination of Livingston Manor militia, II:219; his powder mill, III:421; Samuel Hake's relations with, V:297, 298-299; denies complicity with Gen. Arnold, VI:427-430.

Livingston, Margaret, sells flour for army, V:249.

Livingston, Maturin, of Princeton, N. J., student, VI:680.

Livingston, Peter, of Princeton, N. J., student, VI:680.

Livingston, Peter R., colonel, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, request of his brother not granted, II:267-268; orders to, II:334, III:422; sends return, III:447; on levies and robberies, III:452-454, 593-594; unsuited to command expedition against Unadilla, III:513-514, 517-518; at Johnstown, III:563; advises employment of continental troops on frontier, III: 591-592; agent for exporting flour, III:734, IV:130, 262-265; his account of expenditures and fines, V:537; justice, V: 618, 619, 621; William Smith's letter to, V:712, 713-714; his mill, VI:24; Clinton his guest, VI:347; supervisor, VI:594.

Livingston, Peter Van Brugh, of New York city, John Adams' meetings with, I:71-72, 75, 77; his house at Dobbs Ferry, VIII: 419.

Livingston, Philip, of New York city, delegate to continental congress, I:74, 75; John Adams' impressions of, I:75-76, 77, 78, 93; votes for, for governor, II: 79 (note); urged to attend congress, II:807-808, III:16, 23-24; his illness at York, Pa., III: 352; his death, III:460, 500; his accounts, IV:451; his portrait, IV:534; merchant, VIII: xxxiii; signer of Declaration of Independence, VIII:xxxiii.

Livingston, Robert, colonel, of Livingston Manor, Albany county, N. Y., soldiers employed by, II:35, 752-753; his controversy with council of safety over prices of iron, II:654-660; his iron works to let, II:657, 701; asked to give preference to public contracts, II:712-715, III:6; difficulties connected with continuing his iron industry, V:592; men in his employ exempted from militia service, V:753-754; makes contribution of flour, V: 929; unable to make exchange of salt with Col. Hay, VI:460-461.

Livingston, Robert C., of New York city, inquiry touching his patriotism, IV:44-46; allowed

Livingston, Robert C.—continued. to reside at Ancram, IV:67; visits James Duane, VIII:268.
Livingston, Robert G., Jr, assaults Samuel Hake, IV:333-334.
Livingston, Robert R., justice of supreme court of colony, his residence in New York city, VIII: xi.
Livingston, Robert R., of New York city, chancellor; on committee to examine fortifications, I:131; writes to William Smith, I:214; sends news to Clinton and asks news, I:312-314; on committee of correspondence, I: 355; on committee to help repel invasion, I:387 (note), 388 (note); in Albany, I:417, 418; to confer with Generals Lee, Heath and Clinton, I:433, 434; promises rangers to Clinton, I: 441; his report touching Clinton's brigade, I:465; on committee to station militia, I:482; on committee to consider exemptions from militia service, I:577 (note); writes on tories of Livingston Manor, I:709-710; asks exemptions for carpenters, I: 710; Clinton to, on proceedings against tories, I:711; Clinton to, on river defenses, I:712; excused from voting, I:791; votes for, for governor, II:79 (note); Col. Henry B. Livingston sends news to, II:168, 169; member of council of safety, II:247;
Livingston, Robert R.—continued. favors John Patterson's journey to New York, II:530-531; at Poughkeepsie, II:839; good opinions of, II:864, 866; his relations, II:877 (note); rebuilding house, III:254, 309, 421; attends council of revision, III: 309; goes to New Jersey, III: 309-310; Clinton to, on punishment of robberies, III:580-581; his correspondence with Clinton concerning public demands on Livingston Manor, IV:75-77; signs petition, IV:145; intercedes for friends of Dr Van Dyck, IV: 249-251; to Clinton on suppression of loyalists, IV:633-634; proposed for delegate to congress, V:119, 290; John Jay writes to, on resigning office, V:198, 199, 251; mentions to Washington project of Samuel Hake, V:297, 298; delegate to congress, V: 337, 685, 709; outlines western boundary for New York, V: 382; has plan for reducing prices, V:383; writes to Gen. Greene, V:441; Clinton accepts his boundary proposal, V:445-446; his portrait, V: opp. 446; informed of distresses of army, V:447; favors Du Simitière's historical undertaking, V:494; goes to New Jersey, V:644; on Vermont business, V:717; sees use for confiscated property, V: 718; member of committee to

Livingston, Robert R.—continued. make known intentions of France, V:729-730; letter for, from John Jay, V:771; on finance bill, V:837, 896; on enemy's movement southward, V:837-838; Jay's opinion of his value, V:861; on his taxes, V:896-897; gives news from West Indies, V:897; solicits West Point command for Gen. Arnold, VI:12-13 (note); in need of money, VI:255; offers motion for relief of New York treasury, VI:297; defends his brother's reputation, VI:430; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; considers retirement from congress, VI:656; discusses relative strength of England, VI:661-662; discusses attitude of America's allies, VI:663-665; considers resources of states, VI:665-667; forwards list of captures at Yorktown, VII:486; informed of measure to collect returns of damage wrought by enemy, VII:514; Lewis R. Morris designs to spend furlough with, VII:524; imparts news of French naval movement, VII:603; contemplates resignation of commission, VII:603-604; his father's residence, VIII:xi secretary of foreign affairs, VIII:3, 50; discusses artifices of British government, VIII: 3-4, insists on necessity of energetic action, VIII:4-6; Clinton referred to, for news, VIII:35; resigns secretaryship, VIII:53-54, 61, 62; will accept reappointment as chancellor, VIII:61; carries letter, VIII:73; on approach of peace, VIII:77-78; mentions expense and dissipation attending life in Philadelphia, VIII:79; urges continuance of war preparations, VIII:89-90; his reëlection as chancellor will probably be necessary, VIII:91; new legislation made necessary by his communications, VIII:91-92; his letters useful to Franklin in application for loan, VIII:100; lost letters written by, VIII:109; his apprehensions regarding jobbers and speculators, VIII:109-110; invited to attend meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:336-337; on committee of congress to consider protection of northwest frontier, VIII:383 (note).

Livingston, Robert R., Jr, lieutenant-colonel, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, required to serve with his regiment, II:267-268; information given by, IV:80.

Livingston, Walter, member of New York provincial congress; commissary of stores and provisions, I:114, 121; commissioner to enforce militia law, I:526,

Livingston, Walter—continued. 533; speaker of assembly, II: 357, 358, IV:177; presents case of John Patterson, II:502, 514-515; papers to be sent to, II: 531; names officer to accompany paroled person to New York, II: 536-537; will write to Col. Robert Livingston about iron required for public use, II:715; approves exportation of flour, IV:130; commissary agent, IV: 687, 691-692, V:191, 223; mentioned by William Smith, V: 714; collects clothing for troops, VI:525; will carry letter for James Duane, VIII:30.

Livingston, William, governor of New Jersey; his polemical papers, I:73; men recommended to, for appointment, I:545, 552, 553, 638; conferred with on policy to be pursued with tories, I:555-556; unable to effect exchanges, II:596; corresponds with Clinton on behavior of Capt. Robert Johnston, III:93-95; Gen. Tryon attempts to impose on, III:219; pilots collected at his request, III:560; sends Clinton examination of robbers, IV: 776, 781; acknowledges receipt of New York laws and constitution, V:203; asked to coöperate in suppression of robberies, V: 306-307; advises Clinton of New Jersey's pension provisions, V:583-584; Washington con-

Livingston, William—continued. certs measures with, for disposition of militia, V:588; asks passport for his sister, VI:124; letter from, to continental congress in committee, VI:602; residents of New Jersey who will not apply to him for passes, VI:641, 682, 683; request for pass referred to, VII:245-246; refuses request, VII:279-280, 563; permit may have been given by, VII:453, 454; coöperation with, advised, VII:497; Sir James Jay commended to his consideration, VII:562-563; William Floyd purposes to see, VIII:88; Ezra L'Hommedieu will call on. VIII:264.

Livingston, William, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Livingston, William S., lieutenant colonel, service performed by, at Fort Montgomery, I:152, II: 382, 393; witnesses fall of Count Grabowski, I:154; prisoner, II:403, 404, 548-549, 623; escapes, II:569; treatment suffered by, II:569-571; pecuniary loss suffered by, III:90-91, 311-312; in engagement in Rhode Island, III:727; fails in obtaining pass to New York for his mother, VI:680-683.

Livingston County, N. Y., town in, V:240 (note).

Livingston Manor, Albany county, N. Y., men enlisted to serve in, I:519; activity of tories in, I: 709, II:193-194, IV:633-634; militia of, insubordinate, II:219, III:68, 452, 453, IV:33-36, 55-57, 77, 81, VI:883-884; William Smith in, II:486; paroled prisoner in, II:503, 514-515, 530, 536; Robert R. Livingston in, II:531; James Duane in, II:599, III:579, IV:69, V: 338, 592, VII:436; iron produced in, II:655-657, 659, 712, 714, 715; sugar brought from, II:774; tories in, to be warned, III:110; draft completed in, III:254; return of men ordered out in, III:446, 447; robbers in, III:452-453, 454, 580, 593-594, 675, 684-685, 686; Robert C. Livingston allowed to live in, IV:46; exactions of quartermasters and commissaries in, IV:75-76, 77; men to be ordered out from, IV: 663-664; provision to be stored in, IV:691; bond of person allowed to live in, V:433; suspected person from, V:552; forage obtained from, V:800; teams to be impressed in, V:831, 841; Clinton in, VI:84; warrant to impress wheat and flour in, VI:208; clothing collected in, VI:525; assessment of tories in, VI:593-594; levies from, VI: 837-839, 883-884, 896, VII:

Livingston Manor—continued. 286, 287; counterfeit money seized in, VI:848; deserters who have lived in, VII:286, 287.

Livingstons, the, their position and influence in province, I:71, IV: 249; reflection on, made by captain of levies, VI:884; sugar-house erected by, VIII:xviii.

Lloyd, John, introduces Philip Leek, IV:594.

Lloyd, William, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Lloyds Neck, L. I., exchanged person will be met there, VII:49; movement against fort at, VII: 108 (note).

Lobach, Henry, of Ramapo, N. Y., prisoner, I:484.

Lobdell, Samuel, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Locke (Lock), John, of Jericho, Albany county, N. Y., information given by persons at his house, II:851, 852.

Locke, town of, N. Y., II:190 (note).

Lockwood, ——, captain, of Connecticut militia, engaged in expedition, V:461-462.

Lockwood, Caleb, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Lockwood, Ebenezer, major, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, ordered to gather reinforcements, I:463-464; petitioner, III:159.

Lockwood, Eliphalet, of Connecticut, commissary, III:494.

Lockwood, Ephraim, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:137, 138; of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VI:16.

Lockwood, Gershom, of Westchester county, N. Y., denounced by Col. Thomas, VI:630.

Lockwood, Gilbert, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, II:675.

Lockwood, Henry, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Lockwood, Isaac, of Capt. John Belknap's company at Fort Montgomery, I:450.

Lockwood, Isaac, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:790, 791, II:635.

Lockwood, James, major, of Connecticut, commissary, IV:594, 638, 639, 640, 668, 708.

Lockwood, John, of fifth regiment, New York line, at Fort Montgomery, I:819, 820, 824.

Lockwood, Josiah (Joshua), of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50, 66, 91.

Lockwood, Nathan, ensign, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VII:510.

Lockwood, Samuel, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, I:848.

Lockwood, Solomon, of Dutchess

Lockwood, Solomon—continued.
county, N. Y., his family, V: 402.

Lockwood, Theophilus, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.

Locust Hill, Pa., troops encamp at, V:230 (note).

Lodge, ——, captain, in Sullivan's expedition, V:240 (note).

Lodowick, *see* Asharago.

Logan, ——, captain, of second regiment of marines, British navy, killed, I:opp. 329.

Logan, ——, commissary agent, I: 418.

Logan, Samuel, major, of Ulster county minute men and fifth regiment, New York line; at Fort Montgomery, I:150; in regiments for immediate service, I: 258, 689; sends prisoners to Clinton, I:272-273; his detachment at Haverstraw reinforced, I:288-289; ordered to inquire into behavior of militia, I:290; at Fort Constitution, I:443; conveys letter, I:611; his knowledge of affairs about Ramapo, I:639, 647-648, 652; to collect boats in Hackensack river, I:667; in charge of artificers, I:730, 736-737, 806, 807, 826, 827, 834, 835, 842, 844, 857, II:22, 24, 30, 40, 50, 66, 91; searches for suspected person, II:32-33; prisoner, II:382, 403, 404,

Logan, Samuel—continued.
623, IV:825, 826, 855; on reconnoitering service, II:391; asks that his wife may visit him on Long Island, V:214-215, 220; his wife returns, V:360, 375; proposal for his exchange, V:386; joins in petition for relief, V:750-752; his reported purpose to retire from service, VI:525, 584; request to, to apprehend loyalists, VI:826-827; his pay, VII:17; takes charge of levies, VII:152, 182, 190, 192, 204, 205-206, 403; ordered to Albany, VII:332; applies for clothing, VII:431; Gen. Stark's orders to, VII:475, 493.

Logan, Samuel, carpenter, I:452.

Loghlin, *see* Loughley.

Log Town, south of Albany, N. Y., II:636.

Löhneisen, ——, von, German captain with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Loitle, John, captive in Canada, VI:605.

Loménie, Louis Léonard de, French author, on transactions of Beaumarchais, II:306 (note).

London, England, "North Briton" published in, I:56; officers of, attempt to burn John Wilkes' paper, I:58; type imported from, I:61; James Rivington's success in, I:62; military ordinances printed in, I:103 (note); Brant's visit to, I:163; king

London, England—continued.
will make no communication to corporation, I:197; mission of Beaumarchais to, II:303 (note); declaration to government at, III:308-309 (note); Du Simitière's publication issued in, IV:535 (note); court of, V:154 (note); Samuel Hake returns from, V:298; letters from, V:299-300; capture of ship from, V:408 (note); visit of James Jay to, V:460 (note); citizen desires to return to, V:539; how court of, may be impressed, VI:314; goods brought from Hamburgh by way of, VIII:60; loyal spirit of citizens, VIII:74 (note).

"London," British war vessel, VI:11 (note).

"London Magazine," numbers of, sent to Clinton, IV:534, 607; extract from, V:599.

Lonenburgh (Lunenburgh), now Athens, Greene county, N. Y., VI:779.

Lones, Cathrina, child captured by Indians, VI:78, 724.

Lones, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his wife and children, captives, VI:78.

Lones, Margaret, child captured by Indians, VI:78, 724.

Lones, Margaret, wife of John Lones, prisoner, VI:78, 724.

Lones, Martinus, child captured by Indians, VI:78, 724.

Loney, John, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

Long, *see also* Longs.

Long, ——, lieutenant, in expedition against Oquaga, IV:224, 227.

Long, Catherine, her request to go to Canada approved, V:523.

Long, Catherine, child of John Long, V:523.

Long, Edward, child of John Long, V:523.

Long, Edward, captain, of Charlotte county militia, V:871.

Long, Gabriel, captain, of Maj. Thomas Posey's rifle corps, III: 588; kills Charles Smith, III: 616, 631; his deposition touching death of Harmanes Dumond, IV:105-106; examines prisoner, IV:107; under Lt. Col. William Butler, IV:229; resigns, IV: 229.

Long, Pierse, colonel, of first New Hampshire regiment, II:198 (note).

Long, James, adjutant, of Queens county loyalist militia, IV:622.

Long, John, of Johnstown, N. Y., his request to go to Canada approved, V:523.

Long, Samuel, child of John Long, V:523.

Long, William, child of John Long, V:523.

Long Clove, *see* Smith's Clove.

Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, author, his house in Cambridge, Mass., VIII:414.

Longford, county of, Ireland, I:15.

Long Island, N. Y. (*see also* Brooklyn), language prevailing on south shore of, I:67; New York view of, I:76; Philip Livingston's home on, I:78; battle of, I:125, opp. 328, 340, 364, II:504 (note), 513 (note), 830, V: 145, 230 (note), 599; troops of, dispersed, I:332, 338, 370; expedition to, considered, I:343; enemy's activity on, I:344-345, 347-348, 351; effect of abandoning, I:366; enemy collecting hay on, I:417; refugees from, I: 512, 577, 620-621, III:276, IV:326, 582, 839, V:368-369, 402, 440, 714, VI:486, 641, 905, VII:198; cannon on, spiked, I:635; clandestine visit to, I:746; horses taken from, by enemy, II:186; prisoners confined on, II:320, 548, 569, III:292, IV:41, 126, 795, 826, V:212, 215, 459, 491 (note), 752, 764-766, 859, 860, 901, VI: 24-25, 495, 556; suspicious characters from, II:415, 429, 678, III:354, IV:466, V:74, VII:489; flour taken to, II:499, 501, 837; Col. DeLancey's troopers flee to, II:513; permit asked for families on, II:514; Gen. Parsons' expedition to, II: 608; loyalists brought from, II:

Long Island, N. Y.—continued.
609, III:166; families from Connecticut landed on, II:648, 688-689; flag of truce detained on, II:648, 688-689, 803-804; harmful trade with, II:868-869, IV:511: seizures of goods on, III:22-23, IV:199-200, 424, V:269, 306, 903-904, VI:758, 778, 803, 824, 830-831, VII: 19, 176, 177, 210, 233-236, 252, 270, 343-347, 550; loyalist prisoners from, III:224, 225, V:161, 166, 196, 388, 528-529, VI:403-404, 405, 619; enemy moves from, III:347; communication with, stopped, III: 348; Quaker meeting to be held on, III:359; loyalist regiments go to, III:598; military advantage in nearness to, IV:245-246; prices offered for goods on, IV: 455-456; enemy's strength on, IV:505, 508, 521, 599, 601, V:288 (note); loyalist militia on, IV:621-622, 730-731; Sir Henry Clinton goes to, IV:666; residents of, who may be exchanged, IV:826-827, V:222, 280, 393, 657; pass to, V:184; restrictions on landing on, V:197-198; terms governing removal to, V:308; enemy raising fortifications on, V:380 (note); capture of boat near, V:381; women beg permission to go to, V:387; joined by ice to mainland, V:446 (note); Hessians leaving, V: 542; applications to go to, V: 604-605, 647, 648, 650, 869-870, VI:402-403, VII:54, 382, 387, 549, 575, 598-599, 600; French movement against, proposed, VI:11 (note), 12 (note); schemes to obtain money in, VI:103, 419-420; money and orders sent for relief of prisoners on, VI:158, VII:501; surprise of fort on, VI:257 (note); attempt to obtain clothing on, VI:419-420, 718-719, 854-855, VII:237; families about to remove from, VI:824, 830, 915; counterfeit money brought from, VI:847-848; Micah Townsend's visit to, VI: 874-875; traffic in goods from, VII:77-78; French reconnoissance of, VII:110 (note); British reinforcement lands on, VII: 111 (note); New York city may be attacked by way of, VII:151; war news received by way of, VII:353; capture of fort on, VII:375; reputation of resident referred to Gov. Trumbull, VII:384; seizure of officers engaged in bringing clothing from, VII:528-529; permission to obtain specie from, VII:563; situation of officers apprehended on, VII: 584-585; goods from, stopped in Connecticut, VII: 627-628; Col. William Floyd designs to return to, VIII:139;

Long Island, N. Y.—continued. restoration of civil authority in, considered, VIII:149, 166, 167, 176, 184-185, 203; Mrs De Lancey's removal to, VIII:233-234; Ezra L'Hommedieu wishes to remove to, VIII:256, 264; withdrawal of British troops from, VIII:278 (note), 279, 283, 284, 286, 292, 294, 317, 319; Washington crosses to, VIII:398; American retreat from, VIII:414.

Long Island ferry, VIII:xix.

Long Island sound, view of, I:70; country contiguous to, may be exposed, I:255; flat-bottomed boats to be brought to, I:345; Gen. Parsons crosses, II:608; permission given to cross, II:688; flour carried across, II:837; commissions to operate against enemy on, IV:199, 424, 582, 610, VI:795, 796, 824; country bordered by, to be protected, IV:333 (note); desertions to posts situated on, IV:438; captures of flour on, IV:511; British grenadiers cross, V:23 (note); enemy's force extends to, V:156 (note), 195, 197; enemy's retreat from, should be cut off, V:289 (note), 293 (note); frozen over, V:446 (note); passports for crossing, V:870, VII:237, 383, 549; necessity of commanding

Long Island sound—continued. navigation of, VI:11 (note); fascines for, VI:115; clothing to be brought across, VI:511; French vessels on, VII:108 (note); fire from British vessels on, VII:110 (note); capture of forts on, VII:111 (note); foraging expedition near, VII:112 (note); use of forage in region of, VII:128.

Long Pond, N. J., person living near, I:501; iron works at, I:644.

Longs, *see also* Long.

Longs, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, IV:712, 715.

Longtown (Long Town), Fairfield county, S. C., strongly fortified, VI:912-913.

Longueuil (Languille), Quebec, Canada, German troops quartered at, I:333.

Longyear (Long Yaar, Long Yaer, Long Yaur, Longyere), Andries, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:758, 767, 768, 781, 782, II:635, 637.

Longyear (Long Yaer), Jacob, Jr, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:758.

Longyear (Longyarr, Longyore, Longyou), Jacobus (Jacob), loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:756, 761, 762, 768, 776, 790, 791, II:635.

Loomis (Lummos), Ezekiel

Loomis, Ezekiel—continued. (Zekel), enlisted for continental service, VII:580.

Loomis, Giles, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Loomis, Reuben (Rubin), employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Loomis, Timothy, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Loop, *see also* Lupe.

Loop, Bastian (Besjohn), of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III: 642, IV:652.

Loop, Peter, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, 643, IV: 651.

Loot, Johannes, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Lopez, Aaron, of Leicester, Mass., VI:86.

Lord, Ephraim, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Lord, Lynde, of Litchfield, Conn., chairman of committee, II:178; sends account for care of prisoners, IV:641.

Lords of Trade, London, England, their creation and function, I: 19; their dissolution, I:20.

Lorient (L'Orient), France, mail carried into, VII:173, 187; mail packets will sail from, to New York, VIII:316.

Loring (Lowering, Lowring), Joshua, British commissary general of prisoners, II:528, 624, V:161, 220, 386, 387, 518, 655, 683, 684, VI:514, 722; acquaints Gen. Silliman with detention of Lt. Col. Benjamin Birdsall, II:648, 804; offers to exchange Edward Covenhoven, IV:165; exchanges effected with, VII:439.

Loring, Jotham, lieutenant-colonel, of third Massachusetts regiment, at Fort Constitution, I:817, 846, II:13, 15, 26, 41, 54, 68, 75; complaints against, II: 78-79; at Albany, III:206.

Loring, Seth, of Boston, Mass., secretary of board of war, II: 832.

Losee, John, flour purchased of, IV:785.

Losee, Joseph, flour purchased of, IV:874.

Losee (Losey), Joshua, captain, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, III:267; imputations against, VI:337, 360.

Losee, Nelly, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., her assessment, VI:516.

Lossberg, Friedrich Wilhelm, von, German lieutenant-general, British army, report made to, VII: 59 (note).

Losses, *see* Great Britain, *army*, and United States, *army*.

Lossing, Benson J., historian, II: 457 (note), VIII:415.

Lossing (Losing), Mary, petitions in behalf of William Jaycocks, IV:737, 738.

Lossing (Losing), Peter An., petitions, IV:737, 738; assessor of Poughkeepsie district, VI:586.

Lott, Abraham, of New York city, treasurer of province, I:76.

Lott, Abraham P., colonel, conveys letters, IV:724; will vouch for qualifications of Charles Dickenson, V:173; joins in address to Clinton, VIII:288; joins in address to Washington, VIII:301; alderman, VIII:395.

Lotten, Daniel, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Louck, Loucks, *see also* Laucks, Laux.

Louck, William, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Loucks, Henry, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Loudon, Samuel, of New York city, printer, established "New York Pacquet and American Advertiser," I:64; will publish resolutions of congress, I:855; his paper, IV:377, VI:869, VII:239, 241, 258; learns of engagement in West Indies, V: 892; to print certificates, VI: 604; has papers for Clinton, VI:875; advocates cause of post riders, VII:101; Gen. Heath

Loudon, Samuel—continued. sends news to, VII:363; his chandlery, VIII:xxxvi; to publish resolves of meeting of exiles, VIII:295.

Loughley (Loghlin), Barnabas (Barry), of Butternuts, N. Y., made prisoner by Oneidas, IV: 133.

Louis, lieutenant-colonel, or Atyatoghharongevia, warrior, with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer, VI:694, 701; information given by, VI:880; at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:353.

Louis XIV, king of France, character of his diplomacy, II:303 (note).

Louis XV, king of France, influence of Beaumarchais with, II: 303 (note).

Louis XVI, king of France, influence of Beaumarchais with, II: 303 (note); declaration made at London by his ambassador, III: 308-309 (note); his treaty with United States, III:479; fleet sent to America by, III:548; money lent by, to United States, VIII:96, 104-108; acknowledgments paid to, on Evacuation Day, VIII:294, 299, 313; establishes mail service between Lorient and New York, VIII: 316; informs congress of birth of prince, VIII:393.

Louis XVIII, king of France,

Louis XVIII—continued.
commission bestowed by, IV: 490 (note).
Louisa County, Va., I:34.
Louisiana, Spanish governor of, V: 799.
Lounsberry, ——, his son, VI: 874.
Lounsberry, Stephen, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.
Lounsbury, John, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed for son with enemy, VI:286.
Lounsbury, Nehemiah, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Lourance, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.
Louw, *see also* Low.
Louw, Benjamin, Jr, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32.
Louw, Jacob Gn., of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32.
Louw, Jacobus, of Esopus, N. Y., I:635.
Loveberry, Jonathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.
Lovelace (Loveless), Thomas, executed by order of Gen. Stark, VII:392.
Loveless, George, of Capt. James Rosekrans' company at Fort Montgomery, I:450.
Lovell, ——, lieutenant, of royal artillery, British army, killed, I: opp. 329.
Lovell, James, captain, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with
Lovell, James—continued.
Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Lovell, James, delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, VI:908 (note).
Lovet (Lovett), John, corporal, of fifth regiment, New York line, tried at Fort Montgomery, I:821; at West Point, V:926.
Low, *see also* Louw.
Low, ——, of New York city, I: 72.
Low, Abraham, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:819.
Low, Ephraim, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III: 612.
Low, Isaac, of New York city, delegate to continental congress, I:72, 75; chairman of committee of 51, I:74; his sincerity, I:74; meets John Adams, I:75, 77; president of committee of 100, VIII:xxxvi.
Low, Isaac, sentry placed near his house, I:773.
Low, Isaac, of Kingston, N. Y., examined by committee of safety, II:771-772.
Low, Jacob, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:241.
Low, John, acquitted of treason, I: 779, 781.
Low, John, loyalist, apprehended, I:785, 800.
Low, John, of Col. John Hathorn's

Low, John—continued.
regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Low, John, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI: 894, VII:171.
Low, Nicholas, of New York city, memorial from, V:193.
Low, Peter, of Wawarsing, N. Y., petitioner, II:644.
Low, Peter, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., assessor, VI: 586.
Low, Rinear, of exempts of New Marlborough, N. Y., III:411.
Low, Tjerck, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.
Low, William, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., his assessment, VI:586.
Lowe (Low), Jacob, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, II:436.
Lower Coos (Cohass), on Connecticut river, Vt., prisoner taken at, VII:607.
Lower Salem, *see also* Old Salem, Salem.
Lower Salem, Westchester county, N. Y., Gen. Robert Howe writes from, V:194.
Lowering, *see* Loring.
Lowery, Alexander, employed on public work, I:640.
Lowndes, ——, brought to Fort Clinton on flag of truce vessel, IV:326.
Loyalists, *see* Tories.
Loyal Village, Lewiston, N. Y.,
Loyal Village—continued.
meeting of Six Nations and Delawares at, VIII:323-325.
Lucas, Amos, of Kingsbury, N. Y., loyalist, VII:357.
Lucas, William, prisoner in New York city, VII:227-228.
Luck, Hendrick, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VI:272.
Luck, Miel, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VI:272.
Lucke, ——, von, German major with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Lucky, John, sergeant of militia, fined, V:686.
Ludinton, Henry, colonel, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, at Tarrytown, I:150; orders to, II:61, 153-154, 180, 349, 720; inquires into character of suspected person, II:317; sends prisoners to Gen. Putnam, II:318-319; discovers large exportation of flour, II:499; to command new regiment, II:529, 586; reports seizure of flour, II: 761-762; shows difficulty of raising levies, II:784-785; accuses person of exporting flour, III:61; has raised company from his regiment, III:247-248, 249; reports that captains refuse commissions, IV:32,33; orders transmitted to, IV:579, 644; marches to Crompond, V:34; commends his regiment, V:128-129; levies from his command, VI:49; petitions, VI:529; difficulties beset-

Ludinton, Henry—continued.
ting his regiment, VI:816-818, 819, 862; asks permit for removal of indigent family, VII: 340-341; on petition, VII:343.
Ludlam, *see also* Ludlum.
Ludlam, Gabriel, tried for delinquency, V:687.
Ludlow, ——, captain, permit given his wife, V:373, 375.
Ludlow, Carey (Cary), of New York city, books and accounts in his hands, IV:183; at Gravesend, V:459; leaves New York city, V:525.
Ludlow, Gabriel, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Ludlow, Gabriel G., colonel, of Gen. DeLancey's loyalist third battalion, I:348, VIII:317.
Ludlow, Gabriel W., asks that his father be permitted to go to New York city, VI:424-425.
Ludlow, George D., of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Ludlow, James, testimony to his good behavior, V:458-459, 491-492; leaves New York city, V: 491.
Ludlow, Judith (Mrs), permitted to land from flag of truce boat, V: 370, 373, 375.
Ludlow, Mary (Mrs), permitted to go to New York city, III:233, 236-237, 292.
Ludlow, Peter Robert, his parole, V:402.
Ludlow, Samuel, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Ludlow, Thomas, his wife permitted to go to New York city, III: 236-237.
Ludlow, William, of New York city, his servant, III:236; articles intended for, V:376; lives at Crum Elbow, V:458; permission to go to New York sought for, VI:424-425.
Ludlow, William, writes deposition, IV:192.
Ludlum, *see also* Ludlam.
Ludlum, Benjamin, of Goshen, N. Y., brings news from Long Island, I:347; head of militia class, VI:453.
Ludlum, Isaac, to be brought before convention, I:348.
Ludlum, John, corporal, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Luis, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, N. Y., III:673.
Lull, Benjamin, of Butternuts, N. Y., captured by Oneidas, IV:133; taken prisoner by Capt. William H. Ballard, V: 415, 417, 418.
Lull, Caleb, of Butternuts, N. Y., captured by Oneidas, IV:133.
Lull, Joseph, of Butternuts, N. Y., captured by Capt. William H. Ballard, V:415.
Lull, Nathan, of Butternuts, N. Y., taken prisoner by Capt. William H. Ballard, V:415.

Lull, William, of Butternuts, N. Y., adopted by Oneidas, IV:131, 133.

Lumerax, Andrew, exchanges farm with whig, VI:571.

Lunenburgh, *see* Lonenburgh.

Lunen Kill, *see* Lurenkill.

Lunt, James, lieutenant, of sixth Massachusetts regiment, on scout with Capt. William H. Ballard, V:417.

Lupe, *see also* Loop.

Lupe, Nicholas, recruit for nine months' service, V:537, 538.

Lupton, ——, of Ulster county, N. Y., asked to sell vehicle, III:643.

Lupton, —— (Mrs), allowed to go to New York, IV:183-184, 201.

Lupton, William, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, III:604.

Lurenkill (Lunen Kill, Luning kill, Luning Kills, Luren Kill, Luren's Kill, Lurienkill, Neuren Kill), Wawarsing, N. Y., guard at, III:548, 635; request made by inhabitants, III:634; guard to extend to, IV:276-277, 305; Gen. Edward Hand passes through, IV:370; levies at, IV:862; V: 107, 176, 603.

Lush, Richard, of Albany county, N. Y., signs petition in behalf of Benjamin Rogers, III:334; of exempts, IV:11; assistant state agent, VI:225, 820, 821, VII: 477.

Lush, Stephen, colonel; paymaster to regiment, I:693, II:5; judge

Lush, Stephen—continued.
advocate, I:749, 762; major of brigade, II:46; secretary to governor, II:187, 230, 276, IV: 206, 490; aide-de-camp, II:212, IV:184, VI:330; prisoner, II: 383, 404, 424, 551, 623; information given by, III:228; sends treasury notes to Clinton, III:237; his exchange, IV:50, 57, 149, V:683; carries letter, IV:153-154; to investigate abuse of flag privilege, IV:196, 200, 201; his correspondence with Col. Peter R. Livingston on permission to export flour, IV:262-263, 264-265; conveys letters, IV: 408, 652, 663; informed that flour is about to be exported, IV: 429; writes letter as attorney, IV:460-461, 470; to Charles de Matigny on detaining flour, IV:496-497; Micah Townsend obtains information from, IV:566, 696; Clinton to, on relief of frontier sufferers, IV:709-710, 712, 732; informs Clinton of steps taken for distributing relief fund, IV:724-725; sends frontier news, IV:725-726; Clinton to, on prices of wheat and flour, IV: 732-733; to Jelles Fonda on distribution of relief, IV:758-759; Jelles Fonda to, IV:782-783; his receipts to Jacob Cuyler, IV:808; delivers money to Gerret Groesbeck, IV:832-833, V:62; Jacob Cuyler draws on, V:127; writes

Lush, Stephen—continued.
to British commissary of prisoners, V:386; assurance given by, to Samuel Hake, V:467; asks for passes, V:614; acquaints Clinton with political conditions at Albany, V:614-615; invites recruits, V:838; leaves Albany, V:839; sends frontier news to Clinton, VI:288-290, 294; describes disturbed state of public mind, VI:393-395; declares need of money, VI:475; active in raising levies, VI:503-505; unable to procure provisions, VI: 793, 844; at Albany, VII:83, 92; to furnish return, VII:90; application for appointment made to, VII:117-118; to forward list of officers to Clinton, VII:171; delivers communication favorable to Samuel Hake, VII:189; asks instructions regarding disputed election returns, VII:322-323; money advanced and paid to, VII:548.

Lusk, Michael, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.

Luterman, Baxter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

Luts, John, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.

Lutterbok (Lutterloh), H. E., commissary of forage, VII:219.

Lützow, ——, von, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Luyster, Cornelius, of Dutchess county, N. Y., refuses oath, III: 603.

Luyster, Matthias, sells flour for use of army, V:168.

Luzerne, Anne Caesar, chevalier de la, French minister to United States, despatches for, V:708-709; introduced to Francis Hopkinson, V:709 (note); makes communication to Robert Morris, VIII:95; despatches from, awaited in France, VIII:100; explains conditions under which American credit can be maintained, VIII:104-108.

Lydekker (Lydacker), Garret, domine, property of, I:611, 634.

Lyke, Jacob, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Lyke, John's, money paid to, V: 537.

Lyker, Hendrick, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Lyman, Daniel, captain, of Massachusetts, aide-de-camp to Gen. William Heath, VI:502.

Lyme, Conn., Gen. Samuel H. Parsons writes from, II:609.

Lynch, Thomas, Sr, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, meets John Adams, I:94, 95.

Lyng, John Burt, of New York city, foreman of fire company, VIII: 303.

Lyon, ——, carries letter, I:350.

Lyon, ——, his conduct censured, VI:40.

Lyon, Benjamin, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Lyon (Lyons), Gilbert, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, VI:515, 622, 623; his house, IV:124; captured, VI:515; petitions, VII:631.
Lyon, Israel, of Bedford, N. Y., petitions, III:159, VII:631; supervisor, VI:496.
Lyon (Lions), Peter, of North Castle, N. Y., petitions, III:159, VII:631; justice, IV:318, VI:515; application referred to, IV:318; taken prisoner, VI:515; account with, VI:561.
Lyon, Samuel, major, of Westchester county minutemen, informs Clinton of illicit trade in cattle, IV:361-362; made prisoner, VI:515; petitions, VII:631.
Lyons, ——, captain, steals horses, III:324-325.
Lyons, Balshazer, of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, III:327.
Lyons, David, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:242.
Lyons, George, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Lyons, James, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Lyons, Joseph, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Lythall, William, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Lyttel, Lyttle, *see also* Little.
Lyttel, Andrew, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Lyttel, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Lyttle, Robert, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

MABBET, Joseph, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:29.
Mabbit, Hannah, permit given to, V:360.
Mabbit, Susannah, permit given to, V:360.
Mabbitt (Mabbet, Mabbett, Mabett, Mabit), Samuel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., Quaker, II:640; refuses oath of allegiance, III:651; removed, IV:315, 316; removal of his family, IV:315-316, 327, 349, 812, 813, 816, 837, 839, 845.
Mabe, *see also* Maybie, Meebie.
Mabe, Abraham, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., III:225.
Mabe, Frederick (Fradreck), of Dutchess county militia, V:73.
McAdam, William, of New York city, denounced as loyalist, V:159 (note).
McAllister, *see also* McCallister.
McAllister (McCollister), John, of Charlotte county, N. Y., III:218, IV:446.
McAlpine, William (?), captain of loyalist corps, IV:187; recruiting, IV:220; in Canada, VI:337.
Macamble, Daniel, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, V:562.

McArthur, Alexander, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line, under arrest, I:840-841; prisoner on Long Island, V:752; officer of Col. Weissenfels' levies, VII:271, 280, 281, 431; justifies arrest of Benjamin I. Frere, VII:281-282.

McArthur, Arthur, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

McArthur, Nancy, to be exchanged, IV:440, 855, V:222-223.

McArthur, Peter N., employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Macaulay, McAuley, *see also* McCauly.

Macaulay, John, money thought to have been left by, I:374-375.

Macaulay, Thomas Babington, English author, his characterization of George Grenville's administration, I:27.

McAuley, Donald, of Connecticut, grievance suffered by, VI:523-524.

McBane, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, III:421.

McBane, Mary, of Kingsbury, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Canada, VI:269.

McBetts, William, assistant deputy quartermaster general, V:555.

McBrade, William, employed on public work, I:641.

McBride, Archibald, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:563.

McBride, James, of Ulster county, N. Y., attests elections to provincial assembly, I:219.

McBride, James, employed on public work, I:641.

McBride, James, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court-martial, I:582, 589, 599, 602, 613, 615, 749, III:718; leads scouting party, II:86, 87; at Fort Clinton, II:89; return of his company, V:17, 30; head of militia class, VI:624.

McBride, John, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, I:568, IV:862, 863, V:75, 176, 278; in action with Indians, IV:17.

McBride, John, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court-martial, VI:888.

McBride, John, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y. petitioner, III:240; his tavern, IV:111, VI:715.

McBride, Samuel, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

McCallips, John, captain, certificate in his favor, V:871.

MacCallips, William, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

McCallister, *see also* McAllister.

McCallister, Archibald, lieutenant, of first Maryland regiment, distinguishes himself at Paulus Hook, V:205 (note), 206 (note), 208 (note).

McCallister (McCollister), Hamilton, of White Creek, N. Y., IV: 447, VII:277.

McCalpin (McKalpin), ——, near Crown Point, N. Y., his house, V:790, 795, 796.

McCambel, *see also* Macamble.

McCambel, Robert, captured on Susquehanna, V:524.

McCambly (McCamly), David, Jr, captain, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, member of court-martial, III:718.

McCane, Joseph, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

McCann, James, loyalist, seeks exchange, VI:451.

McCarter, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

McCarthe, John, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

McCarty, David, of Coeymans, N. Y., intercedes for Anne Hamersley, VII:542.

MacCarty, Duncan, employed at iron works, V:753.

MacCarty, John, employed at iron works, V:753.

McCauly, *see also* Macaulay, McAuley.

McCauly, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of first New Hampshire regiment, wounded at battle of Newtown, V:226-227.

McCay, John Spark, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.

McCay, William, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

McChain (McChane), James, of Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., his distress, VI:571.

McClaghry (McClaughry, McClaury, McLaughry), James, colonel, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, rank of his officers determined, I:228, 229-230; arrives at Fort Montgomery, I: 252; his opinion regarding militiaman who hires substitute, I: 278; in New Jersey, I:515-516, 546, 547, 609; levies from his regiment, I:566; member of court martial, I:582, 589, II: 59; called into immediate service, I:688, 689; president of court, I:853; at home, II:22; orders to, II:61, 156, 180, 350, 352, 381, 391; taken prisoner, II: 404, 424, 623, 717, 855; visited by his wife, IV:102, 126, 825-826, 855, V:214-216, 220, 222, 360, 375, 376, 377; commends James Ludlow, V: 459; joins in petition for relief, V:750-752; intercedes for Dr Henry Van Dyck, V:859; furnishes list of classes of regiment, VI:623-624; to provide guard for prisoners, VII:50-51; returns furnished by, VII:181; receipts in his possession, VII:481; his acknowledgment, VII:501.

McClaghry (McClaughry), John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.

McClaghry, John, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.

McClallen, *see also* McClelan, McClellen, McClennan.

McClallen, Robert, of Albany, N. Y., joins in memorial, V: 260; in conference relating to frontier defense, VII:619.

McClaughry, John, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line, his captivity, II:624; date of his commission, V:705; with Clinton, VI:186; recruiting, VI: 584, 688-689, 791, 792, VII: 22-23; his receipt, VII:501.

McClave, William, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitions, III:300.

McClean, *see also* McLane, McLean.

McClean, John, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.

McClean, John, to bring letter from Gen. Schuyler, V:771.

McClelan, Hugh S., of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., signs certificate, V:372.

McClellen, Jane, Cherry Valley sufferer, IV:721.

McClellen (McClaallen, McCland, McClellan, McClelon, McLellan), William, Cherry Valley sufferer, IV:338, 339, 410, 675, 787.

McClennan (McClellan), Thomas, lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, clothing delivered to, III:351; volunteers to take enemy's vessels, IV:568; his excursion to Oswegatchie, IV:803, 804-805, 830-831; serves with Col. Henry Ludinton, V:34, 128-129.

McClennan, Thomas—continued.

McClereghan, B., of Philadelphia, his account, IV:451.

McClosky (McKlosky), Patrick, messenger of congress, III:314.

McCloud, *see* McLeod.

McClung (McLong), John, lieutenant, of Cambridge district, N. Y., petitions, III:210; as commissioner for conspiracies seizes goods, IV:727, 728; signs certificate, V:871; Clinton to, on Vermont usurpation, VI: 799; on sentiment of New York districts toward Vermont, VI: 885.

McClure, Samuel, employed on public work, I:641.

McCobb, Jane, widow, of Ulster county, N. Y., court martial to be held at her house, I:580, 588; guard with prisoner on way to her house, I:597.

McCobson, ——, widow, of Ulster county, N. Y., I:228.

McCollister, *see* McAllister, McCallister.

McCollom, *see also* McColm.

McCollom (McCollam), Alexander, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822; suffers at hands of enemy, IV:340, 410, 675, 722, 787.

McCollom, Daniel, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers at hands of enemy, IV:675.

McCollom, James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822; suffers at hands of enemy, IV: 340, 411, 722, 787.

McCollom, John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers at hands of enemy, IV:675.

McCollom (McCollum), John, employed on public work, I:642.

McCollom (McCollum), Joshua, employed on public work, I:642.

McCollom, Reuben, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822; suffers at hands of enemy, V: 62, 63.

McColm, John, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3.

McColm, Jonathan, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:4.

McColm, Thomas, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

McConkey's ferry, now Taylorsville, Pa., VIII:400.

McConnal (McConnell), William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822, IV:261; suffers at hands of enemy, IV:340, 411, 675, 722, 787.

McCoon, William, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

McCord, Andrew, of second regiment, Ulster county militia,

McCord, Andrew—continued. quartermaster, I:516; petitions, III:493.

McCord, James, of Wallkill precinct, N. Y., petitions, III: 493.

McCord, Mary, of Albany, N. Y., VI:151.

McCord, Samuel, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471; petitions, III:493.

McCord, Samuel, of Beekman's precinct, N. Y., assessed for son with enemy, VI:516.

McCormick (McCormack), James, loyalist, I:694, 696, 718.

McCoy, Archibald (John), of Kinderhook, N. Y., convicted of theft, III:609, 610, 655.

McCraken (McCracken), Joseph, major, of fourth regiment, New York line, IV:5, opp. 788, V: 704; cattle seized by, IV:728; has information from Canada, V: 719-720; commends Capt. John McKillip, V:871; at Skenesborough, VI:42; obtains cattle for garrisons, VI:43; makes recommendation regarding colonelcy of Charlotte county militia, VI: 247-248; goes to Stillwater, VI: 326; carries resolves to Clinton, VI:332; gives information concerning Ethan Allen, VI:890; applies for ammunition, VII: 178-179; on activity of Vermont's adherents, VII:276-277.

McCrany, William, question of his pardon, V:128, 170.

McCrary, Alexander, of Newburgh, N. Y., petitions, VI:787.
McCrea, John, colonel, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, orders forwarded to, III:429, 430; regimental return made by, IV:680; petitions, IV:769, V: 916; describes exposure of frontier, V: 570-571; returns of levies from his regiment, VI:38-39, 51; aids in erection of blockhouse, VI:227-229.
McCrea, Samuel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, IV: 770.
McCrea, Stephen (Dr), owner of Guy Johnson map, IV:669, 710, 725; writes to Dr Treat, VI:321; wishes to enter naval service, VII:259-260.
McCrea, William, loyalist, of Capt. William McAlpine's corps, IV: 187, 220.
McCreedy, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 240.
McCreery, John, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:562.
McCreery, John, of Col. Johannes Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:688, 791.
McCreery, Robert, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:563.
McCrow, John, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., III:224.
McCurdy, James, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.
McCurdy, Robert, of New Windsor, N. Y., horse sold by his son, I:630.
McCurter, Robert, employed on public work, I:641.
McCurter, Thomas, employed on public work, I:641.
McDavitt, Patrick, of New York city, VIII:xxxiii.
McDermot (McDearmot), Michael, Cherry Valley sufferer, IV:340.
McDermot, William, prisoner, II: 466, 472, 477.
McDole, John, before court martial, I:531.
MacDonald, —— (Mrs), of Orange county, N. Y., to be removed to enemy's lines, V: 678, 679.
McDonald, Alexander, captain, of Young Royal Highland Emigrants, aids attempt to raise regiment, I:203.
McDonald, Alexander, of Johnstown, N. Y., loyalist, his family sent to Canada, V:523, VI: 452.
McDonald, Alexander, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.
McDonald, Angus, of New York city, enlists Highlanders for British service, I:203.
McDonald, Ann, of Johnstown, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Canada, V:297.
McDonald, Ann, of Alexander McDonald's family, V:523.

Macdonald (McDonell), Archibald, lieutenant (ensign), of loyalist New York Volunteers, killed, V:598 (note).

McDonald, Catherine, wife of John McDonald of Johnstown, desires to go to Canada, V:522, 843.

McDonald, Catherine, wife of John McDonald, V:523, 843.

McDonald, Catherine, child of John McDonald, V:523.

McDonald, Chris'n, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:297.

McDonald, Colaghe, his father in Johnstown, IV:413.

McDonald (McDonell), Donald, lieutenant, of twenty-sixth regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).

McDonald, Donald (Danl), captain of loyalists, exacts oath of allegiance at Harpersfield, II:238; recruiting, II:257; captures family on Ulster frontier, III:678-679; in battle of Newtown, V:235 (note), 242; obtains provision at Butternuts, V:417-418; in Oneida country, V:912; wounded and captured, VI:172-173.

McDonald, Duncan (Dunckin) his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

McDonald, Else, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:297.

McDonald, Even, of Alexander McDonald's family, V:523.

McDonald, Even, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

McDonald, Flora, of Alexander McDonald's family, V:523.

McDonald, Flora, asks permission to go to Canada, V:843.

McDonald, James, of Kenned McDonald's family, V:522.

McDonald, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III:159; justice of peace, VII:631.

McDonald, John, carries letter for William Smith, II:486, 492.

McDonald, John, examines lead mine in Ulster county, II:498 (note), 666, 667, 681-683, III:391, 392-393; petitions, III:177; examines mine in New Canaan, III:393-394, 395; examines mines in Dutchess county, III:394, 395.

McDonald, John, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family allowed to go to Canada, V:522, VI:452.

McDonald, John, child of John McDonald, V:522.

McDonald, John, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family permitted to go to Canada, V:523, VI:452.

McDonald, John, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

McDonald, John, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.

McDonald, John, of Catskill, N. Y., petitions, VI:857.

McDonald, Kenned, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family wishes to go to Canada, V:522.

McDonald, Lewis, of Bedford, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:699.
McDonald, Malcolm, of Kenned McDonald's family, V:522.
McDonald, Mary, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:297, 843.
McDonald, Mary, child of John McDonald, V:522.
McDonald, May, of Kenned McDonald's family, V:522.
McDonald, Miles, child of John McDonald, V:522.
McDonald, Minis, sent to Canada, VI:452.
McDonald, Nancy, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:843.
McDonald, Peggy, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:843.
McDonald, Penelope, child of John McDonald, V:522.
McDonald, Rovey, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.
McDonald, Sarah, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:843.
McDonald, William, child of John McDonald, V:522.
McDonalds, the, driven out of region about Poughkeepsie, VII: 328.
McDonalds (Mrs), four suitable for exchange, IV:413.
MacDonell (MacDonald), Allan, captain, of Young Royal Highland Emigrants, his family to be taken to New York city, IV: 813; negotiations for exchange of his family, V:129-131, 215,
McDonell, Allan—continued. 220, 222, 361, 403-405; his wife sent to Canada, VI:452; Scotch families delivered to, VI: 452-453, 724, 761.
McDonell (McDonel), Patrick, loyalist, II:634, VII:492.
McDougall, Alexander, major-general; his address to inhabitants of New York city and colony, I:45-48 (note); meets John Adams, I:69, 72; suit against, for libel, I:79; succeeds Gen. Heath, I:147; member of board to report on Highland forts, I:147; powder delivered to, I:200; his regiment of 1775, I:270, 271; president of court martial, I:413; introduces Mr Erskine to Washington, I:644; unable to hold Peekskill, I:679, 680-681; ordered to secure Westchester county, I:701; learns that enemy is preparing to come up from Staten Island, I: 724; learns that enemy is obtaining recruits and supplies, I: 724-725; request of Washington to convention transmitted through, I:726; Gen. Clinton forwards letter from, I:728; advised that enemy's ships are anchored before Fort Washington, I:729, 732, 735; apprised of loyalist movement in New Jersey, I:730, 731; informs Clinton that Fort Montgomery is threatened, I:741-742; has in-

McDougall, Alexander—continued. telligence of enemy's activity in Connecticut, I:742; unable to protect lower Orange county, I: 743; orders provisions for Clinton's post, I:798; Washington to, on Fort Montgomery, I:808 (note); permit referred to, I: 828; approves captain of galley, II:28; on movement of army, II: 37-38; on Col. Livingston, II:38; capture of tory reported to, II: 51; Washington to, on location of magazine, II:72, 73; Gen. Sullivan advised to consult, II: 120; Orange county regiments to be under his command, II:324; in battle of Germantown, II: 367, 368; suspected person who has served under, II:583; Gen. Conway ordered to join, II:713 (note), III:142; named as president of court of inquiry, II:749-750, 869 (note); takes command of posts in Highlands, II: 869 (note), 870 (note), III: 83, 90, 101, 108 113, 114; governors requested to aid, III: 72, 77; his signature of warrant required, III:123; his directions desired by Gen. Conway, III:124; prepares for visit from enemy, III:128-130, 131-133; Clinton will assist, III: 130-131, 139-140; to Clinton on spies, levies and ammunition, III:146-147; perplexed at case of paroled prisoner, III:166,

McDougall, Alexander—continued. 168; on storing flour, III:169, 188; on exchange of Dr McNamara Hayes, III:170; persons to be recommended to, III: 174; issues impress warrant, III: 180; advised that Albany should be protected, III:189; intelligence forwarded to, III:191; leaves regiment at Albany, III: 194-195, 212, 333; orders Gen. Conway to go to Albany, III:200-202, 204-205; Gen. Conway sends intelligence to, III:226, 228-229, 233; refers request for permit to Clinton, III:227; contents of Gen. Schuyler's letter will be communicated to, III:227; Clinton will try to visit, III:235-236; consulted regarding expedition to New York, III:246; on suspicious character, III:255; on protection of prisoners and of ferry, III:273-274; Henry Wisner to, on militia law, III: 274-275; Col. Cortlandt will consult, III:288; cannon shipped from Albany on his order, III: 290, 295; his advice sought regarding flag of truce privileges, III:291; his position on flags of truce, III:294; complains of Gen. Gates and congress, III: 294; commended by Clinton, III:310; ammunition supplied by, III:347-348; hears of battle of Monmouth, III:522; his

McDougall, Alexander—continued. estimate of Gen. Gates, IV:244-245; shows why enemy will continue to hold New York city, IV:245-246; states theory of constitution of army, IV:246; his expedient for security of property along line of march, IV:247; considers scarcity of flour, IV:248; desires appointment for relation, IV:248, 346; expresses his sentiment touching Livingston family, IV:249; his winter quarters, IV:333 (note); to resume charge of Highland posts, IV:346-347; militia out at his request, IV:347-348; states provision made for defense of stores, IV:352; informs Clinton of enemy's retirement, IV:355-356; goes to Peekskill, IV:357; has difficulty in quartering troops, IV:377, 382-389; his orders to regiment sent to Poughkeepsie, IV:378-381; complains of public ingratitude toward troops, IV:386; prisoner sent to, IV:409; threatens cow and horse thieves, IV:430-431, 438-439; on commissaries and forage, IV:432; on employment of artisans, IV:439; on forage and provision, IV:439-440; will be assisted in checking incursions and thievery, IV:483-484; informed that soldiers suffer for straw and blankets, IV:491-492; describes his embarrassments, IV:501-504; censures militia, IV:502, 521; states enemy's strength, IV:505; builds prison, IV:520-521, 548; needs of his force presented to legislature, IV:525-526, 541-542; receives good account of troops, IV:542-543; will aid commissary, IV:544; Clinton to, on commissaries, IV:546; Clinton to, on commissioners for conspiracies, IV:548-549; wants guards, IV:579; his troops, how fed, IV:591, 594; comments on American delusions, IV:598-599; gives intelligence of enemy's strength and position, IV:599-601; his instructions on exports of flour, IV:601-602; commends pilot, IV:610; difficulty of supplying his troops, IV:622-624; designs to offer reward for Gen. Tryon, IV:626; wishes more immediate command of militia, IV:630-631, 644-645; desires to destroy lurking places of spies and robbers, IV:633; devises with Clinton set of signals, IV:636-637, 648-649; informed that enemy on Staten Island is in motion, IV:642-643; sends advices regarding enemy, IV:665, 666-667; Clinton cooperates with, in defending Highlands, IV:671-672; will receive applications for permits, IV:673; his right to stop

McDougall, Alexander—continued. exports questioned, IV:681-682, 687-689, 692, 732; admonishes Clinton of personal danger, IV:687, 693; gives warning of danger to posts, IV:745-746, 848, 850; speculates on enemy's movements, IV:763-764; Clinton to, on treatment of dangerous persons, IV:775, 776-777, 781; his order to levies, IV: 822; officer on parole will call on, IV:831-832; Clinton's policy toward loyalist families explained to, IV:837, 839, 854; learns of captures made by enemy, IV:840; on removals and exchanges, IV:844-845; surrender of Fort Lafayette not explained to, IV:857 (note); preparing to receive enemy, IV: 860-861, 868, 871; Clinton supports, IV:866, 871-872, V: 54; furnishes list of enemy's vessels, V:4-5; orders troops to Crompond, V:24; at Continental Village, V:26 (note); informed of disposition of troops, V:34-35, 39, 46, 61-62, 79, 80-81; shows that enemy's force is superior to his, V:48-49; invited to meet Washington, V: 49; ask for erection of beacons, V:76-77; directions to, for observing Independence Day, V: 121 (note); his command at West Point, V:152 (note); explains withdrawal of guard, V: 423; recommends Capt. John Wiley, V:611; joins Gen. Robert Howe, V:807 (note), VI: 12 (note); his reputation, VI:12 (note); at Philadelphia, VI: 155-156; appeals for supply of flour, VI:273; may receive impress warrant, VI:274; delegate to congress, VI:347, 683-684; will permit sloop to pass, VI: 409; his command at Peekskill, VI:445; prisoner taken before, VI:619; favors liberal land policy toward soldiers, VI:684-685; failure of Vermonters' intrigue described to, VI:744; apprised of Vermont claim to New York territory, VI:744-745; favors application of Gen. Roberdeau, VII:24; applications made to, VII:205-206; Clinton to, on robber in custody, VII: 239; return sent to, VII: 271; at West Point, VII:468; on committee to memorialize congress, VIII:113, 117, 131; president of New York Society of Cincinnati, VIII:217; at Fishkill, VIII:244.

McDougall, Daniel, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.

McDougall, Ranald S., major, carries letter from Clinton, IV:346; aide de-camp, IV:667, V:24.

McDougall (McDougal), William, recommended for commissary, IV: 546.

McDowell (McDowel), Daniel, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

McDowell, James, of Little Britain, Ulster county, N. Y., his barn burned by convention troops, IV: 401-402.

McDowell (McDowall), John, lieutenant, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, member of court martial, IV:570; testifies, IV:571.

McDowell, John, of third regiment, Orange county militia, land bounty rights, VI:453.

McDuggal, *see also* McDougall.

McDuggal, ——, of Schenectady, N. Y., loyalist, VI:457.

Mace, Gideon, his house, I:699, 708, IV:589.

McElvannum, Philama, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.

McEuen, *see also* McEwen.

McEuen, Malcom, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., petitions, II:546.

McEvan, Dunkin, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50.

McEvers, Charles, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).

McEvers, James, of New York city, I:74, VIII:xxxiv.

McEvers, James, prisoner, V:74.

McEwen, *see also* McEuen.

McEwen, John, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, appointment offered to, VII:96-97.

McFadin, John, of Col. James DeLancey's loyalist corps, VII:262.

MacFall, Patrick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

MacFall, Robert, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

McFarlan, Andrew, of Schenectady, N. Y., chairman of committee, III:66, 78, 165; member of his household captured, IV:715; interested in supplying Indians at Schenectady, VI:343, 369; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; asks commission for William Peters, VI:811; sends news of outrages, VI:811-812; message delivered to his wife, VII:319; James Monroe confers with, VIII: 338.

McFarlan, Andrew, of Schenectady, N. Y., asks for pass to Montreal, V:711.

McFarlan, Hosea, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

McFarlin, John, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., V:225.

McFarren, *see also* Farren.

McFarren (Farren, McFerren). —— (Mrs), comes to Fishkill, III:294; permitted to go to New York city, IV:440-441, 826, 854, 855, V:222-223, 374.

McFarren, Thomas, brings information of capture of American officers, VII:528-529; carries letter, VII:550; goods in his charge detained, VII:627-628.

McFaston, Anna, of Johnstown, N. Y., desires to go to Canada, V:843.
McGee, *see also* Magee.
McGee, Francis, loyalist, recruiting in Mamakating precinct, I:694, 696-697.
McGill, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:177.
McGill, Patrick, of Cambridge district, N. Y., maltreated, II:858.
McGinnins, *see* McGinnis.
McGinnis (McGinnes), ——, messenger for Col. John Butler, III: 505.
McGinnis, John, made prisoner by Oneidas, IV:133.
McGinnis, Richard, loyalist, of Col. John Butler's Rangers, prisoner, IV:132, 133.
McGinnis, Robert, of Unadilla, N. Y., his deposition, IV:113, 114, 115-116.
McGinnis, Stephen, his pardon, VI: 359, 422, 476.
McGinnis, William, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:750, 759, 761, 762, 791, II:635.
McGowan (McGowen), John, loyalist, VI:827.
McGowans pass, New York city, enemy encamped near, I:352; British troops will be withdrawn from, VIII:278 (note), 283, 285.
MacGraw, James, of regiment of invalids, IV:745.
McGraw, Margaret, will be allowed to go to New York city, II:575.
McGrear, —— (Mrs), held for exchange, IV:413.
McGregor, Jane, of Johnstown, N. Y., asks for passport to Canada, V:843.
McGruer, *see* McGruire.
McGruire, Alexander, child of John McGruire, V:522.
McGruire, Angus, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire, Bell, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire, Catherine, wife of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire, Christy, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire (McGruer), Donald, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V: 523, VI:452.
McGruire, Duncan, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire, Even, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGruire (McGrure), John, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V: 522, VI:452.
McGruire, Mary, wife of John McGruire, V:522.
McGruire, Mary, child of John McGruire, V:522.
McGruire, Mary, child of Donald McGruire, V:523.
McGuie, Dennis, his family, II:514.
McGuin (McGuim), Daniel, lieutenant, of Col. Edmund Fanning's King's American regiment, enlisting men, I:754, 755; his family, IV:813, V:360, 374 (note).

McGuire, *see also* Maguire.

McGuire, Thomas, testifies in court martial, IV:571.

McGurgy, John, of Colonel Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

McHey, Alexander, employed on public work, I:640.

McHey, Thomas, employed on public work, I:640.

Machin, Thomas, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, engineer; oversees defensive works on Hudson river, I:276, 283, 303, 308, 438, 452, 499-500; complaint of his artificers, I:548, 593; orders irons for chevaux-de-frise, I:583, 645; Robert Erskine writes to, I:685; attempts to intercept tories, I:787; furnishes list of articles, I:851, 852; refuses to allow charge, I:852; his account of work finished, I:854; in need of iron, II:29, 35; in need of brick, II:133; new chain fixed by, II:729, 848, III: 444; pay of his artificers, III: 444-445; Clinton certifies to value of his services, III:651-652; accounts delivered by, IV: 406; child adopted by, V:237 (note); carries letter, VI:186; on committee to present cause of line officers, VI:217; recruiting for artillery, VI:489-490, 822, VII:50, 52; his company, VI: 916, VII:69, 149; asked to interest himself in Alexander

Machin, Thomas—continued. Thompson's account, VII:18; praises soldierly conduct of Mr Tappan, VII:586-587.

Mchortor, Peter, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitions, V:471.

McHugh, James, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III: 499, IV:126.

McIntire, Duncan, sergeant, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

MacIntire, Murphy, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

McIntire, Peggy, of Johnstown, N. Y., asks for passport to Canada, V:843.

McIntosh, ——, colonel, will give information to Clinton, I:382.

McIntosh, Kate, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:297.

McIntosh, Nancy, of Kingsbury, N. Y., seeks permission to go to Canada, VI:269.

Mack, Daniel, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitioner, V:930.

Mack (Mak), George, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, III:549, IV:768, V:562.

Mack, Jesse, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Mack, Johannis, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Mack, John, of Wawarsing, N. Y., petitions, II:644.

McKay, Mackay, *see also* McKey, Mackey.
McKay, Alexander, child of Donald McKay, V:523.
McKay, Angus, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523, VI: 452.
McKay, Ann, child of Angus McKay, V:523.
McKay, Arsby, of Donald McKay's family, V:523.
McKay, Chrysla, of Angus McKay's family, V:523.
McKay, Chrysty, child of Angus McKay, V:523.
McKay, Donald, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523, VI: 452.
McKay, Donald, child of Donald McKay, V:523.
Mackay, John, of Greenwich, Conn., selectman, IV:489.
McKay, Mary, child of Angus McKay, V:523.
McKay, William, child of Donald McKay, V:523.
McKean, *see also* McKeen.
McKean, Thomas, delegate from Delaware to continental congress, president, VII:67, 71, 72, 321; transmits to Clinton resolutions regarding commissions of Gov. Trumbull and New Hampshire Grants, VII:176-177; Clinton to, on Gov. Trumbull's commissions, VII:251-252; his portrait in Du Simitière's collection, VII:412; chief justice of Pennsylvania, VIII:11; on grand committee, VIII:39 (note).
McKeeby, John, flour purchased of, IV:874.
McKeel (McKeele), ——, reward offered for his apprehension, IV: 430.
McKeel, John, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.
McKeel, Sarah, permitted to go within enemy's lines with children, V:275.
McKeen, *see also* McKean.
McKeen (McKean), Robert (not John), captain of levies, I:568; at Fort Dayton, I:569; his resignation from first regiment, New York line, II:695, 839; at Cherry Valley, II:823; brings prisoners to Cherry Valley, IV: 15-16; his proposal to Capt. Ballard, IV:20-21; joins in appeal to Gen. Hand, IV:261; employment for his company, IV:828, 829; will be glad to command rangers, V:416; at Johnstown, VI:895; killed in action, VII: 105.
McKenny (McKinny), Arthur, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:765, 767, 768, 770, 772, 790, 791, 795, II:635.
McKenny, Arthur, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
McKenny (McKinny), Daniel, of

McKenny, Daniel — continued.
Schenectady, N. Y., wishes to go to Canada, VII:323-324, 330.

McKenny, Margaret, of Schenectady, N. Y., wishes to go to Canada, VII:283, 284, 324, 330.

McKenny (McKinny), Matthew, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, tried and punished for insubordination, I:588-592; prays for release from prison, I:650-651; confined for speaking treason, II:422, 429, 476.

McKenzie, *see also* McKinsey.

McKenzie, ——, lieutenant, of seventy-first regiment, British army, killed Oct. 6, 1777, V:598 (note).

McKenzie, John, deputy assistant commissary, British army, with Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

McKenzie, John, brings intelligence from Unadilla to Schoharie, III: 711-712.

McKenzie, William, sent under guard to Clinton, II:831, 832.

McKenzie, William, of Catskill, N. Y., petitions, VI:857.

McKertie, John, of Col. Johannis Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:297, 298.

McKesson, John, secretary of New York provincial congress and committee of safety; discusses appointment of Connecticut commissary, I:195; on troops for continental service, I:195; relates

McKesson, John — continued.
military incidents in New York city, I:196, 198, 199, 200, 203-204; sketch of, I:196 (note); on Hudson river fortifications, I:199; states news of British reinforcements, I:204-205; criticises continental congress, I:206; gives list of generals and populations of 12 colonies, I:210; on appointments, I: 211; Clinton to, on military appointments, I:239-240; forwards resolutions, I:254, 299, 310, 332, 360, 362, 376; mentions committee to form state constitution, I:297; sends information from Fishkill to Clinton, I:348-349; sends commissions, I:350; to Clinton on domestic matters, I:358-359; on retreat of army, I:365-366; mentions tory recruits, I:378, 383-384; shows progress of work on constitution, I:384, 422, 424-426, 657-658; on news from north, I:385-388; considers position of Washington's army, I:393-394, 395-396; Clinton, to, on enemy's activities, I:399-401; on Hudson river fortifications, I:404-405, 411-412; on Clinton's disposition to resign command, I:410-411; gives minor news to Clinton, I:417-420; advances money for Mrs Clinton, I:420-421; Clinton to, on convention's delay, I:431-432; on obstruction to navigation, I:

McKesson, John — continued.
432-434; mentions recent engagement, I:434-435; gives news from New York city, I:435; forwards resolutions touching militia, I:457; Clinton complains to, that convention disregards his requisitions, I:458-459; transmits orders, I:460; transmits minutes of proceedings, I:462, 465, 487, 491, 518, 529, 627, 638; forwards resolutions conferring powers on Clinton for defense of state, I:682-683, 701; secretary of council of safety, I:795, II:123, 137, 146, 157, 194, 204, 218, 219, 220; on policy of committee of safety, I:854; mentions fall of Ticonderoga, II:88, 113; on governor's power over militia, II:134; sends military news, II:168-169, 205-206, 212-213, 220-221; sends resolutions concerning Onoquaga Indians, II:272; clerk of assembly, II:359, 360, 374, 380, 797, V:759; receives lottery tickets, II:364; his reasons for opening letters, II:375-376; will go to Albany, III:185; clerk of supreme court, III:230-231, 610, 701, IV:192, 253, 537, V:680; sends for copy of act, III:272; testimonial attested by, IV:44; obtains evidence relative to infraction of Saratoga convention, IV:209-210; forwards evidence to delegates, VI:254; writes to delegates, VI:594; papers in his charge, VIII:32, 33.

McKesson, John, nephew of John McKesson, on convention journals, I:12-13.

McKesson, Polly, compliments to, I:637; carries message to Esopus, II:416.

McKey, Mackey, *see also* McKay, Mackay.

Mackey, ——, directions given to, I:316.

Mackey, Alexander, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

McKey, Petrus, of Tryon county, N. Y., gives evidence before committee, II:296-297.

McKillip (McKillips), James, testifies in favor of Capt. John McKillip, V:870-871.

McKillip (McCallips, McKillips), John, captain, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, evidence in his favor, V:870-871.

McKillop, ——, loyalist, prisoner, IV:411.

McKimm, John, of regiment of invalids, IV:745.

McK[i]nnes, Donald, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471.

McKinney, James, refugee from New York city, VIII:297.

McKinsey, *see also* McKenzie.

McKinsey, John, of Kinderhook, N. Y., III:610.

McKinsey, Mary, of Kinderhook, N. Y., III:610.

McKinstry, John, major, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, and lieutenant-colonel of Marinus Willett's levies; in Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer's expedition, VI: 694, 696, 697; recruiting, VI: 774-775; where stationed, VI: 808, 894, 895; recommends surgeon, VI:839; will report discovery of sloop, VII:100; reports to Clinton seizure of cattle, VII:102-103; Clinton to, on seizure, VII:103-104; warns Gen. Schuyler of plot to seize his person, VII:184; three years' men with, VII:289; has trouble in recruiting, VII:297, 298; recommends Abraham Fonda, VII:297; return of companies under his command wanted, VII: 363-364; winter arrangement for his corps, VII:432; his regiment not entitled to land bounties, VII: 551.

McKinstry, Thomas, captain, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, asks for majority in levies, VII:86, 92.

Mackley, Anna, child of Phelix Mackley, captured, VI:78, 725.

Mackley, Cathrina, wife of Phelix Mackley, VI:78.

Mackley, Phelix, of Tryon county, N. Y., his children captured, VI: 78.

Mackley, Susannah, child of Phelix Mackley, captured, VI:78, 725.

McKlosky, *see* McClosky.

McKnight, —— (Dr), journeys to Poughkeepsie, VII:532, 533.

McKnight, George, lieutenant, of Charlotte county militia, VI:164.

McKnitt, *see* McNitt.

Mackril, Richard, of Capt. James Rosekrans' company at Fort Montgomery, I:450.

Macktowanuck, Indian town on Susquehanna, V:234 (note).

McKull, Joseph, of Pine's Bridge, Westchester county, N. Y., VI: 404.

McKvee, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857.

McLackry, Andrew, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

McLane, *see also* McClean, McLean.

McLane, Allen, captain, of Major Henry Lee's partisan corps, in action at Paulus Hook, V:208 (note).

MacLasty, Colin, surgeon's mate, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

McLauchlen, *see* McLaughlin.

McLaughlin, Patrick, of New Cornwall precinct, Orange county, N. Y., on coroner's jury, IV: 148, 149.

McLaughlin (McLauchlen), Peter, of Wallkill, N. Y., ensign of exempts, III:471; petitioner, III: 493.

McLean, *see also* McClean, McLane.
McLean, Allan, child of Donald McLean, V:523.
McLean, Allen, lieutenant-colonel, of Royal Highland Emigrants, deserters from his regiment, III:616; capture made by his troops, IV:421; goes to England, IV:443; return of his corps, IV:509; expected at Fort Schuyler, V:189, 755; grants liberty of town to prisoner, VII:607; in command near Wyoming, VIII:136 (note).
McLean, Barbara, of Donald McLean's family, V:523.
McLean, Catherine, of Murdoch McLean's family, V:523.
McLean, Catherine, child of Murdoch McLean, V:523.
McLean, Chrysal, child of Donald McLean, V:523.
McLean, Donald, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523, VI:452.
McLean, Donald, child of Donald McLean, V:523.
McLean, Donald, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
McLean, Hugh, employed on public work, I:642.
McLean, John, lieutenant, of Frederickburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, VI:529.
McLean, Murdoch, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523.
MacLean, Neill, captain, of ninth
MacLean, Neill — continued.
regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
McLean, Peter, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
McLean, William, child of Donald McLean, V:523.
McLean & Treat, of New York city, VIII:xxxiv.
McLeod, ——, major, of Virginia cavalry, wounded at Tappan, IV:161 (note).
McLeod, Catherine, of William McLeod's family, V:522.
McLeod, Henry, child of William McLeod, V:522.
McLeod, Molly, child of William McLeod, V:522.
McLeod, Nelly, child of William McLeod, V:522.
McLeod, Norman, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
McLeod (McCloud), William, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:522, VI:452.
McLong, *see* McClung.
McManus, Robert, sergeant, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67.
McManus, Roger, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
McMaster, David, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
McMaster, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857; petitions, III:262.

McMenomy (McMennomy), —— (Mrs), permitted to go to Long Island, IV:826, 855; permitted to return, V:360-361.

McMichael, Alexander, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

McMichael, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.

McMichael, Walter, his debt to Clinton, II:609.

McMillan, Nancy, of Johnstown, N. Y., petitions, V:843.

McMillen, William, fined for delinquency, V:687.

McMullen, Duncan, recruit for nine months' service, V:537, 538.

McMullen, John, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

McMullen, John, sentenced to death as spy, VI:335, 336, 337; his previous movements, VI:336, 361.

McMullen, William, of New York state militia, his arrest ordered, I:266.

McMunn, James, his debt to Clinton, II:610.

McNamar, William, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

McNeal, *see also* McNeel, McNeill.

McNeal (McNeall), ——, sergeant, testifies in court martial, I:415.

McNeal, Archibald, of Scotch Patent, Charlotte county, N. Y., joins enemy, VI:337.

McNeal (McNiel), Archibald, of Scotch Patent, Charlotte county, N. Y., assists party on way to Canada, VI:361-362; his ferry, VII:357.

McNeal, Edward, of Wallkill, N. Y., petitions, III:493.

McNeal, Edward, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, serving at Haverstraw, I:288, 294; heads militia class, VI:624.

McNeal, John, of Wallkill, N. Y., petitions, III:493.

McNeel, Daniel, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.

McNeesh, James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

McNeill, *see also* McNeal, McNeel.

McNeill, John, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266; commends Lt. Robert Wood, IV:401.

McNeill, John, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

McNitt (McKnitt), Alexander, of Charlotte county, N. Y., commissioner for conspiracies, III:640, IV:307; captain of exempts, IV:446; complaint against, IV:727, 728; applies for ammunition for militia, VII:178-179.

McPherson (Makipherson), Alexander, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.
McPherson, Ann, of Johnstown, N. Y., asks permission to go to Canada, V:297.
McPherson, Catherine, of Sandy McPherson's family, V:523.
McPherson, Dougal, child of Sandy McPherson, V:523.
McPherson, Duncan (Dunckin), his family, VI:452.
McPherson, Flora, child of Sandy McPherson, V:523.
McPherson, James, his wife sent to Canada, VI:452.
McPherson, Locklen, his wife sent to Canada, VI:452.
McPherson (McPharson), Mary, of Johnstown, N. Y., asks permission to go to Canada, V:843.
McPherson, Sandy, his family, V:523.
McQuarters, John, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278.
McQueen, Alexander, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.
McQuier, ——, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:827.
McTeer, John, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.
McTine, *see* Martine.
McVicar, ——, of Hackensack, N. J., rum claimed by, I:546, 547.
McWilliams, John, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Maddon, Jeremiah, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627.
Madison, James, president of United States; his intellectual eminence, I:88; his election in 1808, I:186; approves Beaumarchais claim, II:307 (note); upheld Robert Morris, IV:448 (note); action of, in continental congress, VI:908 (note), VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83, 135, 196 (note).
Madras, India, blockade of, VII:112 (note).
Madrid, Spain, Beaumarchais at court of, II:303 (note); secretary of legation at, V:289 (note); John Jay writes from neighborhood of, V:684; Mrs Jay at, V:686.
Maetener, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.
Magaw, Robert, colonel, prisoner on Long Island, V:491 (note), 859.
"Magazine of American History," extracts from, VI:257, 264 (note), VIII:396-419.
"Magdalen," schooner on James river, I:89.
Magee, *see also* McGee.
Magee, James, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, member of court martial, VI:334.
Magee, Peter, lieutenant, of third

Magee, Peter — continued.
regiment, New York line, offers resignation, V:480; joins in representation to legislature, VI: 220.
Magin, —— (Mrs), of German Flats, N. Y., IV:83.
Maguire, *see also* McGuire.
Maguire, Hugh, charged with counterfeiting money, VII:268-269.
Mahackamack river, Neversink, Sullivan county, N. Y., V:229 (note).
Maharry, William, loyalist, prisoner, II:415, 422, 429, 466, 467, 472, 476.
Mahican Indians, war expedition of, V:231 (note).
Mahoney (Mahawney), John, ensign, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39; his charge for broad axe, VI:229.
Mahoney (Mahaney), William, of Fishkill Landing, N. Y., aids soldier to desert, I:339-340, 349.
Main, Henry, of Col. William Butler's command, IV:185.
Mains, John, his account for beef, IV:650.
Mair (Maire), Alexander, lieutenant, of forty-third regiment, British army, wounded, I:opp. 329.
Maitland, Alexander, major-general, British army, IV:509.
Maitland, John, major, of seventy-first regiment, British army, in affair at Tappan, IV:161 (note).
Major (Mager), James, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Malaga, Spain, news from India brought by way of, VII:232.
Malcolm, William, of New York city, VIII:xxxiii.
Malcom (Malcolm), ——, attacks regiments of New York city, VIII:266.
Malcom, William, colonel, of additional continental regiment, retreat of his corps, I:366; may be of service in obstructing navigation, I:434; joined to Clinton's brigade, I:455, 462; ordered to Westchester county, I:463, 464; return of his levies, I:566; goes to New Jersey, I:656, 722-723; quartermaster general confers with, II:73, 76-77; his presence desired at Ramapo, II:365; with Gen. Gates, II:478, 481; apprises Clinton of plan to recover Highland posts, II:478-479, 482, 483; at Valley Forge, II:568; commends Albert Pawling, II:607 (note); criticises proposal to send 20,000 bushels of wheat to New York city, II:833-834; on state of army, II:834; his judgment as to moving chain, III:21; Col. Hugh Hughes with, III:51; recom-

Malcom, William — continued.
mends William Barber for aide-de-camp, III:75; desires to fill up his regiment, III:279-280, 389 (note); Clinton to, on charge against Maj. Hammill, III:442; Clinton to, on levies, III:443; sends news from Peekskill, III:501; prisoners to be under his charge, III:572; sends suspected person to Clinton, III:656; Clinton to, on treatment of disaffected persons, III:657; Clinton to, on persons banished from Vermont, III:657; sets tories to work, III:667-668, IV:301-302; denounces captain who has abused flag privilege, IV:7-8; censures commissioners for conspiracies, IV:8; exchanges opinions with Clinton on militia officers, IV:42, 43; wants recruits, IV:42, 43, 103; refers application for permits to Gen. Putnam, IV:102; asks state recognition for regiment, IV:134-135; complains that restrictions on flag of truce are disregarded, IV:193-194; sustained by Clinton in enforcing restrictions, IV:195-196; his correspondence with Gen. Putnam over detention of flag sloop, IV:200-205; to receive instructions for charge of loyalists sent to New York, IV:252; recalls troops from Smith's Clove, IV:274; question of

Malcom, William — continued.
abuse of flag referred to, IV:311-312, 313-314, 315-317, 325-327, 348, 349, 353; to be superseded, IV:349, 353, 357; forwards prisoners, IV:362-363; intercedes for young soldier, IV:476-477; shows that dramshops are ruining troops, IV:519; exposes robbery of frontier inhabitants by militia officers, IV:520; his regiment incorporated with Spencer's, IV:743; design of robbers against, IV:781; in Highlands with militia, V:20-21, 32, 46, VI:13 (note); Gen. Parsons' favorable opinion of, V:46; proposes to dismiss militia, V:49-50; informed of enemy's activity at Stony Point and Verplancks Point, V:50-51; relation of his command to Gen. Parsons', V:61-62; wishes of officers serving with, V:81; has claim to consideration in appointments, V:315; at Fishkill, V:334; gives orders to Maj. Hill, V:344-345; on march to frontier with levies, VI:156, 159; impress warrants issued to, VI:209; invites Col. Albert Pawling to take command at Fort Schuyler, VI:225, 248-249; has difference with Capt. Lush, VI:225-226; routs party of savages, VI:285; news sent from frontier on his direction, VI:288-290; asks aid

Malcom, William — continued.
of militia, VI:291, 292-293, 294; capture of men sent out by his orders, VI:332-333, 355, 375; will direct levies, VI:339; sends express to Clinton, VI: 393; seeks to know nature of his commission, VI:415-416, 569-570, 645, 799; cannon in charge of, VI:423; pay of his brigade, VI:633-634, 798; recommended for important mission, VIII:153.

Malison, Joseph, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.

Mallishaw, David, of New York city, IV:855.

Malone, ——, actor, VIII:xx.

Mamakating, Mamacating, Mamacoting, Mamacotten, Mamacotting, Mamicotting, Mammacoting, Mammacotting, Mamocoting, Memacotting), Sullivan county, N. Y., committee of, I: 694, 699, II:673, III:192, 193, 250; recruiting for enemy in, I:694, 696-697, 717; news brought by way of, III:681; petition from neighborhood of, IV:562-563; levies to rendezvous at, IV:823, V:603; force at, IV:824, V:75, 107; emissaries near, IV:846; detachment may be sent to, V:151, 161; place in, V:228 (note); enemy pursued in direction of, VI:242.

Mamakating valley, Sullivan county, N. Y., V:229 (note).

Mamaroneck (Maronick), Westchester county, N. Y., distance between rivers by way of, I:341; continental stores at, I:344; Gen. Putnam at, II:652; persons captured at, III:507, 668, V:552; action near, V:462 (note); militia plundering at, V:553; information obtained at, V:621; forts near, taken, VII:111 (note).

Man (Mann), Isaac, captain, of Schoharie, N. Y., collects force of Indians and tories, II:201; movement to rout, advised, II: 207-208, 214-215; asks permission to go to New York city, II:809-810; charged with complicity in plot, II:851; desires to have his son exchanged, III: 20; refuses oath, III:605.

Man, James, *see* Marr, James.

Man, Thomas, ensign, loyalist, effort for his exchange, III:20; detained, III:455, 463-464; goes from New York city to Camden, VI:336.

Manchester, England, not represented in parliament, I:26.

Manchester, Vt., Col. Warner to be reinforced at, II:227, 228; German troops to march to, II: 242 (note); general assembly meets at, V:325, 326.

Mancius, W., of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334.

Manck, Johannes, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, V:179.

Mandevil (Mandevel, Mandeville), ——, near Col. Beverly Robinson's in Highlands, medicine left with, III:264; his house American army quarters, IV:202, V:243; place named for, VII:114 (note).

Mandevil, Hendrick, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Mandeville, David, in debt to Clinton, II:609.

Mandeville, Francis, in debt to Clinton, II:609.

Manhattan island, *see also* York.

Manhattan island, N. Y., Indian name for, I:68; oldest church on, I:80; founding of Presbyterian church on, I:81; work of obstructing river prosecuted on, I:138; American works on, defied, I:186-187.

Maning, ——, of London, Eng., V:300.

Manlius, town of, N. Y., grant of land in, II:190 (note).

Mansel, —— (Mrs), property of, seized by raiders in New Jersey, II:625.

Mansfield (Mancefield), Parce (Perce), of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.

Mansfield, Thomas, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, V:262.

Manuel, Hendrick E., of Ramapo, N. Y., prisoner, I:483.

Mapes, Joseph, fined for delinquency, V:686.

Mapes, Samuel, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.

Mapes (Maps), Stephen, of fifth regiment, New York line, his bounty, VI:655.

Mapleton (Mapletown), in town of Hoosick, N. Y., VII:591, 592.

Maps, plan of Burgoyne's encampment, II:opp. 334; plan of attack on Forts Clinton and Montgomery, II:opp. 380; showing Hudson river in Highlands, II:opp. 392; plan of Burgoyne's encampment at Braemus heights, II:opp. 430; plan of Burgoyne's position at Saratoga Oct. 10, 1777, II:opp. 446; maps and papers relative to state boundary, IV:406, 535, 537, 540, 555, 585.

Marbletown, N. Y., Clinton at, I:579, II:444; horses purchased at, I:607; loyalists in, I:758, 760, 766, 767; militia can be obtained at, II:214; council of safety at, II:466, 490, 514, 525; threatening message from Indians received at, II:645; committee meets at, II:647; military stores at, III:127, 401, V:20; exempts of, IV:31-32; petition from, IV:51-53, 65-66; guards near, exposed, IV:166; threatened by Brant, IV:807; force to be stationed at, IV:

Marbletown, N. Y.— continued. 853; levies at, V:107, 176, 278, 907; news of burning of Minisink received at, V:150, 160; journey from Easton to, V:241 (note); persons removed to, VI:563; residents who have sons with enemy, VI:639; Clinton at, VII:155; militia moves from, VII:225; court martial held at, VII:409.

Marbois, François de Barbé, Marquis de, French chargé des affaires, action on memorial from, VII:72.

March (Marrch), Amos, confined at Fishkill, VII:503.

Marckle, *see also* Merkel, Merkell.

Marckle (Mackle), Charles, captain, of Col. Armand's dragoons, reports seizure of members of his company, IV:681.

"Maria," the, British vessel, IV: 421, 422.

"Maria Theresa," the, British packet, captured, VII:173, 187.

Maricle, Marrikill, *see* Merkell.

Marienes, *see also* Marinus, Morenes.

Marienes, Thomas, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Marietta, O., settlement of, II: 513 (note).

Marignon, Marigny, *see* Matigny.

Marin, ——, lieutenant, member of court martial at Fort Ranger, IV:697.

Marinus, *see also* Marienes, Morenes.

Marinus, Charles, captured with son, by enemy, III:395, 407.

Marion, Francis, general, of South Carolina, effect of his exertions, VI:912; reinforced, VI:913; watching enemy's movements, VII:28; fort surrenders to, VII: 29; detached on particular enterprise, VII:373.

Mark, Isaac, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822.

Marley (Marlay), George, captain, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Marlboro (Marlborough), Windham county, Vt., letters from, V: 437, VI:162; Gov. Chittenden enforces authority in, V:672.

Marlborough (New Marlborough), N. Y., permission to go to, asked, I:197; letters from, I: 374, II:279, 518, V:936; suspicious character in, I:383; committee of, II:673; men at work in, III:161; residents of, III:319, IV:813, VII:275; exempts of, III:410-412; regiment at, V:527; petition from, VII: 374.

Marlin, ——, his account with Capt. Samuel Pell, VI:561.

Maroh, ——, captain, loyalist, I: 485.

Marquis, Manuel, of Hopewell, Dutchess county, N. Y., II:585.

Marr, Henry, captain, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Marr (Man, Mar, Mars), James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers by enemy's attacks, IV: 340, 410, 675, V:415, 418; aid given to, V:62, 63.

Marseilles, France, news received by way of, VII:232.

Marselis, *see also* Marsselus, Merselis, Merselus, Merseylus.

Marselis, Ahaswerus G., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Marselis, Gysbert G., of Albany, N. Y., refuses oath, III:604.

Marselis, Nicholas, captain, of first regiment, Albany county militia, signs petitions, III:334, V:260; member of court martial, VI: 334.

Marselis, Nicholas, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitions, III:300.

Marsh, ——, captain, serves under Col. Marinus Willett, VII: 483.

Marsh, ——, judge, of New Hampshire, member of general court, IV:694, V:134.

Marsh, ——, carries letter, VI: 788.

Marsh, Daniel, of Socialburg, Charlotte county, N. Y., sent prisoner from Rockingham, N. H., to Hurley, II:831, 832.

Marsh, Daniel, of Durham, Vt., his defense, III:551, 698.

Marsh, Elisha, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, V:415.

Marsh, Ephraim, loyalist, prisoner, IV:413; his examination, V: 414.

Marsh, Joseph, of New Hampshire Grants, favors union of disputed towns with New Hampshire, IV:564, 693, V:135, 483, 486 (note).

Marsh, Thomas, confined for disaffection, II:474.

Marsh, William, signs receipt for exchanged persons, VII:320.

Marshall, Elihu, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., signs remonstrance, II: 546.

Marshall, Elihu, captain, of second regiment, New York line, date of his commission, V:704; offers to serve in levies, VI:785-786; under Col. Marinus Willett, VI: 862, 894, 895, VII:285; stationed at Albany, VII:265, 413-414, 449; transmits returns and asks instructions, VII:363-364; reports to Clinton preparations to receive enemy, VII:413-414; on committee to design badge, VIII:295.

Marshall (Marshal), James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 627, V:71.

Marshall, John, his "Life of Washington," extract from, VIII:306-314.

Marshall, Nathaniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:723.
Marshall, Nathaniel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629.
Marshall (Marshal), Nehemiah, of New Rochelle, N. Y., arrangement for his exchange, III: 106, 668, 669.
Marshall, Robert, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
Marshall, William, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., witnesses agreement, V: 299.
Marshall (Marshal), Zaccheus, Quaker, V:74.
Marshfield, Mass., I:210 (note).
Marsselus, *see also* Marselis, Merselis, Merselus, Merseylus.
Marsselus, Johannes, of exempts of Albany county, IV:241.
Marston, Ephraim, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Martelaers island, *see also* Constitution island.
Martelaers island, Hudson river, N. Y., fortifications on, I:129, 132.
Martelaers reach, Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.
Marthas Vineyard, Mass., pretended supplies for IV:511.
Martin, ——, lieutenant, of Capt. Thomas Posey's riflemen, III: 588.
Martin, ——, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Martin, ——, his charge for entertainment, VI:147.
Martin, ——, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.
Martin (Mortin), Adam, captain, of fifteenth Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.
Martin, Agrippa, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:651.
Martin, Archibald, recommended for ensign, I:610.
Martin, Azariah, quartermaster, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Martin, Elizabeth, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., articles for, V:376.
Martin, Gotlob, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Martin, Henrich, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Martin, Isaac, of New Jersey, justice, kidnapped, III:654.
Martin, John, of Schenectady, N. Y., his deposition, IV:420, 421.
Martin, John, lieutenant, of Charlotte county militia, arrested, V: 791-792.
Martin, Josiah, colonial governor of North Carolina, V:194 (note).
Martin, Mathew, of Newfane, Vt., VI:613.
Martin, Moses, of Charlotte county, N. Y., chairman of committee, II:793; of associate exempts, IV:446.

"Martin, Polly," sloop on Hudson river, VI:409.
Martin, Samuel, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Martin, Stephen, commander of boat party, VII:346.
Martin, Th's, loyalist, II:774.
Martin, William, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.
Martine, Daniel, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538; petitions, IV:171.
Martine (Murtine), Daniel, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.
Martine (Mctine), William, lieutenant, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, his appointment, III:247, 249.
Martinique (Martinica), West Indies, French officer from, I:586; continental agent at, IV:451; D'Estaing's fleet at, IV:481; news received from, IV:528, 538, 554, VII:232; merchantmen escorted to, V:730 (note).
Martling, Daniel, captain, of first regiment, Westchester county militia, III:477.
Marvin, ——, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:347.
Marvin, Ebenezer, of Saratoga district, petitions, III:210, IV:769, V:916.
Marvin, Elihu, lieutenant-colonel, of first regiment, Orange county
Marvin, Elihu — continued.
militia, urged to send men to Highland posts, II:364; chairman of Orange county committee, III:61; goes to Fishkill, III:101; chairman of Cornwall committee, III:148; his commission and instructions, III:451-452; at Clarkstown, IV:159, 170; asks for court of oyer and terminer, IV:275-276; attending court martial, IV:279, 571; petitions, V:679; to receive clothing for troops, V:917; forwards papers to Clinton, VI:655.
Marvin, Seth, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, with Col. Levi Pawling, I:668; at Ramapo, I:720; assessor for Cornwall, VI:456.
Maryburgh, Manor of Livingston, N. Y., men employed at, V:753.
Maryland, early voyage to, I:92; delegates from, I:94; last state to ratify articles of confederation, I:169, III:659; not represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; population in 1775, I:210; quota of tax to be raised by, II:555 (note); president of congress to make representation to, II:603 (note); store of provisions in, not adequate, II:757; British supplies drawn from states north of, II:869; delays approval of articles of confedera-

Maryland — continued.
tion, III:659; money advanced from continental treasury to, III: 741; grain for army obtained from, IV:23, 24, 25; scarcity of grain in, IV:141; capacity of, to furnish tobacco, IV:452; right policy toward tories in, IV: 470-471; advised to permit exportation of flour and grain to Massachusetts, IV:737 (note), V:269 (note); its territorial rights, IV:841; state of magazines in, V:219; crops in, plentiful, V:294; quota toward monthly assessment, V:323 (note); profits of, on goods, V: 507; quota of supplies, V:514; remonstrance of, against exclusive claims to western territory, VI: 190-195, 210 (note), 684; position of, on Vermont issue, VI:254; flour to be obtained in, VI:384, 442; Connecticut agrees with, on confederation, VI:387; William S. Livingston visits, VI:680; quota of, toward public expenses and cost of war, VI:714; asked to make good depreciation of soldiers' pay, VI:791; Lord Cornwallis may try sentiment of, VII:175; Lord Cornwallis does not land in, VII:211; Count de Grasse writes to governor of, VII:434; quota of continental tax, VII: 469; congress appeals to, for funds and troops, VII:594;

Maryland — continued.
quota for interest on debt of United States, VIII:39 (note); quota for expenses of 1783, VIII:46; votes of delegates from, on adjustment of national expenses, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83; interested in location of federal capital, VIII:79, 192-193, 219; delegates from, expected in Philadelphia, VIII:116; British prisoners in, VIII:156 (note); delegates from, favor motion to convene in Philadelphia, VIII: 247.

general assembly, in session, V: 446 (note); remonstrates against exclusive territorial claims, VI:190-195; instructs delegates respecting articles of confederation, VI:195-199, 205-206; requested to authorize subscription to articles, VI: 207-208; resolutions adopted in, touching location of federal capital, VIII:192-193.

military affairs, recommendation that militia be joined to continental army, II:236; request that battalions be filled up, II:813; rendezvous of drafts, II:814; request from congress for light cavalry, II:828.

troops, reinforce Washington, II: 386; sent to Wilmington, II; 598 (note); required to complete state quota, II:619; their winter quarters, IV:333 (note);

Maryland — *troops* — continued.
under Gen. Putnam, V:152 (note); uniform for, V:202; in Paulus Hook expedition, V:206 (note); quota of, V:504 (note), 779, 782 (note), 785 (note); their losses in battle of Guilford Court House, VI:739; depreciation of their pay, VI:791; second regiment joins Gen. Marion, VI:913.

"Maryland Journal and Baltimore Advertiser," matter printed in, V:12-14 (note).

Mason, Francis, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Mason, John, of New Hampshire, his line, IV:397, V:143, VI: 643, 744, 745.

Mason, John, British emissary, VI: 550 (note).

Mason, John (Rev.), his congratulations to Clinton, II:182-183, 268; represents cases of refugees to Clinton, III:173-174, 293; his church, VIII:xvi.

Mason, Jonathan, of Boston, Mass., I:72.

Masonic Grand Lodge of New York, II:877 (note).

Massachusetts, Thomas Hutchinson historian of, I:8; secretary of, I:8; discontent in, I:30; arbitrary writs issued in, I:33; first to deny right of parliament to tax, I:34; stamp distributor of, how treated, I:36; puritan protest in, I:44; example of, in support of liberty, I:46 (note); sentiment of, favorable to compromise, I: 65; loyalty of, I:66; claim of, to New Hampshire Grants, I: 73-74, IV:197, 213, V:284 (note), 307 (note), 312; budget of, I: 76-77; Gen. Gage unfit to be governor of, I: 79; superior to other colonies, I: 91; demonstrations in, gratifying to John Adams, I:92; colonial opinion relating to, I:93; irruptions into, part of British policy, I:128; alarm extends to, I: 140; disregards treaty provisions, I:170; not represented at Annapolis, I:174; suggests amendment of articles of confederation, I:181; rebellion in, I:184; danger of forwardness in, I:205; danger to Sons of Freedom in, I:206; copy of Gen. Schuyler's letter sent to president of, II: 144; Gen. Lincoln's popularity in, II:173; required by consistency to support New York, II: 227 (note); asked recall of colonial officers, II:308; convention troops sent to, II:446, 447, 450 (note), 662; request to, for artificers and materials, II: 507-508, 818; quota of tax for 1778, II:555 (note); salt on way from, to middle states, II: 579; price of iron in, II:657; seeks to obtain flour in New

Massachusetts — continued.
York state, II:716; repeal of charter, III:231 (note); cattle purchased in, III:464, 465; scarcity of grain and flour in, III:553-554, 579, 612-614, 619, 734, IV:162, 251-252, 262-265, 390, 489-490, 515-516, 520, 549, 569; articles to be imported from, III:618-619; continental funds advanced to, III:741; flour to be exported to, IV:129-130; order of council of safety of, IV:220; supply of flour denied to, under misapprehension, IV:643-644; permission to export to, given, IV:692; speculators running flour into, IV:810, 833, 834; its territorial rights to be respected, IV:841-842; provides for maintenance of delegates, V:119; seizure of flour purchased for, V:120, 124-125; ancient territorial limits of, V:139; committee in, makes recommendation, V:184; British officer sent to, V:185; statement of its claim to New Hampshire Grants, V:394-396; Vermont policy in dealing with, V:436, VI:41; effect of Vermont influence on, V:437; position of Connecticut river towns toward, V:486 (note); charges for keeping army horses in, V:677; tories from, V:750; congress will consider claim of, V:798 (note); depended on for

Massachusetts — continued.
supplies of beef, VI:138, 299, 849; committee of, in convention with committees of other states, VI:160; loyalist takes oath of allegiance to, VI:166; price of flour in, VI:179; purchase of beef in, for French army, VI:182, 244; may appoint commissioners to confer with French officers, VI:245-246; its claim to Vermont lands described and considered, VI:433, 435-436; boundaries constructed from boundary of, VI:608, 614, 615, 865, VII:238; its rights under articles of confederation, VI:617; quota of, toward public expenses and cost of war, VI:714; ready to relinquish claim to New Hampshire Grants, VII:150; not represented in appeal to congress for determination of dispute, VII:165, 517; act that restricted trade of, VII:201 (note); quota of, for war department and civil list, VII:469; currency of, counterfeited, VII:563, VIII:217; quotas of, VIII:39 (note), 46; suggestion from, for general system of taxation, VIII:65; action of delegates in congress, VIII:67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82, 116, 135, 261-262; its claim to New York lands, VIII:261-262, 269, 393-395; provincial congress of, receives Washington, VIII:397.

Massachusetts — continued.
committee of safety, order given by, VIII:414.
general assembly, will consider requests for reinforcements, II:227; preservation of pine timber recommended to, II:563 (note); act and resolution of, designed to improve public credit, II:676-677; appoints commissioners to concert measures for controlling prices, III:220; addresses congress on subject of regulating prices, III:372; authorizes purchase of flour and grain, IV:737 (note); takes up Vermont dispute, V:490-491; acts on recommendation of congress concerning currency, V:698; Washington suggests appeal to, V:748; acts on depreciation of soldiers' pay, VI:657-659; appealed to, for additional funds and troops, VII:594; acts on uniform system of taxation, VIII:65; acts on boundary line, VIII:261-262 (note), 269; protests against purchase of Indian lands, VIII:393-395.
military affairs, powder sent to camp, I:200; John Thomas made brigadier-general, I:210 (note); bounties granted to recruits, I:577; reinforcements withheld from Gen. Schuyler, II:199; request from congress for light cavalry, II:828; magazines badly depleted, IV:639; quota of supplies required for continental army, V:
Massachusetts — *military affairs* — continued.
513; proportion of money required for bringing army into field, V:724; council asked to hasten reinforcements, V:854-855.
regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.
regiments, first (Vose's), VII:115; second (Bailey's), II:521, VI:293; second (Sprout's), VII:115; third (Greaton's), I:817, 846, II:13, 15, 26, 41, 54, 68, 78, III:124, 128, 175, 186, 189, 194, 195, 200, 201, 206, 212, 226, 258, VII:115; fourth (Shepard's), VII:115; fifth (Putnam's), III:15, 26, 29, 37, 53, 117, IV:599, 633, VI:659, VII:115, 262; sixth, V:236 (note); sixth (Smith's), VII:115; seventh (Alden's), III:124, 128, 175, 185, 186, 189, 194, 195, 200, 201, 212, 226, 258, 405, 432, 447, 467, 473, 586, 591, 596, 600, 632, IV:21, 49, 55, 60, 80, 82, 118, 154, 163, 261, 284, 289, V:123, 418; seventh (Brooks'), VI:659, VII:115; eighth (M. Jackson's), IV:378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 384, 432, 438, 484, 491, VI:113, VII:115; eighth (Wesson's), IV:78; ninth (H. Harrison's), VI:659; ninth (H. Jackson's), VII:115; tenth (Tupper's), VII:115; thirteenth (Wigglesworth's), II:118; levies (Brown's), VI:170, 212, 265,

Massachusetts — *regiments* — con. 354; militia (Sparhawk's), I: 536, 537, 540.

troops, one company with Gen. Clinton, I:164-165; six thousand, under Gen. Lincoln, expected at Peekskill, I:488; Col. Sparhawk commands detachment of, I:536; desired for defense of Hudson river, I:712; application for, to be made to president, II:179; about to desert Gen. Schuyler, II: 198 (note); many disgusted with officers in northern department, II: 227; contribute to victory gained at Bennington, II:298; Gen. Gates empowered to apply for, II:506; wanted to complete quota, II:619; Clinton authorized to call for, II:776-777; needed to fill up continental battalions, II:813; called on for defense of Hudson river, II:872-873, III: 4-5, 18-19, 26, 37, 82, 128, 130, 154, 179, 246; sent to relief of Col. Gansevoort, III:204 (note); summoned to relief of Tryon county, III:405, 467, VI: 63 (note), 68, 83, 97, VII:94, 143-144, 147, 167, 171-172, 174, 186, 197; Washington empowered to call for, III:548; orders given to, for protection of property, IV:247; winter quarters of, IV:333; detachment in expedition against Onondagas, IV: 703 (note); in garrison at West Point, V:26 (note), VI: 13 (note), VII:530; Vermonters reckon on their aid, V:68; under Gen. Heath, V:152 (note); uniform of, V:202; quota of, for supplying continental army, V: 504 (note); to rendezvous at Claverack, V:785 (note), VI: 84; deficiency of, VI:113; militia that has taken the field, VI: 114; regiments in continental establishment Jan. 1, 1781, VI: 280; their help required near Lake George, VII:395-396; their losses at Johnstown, VII: 482; enter New York city on Evacuation day, VIII:299.

Massey, Eyre, major-general, British army, IV:509.

Masten, *see also* Mastin.

Masten, Cornelius, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, in detachment, I:294; in militia class, III:466; returns of his company, IV:663, V:41; recruits from his company, VI:688, 791.

Masten, Daniel, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, III:298.

Masten, Johannes, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:562.

Master, R., captain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Masters, ——, of Charlotte county, N. Y., appointed justice, III: 218.

Masters, William, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.

Mastin, *see also* Masten.

Mastin, Cornelius, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Mather, Samuel (Dr), of Boston, Mass., collector of historic papers referred to, I:77.

Mather, Samuel, of Northampton, Mass., his letter concerning Zadock Wright, III:468.

Mathews, *see also* Matthews.

Mathews, Amasa, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.

Mathews (Matthews), David, of New York city, title papers in his possession, III:291; denounced as loyalist, V:159 (note); articles sent out by, V:360, 377-378; his representation concerning Hugh Dobbin, V:373; mayor, VII:456.

Mathews (Mathew), Edward, brigadier-general, British army, IV:509, VIII:162; his activity in New Jersey, V:876-877 (note).

Mathews, Fletcher, captain, of Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, II:634; confined, IV:38, 618, 718, V:386, 555-556, 568, VI:133, 514.

Mathews, James, of Mathewsfield, Orange county, N. Y., asks for permit, II:730, III:291; carries letter, V:378.

Mathews, John, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, V:282 (note); on committee to cooperate with army, V:758 787, 815, 856, VI:110, 120; on committee to deal with revolt in Pennsylvania line, VI:549 (note); his vote on national bank, VI:908 (note); on committee to which letters from Gen. Greene were referred, VI:909 (note).

Mathews, Lowther, lieutenant, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Mathews, Vincent, colonel, of Mathewsfield, Orange county, N. Y., assists enemy, II:634; plot against, II:730; articles intended for, V:360, 376, 377-378.

Mathewsfield, Orange county, N. Y., I:787, II:730, V:378.

Matigny, Charles Melchoir Garde de, buying flour for French army, IV:490, 494-497.

Matje Davit's Fly, New York city, battle near, I:352, 378.

Matlack, Timothy, of Pennsylvania, director of Bank of North America, VII:629.

Matson, Matteson, *see also* Mattison.

Matson's ford, Schuylkill river, Pa., III:352 (note).

Matteson, Thomas, of Shaftsbury, Vt., clerk, III:551.

Matthews, *see also* Mathews.

Matthews, Benjamin, signs certificate relating to ferry above Cohoes, V:40.

Matthews, Jacob, lieutenant, of first regiment, Tryon county militia, V:305.
Matthias (Maticus, Mattius), ——, troops reach his house, IV: 224, 228.
Matthias, Hendrick, of Schoharie, N. Y., his deposition, III:423.
Mattice, Hendrick, of Breakabeen, N. Y., V:820.
Mattison, *see also* Matson, Matteson.
Mattison, Daniel, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Maul, Jacob, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Maul, Jacob, Jr, of Rhinebeck precinct N. Y., V:372.
Maunsell, Sewell, lieutenant, of twenty-ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Maurice, Prince of Orange, stadholder of United Provinces, I: 126.
Maurise, John, employed on public work, I:642.
Maus, ——, captain, of Bennington, Vt., information given by, VII:613, 614.
Mavins, *see* Mevins.
Maxwell, Anthony, lieutenant, of Col. Oliver Spencer's (fifth New Jersey) regiment, VI:221.
Maxwell, Hamilton, lieutenant, of thirty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Maxwell, Hugh, major, of second Massachusetts regiment, VII: 115.
Maxwell, William, captain, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Maxwell, William, brigadier-general, in action at Bonhamtown, I:623; letter to, broken open, I: 709; in battle of Germantown, II:368; in New Jersey, IV:101; his brigade, IV:248, V:123 (note), 224; in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:224, 226, 232 (note), 236 (note); in engagement at Reading road, V:599; opposes Gen. Knyphausen, V: 808.
May, Henry, ensign, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
May, William, charge against, VIII:218.
Maybie, *see also* Mabe, Meebie.
Maybie (Maybe), Abraham, prisoner, exchanged, IV:50, 149.
Maybie (Maybe), Judah, to be sent within enemy's lines, V:275.
Mayer, *see also* Meyer, Miars, Myer, Myers.
Mayer, —— de, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Mayer, ——, associate Indian commissioner, VIII:349.
Mayer (Myer), George, of Springfield, Tryon county, N. Y.,

Mayer, George — continued.
suffers by enemy's ravages, IV: 722, 788.
Mayer, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Mayer (Myer), Jacob, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy, IV:342; complains of tory, IV: 747, 749.
Mayer, John, of Tryon county N. Y., V:179.
Mayfield, N. Y., enemy encamped at, III:406; road leading to, IV: 771; Sir John Johnson at, V:746-747, 761-762, 845.
Maynard, Isaiah, of Westchester county, N. Y., refugee, VII:222; petitioner, VII:631.
Mayo, Ebenezer, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:400.
Mead, —— (Dr), can give information about tories, VI:35.
Mead, Benjamin, Jr, of Greenwich, Conn., IV:489.
Mead, Daniel, his bill, VI:147.
Mead, Ebenezer, attempts to effect exchange, V:381.
Mead, Enos, signs petition, III:676.
Mead, Hezekiah, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, III:74, VI:49; member of court martial, VI:588.
Mead, Job, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:400, 401.
Mead, Joel, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, III:74, VI:49.
Mead, John, colonel, of ninth regi-
Mead, John — continued.
ment, Connecticut militia, supplies Gen. Gates with information, III: 347, 348; justice of peace, IV: 489; interested in exchange of prisoner, V:381; men of his regiment in expedition, V:461.
Mead, John, of Bergen county, N. J., deposition against, II:30-31.
Mead, William, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335.
Meade, George, of Philadelphia, Pa., agent of United States, IV: 451.
Meade, Isaac, of New York city, foreman of fire company, VIII: 304.
Meade, Joseph, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Meaker, ——, of first regiment, New York line, VI:904.
Mears, Daniel, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Mease, James, of Philadelphia, Pa., clothier-general VI:498, VII: 543.
Mecher, ——, member of scouting party, VI:845.
Mechers, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII: 192.
Medelor, Chrestofel, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.

Medford, Mass., II:450 (note).
Mediation, offered by Austria and Russia, VII:3.
Mediterranean sea, captures in, VIII:254.
Medlar, Jacob, prisoner, V:73.
Medlar, John, prisoner, V:73.
Meebie, *see also* Mabe, Maybie.
Meebie, Albert, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Meesick, *see* Mesick.
Mehelm, John, commissary of hides, V:899.
Meigs, Return Jonathan, colonel, of sixth Connecticut regiment, in command of detachment, II:119, 135, 139, 140; his regiment, II: 786, III:21; attempts to capture Oliver DeLancey, III:341-342; casualties in his command at storming of Stony Point, V:153 (note); his position, V:155 (note); attempts to suppress mutiny in line, V:760 (note).
Meijern, ——, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:543 (note).
Meldrum, Robert, of Tryon county, N. Y., refugee, V:62, 63.
Mellen, James, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.
Melville, Alexander, surgeon's mate, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Menema, Daniel, surgeon, of second regiment, New York line, VI: 220, VIII:195.
Mengen, —— von, German major with Burgoyne, II:452 (note); order given by, III:489-490.
Menier, ——, loyalist, IV:243.
Menotomy pond, near Boston, Mass., II:450 (note).
Menotomy road, near Boston, Mass., II:450 (note).
Menzies, Thomas, lieutenant, British army, asks leave to sell property and depart from country, V: 184-187; paroled, V:250; complaint against, V:250, 255; movement for his exchange, VI: 781-784.
Mercer, ——, captain, engineer, British army, V:26 (note).
Mercer, Hugh, brigadier-general, killed at Princeton, I:536.
Mercer, John Francis, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.
Mercereau, Joseph, of Staten Island, VIII:320.
Merchant, Philip, of Gen. Oliver DeLancey's second battalion, III: 224.
Mercier, Abraham, of New York city, VIII:xxxvii.
"Mercury," the, British war vessel, I:205.
"Mercury," *see* New York City, *newspapers*.
Meredith, Samuel, general, of Philadelphia, Pa., director of Bank of North America, VII: 629.
Merely, Charles, captain, instruc-

Merely, Charles — continued.
tions to, for seizing flour, IV: 601-602; his guards put in prison, IV:681-682.
Mereman, Titus, petitions for protection of frontier, III:210.
Meret, Caleb (Calep), of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Meribom, ——, German ensign with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Merida, E. F., ensign, British army, with Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Merifield, *see also* Merryfield.
Merifield, William, petitioner, III: 686.
Merkel, Merkell, *see also* Marckle.
Merkel, Henry, loyalist, IV:448.
Merkel (Merkle), Jacob, loyalist, IV:448.
Merkel, Lawrence, of Col. Johannis Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Merkel, Petrus, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.
Merkel (Merkle), Wilhelmus, of Great Shandaken, N. Y., loyalist, I:768.
Merkell (Maricle, Marricle, Marrikill), James, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:758, 779, 781, 782, 800, II:635, 637.
Merkenson, Jon., his family sent to enemy, VI:452.
Merrick, Justin, employed at Rhinebeck, N. Y., III:421.
Merrimac river, N. H., I:34.
Merrit, ——, carries letter, III: 669.
Merrit (Meret, Merritt), Caleb (Calep), of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Merrit, George, of Newburgh, N. Y., loyalist, II:634.
Merrit, Hachaliah, prisoner, II: 317; his record, II:321.
Merrit (Merritt), Humphrey, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411; his deposition, V:525.
Merrit, Reuben, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629, 630.
Merrit, Samuel, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Merrit, Sarah, Quakeress, III:359.
Merrit (Merritt), Thomas, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Merryfield, *see also* Merifield.
Merryfield, William, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Merrykson, Dunckin, his family sent to enemy, VI:452.
Merrykson, John, his family sent to enemy, VI:452.
Merselis, Merselus, Merseylus, *see also* Marselis, Marsselus.
Merselis, Henry, of exempts of Albany county, IV:209; signs memorial, V:260.

Merselus, Isaac, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:717.
Merseylus, ——, of New York city, V:576.
Mesick (Meesick), ——, of Albany county, N. Y., suspected of complicity in robbery, III: 655, IV:190 (note).
Mesick (Meesick), Catherine, widow, of Albany county, N. Y., her house, III:655.
Mesick, Hendrick, of Albany county, N. Y., burglary in his house, IV:188.
Mesick, Thomas, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 138.
Mesier, Peter, furnishes pasture for army horses, V:852.
Mestes, Wylem, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Metcalf, ——, brings intelligence from Canada, VII:394, 395.
Metuchen (Matuchen), N. J., Washington at, VIII:402.
Mevins (Mavins), ——, conductor of military stores, II:720, III:127.
Meyer, *see also* Mayer, Miars, Myer, Myers.
Meyer, ——, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Meyer, Carle, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Meyer (Myer), Eve, child, taken prisoner, VI:77, 725.
Meyer, Friederich, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Meyer, Henrich, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Meyer, J., German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Meyer, John, ensign, of second regiment, Orange county, militia, VI:903.
Meyer, Joseph, of Tryon county, N. Y., his child captured, VI: 77.
Meyer, Salomon, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Meyer, Teunis, of Col. Johannis Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Meynecke, John Otto, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Miars, *see also* Mayer, Meyer, Myer, Myers.
Miars, Peter, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Michie, Peter Smith, brigadier-general, replies to question on soundings of Hudson river, I:560-561 (note).
Michilimackinac (*see also* Fort Mackinaw), Mich., post at, IV: 507, 508.
Mickels, William, carries letter, V: 950.
Middagh, Abraham, of Marbletown, N. Y., loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:756, 757, 758, 766, 776, 781, 782, II:636, 637.
Middagh, George, of Marbletown, N. Y., refuses to join loyalists, I:758; of Col. Levi Pawling's

Middagh, George — continued.
regiment, I:826, 834, 842, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124.
Middagh, Gloude, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, exemption asked for, I:721; at work as carpenter, I:826, 834, 842, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91.
Middagh, Jacob, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:755, 756-758, 761, 762, 766, 767, 772, 773, 776, 790, 791, II: 635.
Middagh (Meddegh), Jacobus, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., taxed for son in British service, VI:567.
Middagh, John, loyalist, efforts to seize, III:626, 666, 698, IV: 18, 19, 66.
Middagh, Stephen, loyalist, efforts to seize, III:626, IV:18, 66.
Middlebrook, N. J., Washington's headquarters at, II:61 (note), IV:333 (note), 480, 602 (note), 636, 642, V:21 (note), 209 (note), VIII:400, 404.
Middlebury falls, Addison county, Vt., Indians near, II:63 (note).
Middle Bush, Dutchess county, N. Y., pasture obtained at, V: 852.
Middle patent, Westchester county, N. Y., resident of, III:699; force stationed at, VII:30.
Middlesex county, Mass., troops
Middlesex County — continued.
from, to reinforce Col. Warner, II:227.
Middlesex County, N. J., supplies expected from, V:456.
Middleton, Arthur, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, VIII:42.
Middleton (Middletown), Henry, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, I:95.
Middletown, Conn., expenditures at, I:371, 372; Gen. Parsons resided at, II:513 (note); Ezra L'Hommedieu at, VI:419, 511, 719, 757, 823, 830, VIII:62; officers sent to, VI:511, 512; lumber to be sent from, to New York city, VII:77; goods received at, VII:237.
Middletown, N. J., highlands of, V:854.
Midler (Miller?), Christopher, enlists in artillery, VI:472.
Mifflin, Thomas, major-general, entertains delegates to continental congress, I:94, 95; letter of introduction to, I:212; advises Clinton, I:331; his brigade, I: 344; directions given by, I:406; horse sent to, I:563; quartermaster-general, I:663, 685, V:693; member of board of war, II:506 (note), 616 (note); removed from board, II:713 (note); his portrait painted, IV:534; member of continental congress, VIII: 57, 69, 70, 83, 311; replies to

Mifflin, Thomas — continued.
Washington's address at Annapolis, VIII:312-314.
Mighael, Simon (Siemon), of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Mildeburger, Oliver, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Miles, Jacob, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Miles, James (Muckle), of Ballston, N. Y., accusation against, VI:363.
Miles, John, captain lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, his services commended, VII:98 (note).
Miles, Samuel, colonel, of Pennsylvania rifle regiment, sends news to Col. Hughes, VI:898, VII:434.
Miles, Thomas, information given by, II:585.
Miles, William, taken prisoner on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Mile Square, Westchester county, N. Y., suspected persons from, II:318, 583; troops cross, II:345; road from, VII:58 (note).
Milford, Conn., expenditures at, I:371, 372; permission sought to remove sugar from, I:595-596.
Militia, *see also* counties and states.
Militia, qualities of, I:101-102; grievances, I:103-112; minutemen, I:120-121; line battalions to be filled by drafts from, II:812-813, IV:672, 676, 829; ordered to Highlands, III:73; discontented, III:97-99, 100; officers of, neglect to make returns, III:190; appearance of officers, IV:42; unable to defend frontiers, IV:294; to serve under Gen. McDougall, IV:347, 352; drafts from, for defense of frontiers, IV:734; Gen. Steuben's views of, IV:738-739; to cooperate with Washington, V:322; excesses of, V:552-553; quotas of, required from states, V:785 (note), 786, 787; orders to, around Highland posts, V:817, 828, 831, 864; takes field under Washington's orders, VI:114.
Milius, ——, German chaplain with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Milk, David, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.
Milkau, ——, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Millard, *see also* Millerd.
Millard, Eleazer, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.
Millard, Robert, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.
Mill creek, N. J., forces drawn up on, I:535-536.
Millen, James, lieutenant-colonel, of ninth Massachusetts regiment,

Millen, James — continued. writes to Clinton concerning William Haley, V:77; writes to Gen. Robert Howe, V:527, 552-553; seizure made by his men, V:676-677.

Miller, ——, (Dr), information given by, III:686.

Miller, ——, of New York city, his tavern, VIII:xvii.

Miller, ——, letter taken from, III:292.

Miller, ——, widow, of White Plains, N. Y., VII:217.

Miller, ——, of Kakiate, Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, VII: 120.

Miller, ——, captain, member of court martial, II:95.

Miller, Alexander, captain, of Orange county militia, charge against, I:692, 707-709, 712-713.

Miller, Alexander, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Miller, Alexander Litch, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546, IV:235.

Miller, Andreas, Maj. André at his house, II:727 (note).

Miller, Andrew, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, II:258; gives intelligence of enemy, III:653; tried for quitting post, III: 696-697, 719-720; president of court martial, IV: 272.

Miller, Andrew, of Long Island, N. Y., suffers at hands of boat party, VII:233-234.

Miller, Barent, loyalist, prisoner, II: 429, 467, 476.

Miller, Benjamin, of Westchester county exempts, III:346; petitions, VII:631.

Miller, Burnet, petitioner, VII:676.

Miller, Catharina, child, captured by Indians, VI:77, 724.

Miller, Charles, prisoner at Albany, petitions, III:342-343.

Miller, Christopher, member of committee to erect fortifications, I: 130.

Miller, Ch's, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Miller, Conrad, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Miller, Cornelius, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Miller, Crist, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, III:499, IV: 126.

Miller, Daniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Miller, Daniel Isaac, brings news from New York, I:617.

Miller David, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Miller, Ebenezer, captain, of Long Island, N. Y., VII:233.

Miller, Ebenezer, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Miller, Edward, employed on public work, I:640.

Miller, Elezer, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Miller, Eve, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:77, 724.

Miller, Francis, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Miller, Garret, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II:76, 82.
Miller, Hendrick, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Miller, Henry, of German Flats, N. Y., suffers by enemy's depredations, IV:342; petitions, V:179.
Miller, Henry, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:651.
Miller, Isaac, lieutenant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, III:159, VII:631; in Capt. Richard Sackett's company, VI:622.
Miller, Jacob, captain, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, II:291, IV:448; leads party to join Col. St Leger, VII:80.
Miller, Jacob, Jr, of Bedford, N. Y., III:159.
Miller, Jacobus, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., VI:522.
Miller James, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Miller, James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, IV:205, 206.
Miller, James, of Col. James DeLancey's loyalist corps, VII:262.
Miller, Jeremiah, captain, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, IV:134.
Miller, Jerry, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Miller, Johan Casper Smith Peter, case of, V:676, 680.
Miller, Johannis, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Miller, Johannis, Jr, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Miller, John, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, I:599, IV:272.
Miller, John, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Miller, John, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.
Miller, John, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Miller, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Miller, John, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.
Miller, John A., of Westchester county, N. Y., VII:631.
Miller, Joseph, lieutenant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, III:159, VII:631; continues in Capt. Richard Sackett's company, VI:622; heads militia class, VI:732.
Miller, Josiah, captain of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, III:159, VII:631; resigns, VI:622, 623.
Miller, Josiah, Jr, petitions, III:159.
Miller, Lewis, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Miller, Margaret, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:684.

Miller, Matheus, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.
Miller, Matth's B., petitioner, III: 676.
Miller, Nicholas, loyalist, V:163.
Miller, Peter, attacked by enemy, III:738, 742, IV:16, VII:410.
Miller, Peter, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.
Miller, Peter, prisoner, proposal to effect his exchange, VI:452; at Montreal, VII:227.
Miller, Peter, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Miller, Philip, tried for delinquency, V:687.
Miller, Robert, money taken from, VI:645.
Miller, Samuel, of Hanover district, Ulster county, N. Y., III:488.
Miller, Silas, employed on public work, I:641.
Miller, Silas, lieutenant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, VII:631.
Miller, Theonesius, of Tryon county, N. Y., his wife captured, VI:77.
Miller, Thomas, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.
Miller, William, of Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner in New York, II:515, 547, 551, 721-722, 723, III:184, 186; describes conditions in Westchester, IV:320-321; interested in Capt. Townsend's exchange, VI:862.
Miller, William, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Miller, William, Sen., of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y. IV: 275.
Millerd, *see also* Millard.
Millerd, Eleazer, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.
Millerd, Jehoiada, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.
Miller house, White Plains, N. Y., Washington's headquarters at, VIII:415.
Millers Place, L. I., offenses committed at, VII:233, 236.
Milles, *see also* Mills.
Milles, William, petitions for protection, III:685.
Millet, Jonathan, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI: 38.
Millham, Martin, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Milligan, James, financial officer of United States, VII:99, 581.
Milliken (Millekan, Millican), James, captain of second regiment, Ulster county militia, member of courts martial, I:582, 589, 596, 599, 602, 749; at Ramapo, I:668; to be advised with, I:697; his company, II: 86; at Fort Clinton, II:89.
Milliken, Robert, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:562.
Milliner, John, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
Millis, Simon, petitions, III:686.

Millpough, Jacob, Jr, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Mills, *see also* Milles.
Mills, Abol, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.
Mills, Abraham, loyalist, VI:343.
Mills, Amos, of Ulster county, N. Y., recommended, IV:407.
Mills, David, sergeant, of Capt. Samuel Clark's company of Ulster county militia, prisoner in his care, I:333; orders to, I:696-697.
Mills, Harriet, of Pompton, N. J., owner of Washington's headquarters, VIII:415.
Mills, Hezekiah, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:243.
Mills, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Mills, John, employed on public work, I:640.
Mills, Joseph, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Mills, Josiah, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Mills, Nathaniel, of New York city, associate printer of "Royal American Gazette," I:64.
Mills, Samuel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Mills, Samuel, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Mills, Zebediah, of Westchester
Mills, Zebediah — continued.
county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.
Millstone (Mill Stone), N. J., I:638; road to, taken by British, II:37.
Mincaler, Adam, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.
Mincaler, David, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Mincaler (Minckaler), Josiah, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Mince's Mill, Bergen county, N. J., II:625.
Minclair, *see also* Mincaler.
Minclair tavern, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:9.
Minderse, *see also* Mynders, Mynderse.
Minderse, Abraham, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.
Mingo tribe, suffers chastisement, V:381 (note).
Mingoup, *see* Mongaup.
Minifee, Richard, of Albany county, N. Y., innkeeper, loyalist, III:605.
Minisink (Menesinck, Menisinck, Minisinck, Minisinks, Minissings, Minissink, Minnisink), Orange county, N. Y., resident of, I:697; in danger, I:698; loyalist apprehended at, I:716; enemy to come by way of, I:760; road

Minsink — continued
to, II:76, 652; Indians fear people of, II:271 (note); troops ordered to, II:626; committee of, II:673; peril to inhabitants, III: 193-194, 367-369, 399-400, 418, 425-426, 522-523, 539-544, 573, 633, 653, 720, IV: 182; men from, join Indians, III: 718; route to Oquaga by way of, IV:168; troops go to, IV: 185; orders to march to, disobeyed, IV:272, 570-572; troops stationed at, IV:276, 277, 305; militia ordered to, IV:350; Count Pulaski commands at, IV: 351; Gen. Hand on way to, IV:370; plunder of inhabitants at, IV:520; troops to leave, IV: 743; regular troops ordered to, IV:773; destruction of, V:150-151, 161, 162, 164-165, 180, 190, 207-208, 217, 218, 267, 341; road entering, V:229 (note); troops raised at, V:281; levies ordered to, V:291; losses at, V:322, apprehension newly aroused at, V:577-578; militia to rendezvous at, V:603; information sent to, V:637; enemy appears at, VI:802, 810; levies at, VII:315.

Minord, Henry, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.

Minorca, island of, report concerning, VII:524.

Minott, Samuel, of Putney, Vt., committeeman, III:624; chairman of convention at Brattleboro, IV:795; Clinton advises him as to policy toward Vermonters, IV:814-816, V:54, 834-836; describes behavior of Ethan Allen, IV:846-847; informs Clinton of encroachments of Vermont party, V:63-65; advice to, from committee of congress, V:97-98, 108; shows that New York party is yielding under persecution, V: 156-158, 605-608, 671-675.

Minthorn, John, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, I:363.

Minthorn, John, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, I:720, II:258; at Kingston, II: 464.

Minthorn, Nathaniel, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Mintz, John, fined at Fort Montgomery, I:821-822; recommendation in his behalf, I:824.

Mirch, Frederick, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Mirch, Henry, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:80, 81.

Mirch, Jacob, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:80, 81.

Mirch, Mathias, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Mirch, Michael, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Mires, John Henrick, of Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Misener, Peter, loyalist, I:768.
Misner, Coonrod, loyalist, II:635.
Missisquoi (Missiskay, Missiskoy, Missisque) bay, Lake Champlain, capture made near, IV: 421; neck of land near, VI: 614, 615, VII:238.
Mississippi river, valley of, I:126; territorial claims extending to, VI: 191, 193, 194, 201; navigation of, settled by treaty, VIII:87.
Mitchell, Andrew, major, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, III:267.
Mitchell, Hugh, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:823, IV: 261; suffers at enemy's hands, IV:338, 340, 410, 722, 787.
Mitchell, Hugh, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in memorial, III: 460; Clinton's reply to, III:467-468; makes representations as commissioner for conspiracies, III:592-593, 640-641; signs certificate, III:643; learns that party of tories has gone to Niagara, VI:30-31; trustee of Clinton College, VI-536; consults Clinton on exchanges, VII: 294-295; reports barbarity committed at Helderbergs, VII:295-296; Clinton to, on exchanges and barbarity, VII:296-297; furnishes list of tory families, also of captives taken from Ballston, VII:319; writes in behalf of Daniel McKenny, VII:323-324, 329-330.
Mitchell, James, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, V: 926.
Mitchell, Nathan, of Cochecton, N. Y., III:390.
Mitchell, Sarah, allowed to come to New Windsor from Long Island, IV:441, 826, 855, V:221, 222, 223, 370, 373-374, 375.
Mitchell, Thomas, captain, his family on Long Island, II:514; pasture procured by, V:847-848, 852, 869.
Mitchell, Uriah, captain, his wife allowed to come from Long Island, IV:826, 855, V:222, 223, 370, 373; deputy quartermaster at Newburgh, V:402, VI:786, 787.
Mitchell, William, of Newburgh, N. Y., to assist miller, I:371; carries letter, I:474; Clinton writes in his behalf, I:653-654.
Mix, Timothy, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, his heroism, I:153 (note).
Mobile, Ala., captured by Spanish, V:799.
Modrach, ——, German lieutenant, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).
Moffat (Moffatt), John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petition in his behalf, III:176-177; conveys prisoner to Clinton, VII: 95.
Moffat, John L., lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county mili-

Moffat, John L. — continued.
tia, member of courts martial, I: 853, II:95, III:719; in Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40; of exempts of New Windsor, III:449, 513.

Moffat, Thomas, major, of Orange county minutemen, asks attendance of officers at court martial, I:226-227; reports enemy's landing, I: 249; ordered to Haverstraw, I:250-251, 259, 260, 262-263, 289, 290; accepts appointment in levies, I: 266-267; his company, I:288, 302; judge advocate, I:589; in regiment for immediate service, I: 689; reports deficiency in quota, I:732; included in requisition, II:156; gives information about Col. Woodhull's regiment, II: 281; reports to Gen. James Clinton condition of post at Ramapo, II:365; reports dispersion of tory force, II:366-367; sends Clinton news of battle of Germantown, II:386; strength of his detachment, II:395, 427; persons confined by, II:429, 476; explains to deputy quartermaster general inability of precinct to meet requisition, II: 739-740, 797; can not supply account of losses at Highland forts, III:101-102; relates capture of dangerous persons, III: 136; approves request of Mr St John, III:151-152; commissioner for conspiracies, IV:781; approves request for pass, V: 650; petitions for protection of Blooming Grove, V:679; interests himself in Lt. Henry Brewster, VI:397-398, VII:146-147; auditor of accounts of troops, VI:520; introduces Obadiah Wright to Clinton, VII:549.

Moffat, Thomas — continued.

Moffat, William, lieutenant, adjutant of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II:76, 82, 93.

Moffat, William, loyalist, recruiting, VI:337, 360, 361, 362; takes prisoner, VII:370.

Moffat (Moffit), William, of Cornwall precinct, N. Y., assessor, VI:456.

Moffat (Moffit), William, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Mohaned, John, petitioner, III: 610.

Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., committee of, II:846, III: 42; letters from, on frontier conditions, IV:412-415, 574-578, 712-714; return of troops in, IV:634-635; distressed families in, IV:700-701; enemy's ravages in, V:740-741.

Mohawk (Mohock) river, N. Y., connects water systems, I:126; invasion by way of, I:161; frontier south of, I:163; emissary

Mohawk river — continued.
coming by way of, I:769, 794; results of enemy's reaching, II:145 (note), 210; Gen. Arnold writes from, II:255; region of, exposed, III:108; depth of snow near, to be ascertained, III:110; petitions from inhabitants on, III:150; preparations for defending settlements, III:179, 226, 381; people menaced by Indians, III:474, 506, 556; ferry across, III:643; enemy's ravages on, IV:47, 49, 78; prisoner taken on, IV:115; militia ordered to, IV:121; British officers taken on, IV:186-187; enemy expected at, IV:287; rumor that fort on, is attacked, IV:293; possible route from, to St Lawrence, IV:367 (note); people near, alarmed, IV:414; provisions stored on, in danger, IV:419; people of Cherry Valley to be removed to, IV:576; possibility of transporting boats from, to Susquehanna, to be ascertained, IV:603 (note); enemy will come by way of, IV:620, 624-625; likely to be deserted by settlers, IV:714; force to move by way of, IV:751; enemy's activity on, IV:770-771; certificates relating to ferry and grist mill on, V:39, 40; enemy's designs against, V:122; vigilance necessary in guarding, V:123 (note); route by, recommended by Washington, V:124

Mohawk river — continued.
(note); Gen. Clinton's expedition by way of, V:149 (note), 234 (note), 245-246 (note); enemy repelled in attack on, V:190; baggage to be removed from, V:240 (note); map of, V:495; prisoners taken from, V:524; enemy crosses, V:548; license for ferry across, recommended, V:593; troops needed to guard, V:631; Brant expected on south side of, V:741, 747, 762; attacks on, V:741, 742, 743, 745, 769; necessity of meeting enemy on, V:748; new incursion against, contemplated, V:883, VI:44; harvests near, endangered, VI:63 (note); reinforcements required in, VI:292, 294; enemy reaches in force, VI:305; road by, VI:305, 318; Gen. Van Rensselaer north of, VI:320; militia to protect posts on, VI:329; country on both sides of, wasted, VI:346; enemy moving toward, VI:351; enemy's reappearance on, reported, VI:359; communication on, to be kept up, VI:421; character of sutlers at ports on, VI:422; Col. Samuel Clyde's losses on, VI:449; hostile parties moving toward, VI:482; operations near in October, 1780, VI:692-703; levies to take port on, VI:880, 893; British proclamation to people of, VII:27; return of good harvests in region of, VII:

Mohawk river — continued.
74; newly threatened, VII:318, 340; enemy returns to, VII:443, 448; Col. Willett crosses, VII: 444, 449, 472; enemy not likely to visit again, VII:457; new troops required to guard, VII:479, 527, 529, 530, 538, 541, 570; Indian lands on, VIII:374.

Mohawks, *see also* Indians, Six Nations.

Mohawks, their hostility and cruelty, V:335 (note); attend meeting at Loyal Village, VIII: 323; their diminished numbers, VIII:332; attend meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:349, 351, 361, 365, 370, 375.

Mohawk valley, N. Y., land speculations in, I:96, 188; its military importance, I:124; militia of, ambushed, I:140; removal of tories from, I:161; spoliation of, I:166; invasion of, in 1780, I: 183, 184.

Mohegan tribe, Indians belonging to, I:68.

Mohockamack Fork, now Port Jervis, N. Y., troops arrive at, V: 229 (note).

Möller, Henrich, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Mollishaw, David, of New York city, V:223.

Molten, ——, lieutenant, of second Massachusetts regiment, II:521.

Mombaccus (Mumbakers), Ulster county, N. Y., news sent from, VII:190.

Monck, Frederick Baum, convicted of felony, V:676.

Monckton, *see also* Monkton.

Monckton, Henry, lieutenant-colonel, of forty-fifth regiment, British army, wounded on Long Island, I:opp. 329; killed at Monmouth, III:508.

Moncrief, William, under sentence of court martial, VII:627.

Monell, *see also* Monnell.

Monell, James, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, petitions, III:262; assistant state agent, IV:532, VI:132, 133, 820, 821, VII:258.

Money, Richard Montague, chaplain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Monfoort, Dominicus, flour purchased of, IV:785.

Monfoort, Elbert, flour purchased of, V:105.

Monfoort, Peter, flour purchased of, V:168.

Monfoort, Peter T., flour purchased of, IV:785, V:168.

Mongan, Charles, chaplain, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Mongaup (Mangope, Mingoup) river (kill), Sullivan county,

Mongaup river — continued.
N. Y., enemy designs to march to, III:541-542; expedition to cross, IV:276.
Monger, *see also* Munger.
Monger, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:270, 272.
Monks Corner, S. C., British dragoons captured near, VII:200-201.
Monkton, *see also* Monckton.
Monkton, Robert, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.
Monmouth, N. J., British army near, III:501; battle of, III: 508-509, 519, 567, 579, V: 14 (note), VI:428, VIII:403; court-house of, III:508, 519, VIII:403; pilots stationed at, V:293 (note).
Monnell, *see also* Mònell.
Monnell, David, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Monnell (Monnel, Munel, Munnell), James, lieutenant, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, commended, I:364; named in memorial presented to convention, I:579; on court martial, I:853; at Fort Clinton, II: 40, 50.
Monnell (Munel), Robert, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, commended, I: 364.
Monroe, Ann, child of Catherine Monroe, V:523.
Monroe, Catherine, of Johnstown, N. Y., wishes to go to Canada, V:523.
Monroe, Catherine, child of Catherine Monroe, V:523.
Monroe, Christy, child of Catherine Monroe, V:523.
Monroe (Munro), James, of Virginia, his family, I:88; recommendation made by, as president, II:307 (note); carries letter to Clinton, VIII:332; on retention of western posts by British, VIII: 338-339; his western trip, VIII: 339 (note); attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:352, 361, 364; delegate to continental congress, VIII:383 (note).
Monroe, John, child of Catherine Monroe, V:523.
Montague, ——, captain, British navy, I:90.
Montanye, ——, post rider, VII: 101, VIII:182.
Montanye (De la Montania, Montagne), Abraham, of New York city, his tavern, I:48, 49.
Montanye, Isaac, of New Jersey, prisoner, I:483.
Montanye, John, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.
Montanye, John, of commissary's department, under arrest, II: 293-295.
Montanye, Peter, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V:907.

Montcalm, Gozon de Saint Veran, Louis Joseph, Marquis de, his defeat, I:23; his invasion of New York, I:124.

Montgomerie, ——, captain, British army, prisoner, V:386.

Montgomery, ——, captain, of fortieth company, British army, in affair at Tappan, IV:161 (note).

Montgomery, John, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, VIII:10, 11, 34, 42, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.

Montgomery, Joseph, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, VII:178, 204.

Montgomery, Richard, major-general, his Canadian expedition, I:17; figures in pamphlet by Thomas Paine, I:60; his death, I:124, 211 (note), VI:312; his appointment as general, I:209; news brought by officer of, I:214; arrangement of officers made by, I:239, 240, 241; letter from his wife to Clinton, I:739; Clinton's reply, I:739-740; officers associated with, III:724, VII:339.

"Montgomery," American vessel, ordered to sea, I:382; expected at Fort Montgomery, II:34; its cables used, II:93, 103; captain of, acknowledges orders, II:104; destruction of, II:394; authority given to captain of, V:310-311.

Montour, Catherine (Madame), grandmother of "Queen Esther," V:237 (note).

Montour, Catherine, sister of "Queen Esther," V:237 (note).

Montour, Esther, "Queen Esther," sketch of, V:237 (note).

Montreal, Canada, Gen. Burgoyne's departure from, I:140; its capture by British, I:210 (note); Col. Richard Prescott desires freedom to march to, I:214; its capture by Americans, I:239; Gen. Montgomery at, I:239, 240, 241; Hessian deserter from, I:313, 332; German troops at, I:332-333; its recapture contemplated, II:713 (note), 865, IV:367 (note); enemy moving cannon toward, III:263; passes to, III:639, V:711; possibility of enemy's obtaining vessels from, IV:367 (note); prisoner carried by way of, IV:421; prisoners escape from, IV:422 (note), V:719-720; information obtained at, IV:443, 444; Indians expected at, IV:605; information to be sought in, IV:805; cannon removed from, V:719; expedition from, against Fort Stanwix, V:720-721, 755; incriminating letters from, VI:362; prisoners at, VI:457, VII:227; flag of truce may be sent to, VI:648; intelligence obtained from, VII:320,

Montreal — continued.
321, 606-607; regulations that control removal of persons to, VII:324; preparations at, for incursion, VII:335, 394-395; examination of persons from, VII:339-340.
Montresor, John, captain, chief engineer, British army, his portrait, IV:534.
Montresors island, Randalls island, in East river, New York city, capture made on, II:319, 717.
Montross, John, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Montross, John, loyalist, VI:721.
Moodie, Alexander, surgeon, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Moodie, Andrew, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, to advise in placing cannon, I:404; at Fort Montgomery, I:807, 846, 848, II:12, 18; gives testimony, II:20; horses purchased for, II:39; tries to get list of losses, V:598; joins in representation to legislature, VI:221; Clinton to, on bounties, VI:391; makes return of ordnance at Fort Schuyler, VI:471; to Clinton on recruiting, VI:472-473; Robert Benson to, on recruiting, VI:500-501; recruits intended for, VI:822; attends council of officers, VI:877; strength of his company at Fort
Moodie, Andrew — continued.
Herkimer, VI:916, VII:69, 145; bearer of letters, VII:355, 370; desires money to be paid to recruits, VII:433, 580-581, 582-583, 626; complimented, VII:484.
Moody, ——, loyalist, VII:492.
Moon, James, ensign, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Moon, John, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Moon, John, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:355.
Moon, Mathew, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Moor, Moore, *see also* More.
Moor, ——, lives near Fort Constitution, II:78, 79.
Moor, Dudly, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Moor, Gideon, petitions, III:210.
Moor, Jacob, his house, IV:191 (note).
Moor, James, evidence given by, II:475.
Moor, Joseph, lieutenant, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, II:281.
Moore, ——, widow, of Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:345.
Moore, ——, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, VI:337.
Moore, ——, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, III:454, 594.

Moore, Benjamin, bishop, his residence, VIII:xxvii.
Moore, Benjamin, Jr, lieutenant, member of court martial, IV: 570.
Moore, Cad'r, proposed for military appointment, I:646.
Moore, Charles, of West Point, N. Y., seeks permission to occupy Beverly Robinson's farm, II:724, 729, 740-741; should be removed from West Point, II: 790; goods directed to, V:376; not allowed to receive goods from New York city, V:388-390; may be owner of wood taken for public use, V:441.
Moore, Charles, petitioner, III:210.
Moore, Daniel, charged with counterfeiting money, VII:268-269.
Moore (More), David, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Moore (More), Gullelmus (William), charge against, V:616; under sentence, V:641.
Moore, Sir Henry, baronet, colonial governor of New York, announces repeal of stamp act, I: 42; attempts to preserve peace, I:45, VIII:xxiii.
Moore, James, brigadier-general, his aide-de-camp, I:357.
Moore, James, ensign, of first regiment, New York line, wishes to resign, II:839.
Moore (More), James, of Cambridge district, N. Y., II:854, 857.
Moore (Moor, More), James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitioner, II:822; suffers at hands of enemy, IV:338, 340, 410, 413, 675, 722, 787; captivity of his wife, IV:413, VI:407.
Moore, John, of Mamakating, N. Y., his deposition, I:693-694, 695 (note), 716-717.
Moore, John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., justice, considered for assistant judge, II:622; petitions, II:822, 823, IV:339.
Moore, John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Moore, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, N. Y., IV:447.
Moore, Kadmiel, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Moore, Nathaniel, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Moore, Pliny, in commissary department, V:223.
Moore, Robert, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Moore, Stephen, of West Point, N. Y., his timber taken, V:441.
Moore, Thomas, of West Point, N. Y., his timber, V:441.
Moore, Thomas, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Moore (More), William, purchases flour for Massachusetts, V:120, 124-125, 144.
Moore, William, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:

Moore, William — continued. 895; his labors at recruiting, VII: 550-551, 568.
Moore's house, Washington Valley, N. Y., I:131.
More, *see also* Moor, Moore.
More, Asher, fined for delinquency, V:687.
More, Benjamin, prisoner, V:73.
More, Jeames, of Charlotte county, N. Y., IV:728.
More, Jeames, Jr, of Charlotte county, N. Y., IV:728.
More, John, fined for delinquency, V:687.
More, John, loyalist, prisoner, VI: 835.
More, Michael, of New Jersey, loyalist, I:611, 634.
Morehouse, Andrew, colonel, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia, carries letter to Gen. Clinton, II:322; member of assembly, II:691 (note); his house, IV:439, V:868, VIII: 419.
Morehouse, Deborah, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., petitions, VI:269.
Morehouse, George, quartermaster, I:428; adjutant of Col. Morris Graham's regiment, II:266.
Morehouse, Jabez, petitioner, III: 210.
Morehouse, Rosamond, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., petitions, VI:270.
Moren, *see also* Morin, Murren.
Moren, William, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Morenes, *see also* Marienes, Marinus.
Morenes, Charles, of Mohawk district, Tryon county, N. Y., his widow, IV:700.
Morgan, ——, Washington at his tavern, VIII:408.
Morgan, Caleb, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Morgan, Daniel, of Virginia, brigadier-general, his riflemen, I:247, 432 (note), 456, 506, V:236 (note); joins Gen. Greene, VI: 670; ill, VI:670.
Morgan, Daniel, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., his conviction, III: 181, 182.
Morgan, John (Dr), surgeon, I: 345.
Morgan, John (Nathaniel), charge against, III:655; his examination, III:701, IV:189-192 (note); his conviction, IV:188.
Morgan, Marcus Anto., lieutenant, of seventeenth regiment, British army, wounded, I:opp. 329.
Morgenstern, ——, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Morgenstern, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Moriches, Suffolk county, N. Y.,

Moriches — continued.
petition from residents of, VII: 19.
Morikston, Catherine, wife of Donald Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, Catherine, wife of John Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, Chiply, child of John Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, Collin, child of John Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, Donald, of Johnstown, N. Y., V:523.
Morikston, John, of Johnstown, N. Y., V:523.
Morikston, Kenned, child of John Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, May, child of John Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, Peggy, child of Donald Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, William, child of Donald Morikston, V:523.
Morikston, William, child of John Morikston, V:523.
Morin, *see also* Moren, Murren.
Morin, Francis, recruit, VI:628.
Morison, *see also*, Morrison.
Morison, James, petitioner, III:210.
Morison, James, Jr, petitioner, III: 210.
Morison, James, the third, petitioner, III:210.
Morison, John, petitioner, III:210.
Morison, John, Jr, petitioner, III: 210.
Morison, Malcom, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.
Morison, Malcom, of New York city, asks that his family be permitted to join him, V:272-273, 279-280.
Morison, Mary, seeks permission to go to New York city, V:463-464, 473.
Morison, Robert (Dr), surgeon's mate, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:45.
Morison (Morrison), Samuel, of Cambridge district, N. Y., maltreats tories, II:857; petitions, III:210.
Morison, Thomas, petitioner, III: 210.
Morison, Thomas, Jr, petitioner, III:210.
Morlaix, France, V:730 (note).
Morocco, condition of subjects of, V:13 (note).
Morrel, Densey, allowed to go to New York, V:374 (note).
Morrel, John, his family allowed to go to New York, V:360, 374 (note), 678, 679.
Morrel, John, of Hoosick district, N. Y., his horse stolen, III:328.
Morrel, Jonathan, of Hoosick district, N. Y., his horse stolen, III: 328.
Morrel, Robert, employed on public work, I:641.
Morrell, Joseph, ensign, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:480, 704; of first regiment, VII:25.
Morrell, Robert, of Lloyds Neck, L. I., VII:49.

Morrill, Amos, prisoner, VII:526.
Morrill, Amos, major, of second New Hampshire regiment, VII:115.
Morris, Cadwalader (Cadwallader), of Philadelphia, Pa., director of Bank of North America, VII:629.
Morris, Gouverneur, of Morrisania, N. Y., his family, I:88; discusses European misunderstanding, I:171; founder of coinage system, I:178; on committee to direct excursion into Westchester, I:486, 487; asks that pass be given to woman, I:511-512; reports resolutions to convention, I:648; his portrait, I:opp. 740; describes conditions about Fort Edward, II:115-117; brings news to council of safety, II:145; confers with Washington about northern army, II:145, 232, 233-236; on committee of council of safety, II:274, 275; his position touching petition, II:359; sends news to Clinton, II:412-413; delegate to continental congress, II:539, 560, 703; on committee to confer with Washington, II:767, 824, III:77; Clinton to, on commissary and military affairs, II:836-839; Alexander Hamilton's confidence in, II:864; Clinton to, concerning Jay, Gates and McDougall, III:309-310; submits plan for promotions, III:371-372; discusses action of congress on Vermont dispute, III:419-420; praised by President Laurens, III:433-434; announces death of Philip Livingston, III:460; Clinton to, on unpaid accounts, III:500-501, 530; Clinton to, on Vermont controversy, III:531-532; joins with William Duer in communication to Clinton, III:567-569; on that close account with United III:676-677; regimental returns sent to, III:704, 705; advises that close account with United States be kept, III:713; recommends taxation for financial evils, III:724-725; informs Clinton of amounts of continental loans to states, III:740, 741; his opinion of proscriptive legislation, III:740-741; describes temper of congress relative to Vermont, IV:100; helps obtain advance of funds to state, IV:179, 323-324, 402; Clinton to, on state affairs, IV:255-256; member of committee to superintend commissary's and quartermaster's departments, IV:261; on his expenses, IV:324-325; announces that John Jay is elected president of congress, IV:360-361; Clinton to, on unsettled accounts, IV:403; Clinton to, on commissary's and quartermaster's departments, IV:403-405, 557; on John Jay's abilities and serv-

Morris, Gouverneur — continued. ices, IV:514-515; apprised of progress of tax bill, IV:557, 585; advises that Mr Constable be allowed to take oath, IV:606-607; introduces resolutions concerning Vermont, IV:840; reports action of congress on trouble with Vermont, V:9-10, VI:917; advised to continue in congress, V:101; can give particular information, V:117, 199; efforts to injure, V:118, 686, VI:918; on committee to draft letter to states, V:259 (note); seconds motion relating to exchanges, V:269 (note); should practise self-restraint, V:290; fails of reelection, V:309; at Philadelphia, V:313, VI:748; supports resolution regarding tax quotas, V:323 (note); loses leg, V:717; should be sustained against enemies, V:861; to visit New York, VI:682; Clinton to, on taxation in kind, VIII:21-22; Clinton to, on prices and public extravagance, VIII:22-23; conveys letter, VIII:61.

Morris, Jacob, of New Jersey, prisoner, I:483.

Morris, Lewis, chief justice, sustained John Peter Zenger, I:55.

Morris, Lewis, of Morrisania, N. Y., brigadier-general, I:304, II:675, IV:137; devastation of his property, II:516; reliance on his brigade, IV:125, 167; Clinton calls on, for protection of county,

Morris, Lewis — continued. IV:181, 297, 320; gives permission to drive cattle, IV:320; detachment of his militia ordered out, IV:347-348; elected senator, IV:633; excuses himself from attendance in legislature, V:690-692; notices political attack on refugees, V:691, 692; solicits aid of continental troops, VI:187-188; goes on mission to Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:94.

Morris, Lewis, Jr, lieutenant-colonel, his request in behalf of Mrs Johnson and her daughter, V:355; makes claim on account of depreciation of pay, VII:309-310.

Morris, Lewis R., major of brigade, V:346, 357, 363, 804, VI:6, 212; sends officer to Clinton for violation of order, V:791-792; asks to be employed in approaching campaign, V:844-845; forwards intelligence of Sir John Johnson's movements, VI:136-137; testifies regarding Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer's conduct, VI:697-699; heads militia party, VI:700; recommends Adam Ten Broeck, VI:814; wishes appointment in line, VI:814-815; accepts place of ensign, VII:523-524.

Morris, Louis, candidate for clerkship, VIII:253.

Morris, Richard, chief justice of New York, receives assurances concerning northern campaign, II:

Morris, Richard — continued.
332-333; congratulates Clinton on election, II:336; introduces Gilbert Taylor, II:337; to Clinton on persons who have escaped justice, V:403; certificate given by, V:543 (note); receives James Van Driesen's confession, VI: 358-359, 363; letters to be shown to, VI:553; recommends woman for pardon, VI:899; receives affidavits, VII:389, 606, 607; has news from frontier, VII: 486; issues warrant, VII:494; attends meeting for considering protection of frontier, VII:619; his account will be discharged, VIII:182; member of council for governing southern parts of state, VIII:184; to establish civil authority in Westchester county, VIII:186; depositions delivered to, VIII:209; recommends Philip Rensselaer for sheriff, VIII:252-253; asks appointment of son to clerkship, VIII:253; attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII: 352, 361, 365, 370.

Morris, Richard, of Westchester county, N. Y., denounced as loyalist, V:159 (note).

Morris, Robert, United States superintendent of finance and member of committee of secret correspondence, gives notification to commissioners in Paris, II:540 (note); to pay for forage, II: 646; his policy attacked, IV: 448-455; Arthur Lee's enmity to, IV:448 (note); James Madison's vindication of, IV:448 (note); submits to congress plan for establishing national bank, VI:908 (note), VII:628; transmits to Clinton act of congress, VII:63-64; his correspondence with Clinton on requisitions of congress, VII:63-64, 104-105, 121-125, 142-143; his opinions on public debt and revenue, VII: 138-142; his portrait, VII:opp. 138; attempts to obtain flour from New York state, VII:207-209, 238-239, 410-411; asks that board of treasury be continued, VII:211; informed of distresses of quartermaster's department in New York state, VII: 214-215; exposes folly of American dependence on European political conditions, VII:421-422; shows low state of American credit and need of reliable revenue, VII:422-430; depends on New York state for flour, VII: 442, 502; Clinton to, on printing state laws, VII:523; gives directions for registering accounts, VII:581-582; on arrears in state payments, VIII:18-19; on delay in receipt of continental taxes, VIII:19-20; desires information touching supplies and currency, VIII:29, 31-32; transmits acts of congress, VIII:38-39, 40-41,

Morris, Robert — continued.
93; appointment made by, VIII: 54-55; his directions for settling army accounts, VIII:85-86; Benjamin Franklin to, on state of American finances abroad, VIII: 95, 100-104; on financial resources of country, VIII:95-98, 173-175; mentions attacks on himself, VIII:98-99; congress approves his administration, VIII: 204-207; defends his motives and policy, VIII:225-228; shows necessity for economy, VIII:228-230.

Morris, Robert, chief justice of New Jersey, offers plea for John Doremus, I:543-544, 714-716, IV: 317; complaint made to, against raiders, II:625; wishes permission to meet persons on lines, VI: 712.

Morris, Roger, colonel, of New York city, loyalist, his house, I:351, V:409, VIII:398, 414.

Morris, William, lieutenant, of second regiment New York artillery, VII:188.

Morrisania, N. Y., enemy encamped opposite, I:331; guards at, I: 374; permission given to reside in, V:409, 410; prisoners taken in, V:461-462, VI:595, VII:625-626; important strategical point, VI:11; tory refugees from, VII: 58 (note); French troops proceed to, VII:107 (note); reconnaissance to, VII:110 (note).

Morris County, N. J., jail of, I:556.

Morrison, *see also* Morison.

Morrison, John, employed on public work, I:640.

Morrison, John, Jr, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Morrison, William, loyalist, prisoner, III:224.

Morrison, William, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Morristown (Morris Town), N. J., Gen. Lee takes post at, I:455; resident of, prisoner, I:484; Washington on march to, I:536; militia successful at, I:537; Gov. Livingston leaves, I:545; Clinton at, I:546, 555; Gov. Livingston writes from, I:552, V: 583, VI:124; prisoners sent from, I:622; persons confined at, I: 667; news of Dr Franklin received at, I:685; Washington's headquarters, I:707, 718, 722, 730, 808 (note), II:511, 800, III:21, 49, V:21, 242, 413, 427, 447, 451, 454, 457, 460, 477, 503, 564, 588, 610, 612, 693, 729, 747, 755, 760 (note), 767, 779, 781, 813, 815, 855, VI:47, VIII:400, 404, 405, 407, 411, 415; army near, V: 876 (note); Gen. Schuyler returns to, V:889; troops leave, VI: 48, 300; stores removed from, VI:367; mutiny of troops near, VI:547, 550; Gen. St Clair at,

Morristown, N. J. — continued. VI:564; winter quarters of Jersey line, VII:530.

Morse, John, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., VI:631.

Mortier, Abraham, of New York city, his house, VIII:xxvii, 414.

Morton, John, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxv.

Mory, Joshua, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Mory, Roger, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Mory, Roger, Jr, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Moseley, Increase, colonel, of Connecticut militia, V:39.

Mosely, Samuel, loyalist, II:583.

Moseman (Mosman), Marcus, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, III:159, VII:631; his company, VI:623.

Moses (More's) creek, Washington county, N. Y., Gen. Schuyler's forces at, II:115, 144 (note).

Mosher, Hugh, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:320.

Moshier, Ephraim, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Moshier (Mosher), Gideon, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess

Mosher, Gideon — continued. county, N. Y., loyalist, V:71, 73, VI:576.

Mosier (Moysher), Abraham, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V: 71, 72.

Mosier, William, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.

Mosier (Moshier), William, lieutenant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, VI:623; of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:627, 814; his gallant behavior, VII:565, 579.

Mosquito (Musquito) Cove, now Glen Cove, L. I., IV:622, VII: 387.

Moss, Isaac, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39; on committee to erect blockhouse, VI:228, 229.

Moss, Isaac, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39.

Moss, John, of Charlotte county, N. Y., appointed justice, III: 218.

Mott, ——, lieutenant, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:628.

Mott, ——, lieutenant, member of court martial at Fort Ranger, IV:697.

Mott, Charles, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.

Mott, Ebenezer, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess

Mott, Ebenezer — continued. county regiment, I:335, 428; prisoner, II:623, 752; of fifth regiment, New York line, V: 705, VII:17, 431; released from captivity, VI:652; considered for new appointment, VI: 793, VII:240; quartermaster of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:244, 271.

Mott, Gershom, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67; at Fort Constitution, II: 83, 92, 111; in need of seasoned timber, II:270, 303; on artillery enlistments, II:302-303; detains member of assembly, II:418; his company, II: 466, 472, 477, VI:916, VII: 69, 145; reports lack of provisions at New Windsor, II:760-761; joins in representation to legislature, VI:221.

Mott, Henry, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235, 236.

Mott, Jacob, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.

Mott, James, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI: 577.

Mott, Joseph, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Mott, Mordaca, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.

Mott, Samuel, prisoner, V:74.

Mott, Thomas, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.

Mott, Vaness, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitioner, V:471.

Mott, William, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., certifies in behalf of Quakers, III:359; carries letter, V:401; certifies in behalf of indigent families, V: 402, VII:549.

Mott, William, major, of Col. Jacobus Swartwout's regiment of Dutchess county minutemen, I: 350.

Mott, William, captain, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia, his claim for service at Ward's house, II:732-733; pay-roll of his company, II:734.

Motte, Isaac, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, VI:908 (note), 909 (note).

Motte-Piquet, Toussaint Guillaume, Count de La, of French navy, reinforces Count d'Estaing, V: 174; capture made by, VII: 112 (note).

Moul, *see* Maul.

Moulton, William, captain, of Col. Seth Warner's continental regiment, VI:396.

Moultrie, William, general, of South Carolina, defends Charleston, V:65-66, 96.

Mount, ——, ensign, can not be appointed to vacancy, II:702.

Mount, James, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:307.

Mount Holly, Burlington county, N. J., enemy near, III:484.

Mount Independence, Rutland county, Vt., works, bridge and boom at, II:63 (note); in enemy's possession, II:80, 82, 341; helplessness of garrison at, II:101 (note); investigation of surrender, II:259-261, 342-343; removal of cannon from, II:680, 795, III:10; enemy seen from, V:569; Vermont militia waits at, V:770, 777; boats obtained at, V:791; enemy at, VI:308, 331, VII:449.

Mount Johnson, Akin, Montgomery county, N. Y., Col. Goose Van Schaick at, IV:288.

Mount Pitt, residence of Mr Jones, New York city, VIII:xxix.

Mount Vernon, Va., Washington retires to, VIII:307, 314; Washington visits in 1781, VIII:410, 411.

Mount Washington, Manhattan island, communication with, threatened, I:395; Col. Lasher goes to, I:406.

Moylan, John, clothier-general, VII:31; apprises Clinton of resolution relating to clothing, VII:365, 586; on transportation of clothing from Boston to Philadelphia, VII:470-471, 524; ready to distribute clothing VII:586; Clinton to, on clothing in

Moylan, John — continued.
hands of sub-clothiers, VII:597-598.

Moylan, Stephen, colonel, of fourth regiment of light dragoons; aide-de-camp to Washington, I:367; his troops to winter at Lancaster, IV:333 (note); forwards prisoners, V:145, 146; seizure made by his troops, V:676; suspicious character recommended to, VI:630.

Mudge, Abraham, Jr, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Muhlenberg, John Peter Gabriel, brigadier general, informed of offense against civilian, III:696.

Muir (Mure), William, lieutenant, of fifty-third regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Muirson, ——, captain, of Westchester county, N. Y., interests himself in Cyrus Punderson, VI:163.

Muirson, Heathcote, of Westchester county, N. Y., has permission to remove property from Long Island, V:869-870; writes in behalf of Cyrus Punderson, V:951; meets aspersions, VII:32-33.

Mulks, Benoni, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Mullen, John, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:684.

Mullender's hill, Orange county, N. Y., alarm gun to be placed on, V:392, 582; no beacon on, V:424.

Muller, Christopher, captain, of levies, VI:265; applies for commission, VII:82-83.

Muller, Cornelius (Cornelis) S., of Claverack, N. Y., petitions, III: 491; captain of exempts, III: 641, 642, 643, IV:651.

Muller, Johannis, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Mulligan, —— (Mrs), of New York city, IV:221.

Mullocks (Mulock), Jesse, of Orange county militia, fined, IV: 272.

Mumbakers, *see* Mombaccus.

Mumford, ——, purchaser of flour, IV:258, 259.

Mumford, ——, ensign, loyalist confined by, II:429, 476.

Mumford, John, of Providence, R. I., VII:78.

Mumford, T., of Connecticut, account of, with United States, IV: 451.

Mun, Benjamin, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.

Munday, James, corporal, of fourth regiment, New York line, V: 924.

Munday, William, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, V:704.

Munger, *see also* Monger.

Munger, Joseph, petitioner, III: 211.

Munger (Monger), Philip, of Saratoga, N. Y., petitions, III: 211, V:262.

Munro, *see* Monroe.

Munsee (Muncy) tribe, suffers chastisement, V:381 (note).

Munson, ——, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.

Murderers creek, Orange county, N. Y., Clinton at, I:446; guards at, II:427; suspected person living at, II:634 (note); lost barge held at, III:643; persons living at, IV:813; sloop bearing flag of truce to proceed to, V:658, 660.

Mure, *see* Muir.

Murfree, Hardy, major, of second regiment, North Carolina line, takes part in capture of Stony Point, V:155 (note).

Murphey, John, employed on public work, I:641.

Murphey, Thomas, prisoner, II: 581-582.

Murphy, Samuel, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Murray, Sir Alexander, captain, of seventeenth regiment, British army, killed in battle of Long Island, I:opp. 329.

Murray, George, of New York city, teacher, his school, VIII: xvii-xviii.

Murray (Murrey), George, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III: 471.
Murray, James, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Murray, John, of Potts Grove, Pa., seeks compensation for sugar, IV:398.
Murray, John, *see* Dunmore, Earl of.
Murray, Patrick, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:467, 468.
Murray, Patrick, prisoner, V:73.
Murray, Robert, goods in his possession, IV:511.
Murray, Robert, of, New York city, his residence, VIII:xxviii.
Murrel, William, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:126.
Murren, *see also* Moren, Morin.
Murren, Michael, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Muselis, Isaac, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
Musgrave, Thomas, brigadier-general, British army, letter to, VIII:241.
Muskingum river, O., towns on, VIII:391.
Mutinies, of Pennsylvania line, VI: 547-551, 553-555, 564-656, 5711572, 578-597, 592. 593, of New Jersey line, VI:592, 593.
Mutiny or billeting act, I:41, 103 (note).
Muzell, C. von, German lieutenant with Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Myer, Myers, *see also* Mayer, Meyer, Miars.
Myer, ——, carries letters, IV: 390.
Myer, Benjamin, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.
Myer, Ephraim, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:819.
Myer, Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Myer, Henry, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III:612.
Myer, Jacob, prisoner, VI:836.
Myer, Jacobus, of New Jersey, prisoner, I:485.
Myer (Meyers, Myers), James, lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:271; carries letter, VII:453.
Myer, Johannis (Yohanis), of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:172.
Myer, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:241.
Myer, John, of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:172.
Myer, John, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Myer, Joseph, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Myer, Mary, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.

Myer, Michael, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.
Myer, Peter, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Myer, Peter T., of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Myer, Petrus, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Myer, Tobias, lieutenant, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court martial, I:530.
Myer, Tunis, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Myers, Hendrick, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Myers, John, of Bedford, N. Y., assessed, VI:496.
Myers, John J., deputy clerk of New York assembly, IV:198, 214, 215.
Myers, Jonas, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Myers, Joseph, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:660, 727.
Mynders, Mynderse, *see also* Minderse, Mynderts, Myndertse.
Mynders, John, captain, of second regiment, Albany county militia, joins in address to Schenectady committee, III:66.
Mynders, Laurance, lieutenant, of second regiment, Albany county militia, joins in address to Schenectady committee, III:66.
Mynderse (Mynders), Harmen, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in address to committee, III:66; petitions, VI:334.
Mynderse, Marte, of Albany, N. Y., V:260, 274.
Mynderse, Petrus, lieutenant, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.
Mynderse, Reyneir, of Schenectady, N. Y., chairman of committee, II:188; petitions, III: 459-460; Clinton's reply to, III:467-468; signs certificate, III:643.
Mynderson, Myndert, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, VI: 621.
Mynderts, Myndertse, *see also* Minderse, Mynders, Mynderse.
Mynderts, Martin, of quartermaster-general's department, V: 727.
Myndertse, Marte, lieutenant, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV: 208, 209.
Myrick, Joshua, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions for his pardon, VI:528-530.
Mysener (Mysner), Coenradt, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:751, 754, 758, 761, 762, 790, 791.

NAATHS, Mary, witness against Higgins Conkling, II:415.
Nackels, John, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Nagel, Jacob, captured and paroled, IV:840.
Nagel, Jan (Yan), of Orange

Nagel, Jan — continued.
county, N. Y., petitions, IV: 172.
Nagel, Johannis (Yohannis), of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:172.
Nagel, John, of Closter, N. J., prisoner, IV:840.
Nagel, William, of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:172.
Naglee, ——, of quartermaster general's department, VII:7.
Nailles, *see* Niles.
Nangle, Barent, of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:172.
Nantes, France, Dr Franklin lands at, II:540 (note); United States agent at, IV:451; American at, V:300; invention announced from, VII:383; journey to Paris by way of, VIII:100.
Nantucket island, Massachusetts, flour carried to enemy by way of, II:837, 842, 869, IV:511; trading license sought by resident of, III:202-203.
Napanoch (Napanock, Napenack, Napenagh, Napenak, Naponagh, Nepanagh, Neponagh, Neponeck, Knepenock), Ulster county, N. Y., lead mine at, II:666; provincial store at, III:239; guards at, III:548, V:107, 176, 278, VII:65; petition from, III:548-549; news from, III: 597; threatened, V:228 (note); petition from, V:560-561; road to, VI:249.
Napier, Francis, lord, lieutenant, of thirty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).
Naples, king of, has honored American flag, IV:619.
Napp, *see also* Knap, Knapp.
Napp, ——, of Butternuts, N. Y., III:505.
Narrows, *see* New York city.
Nash, Aaron, of Brattleboro, Vt., informs Clinton of loyalist plot, VI:213.
Nash, Abner, governor of North Carolina, Governor Rutledge writes to, V:798; Washington writes to, VI:593; delegate to continental congress, VIII:57.
Nash, Francis, brigadier general, of North Carolina, killed at battle of Germantown, II:368, 373, 384 (note).
Nash, Francis, of Greenwich, Conn., IV:321.
Nash, Johnson, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.
Nason, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, IV:134.
Nassau Island (*see also* Long Island), British post at, VIII: 281 (note).
National capital, *see* United States.
National debt, *see* United States.
Neal (Neill), Ferdinand, cornet, of Virginia, of Major Henry

Neal, Ferdinand — continued.
Lee's light dragoons, V:206 (note).
Near, Charles, of Rensselaer Patent, prisoner, III:224.
Near Rockaway, L. I., resident of, V:158 (note).
Necker, Jacques, French director-general of finances, dismissed, VII:202, 211.
Neely, *see also* Neily, Niely.
Neely, Abraham, lieutenant in Col. William Malcom's continental regiment and captain in Col. Oliver Spencer's New Jersey battalion; named in memorial, I:579; joins in representation to legislature, VI:221.
Neely, John, of New Windsor, N. Y., purchase made by, I:630.
Neely, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.
Nees, Lourance, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:834.
Neese, Frederick, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Neilson, *see also* Nilson.
Neilson, John, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, III:211, V:262.
Neilson, William, of New York city, alderman, VIII:395.
Neily, *see also* Neely, Niely.
Neily, John, prisoner, VI:605.
Neiver, *see* Niver.
Nelles, Bitter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nelles, Christian, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nelles (Neller), John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179; prisoner, VI:726.
Nellis, Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nellis, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Nellis, Hendrick, tory under Brant, V:633.
Nellis, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nellis (Nells), Philip (Philis), of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nellis, Robert, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Nelson, ——, keeper of British prison ship, IV:573 (note).
Nelson, ——, of artillery, witness, IV:702.
Nelson, ——, his inn near Fishkill, N. Y., II:293, VI:561.
Nelson, Absalom, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Nelson, Francis, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:589, 590.
Nelson, John, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., taxed for son with enemy, VI:286.
Nelson, Theophilus, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:604.
Nelson's ferry, on Santee river, S. C., Lord Rawdon crosses at, VII:28.
Nelson's point, opposite West Point, N. Y., V:21 (note).

Ner (Nere), Carel, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Nesbitt, Colebrook, captain, of eighty-second regiment, British army, aide-de-camp, V:409.
Nesbitt, John Maxwell, of Philadelphia, Pa., director of Bank of North America, VII:629.
Nesbitt, Richard, captain, of sixty-third regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).
Nesbitt, William, loyalist, of Col. James DeLancey's light horse, III:225.
Neshaminy creek, Pa., action near, IV:363 (note); Washington at bridge of, VIII:401.
Neskitha, *see* Oniskethau.
Nestell, Gottlieb, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, V:179.
Nethaway, Thomas, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.
Neuberg, William, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., his confession, II:290-292.
Neuren kill, *see* Lurenkill.
Neutrals, violation of their rights, III:283, 303.
Neven, Daniel, captain, of Col. William Malcom's regiment, conductor of stores, I:846, 848; carries letter, IV:357.
Neversink (Never Kill), Sullivan county, N. Y., troops at, V:176, VI:237.
Neversink river (Kill), Sullivan county, N. Y., to be crossed,
Neversink river — continued.
III:721; troops cross, V:229 (note).
Nevland, Rial, petitioner, III:211.
Newark (New Ark), N. J., retreat of army to, I:61; enemy posted at, I:477, 488; American army expected at, III:522; Gen. Knyphausen near, V:876 (note); resident of, VI:568, VII:454, 455; prisoner taken at, VII:495; Washington at, VIII:397, 399.
Newark ferry, N. J., John Adams crosses, I:80.
Newberry, ——, loyalist, of Col. John Butler's regiment, hanged as spy, V:122-123.
Newberry, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:270, 272.
Newbridge (New Bridge), Bergen county, N. J., tavern at, I:271; loyalists stationed at, I:484, 488, 489, 506, 508, 524; prisoners taken near, I:496; news obtained at, I:507; enemy's march to, I:510; warning received from, I:511; enemy crosses river at, I:535; ammunition near, I:541; articles seized near, I:634; iron removed from, I:660; pass from, to Bergen, II:600; enemy near, IV:86; Maj. Lee's troops move from, V:206 (note); troops regain, V:207 (note); Washington at, VIII:406.

Newbridge, Westchester county, N. Y., detachment stationed at, V:344; Washington at, VIII: 409.

New Britain, in New Windsor, N. Y., settled by Clinton colony, I:16; George Clinton born in, I: 17; resident of, VII:286.

New Brunswick, Canada, maritime province, loyalist goes to, V:410 (note).

New Brunswick (Brunswick), N. J., ferry at, I:80; powder obtained at, I:200; Washington at, I:447, VIII:397, 399, 403; Gen. Lee imprisoned at, I:574; American forces near, I:585; Washington has news from, I: 730-731; enemy's baggage removed from, I:743; firing near, I:744; enemy moves from, II: 37; American moderation at, II: 858; soldiers at, IV:229.

Newburgh (Newberry, Newbery, Newboro, Newborough, New Burgh, Newburough), N. Y., settlement southwest of, I:16; temper of army at, I:176; regiment in reserve at, I: 187; land in I:220; committee, I:246, II:316, 783; residents of, I:558, 653, 738, II:634, 782-783, V:712; prisoner brought to, I:591; timber procured at, I:667; tories from, in prison, I:698; dock at, I:745; messenger sent to, I:775; want of iron at,

Newburgh — continued.
I:855; provision deposited at, II:29, 34, 72; troops to be stationed at, II:181; tories lurking near, II:343; boats saved at, II: 469; guard at, II:474; companies from, II:474; stores removed from, II:699; smallpox at, II:808-809, 810; stores forwarded by way of, III:5, 161; levies received at, III:317; troops ordered to, III:389 (note); want of forage at, IV: 425; provision stored at, IV: 596; petition from, V:170; troops set out from, V:242 (note); Washington's headquarters, V:424 (note), VIII: 108, 112, 136, 156, 411, 412. 413, 418; return of forage at, V:800; army clothing to be received at, V:917; arbitrary behavior of dragoons in, VI:143-145; recruits received at, VI: 490; petition from, VI:786-787; person apprehended at, VI:826; mutiny at, VIII:111-131.

Newburyport (Newbury), Mass., news received at Bilbao by way of, V:685; news carried to Philadelphia by way of, V:718; escaped prisoner goes to, VII:607.

New Canaan, Kings district, Albany county, N. Y., lead mine in, III:393-394, 395.

Newcastle, Thomas Pelham, Duke of, first lord of treasury, his coalition with Pitt, I:23-24.

Newcastle, Va., Patrick Henry delivers speech at, I:90.
Newcastle (New Castle) County, Del., represented in continental congress of 1774, I:94.
New City, now Lansingburg, N. Y., post at, abandoned, V:697; residents, V:712, VI:360, VII:402, 407, 610; disorders caused by Vermont faction in, VII:300-301, 371; tories in neighborhood of, VII:356.
New City, Rockland county, N. Y., person confined at, II:566, 567; troops at, IV:170; letter from, V:678.
Newcomb, Daniel, of Gildersleeve, Conn., privilege granted to, VII:598-599, 600.
Newcomb, James, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Newcomb, Zacchaeus (Zachaus), of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:243; robbed, VII:239.
New Cornwall precinct, *see also* Cornwall precinct.
New Cornwall precinct, Orange county, N. Y., coroner's inquest in, IV:148; letter from, VI:170.
Newell, Abraham, employed on public work, I:641.
New England, treaty of New York with, I:7; secretary of, I:8; leveling spirit of, I:74, 76, 93, VI:684; Puritan influence
New England — continued.
in, I:92; conviviality of delegates from, I:94; southern attitude toward her ambitions, I:116; British purpose of isolating, I:127, 156; prejudiced against Gen. Schuyler, I:145; assists New York, I:158-159; delegates from, at Hartford, I:179; historians of, I:184; officer on way to, I:214; militia from, on Hudson river, I:288; prisoners sent to, I:391, 654, 849, II:472, 476; Washington may be driven into, II:145 (note); Albany's appeal to, II:158-161, 202; her sea-coast will be defended, II:228; sale of cattle in, II:611; purchase of iron for, II:712; purpose to ship flour from, II:761; rendezvous of drafts from, II:814; would uphold movement against New York city, III:154; detention of Burgoyne's troops in, III:304 (note); Gen. Conway remains in, III:306 (note); settlers from, III:329; removal of British hospital to, proposed, III:379; Sir Guy Carleton's proclamation carried to, IV:210; behavior of brigades from, IV:247; exportation of flour to, IV:303; news of delegates from, IV:479; troops from, in winter quarters, IV:480; bond given in money of, IV:794; attitude of delegates toward Vermont dispute, V:9,

New England — continued.
12; supposed adherents of Great Britain in, V:22 (note); route of supplies from, V:24 (note); her jealousy of New York, V:283 (note); Gen. Heath will set out for, V:492; residents of, hold land in Vermont, V:595; cattle obtained from, V:749; states of, invited to consider measures for feeding allied armies, VI:244-245; salt received from, VI:460; Washington sends circular to states of, VI:548 (note); represented in Hartford convention, VI:671; to be represented in Providence, VI:672-673; officers in her regiments influential, VI:684; support given by levies from, VII:289; alleged plundering project entertained in, VIII:236; opposed to retention of Philadelphia as capital, VIII:264; British garrison in, VIII:273.

New Fairfield (Newfairfield), Conn., letter from, II:322; deserters sought at, VII:244.

Newfane (New Fane), Cumberland county, N. Y., now in Vermont, represented in convention at Brattleboro, III:170; its neutral position, III:623; secret inquiries made in, VI:214-215; joins in protest against erection of independent government, VI:607-613.

Newfoundland, vessel founders in storm off, II:540 (note); loyalists sent to, VIII:271.

New Hackensack (Hackensack), Dutchess county, N. Y., court martial held at, IV:280; letters from, IV:741, 742; guard at, V:15, 45.

Newhall, Ezra, lieutenant-colonel, of fifth Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

New Hampshire, not represented in stamp act congress, I:40, delegates from, to first continental congress, I:72; its claim to lands between Connecticut and Hudson river, I:73; Indians to make irruptions into, I:128; not represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; population in 1775, I:210; prisoner sent to, I:653; Gen. Schuyler's letter sent to president of, II:144; committee of safety of, II:226, 228; report of enemy's landing in, II:232; application for artificers and materials may be made to, II:507, 509; quota of, for 1778, II:555 (note); prisoners sent to, II:618, 717, 831, 832; accounts from, to go to commissioners, II:816; represented in convention to regulate prices, III:220; money advanced to, from continental treasury, III:741; Vermont influence exerted in townships of, IV:100, 322; disputes over grants made by,

New Hampshire — continued.
IV:197-198; attitude of delegates from, IV:394; adopts measures to exclude loyalists from its limits, IV:423, 549; revives claim to lands west of Connecticut, IV:563-564, 693-694, 695, V:136-137, 138-139, 143; courts of, IV:694, 696; citizen of, fined in Vermont, IV:696, 697; jurisdiction of, over disputed territory, IV: 841, 842, V:69, 117, 113, 133-139, 143, 284 (note), 302, 307 (note), 311-312, 313, 395, 487, 488, 617, 797-798 (note), VI:436, 437, 608; invited to conference of states, V:287; quota of money required from, by resolution of congress, V:323 (note); quota of supplies for army, V:513; proportion of money to be raised by, for bringing army into field, V:724; favors Vermont, V:837; Vermont lands held in, VI:41; partisans of, in Vermont, VI:41; committee from, in convention with committees from other states, VI:160; may appoint commissioners to confer with French officers, VI:245-246; has scheme for settling Vermont dispute, VI:254; depended on for supply of beef, VI:299; ungenerous toward Vermont, VI: 433; despatches sent to president of, VI:549 (note); secession of

New Hampshire — continued.
towns from, VI:609-610; its territory guaranteed, VI:613-614, 616-617; acts of oblivion and indemnity recommended to, VI:618; accused of intriguing in Vermont territory, VI:643; Vermont renews claim to towns of, VI:643; copies of acts of, sent to Clinton, VI:668; quota of, toward public expenses and cost of war, VI:714; vote of delegates on national bank, VI: 908 (note); plans for disposing of its Vermont claim, VII:150, 164-165, 177, 177-178, 238, 444-445, 516; position of Vermont touching dispute with, VII: 445-447; quota to be paid by, for war department and civil list, VII: 469; supports claim before congress, VII:517; appeal to, for funds and men, VII:594-596; president of, receives copy of New York resolutions, VIII: 26-27; quota of, for interest on public debt, VIII:39 (note); quota for expenses of 1783, VIII:46; invited to conference on uniform taxation, VIII:65; votes of delegates from, on adjustment of national expenses, VIII:67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82; compromise with, advised, VIII: 73; position of, toward commutation of officers' pay, VIII:116; money of, counterfeited, VIII: 217.

New Hampshire — continued.
general court (general assembly), II:563 (note), IV:396, 397, 423, 549, 694, V:132, 133, 135, 136, 139, 596, 653-655, VI:436, 643.
regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.
regiments, first (Cilley's), II:648, V:232 (note), 234 (note), 236 (note); first (Scammell's), VII:115; second (Reid's), V:232 (note), 236 (note), 237 (note), VII:115, 392, 398, 399, 404, 414; third (Scammell's), V:232 (note), 236 (note), 237 (note); militia, (Bedel's), III:563, 571.
troops, called on to assist Gen. Gates, II:179; militia joins Col. Seth Warner, II:228; militia at Walloomsac, II:298; two regiments assigned to defense of works, II:590; wanted to complete quota, II:619; needed to fill up continental battalions, II:813; requested for light cavalry, II:828; summoned to relief of Tryon county, III:467; Washington empowered to call for, III:548; at Danbury for winter quarters, IV:333 (note); uniform of, V:202; brigade in Sullivan expedition, V:232 (note); quota required for continental army, V:504 (note); quota of militia requested, V:785 (note); militia to join main army, VI:13 (note); deficiency in levies, VI:113; militia in field, VI:114; regiments of, in continental establishment Jan. 1, 1781, VI:280; ordered to Albany, VII:392, 398, 399; serving in New York state, VII:447-448, 479, 529, 530, 538, 540, 564, 570.
"New Hampshire Gazette," quoted, IV:573-574 (note), V:153 (note), 154 (note).
New Hampshire Grants (*see also* Vermont), disorderly movement in, III:171, 172; inhabitants unacquainted with Clinton's proclamation, III:262; troops retained for defense of, III:366; few adherents of new state party in, III:367, 396; neglected by congress, III:531; inhabitants of, III:551, 698, V:170; Ira Allen's address circulated in, IV:395-396; status of, before Revolution, IV:565; committee of congress visits, V:18-19, 89 (note), 97-98, 102, 108-110; count of New York adherents in, advised, V:110; said to favor New Hampshire, V:134, 135; declaration of freedom by inhabitants, V:142; action of congress relative to, V:301, 309-310, 394, 490, 797-798, 837, VI:231, 613, 615; agents for, make representations, V:483, 486; sentiment in, toward Clinton, VI:39-40; Udny Hay goes to, VI:227, 239; purchases of cattle in, VI:240; New Hamp-

New Hampshire Grants — con.
shire favors, VI:254; represented in New York congresses, VI: 608; people in, divided, VI:611; protest against new authority in, VI:612; authority exercised by New York in, VI:642; congress to settle question of, VI:684; cost of procuring evidence related to, VI:853; memorial of New York delegates concerning, VII:164-166; their request for admission to the union, VII:177-178, 238, 251-252; will aid Gen. Stark, VII:392; arbitrary rule in, VII: 484-485, 632, VIII:43; resolutions of New York legislature concerning, VII:515, 516, 555, 625; British agents in, VII:607; assertion of New York's authority in, VIII:7-8; duty of state to conciliate, VIII:56-57.

New Haven, Conn., Clinton at, I: 370; military expenses incurred at, I:371, 372, 373; troops to rendezvous at, I:382; copies of offensive document sent to, II: 38; convention at, for regulating prices, II:721, III:220, 481; flag of truce sent to, II:804; printer's paper obtained at, V: 625; Benedict Arnold resident of, VI:262 (note); Washington at, VIII:398.

New Hurley, N. Y., letters from, III:160, 372, IV:160.

New Jersey (Jersey, Jerseys), prospect of, from New York city,

New Jersey — continued.
I:70; William Livingston's removal to, I:73; John Adams visits, I:80; British design to cut off communication with, I:127; road to, from Hudson river, I: 134; whigs driven to, I:167; William Franklin governor of, I: 197 (note), V:388; population of, in 1775, I:210; emissaries land in, I:273; Robert Benson sent to, I:409; tories of, intend to surrender, I:554, 555-556, Col. Malcom goes to, I:656; Robert Erskine will make map of, I:685, seizure of tories in, I:705; enemy's activity near, I: 725; persons guilty of treason in, II:44; furnaces in, II:110; passes to, II:291, 599; quotas of, in money, II:555 (note), V: 323 (note), 504 (note), 724, VI:714, VII:469, VIII:38, 39 (note), 46; army transportation through, II:798, VI:805; represented in convention to regulate prices, III:220; purchase of cattle in, III:464; seizure of justice in, III:654; delays approval of articles of confederation, III:659; William Duer in, III:661; money advanced to, from continental treasury, III: 741; shortage of forage and grain in, IV:24, 141; frontier of, exposed, IV:223; complains of presence of troops, IV:386; stores sent to, IV:467; old bills

New Jersey — continued.
of, IV:518; inquiry into prices of grain and flour in, IV:611, 662, 678, 686, 732, 733, 833, 834; advised to permit exportation of flour and grain, IV:737 (note), V:269 (note); robbers executed in, IV:781; its territorial rights, IV:841; injury to wheat in, V:294; exerts itself to afford supplies, V:454; quota of, in supplies, V:513; price of flour in, VI:179; proposes enlargement of congressional powers, VI:210 (note); unable to furnish large supplies, VI:299; magazines in, should be filled, VI:300; Washington's retreat through, VI:311; insecurity of stores in, VI:367; flour to be obtained in, VI:384; magazines in, depleted, VI:442; petition to Clinton from, VI:605-606; governor may grant pass to New York, VI:683; proportionate value of its money, VI:687; asked to compensate soldiers for depreciation of pay, VI:791; vote of delegates on national bank, VI:908 (note); French consul-general for, VII:321, 322; tory rendezvous in, VII:492; cattle driven to, VII:497; information given to legislature of, VIII:40 (note); votes of delegates from, on adjustment of national expenses, VIII:68, 70, 71, 72, 83; position of, toward commutation of officers' pay, VIII:116; its currency counterfeited, VIII:217; proposition from, relating to capital of United States, VIII:219, 220, 256; intelligence from, concerning evacuation of New York, VIII:294; Washington in, VIII:397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 411, 416, 419.

military affairs, shore fortified, I:354; troops may be sent to state, I:420, 434; defeat of enemy reported, I:434; uncertainty regarding condition of troops in state, I:446; enemy to be harassed, I:454, 456, 457, 460, 468, 586, 587; raid led by Generals Parsons and Clinton, I:477-478, 483-484; distribution of enemy's forces, I:484-485; enemy operating in western parts, I:486; Col. James McClaghry's expedition, I:515-516; Washington at Morristown, I:808 (note); British evacuation of state, II:61 (note), 234; recommendation that militia join continental army, II:236; return of enemy, II:333, 344; necessity of defending shore fortification, II:383 (note); Gen. Glover on march to fort, II:559 (note); seizures made on raid, II:625; method of obtaining supplies, II:673; Washington leaves camp,

New Jersey—*military affairs*—con. II:725 (note); magazines inadequate, II:757; Gov. Livingston complains of Capt. Johnston's behavior, III:93-94; brigade sent to state, III:389 (note); enemy's activity, III:484, IV:101; New York troops led across border, IV:159, 170; Americans surprised near Hackensack, IV:161 (note); enemy without fort, IV:180 (note); proposal to quarter half of army in state, IV:248 (note); enemy interrupts supplies, IV:258; nine brigades removed to state, IV:385, 510; army may be removed, IV:504; enemy may intend incursion, IV:643, 764, V:642; Gen. Knyphausen's incursion, V:807 (note), 808, 820, 876 (note); Pennsylvania line mutiny, VI:554; movement by Sir Henry Clinton apprehended, VII:361; army rations issued in state, VIII:96.

regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.

regiments, first (Ogden's), II:369, V:226, 231 (note), 232 (note), 237 (note); second (Shreve's), V:232 (note), VII:325; third (Dayton's), V:232 (note); fifth (Spencer's), I:837, V:232 (note); militia (Dey's) I:501, 730, 737, 740.

troops, prisoners taken by, I:622; march to Pompton, I:730; militia discharged, I:743; deserters from, I: 837; application for, to be made to governor, II:179; to join Washington and Putnam, II:420, 459, 463; proposal to employ them for recovery of Fort Montgomery, II: 465; Gen. Gates empowered to call on, II:506, 590; committee empowered to call on, II:507, 509; to be employed against enemy's rear, II:511; quotas of, II:619, 813, V:785 (note), VI:280, VIII:383 (note); rendezvous of, II:814; light cavalry wanted, II:828; militia in battle of Monmouth, III:508; Washington empowered to call for, III:548; march to Cochecton, III:633, 653; want of news from, IV:101; winter-quarters of, IV:333 (note); officers petition Clinton, IV:795-796; with Gen. Sullivan, IV:851, V:232 (note); in Minisink affair, V:162; mutiny, V:195 (note), VI:592-593, 598, VII:493; their uniform, V:202; officers receive clothing, V:460; militia that has taken the field, VI:114; ordered to Chatham, VI:547 (note); land grants to officers advised, VI:684.

"New Jersey Gazette," IV:180 (note), 548 (note), 703 (note), 857 (note).

Newkerk, *see also* Newkirk, Nukerck.
Newkerk (New Kark), ——, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.
Newkerk, Benjamin, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., V:562.
Newkerk, Benjamin, of Tryon county, N. Y., member of convention, I:664.
Newkerk, Cornelius, of Napanock, Ulster county, N. Y., petitioner, III:549, IV:768, V:562.
Newkerk (Nuwkerk), Gerardus, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 139.
Newkerk, Gerrit, of Napanock, Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, III:549, V:562.
Newkerk, Jacob, prisoner, VI:452.
Newkerk, Jacob, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, III:549, V:562.
Newkerk, John, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.
Newkerk, Matthew, Jr, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644.
Newkerk, Myndert, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Newkerk, P., captain of light horse, Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, V:917.
Newkerk, Philip, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.
Newkerk, William, prisoner, VI:452.
Newkirk, *see also* Newkerk, Nukerck.
Newkirk, Garrit, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:894.
Newkirk (Newkerk), Jacob, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court martial, I:530; orders to, II:720; in charge of pay-rolls, III:122, 123; issues order regarding vacancies, III:261; ordered to strengthen guards, III:524; needs ammunition, III:530; sends news from frontier, III:539-541; Clinton replies to, III:545; reports scout to Cochecton, III:633-634, 653; gives information, III:635; applies for money, III:665; reports capture of family, III:678-679, 696; gives information on prices, III:680; his charge and testimony at court martial, III:719, 720; his guards attacked, IV:166; in disagreement with Col. John Hathorn, IV:270-271; scouts sent out by, IV:501; his charge against Ensign Smith, IV:571; asked to forward levies, IV:846; returns of his troops, V:17, 30; ordered to Minisink, V:161, 164; to be advised with on protection of settlements, V:566; general orders sent to, V:950; his return of delinquent officers, VI:73-74; goes to relief of Lt.

Newkirk, Jacob — continued
Col. Jansen, VI:237, 249; to furnish officers for levies, VI: 438.
Newkirk (Newkerk), Jacob, carries flag of truce, IV:457, 529, 704.
Newkirk, John, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Newkirk, John, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, marches to Cochecton, I:705; return of his company, II:89; head of class, VI:624.
Newkirk, John, major, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, to be consulted on distribution of relief funds, IV:758; joins in petition, V:305.
Newland, Trevor, writes to Clinton, I:585-586.
New Lebanon, Columbia county, N. Y., letter from, VI:378.
New London, Conn., reached by stragglers, I:370; cost of message sent to, I:372, 373; Gen. Parsons commands at, II:513 (note), IV:591; ships in port at, IV:319; supplies ostensibly designed for, IV:511; American prisoners carried to, IV:573; condition of garrison at, IV:639; enemy's supposed design against, IV:665, 671, 685; French forces may come to, VI:11 (note); prisoner taken there, VI: 619; Benedict Arnold's expedition against, VI:671; prizes taken to, VII:112 (note), 189; Washington at, VIII:398, 419.
New Lots (New Lotts), N. Y., residents of, II:575, 576, 577.
Newman, Elizabeth, of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, VII:299.
Newman, Jacob, loyalist, prisoner, VI:836.
Newman, Joseph, of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:660, 727, VII:299.
Newman, Nathaniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II: 642.
Newman, Scudder, employed on public work, I:640.
New Marlborough, *see* Marlborough.
New Milford, Conn., Gen. McDougall's camp near, IV:244; passes given to workmen in neighborhood of, IV:439; line of guards extends to, IV:601; road to, IV:623.
New Netherland, directors of, V: 231 (note).
New Orleans, La., agent of United States at, IV:451.
New Paltz (the Paltz), N. Y., tory party visits, I:759, 766; deserters in woods near, II:343; road through, II:492; committee of, II:673, 686; exempts of, III:497; officers summoned to meet at, IV:122; message sent by way of, IV:279; officers entertained in, V:242 (note); militia from, on march, VII:226.

New Perth, Charlotte county, N. Y., letters from, III:216, 217, 259, 320, 329, 639, 688, IV:307, V:720; danger to, IV:373; residents of, IV: 727, 728, VII:627.

New Petersburgh, Tryon county, N. Y., petition of residents, VI: 123.

Newport, Del., Washington at, VIII:401.

Newport, R. I., chance of its evacuation, IV:245; arrival of French army at, V:839 (note); French fleet and troops at, VI:139; conference at, advised, VI:244-245; Count Rochambeau in command at, VI:259 (note); French admiral at, VI:328; John Sloss Hobart to go to, VI: 388, 410; French vessels leave, VII:108 (note); news received from, VII:112 (note); Washington at, VIII:408.

New Rochelle, N. Y., cannon near, to be removed, I:310; straggling soldiers near, I:338; Clinton at, I:343; intelligence brought to, I:346, 347; news brought from, I:391; capture made near, II:317; resident of, made prisoner, III:668; cattle driven from, V:243; action near, V: 462 (note); vessels perceived near, VII:111 (note).

New Shawangunk (New Shawengunck, New Shawngonck,

New Shawangunk — continued
New Shawngunk, Nueshangunk), Ulster county, N. Y., letter from I:365; tory living near, II:474; petition from, V: 341; soldier at, VII:14, 306.

Newton, William, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).

Newtown, Chemung county, N. Y., battle of, I:166, V: 224-228, 235-237 (note), 239 (note), 242-243, 496.

Newtown, Pa., Washington at, VIII:400.

Newtown (New Town), Queens county, N. Y., British forces at, I:340, 347; order issued at IV: 622.

Newtown (New Town), Saratoga county, N. Y., letter from Sir John Johnson carried to, II:840; British enlistments in, II:877, VI:361; residents of, VI:336, 337, 360.

Newtown Martin, Tryon county, N. Y., people of, quit settlement, III:409.

New Utrecht, N. Y., prisoners at, II:693, 694, III:683, IV:41, 126; dispute at, over petition, VII:481; British to retain temporarily, VIII:283 (note), 284, 292.

New Windsor, N. Y., cannon at, I:138, 255, II:75; Clinton's home at, I:201, 217, 220, 230, 314, 337, 342, 355, 359, 371, 373, 383, 388, 397, 405, 445,

New Windsor — continued.
616, II:47, 236, 522, III:29, IV:435, VII:54, 55; iron sent to, I:226; committee of, I:246, 248, 602; residents of, I: 428, II:476, V:280; axes to be returned to, I:436; iron to be delivered at, I:437; Clinton's headquarters at, I:444, 448, 453, 457; arms at, I:455; brigade at, I:495; militia to march to, I:526; articles in store at, I:560-562; recruits on way to, I:647; rangers at, I:652; detachment at, II:22, 24, 40, 50, 57, 70, 90, 91, 98, 119, 124, 135; salt in store at, II: 72, 73; brick required at, II:133; commissary of garrison at, II:322; vessel not to be obtained at, II: 353; Clinton to leave, II:362; Clinton returns to, II:380; Clinton collects forces near, II:394-395, 410, 416, 423; spy held at, II:398; reports of guards at, II: 422, 427, 428-429, 435, 436-437; court martial at, II:443; New Jersey troops ordered to, II:459, 463, 473; enemy's fleet passes, II:480; enemy not in view from, II:481; Clinton's force ordered to, II:482, 483; brigade ordered to, II:491; Clinton at, II:499, 501, 504, 510, 511, 517, 522, 531, 532, 537, 547, 548, 552; tools sent to, III:25; pay due to workmen at, III:34; cannon to be shipped to, III:41; complaints of workmen at, III:48-49; stores left at, III:127; regiment to gather at, III:131; cost of travel to, III: 143; person confined at, III: 167; Gen. James Clinton at, III: 168; arms to be sent from, to Valley Forge, III:290, 295; drafted man from, III:319; exempts of, III:448-449, 512-513; distance of Minisink from, IV:168; sugar forwarded to, IV:398; money due to people of, IV:406-407; distance of Wallkill from, IV:436; fifth New York regiment at, IV:597; flag vessel ordered to, IV:844-845; alarm guns to be fired at IV:867; Col. Webb comes to, V:13; Washington at, V:129, 149 (note), 152 (note); Baron Steuben at, V:131; Gen. Knox at, V:325; permit to sloop to visit, V:360, 389; leather sent to, V:412; Gen. James Clinton's brigade will march to, V:768; transportation of supplies to, V:890, 892; wheat assessed in, VI:132; salt at, VI:460; French officers visit, VI:474; Washington at, VI:485, 491, 508, 547, 548 (note), 564, 571, 592, 599, 637, 649, 771, 848, 905, VII: 29, VIII:404, 407, 408, 409; recruiting expenses at, VI:715; hospital at, VII:386; truce flag to go down from, VII:460; army winters at, VIII:412.

New York city, records of, I:14, VIII:287; agreement among merchants of, I:37; stamp act riot in, I:38, VIII:xxiii; stamp act congress in, I:40; troops expected in, I:42; billeting of troops in, I:44; disturbance in, over liberty pole, I:48-51, 53-54, VIII:xxiii; mayor of, ordered to burn papers, I:55; newspapers published in, I: 61, 64; Sons of Liberty organized in, I:62; population of, in 1773, I:63; its beauty and healthfulness, I:67, 69; commercial center, I:68; John Adams in, I:69-80, 93; Episcopal church in, I:80-81; theatre in, I:82-83, VIII:xx; fires in, I:83, 358, VIII:xiii, xiv, 51; delegates from, I:94; sentiment of, in 1775, I:95; protection of women and children in, I:97; stores ordered from, I:121; its capture planned by French in 1689, I:123; Gen. Howe to move from, I:124; its abandonment by Americans, I:125; British plan to seize, I:127; Cadwallader Colden writes from, I: 127 (note); Lord Stirling leaves, I:134; "Doctors' riot" in, I: 184; provincial convention meets in, I:196 (note); fort of, I:201-202; regiments embark for, I: 204 (note); Washington at, I: 238, 261, VIII:397, 398, 413, 414, 419; tory plot in, I:246; enemy's shipping passes, I:251,

New York city — continued.
312; transporting powder from, I:262, 265; enlistment in, I: 270, 271; fleet at, I:272; James Clinton goes to, I:282; Gen. Scott in, I:300; committee of safety in, I:323; Americans evacuate, I:351, 366, 573, II: 561; Gen. Moore goes to, I:357; danger to garrison in, I:418; British in possession of, I:435, II: 565; enemy's forces in, I:486; cattle driven to, I:510, IV:320, 321, 361-362, VII:497; permission to go to, sought, I:511, 512, II:502, 509-510, 514, 524, 525, 530, 532, 536, 539, 543-546, 550, 574-575, 576, 577, 778, 809, III:55, 57, 142, 148, 188, 190, 227, 233, 236, 271, 273, 291, 605, 669, IV:220, 249, 349, 440, 483, 645, 667, 673, 707, 831; loyalists go to, I:543, 611, 622, 634, 647, 649, 676, 678, 735, 746, 750, 751, 752, 754, 755, 756, 757, 766, 767, 778, 780, 794, 796, 828, 849, II:6, 31, 32, 33, 291, 315, 366, 415, 422, 429, 582, 583, 634, 819, 840, 850, 877, 878, III:81, 136, 192, 526, 656, IV:634, VI:826, 834, 835; mayor of, prisoner, I: 556 (note); refugees from, I: 572, 577, II:527, 561, 596, III:141, 321, 374, IV:14, 610, 789, V:710, VI:486, 690, VII: 48, 49, 55, 249, VIII:287-289,

New York city — continued.
294-295; report in, regarding Gen. Lee, I:574; Gen. Heath's movement against, I:585; information from, I:617, 623, 635-636; removal of stores to, to be prevented, I:624; suspicious visit to, I:637; Clinton there in 1775, I:664; flags of truce from, I:739, II:522, 580, 581, 804, IV:183, 184, 233, 266, 314-315, 317, 812, 816, 837, 839, V:297 (note), 364, 373, 374 (note), 375, 376, 377, 378-379, 390, 393, 658, VI:480; deserters leave, I:743, II:106; Lady Johnson conveyed to, I:747; soldier whipped for visit to, II:95; British garrison in, II:132; incursions from, II:227 (note), III:211; former residents of, in trouble, II:293-294; prisoners in, II:320, 424, 479, 480, 504, 517, 523, 552, 567, 594, 595, 596, 688-689, 752, 790, 805, 806, 830, 831, 833, III:627, 668-669, IV:50 (note), 117, 206, 207, 242, 243, 250, 405, 442, 573, 597, 826, 855, V:161, 196 (note), 386, VI:283, 284, 556, 588, 645, 721-723, 741, 863, VII:39, 101, 158, 501, 528; counterfeit money brought from, II:321; recruits arrive at, II:346, 390; enemy's strength at, II:348, 350, 351, 437, 512-513, 553, III:83 (note), IV:505, 508,

New York city — continued.
599, 600-601, V:209 (note), 288 (note), 292 (note), 782 (note), VIII:317; ships from, in Hudson river, II:391; messenger sent to, II:399; untenable against warships, II:440; Burgoyne's despatches to be sent by way of, II:441, 447; William Smith born in, II:486 (note); enemy withdraws to, II:490; true method for recovering, II:500; supplies conveyed to, II:501, 599; flags of truce to, II:509, 515, 517, 524, 525, 547, 551, 574, 730, 803, 805, 817, III:55, 455, 464, 470, 483, 484, 486, 602, IV:38, 150, 195, 202, 204, 232, 233, 441, 826, 827, 854, 855, V:397, 586, 614, 647, 695; reinforcements for Gen. Howe sail from, II:518; expedition to, considered, II:526, 608, III:246; application from, for exchange, II:528, 547; loyalists sent to, II:531, 547, III:55, IV:29 (note), 112, 252, 837, V:399, 400, VI:65, 768, VII:10-11; importance of Hudson to enemy in, II:560 (note); Gen. Prescott sent to, II:573 (note); capture of sloop bound for, II:678; news carried to, II:693; Maj. André starts from, II:726 (note); supposed spy from, II:770; horses driven to, II:868, VI:528; volunteers of, II:876 (note); proposal to remove Brit-

New York city — continued.
ish hospital to, III:82, 83; troops embark at, III:92; tories from, seized, III:109; intelligence from, III:205; supposed emissary from, III:255; movement from, III: 347, 348, 361, 402, 427, 428, 707, 712, 715-716; enemy to open way to, III:376, 385, 389 (note); Vermonters sent to, III: 552; fugitive slave in, III:663, 664; cannon left in, III:713; enemy reinforced from, IV:86; enemy's removal to, IV:155; movement from, toward Hackensack, IV:161 (note); troops embark at, IV:180; British prisoners will be sent to, IV:186; persons seek permission to leave, IV:221; large detachments moving from, IV:245; prospect of its evacuation, IV:245-246, 378, 598; applications for office in, IV:248, V:315, VIII:253; apprehensions of tories in, IV:250; speculators in, IV:303; winter attack on, considered, IV:386; tories in communication with, IV: 427, 846; tories from, screened, IV:465; spy sent to, IV:485; personal warnings from, IV:542, 588-589; newspapers from, IV: 548, 554, 580, V:181, 627, VI:435, 508, VII:136, 293, 341, 362; loss of flour on retreat from, IV:592; advices from, IV:665, 666, 685, 746, 775; expedition returns

New York city — continued.
to, IV:857 (note); troops retained in, IV:858, V:23 (note); stores embarked at, IV: 860; troops cross to, from Long Island, V:23 (note); Sir Henry Clinton leaves, V:24 (note); Gen. Pattison will return to, V: 27 (note); privilege of going to, withheld, V:130, 203, 222, 272, 280, 281, 349-351, 361, 403-404, 405; enemy's preparations in, V:156 (note), loyalists of, V:159 (note); Thomas Menzies wishes to remove to, V:187; American women may go to, V: 214; conditions on which families may go to, V:222-223; horse taken to, V:250, 254; reinforcement arrives at, V:252; American families detained in, V:280; projected movement against, V: 292-293 (note), 520, 691, VI: 35, 127; terms on which families will be admitted to, V:307-308, 387; persons who should be removed to, V:370-371, VI:364; permits to go to, V:374 (note), 404, 678, VI:409; enemy fortifying, V:380-381 (note); petitions for leave to go to, V:399, 400, 402, 418-419, 502, 518, 539, 575-576, 583, 657, 694, 695, 812-813, VI:65, 167, 641; Col. Armand's exploit near, V:401 (note); requests for right to obtain property from, V:406-407, 410, 554, VI:124, 402-

New York city — continued.
403, 681-683, VII:307, 460-461; preparations for expeditions from, V:422, 427, 434, 444-445, 448, 542, 589; wood brought to, on sleighs, V:446 (note); cavalry marches to, on ice, V:448-449; pass to, V:450; goods brought from, V:461; Mrs Morison's request to go to, V:463; 464, 473; James Ludlow leaves, V:491; Carey Ludlow leaves, V:525; superintendent of Indian affairs in, V:563; British losses at, V:599; articles to be obtained in, V:617-618; proclamation issued in, V:643-644 (note); person taken to, in violation of flag privilege, V:655-656; communication with, should be restricted, V:679; betting in, on capture of Charleston, V:730; incursion from, into New Jersey, V:807 (note), 808, 810, 876 (note); news from, touching Charleston, V:823; John Brevoort's experience in, V:900-901; West India news by way of, VI:10-11; harbor of, VI:12 (note); Mrs Allison's desire to go to, VI:221-222, 232; Maj. André captured on way to, VI:256 (note), 258 (note); vessel that brought Maj. André from, VI:259 (note); Nathan Hale's service in, VI:263-264 (note); incursion from, feared, VI:312; suspected persons from, VI:325, 334, 336;

New York city — continued.
despatches from, carried to Canada, VI:360, VII:404; new embarkation from, VI:387; William Ludlow's desire to go to, VI:424-425; proposed purchase of goods in, VI:428-429; trusty person to command sloop sent to, VI:440; letters from, VI:488; paroled loyalists at, VI:494-495; Clinton to be carried prisoner to, VI:568, VII:193, 492; emissaries from, VI:578; Gen. Arnold's expedition from, VI:579; scene of operations before, in 1781, VI:opp. 646; bringing of goods from, VI:647, 648; European news received from, VI:719; person and goods detained on way to, VI:756, 757; Gen. Allen receives letters from, VI:776, 787, 859; rumor of early evacuation, VI:851; loyalist families not permitted to remove to, VI:856-858, 863-864; Washington plans operations against, VII:37, 56, 58 (note), 59 (note), 100, VIII:409; lumber transported to, VII:77; distance of French forces from, VII:107 (note); enemy's works on, observed, VII:110 (note); Lord Cornwallis to return to, VII:111 (note), 135, 150; flag from, stopped, VII: 112 (note); Samuel Hake desires to go to, VII:189-190; operations against, not feared, VII:212; request to

New York city — continued.
enter, referred to Gov. Livingston, **VII**:245-246, 279-280; despatches from Canada intended for, **VII**:261, 288, 294; capture made near, **VII**:332-333; troops embark at, **VII**:353; news of British reverses brought from, **VII**:353-354, 362-363; condition of enemy at, **VII**:357-358, 361, 379, 398, 399, 439-440; requests to go to, denied, **VII**: 382, 388; request to go to, approved, **VII**:454-455, 468; deserter from, **VII**:494-495; scheme for examining correspondence with, **VII**:558; plan of, **VIII**: opp. viii; committee of correspondence, **VIII**:xi; country seats in, **VIII**:xxviii; headquarters of military establishment, **VIII**: xxxvii, 133, 203; houses in, should be devoted to public purposes, **VIII**:78; Lewis Morris carries message to, **VIII**:94; Sir Guy Carleton preparing to leave, **VIII**:139, 154, 166 (note), 167 (note), 238, 245, 250, 255, 256, 260, 263, 273, 278 (note); Egbert Benson visits, **VIII**:140-144; merchantmen free to pass, **VIII**:168, 177; loyalists sail from, **VIII**:188, 270-271; council held in, **VIII**:188, 215; conspiracy to plunder, **VIII**:236-237, 292 (note); mob violence feared, **VIII**:266, 284-285; evacuation of, **VIII**:275, 277, 282-284, 285-286, 293-300, 304, 309, 317; John Morin Scott in, **VIII**:280; address of citizens to Washington, **VIII**: 300-301; Washington's reply to citizens, **VIII**:301-302; address of firemen to Clinton, **VIII**:302-304; Washington's last meeting with officers in, **VIII**:306-310; French mail packets to run to, **VIII**:316; care of forfeited property in, **VIII**:317-318.

"*Atlantic Garden*," see *taverns*.

Battery, the, **I**:38, 188, **VIII**:viii, ix, xxiii, opp. 180.

churches (chapels, meeting-houses): Baptist (first), **VIII**:xix, xxi; Brick, **VIII**:xxiv; Dutch (middle), **VIII**:xviii; Dutch (new), **I**:80; Dutch (north), **VIII**:xxii; Dutch (old), **VIII**:xiii; Friends', **VIII**:xvii; German Reformed, **VIII**:xxi; Huguenot, **I**:69, **VIII**: xvi; Lutheran, **VIII**:xiii; Methodist (first), **VIII**:xix; Moravian, **VIII**:xxii; New-Scots,' **VIII**:xvi; Presbyterian, **VIII**:xv; Presbyterian (new), **VIII**:xxiv; St George's, **I**:53, 81, **VIII**: opp. xxiv, xxxii; St Paul's **I**:78, 80, **VIII**:viii, xxii; St. Peter's, **VIII**: xxv; Swamp Lutheran, **VIII**:xxv; Trinity, **I**:78, 80, 81, **V**:153, **VII**: opp. 408, opp. 456, **VIII**: xiii, xiv, xv, xxii, xxxiii.

City hall, **I**:80, **VII**:455, **VIII**:xv, xxiv, xxxiv, opp. 240.

New York city — continued.
"*Collect*" (Fresh-water), the, VIII:xxvi, 298.
Columbia College, formerly King's, VIII:xxii.
committee of correspondence, VIII:xi.
committee of one hundred, VIII: xxxiv, xxxvi.
common council, VIII:395.
Copsey battery, VIII:xxiii.
Corlaer's Hook, VIII:xxix.
court house, VIII:xv.
courts of police, VIII:275, 277.
custom-house, VIII:xv, xxxiv.
Exchange, the, I:96, VIII:xxxv.
ferries: Beaurdett's (Beaverdits), I:401, 478, 539; Bull's, I:478, 539; Hoboken (Hobock), I: 539; Weehawken (Wiehaak), I:539.
Five Points, VIII:xxvi.
Fort George, VIII:viii.
Fresh-water, "Collect" pond, VIII:298.
Hall of Records, VI:722 (note), VIII:xxiv, opp. 318, opp. 337.
"*Hampden hall*," I:53.
Horn's (Hoorn's) Hook, I:334, 340, 342, VIII:285.
jail, VIII:xv.
Kissing-bridge, I:69.
Liberty-pole, I:44-49, 52-54, VIII:xxiii, xxiv, xxxii.
"*Little Collect*," VIII:xxvi.
Little Dock, *see* Water street.
Marine society, VIII:289-291.

New York city — continued.
markets: Coenties, VIII:xxxvi; Fish, VIII:xxxvi; Fly, VIII:xix, xx, xxxiii, 293; Old Slip, VIII: xxxv; Oswego, VIII:xvii.
Narrows, the, I:417, V:380 (note), VI:11 (note), VII: 353.
newspapers: "Gazette" (Gaine's), I:62, 64; "Gazette," II:518, 613; "Herald," I:53; "Journal" (Holt's), IV:252 (note), V:152-154 (note), 401 (note); "Journal" (Zenger's), I:55, 62; "Mercury" (Gaine's), IV:124 (note), 857 (note), VIII:xx; "Mercury and General Advertiser," I:64; "Packet" ("Pacquet"), I: 64, IV:702-703 (note), VIII: xxxvi; "Post Boy," VIII: 305; "Royal American Gazette," I:64; "Royal Gazette," I:62, 63, 64, IV:161 (note), 645-646 (note), V:154 (note), 446 (note), 461-462 (note), 799, VII:61 (note), 341, 362; "Times," VIII:xxiv (note).
parks and *squares*: Bowling Green, I:38, VIII:viii, ix, x, xii, xiii, 297; Chatham, I:69, VIII:xxx, xxxi; City hall, I:44, 69, VI: 722 (note), VIII:xviii (note); Common, VIII:viii, ix, xxii, xxiv, xxvi, xxxi, xxxii, "Fields," the, I:44, 48 (note), 49, 51, 52 (note), 53, 69, VIII:305; Franklin, VIII:x; Gramercy,

New York city—*parks and squares* — continued.
VIII:xxviii; Green, the, VIII: 305; Hanover, VIII:xx (note), xxxi, xxxiv, xxxv; St George's VIII:xxxi.
police courts, see *courts of police*.
Powder-house, VIII:xxvi.
slips: Beekman, VIII:xxxii; Burling, VIII:xx, xxxii; Coenties, VIII:xxxvi, xxxvii; Gouverneur, VIII:xxx; Old, VIII:xxxvi, xxxvii; Peck, VIII:xxxii; Whitehall, VIII:viii, ix.
streets and *avenues:* Ann, I:53; Attorney, VIII:xxix; Barclay, I:82, VIII:xxii, xxv; Bayard, VIII:xxx, xxxvi; Bayard's Lane, VIII:xxx; Beaver, VIII:xiii; Beaver Lane, VIII:xii, xiii; Beekman, I:53, 81, VIII:xxiv, xxxii; Bethune, VIII:xxvii; Bleecker, VIII:xxvii; Boston road, VIII:xxviii, xxix; Bowery, I:188, IV:646 (note), VIII: xxii, xxvii, xxviii xxix, xxx, xxxi, 298; Broad, I:83, VIII: xiii, xxxv, xxxvii, 304, 305; Broadway (Broad Way), I:70, VIII:vii, ix, x, xii, xiii, xiv, xv, xvi, xvii, xix, xx, xxi, xxii, xxiv, xxvi, xxxiv, 295, 297, 298, 299, 414; Broome, VIII:xxi, xxvii, xxx; Canal, VIII:xxvi, xxx; Catherine, VIII:xxxi, xxxii; Cedar, VIII:xvi, xvii, xxxiii; Centre, VIII:xxvi; Chambers, VIII:ix, xxv; Chapel, VIII:xxii; Charles, VIII:xxvii;
New York city — *streets and avenues* — continued.
Charlton, VIII:xxvii, 414; Chatham, VIII:xxii; Cherry, VIII:xxxi; Church, VIII:xxii, xxvi; Cliff, I:50, VIII:xxi, xxxii; Cortlandt (Courtlandt), VIII:xix, xxxvii; Crown, VIII: xvii, xviii; De Lancey, VIII: xxix; Dey, VIII:xix; Division, VIII:xxx; Dock, VIII:xxviii, xxxv; Duane, VIII:vii, xxvi; Dutch, VIII:xxii; (East) Eighteenth, VIII:xxviii; Eighth avenue, VIII:xxviii; Eighth, VIII:xxix; (West) Eleventh, VIII:xv; Elizabeth, VIII:xxi, xxx; Exchange alley, VIII:xiii; Exchange place, VIII:xiii; Fair, VIII:xix, xxi, xxii; Fifth avenue, VIII:xv; Fiftieth, VIII:xxviii; First avenue, VIII:xxviii, xxix; Flatten-Barrack (Verlattenberg), VIII:xiii; "Fly," the, VIII:xxxi; (West) Forty-third, VIII:xxviii; Fourth avenue, VIII:xxviii; Fourth, VIII:xxvii; Frankfort, VIII:xxv; Front, VIII:xxxvi, xxxvii; Fulton, VIII:xix, xxi, xxii; Garden, VIII:xiii; Gold, VIII:xxi; Golden Hill, I:51, 61; VIII: xx: Grand, VIII:xxvi, xxix; Greenwich, VIII: xvi, xxvii, 305, 397; Harrison, VIII: xxvii; Hester, xxx; Horatio, VIII:xxvii; James, VIII: xxxi, xxxii; John, I:50, 82, VIII:xix, xx, xxi; King, I:69,

New York city — *streets and avenues* — continued.
VIII:xv, xvi; King George, VIII:xxv; Laight, VIII:xxvii, 397; Liberty, VIII:xvii; Little, VIII:xvi, xvii; Little Dock, VIII:xxxvi; Little Queen, VIII: xvi, xxxiii; Maiden Lane, VIII: xvii, xviii, xix, xx, xxi; Montgomery, VIII:xxx; Morris, VIII: xii; Mott, VIII:xxx; Mulberry, VIII:xxx; Murray, VIII:xxii, xxiii, xxvii; Nassau, VIII:xv, xvi, xviii, xxi, xxiv; (East) Nineteenth, VIII:xxxiv; Ninth avenue, VIII:xxvii, xxviii; Oliver, VIII:xxxi, xxxii; Park place, VIII:xxii; Park Row, VIII: xxii; Partition, VIII:xix, xxi, xxii; Pearl, VIII:viii, x, xx, xxvi, xxxii, xxxv, xxxvi, 304, 419; Pell, VIII:xxxi; Perry, VIII:xxvii; Pine, VIII:xv, xvi, xxxiii; Queen, VIII:x, xxxi, xxxii, xxxiii, xxxiv, 298, 299; Rector, I:83, VIII:xiii; Robinson, VIII:xxii; Roosevelt, VIII: xxxi; Rotten Row, VIII:xxxvi; Rutgers' Hill, VIII:xxi; Rutgers place, VIII:xxx; Ryndert, VIII: xxx; St Nicholas, VIII:xxx; Second avenue, VIII:xxix; (East) Seventeenth, VIII:xxix; Smith, VIII:xiii, xvi, xviii, xix, xxxiii xxxiv; State, VIII:ix: Stone, VIII:xvi; Tenth avenue, VIII:xxvii; Thames, VIII:xvi; Third avenue, VIII:xxix; Thirteenth, VIII:xxvii, xxix; (East) Twenty-third, VIII:xxviii; (West) Twenty-third, VIII: xxvii; Vandercliff, VIII:xxi; Varick, VIII:xxvii; Verlattenberg (Flatten-Barrack), VIII: xiii; Vesey, VIII:xxii; Wall, I: 50, VIII:xiv, xxxi, xxxiv, xxxvi; Warren, VIII:xxii, xxv; Washington, VIII:xxvii; Water, VIII:xxxiv, xxxvi, 298; Whitehall, I:83, VIII:viii, ix, x, xxxv, 307, 308, 310; William, I:50, VIII:xiii, xvi, xviii, xix, xx, xxii, xxxiii, xxxiv; (North) William, VIII:xxv; Winne, VIII:xxx; Worth, VIII:xxvi.

taverns: Bicker's, I:53; Black Horse, I:352; Bull's Head, VIII:xxx, xxxi, 296, 297, 298; Cape's, VIII:294, 296, 298, 299; City Arms, VIII: xi, xii; Day's, I:69, VIII: 419; Grim's, VIII:xxii; "Hampden Hall," I:53; Hull's, I:69, 70, VIII:178; King's Arms, VIII:xii, xvi; Masons' Arms, VIII:305; Montanye's, I:48, 49; Old Tree, VIII:xxxi; Simmons', VIII:295; York, VIII:xiii.

theatres, John street, VIII:xx; Old Bowery, VIII:xxx.

Tombs, the, VIII:xxvi.

Washington, the, VIII:x.

Wharves and *quays:* Cruger's,

New York city — *Wharves and quays* — continued.
VIII:xxxvi, xxxvii; Hallet's, VIII:283; Hunter's VIII: xxxvi; King's, VIII:xix.
Whitehall, VIII:307, 308, 310.
New York, province and state, its records, I9, 14; neglect of its history, I:13-14; taxation, I:32; act relating to chief justice of, I:33; import duties in, I:42, 43; submits to billeting act, I: 43; address to, by "Son of Liberty," I:45-48 (note); its loyalty, I:66; its sacrifices for independence, I:67; its commerce and wealth, I:68; its claim to New Hampshire Grants, I:73-74; its intellectual eminence, I: 88, 178-179, 188; Burgoyne's invasion of, I:140, 142, 143; New England assists, I:158-159; exposed to savages, I:161-164; expedition for relief of, I:164-166; passes laws in contravention of treaty, I: 168-169, 170-171; represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; origin of parties in, I:175; its course touching federal imposts, I:179-180; retaliates on British shipping, I:181; aids in suppressing Shays rebellion, I:184; population in 1775, I:210; Clinton elected governor of, II:251; representation to, on need of lead, II:489; lead mines in, II:498, 666-667, 682,683, III:391-395; flour transported from, II:
New York — continued.
499, 841-842, III:61, 63, 554, 579, 590, 613, 619, 734, IV:91, 92, 130, 133, 136, 139, 162, 194, 222, 248, 251, 257-259, 262-265, 284, 319, 390, 486-487, 489, 490, 494-497, 499-500, 510-511, 516, 520, 551-553, 569, 580, 638-640, 682, 688, 692, 782, 784, 789, 834-835, V:47, 125, 144, 264, VI:397; called upon to assist Gen. Gates with troops, mechanics and materials, II:508, 509; wood sought from, for coaling, II:620; exhausted by demands of armies and ravages of enemy, II:668, 798, 823-824, 836-837, 842, 866, 872; iron works in, II:708; citizens of, confined in Provost jail, II: 723; appeal made to, in behalf of army, II:766-767; oath of allegiance to, II:773, III:601, 602, 603, 604, 651, 740; ratifies articles of confederation, II: 807; refugee inhabitants in possession of loyalists' lands, III: 46; provisions in, held for high price, III:73; commissary of prisoners for, III:133, IV:127, V:433, 435, 461, 649, 670, VI:142; efforts of Vermont to separate from, III:144-145, 171-172, 262-263, 366-367, 396-398, 416-417, 482, 511-512, 531-532, 533-535; late governor of, distributes papers,

New York — continued.
III:219, 270, 301; represented in convention at New Haven, III:220; prisoners of, confined in Connecticut, III:223, 224-225, IV:15, 641; transportation of wheat from, III:300, 554; power of governor limited in issuing proclamations, III:302; address issued to people of, III:303; commission issued by, III:451-452; money obtained from congress for, III:461, 500, 567-568, 648, 660-661, 741, IV:179, 296, 323; citizens of, buy cattle in New England, III:464; citizens persecuted by Vermonters, III:511-512, 552, 564, 657, 743, IV:14, 793-795, 800-801, V:64-65, 157-158; pilots for French fleet obtained in, III:560; grain region of, III:565, 591, IV:67, 163, 612, VI:390; behavior of discontented subjects considered in congress, III:569-570, 649-650; Washington refrains from mingling in dispute of, with Vermont, III:571-572; forage to be obtained in, III:586-587; supreme court of, III:608, 610, IV:237; attitude of Vermont towns on separation from, III:622-624, VI:607-613; subjects of, imprisoned by enemy, III:683-684; difficulty of obtaining forage from, IV:24-25; treatment of disaffected inhabitants,

New York — continued.
IV:29 (note); Washington's regard for rights of citizens, IV:61; encouragement given to revolting subjects of, IV:79; warrants to seize wheat and flour in, IV:88, 90, 141-142, 686-687, 692-693, V:48; disaffection and turbulence in northeastern district of, IV:156, 174, 176-177, 394, 814-815, 836, 846-847, V:53; laws of, should be revised, IV:157, 175; principal seat of war, IV:173, 550; proposals for settling disputes over grants made by, IV:197-198, 213-214; commissions given by, relating to Long Island sound, IV:199, 424, VI:803; brigades removed from, IV:385; provision and forage in, at service of army, IV:404, 439; boundaries of, IV:555, 725, 820, V:382, 499-502, VIII:385-386; title of, to Vermont lands should be clearly stated, IV:564-565; state of public stores in, IV: 596, 611; enemy obtains horses from, IV:631-632, 764; frontiers of, in danger, IV:652, 690, 736, 771; entered by mobs from Connecticut, IV:681; infested by robbers, IV:776; prices of wheat and flour in, IV:834; proceedings in congress relating to territorial claim of, IV:841-842, V:7-10, 12, 54-58, 89, 93, 97-98, 99, 209, 257, 263, 283-

New York — continued.
284 (note), 301-302, 797-798 (note); authority of, in disputed territory to be upheld, V:59-60, 67-70, 84-85, 263; has power to compel action by congress, V:111; its dispute with New Hampshire, V:117, 136, 313-314, 617, VI:41, 254, 608; opposition of Green Mountain Boys to, V:137-138, 139; enemy prevented from penetrating interior of, V:206; insufficiency of flour in, V:219, 263, 265, 266; powder and arms belonging to, at St Martin, V:270; inhabitants of, prisoners in Canada, V:273, 276, VI:761, VII:272, 282-283, 320; position of congressmen touching rights of, V:283 (note); invited to conference of states, V:287; will cooperate in movement against New York city, V:292; light crop of wheat in, V:294; want of salt in, V:294, 300, 302-303, VI:179; measures of, to protect people of Long Island, V:306; attractive to people of Pennsylvania, V:312; gun powder for, V:319; inquiry into prices paid for flour from, V:351; consent of governor necessary to admission of goods into, V:378; compensation for injury to, difficult to obtain, V:407-408; removal of loyalist prisoners to, V:425, 443; refugees from in need of

New York — continued.
food, V:439-440; territorial rights of, supported before congress, V:444, VII:164-166, 175, 516-519; grants desired in western parts of, V:505-507; commissary of hides in, dismissed, V:511; quotas of, in supplies, V:513, 784-785; purchase of iron works by, proposed, V:592; adherents of, wavering in support, V:595, 605-608, 616-617, 671-675; army supplies furnished by, V:604, 651, 664, 800, 928, VI:92, 109, 121, 139, 140-141, 157, 160, 181, 187, 240, 296, 297, 299, 558-559; term of office of governor, V:691 (note); appeal of congress to, V:828-830; power of, engrossed by war with England, V:835; need of pastures in, V:846, 848-851; land patents given by, VI:40-41; prisoners of, to be held for exchange, VI:134-135; authorizes delegates to cede western lands for benefit of Union, VI:203-205, 749, VII:359, VIII:42, 49, 55; prices paid for cattle in, VI:240; its rights in Vermont controversy sacrificed by congress, VI:346-347; Canadian families residing in, VI:417; relinquishment of its claim to Vermont demanded, VI:430-431; Vermont's services to, VI:433; prosecutions for fraud in, VI:595; resolution reported

New York — continued.
in congress supporting jurisdiction of, VI:613-619; Vermont's attempt to annex territory of, VI: 642-644, 744, 799-800, 841, 865-867, 890, VII:12-13, 34-36, 94, 238, 266-268, 276-277, 300-302, 356, 371, 389-390, 414-415, 477, 512, 553, 592, 602; accounts of inhabitants against United States, VI: 668; invited to be represented in conference at Providence, VI: 672, 746; expediency of making land grants in, VI:684-685; proposal to exchange flour in, for flour in Philadelphia, VII: 61-62, removing of cattle from, not prohibited, VII:103; account of, with United States, VII:121, 123, 125; dispute over forage consumed in, VII: 127-134, 154-155, 210, 213-224, 246-247, 255-259, 465, 566-567; supply of ammunition in, VII:179, 415; flour to be supplied by, VII:207-209, 269-270, 397, 442, 451, 502; frontiers to be protected, VII: 302-303, 315; prisoners who are subjects of, VII:391, 393; southern posts of, threatened, VII:398; proposals of Vermont to, for settling dispute, VII: 446-447; forage supplied by, VII:456-457; certificates should be issued by, VII:467; relief given to citizens in captivity, VII:481; adherents of, in Cumberland county, VII:484-485; provision for seizing cattle in, VII:511; sufferings and sacrifices of, VII:520-522; laws of, unprinted, VII:523; civil authority unable to deal with prisoners, VII:542; change of sentiment in revolted subjects, VII: 556-557; true policy of, regarding inhabitants of Grants, VIII: 56-57; commissions issued by, in Vermont, VIII-58; efforts to recover southern part of, VIII: 134, 141-144, 149-153, 165-168, 175, 182-186, 258, 291-292; subjects of, forbidden to enter British lines, VIII:148, 153; debts due to citizens of, from United States, VIII:180; proposition from, concerning location of general capital, VIII: 219, 256; Massachusetts claims territory of, VIII:261-262, 269, 393-395; Indians should be regarded as members of, VIII:329; report that Oneidas will be removed by, VIII:342; constitution of, commended to attention of Indians, VIII:372.

artillery, see also United States.

artillery, returns of, V:504, VI: 916, VII:769; complains of discrimination, VI:105-106, 129-130; Pennsylvania companies joined to, VI:412-414; improper enlistment, VI:449; de-

New York — continued.
ficiency in, VII:50; Alexander Clinton joins, VII:73, 84; winter quarters of, VII:586.
assembly (see also *legislature, senate*), Clinton nominated for, I:185; power vested in, I:658; Hinsdale people seek direction from, I:811; petitions to, II:355-356, 359, 696-697, III:490-491, V:452-453, 561-562, 750-752, VII:39-40; statement made to, by judges, II:356-357; resolutions of, II:357, 358-359, 718, III:482, IV:359 (note), V:261, 445, 759, VI:610, VII:235, 515, 516, 523, 555, 625, VIII:27, 29, 108-109, 381; acts of, to regulate militia, II:616; report to, on defenses of Hudson, II:690-691; Vermont question brought before, II:721; ratifies articles of confederation, II:807 (note); addressed by people of Cumberland county, III:16, 512; representation in, desired by Cumberland county, III:364-365; sense of, regarding impresses, III:486; soon to be prorogued, III:501; desires Gen. Schuyler or James Duane to repair to congress, III:577; tax bill in, IV:554-555, 557; sends copy of laws to New Jersey assembly, V:203; Clinton addresses, V:205-211, 261-262, VI:743, VII:159-164; addresses Clinton, V:262-264; instructs delegates, V:499-502, VI:203-205; convenes at Albany, V:445, 544, 560, VII:382; act of, for frontier defense, V:600-602; news intended for, V:801; act of, regarding conspiracies, VI:65; addresses congress, VI:296, 580-583; attendance incomplete, VI:585; alleged sentiment of, touching Vermont's independence, VII:150; to meet, VII:362; act ascribed to, VII:534; direction given by, for collecting taxes, VIII:20; address to, from Hamburgh company, VIII:59-60; tax legislation in, VIII:63; to share in governing southern parts of state, VIII:165 (note); speaker of, VIII:299.
battalions, see *regiments* and names of colonels.
brigades, see *militia*, *troops* and names of generals.
cavalry, see names of commanders.
colonial council, royal appointments for, in 1780, VI:643.
commissary of clothing, see Henry, John and Henry, Robert.
commissary of hides, see Hatfield, Moses.
commissary of military stores, see Lasher, John.
commissioners for conspiracies, see counties.

New York — continued.
commissioners for Indian affairs (colonial), I:14.
commissioners for Indian affairs (state), VIII:323, 334, 336, 341, 343, 344, 346, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 356, 360, 363, 364, 365, 368, 370, 373, 375, 377, 378, 379; discuss approaching council, VIII:345.
commissioners of sequestration, III: 15, 42, 45, 46, 152, V:297, 524, 667, 901, VI:529, 853, VII:213, 219, 458, VIII:233, 246.
committee of safety, its records, I: 11; submits to Clinton application of Capt. Woodhull, I:315-316; orders militia to be ready to march, I:328-329, 444; orders money paid to Clinton, I: 330; requests Clinton to inquire into condition of levies, I:332; requests Clinton to remove hospital stores, I:349; orders arrest of supposed deserter, I:350; takes measures for defense of Hudson river counties, I:375-376; preparing to clothe soldiers, I:406, 520; unwilling to let Clinton resign, I:410-411; asks attendance of members of convention, I:422; announces that state constitution is to be framed, I:422, 425; considers obstruction of Hudson river, I:432-434; Gen. Schuyler writes to, on obstruction of Hudson river,
New York — *committee of safety* — continued.
I:449; orders militia to cooperate with army in New Jersey and secure passes of Highlands, I: 454-457, 461-462; provides for defense of Westchester county, I:462-465, 625-626; orders draft of 1000 men, I:518-521; takes measures to subdue refractory militia, I:525-529, 532-533; directs disposal of captured property, I:626-627; orders court martial, I:631; puts rangers under Clinton's command, I: 633, 646; acts on resignation of officer, I:638, 642-643, 654, 667.
constitution, framing of, I:422, 424-426, V:313 (note), VII: 517 (note); does not provide for appointment of line officers, III: 705, IV:11, 26; influence of one section on laws, IV:157; printed copies of, IV:321, 356, V:203; prescribes mode of choosing delegates to congress, IV:359 (note); relation of, to pardoning power, IV:510; functions of lieutenant-governor under, IV:536; opposed to attainder bill, IV:642; its admirable character, V:257, 312; term of governor's office under, V:691 (note).
convention, see *provincial congress*, fourth.
council for temporary government of southern district, I:187; act

New York — *council for temporary government of southern district*— continued.
creating, VIII:132-134, 165 (note); action to establish jurisdiction of, VIII:140-144, 183-188, 243; summoned to meet, VIII:279 (note), 281 (note), 282; accedes to terms offered by Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:291, 292 (note); its place in parade, VIII:298, 299; takes leave of Washington, VIII:307; its resolutions of thanks to Gen. Knox, VIII:323.

council of appointment, work awaiting, I:712, II:276, 281, 282; its approval of judicial appointments, II:357; first session of, II:357, 363; lacks returns, II:720, III:18, 190; asked to delay action, II:746-748; seeks advice concerning persons, III:13-14; appointments made by, III:76; to concur in appointment of commissioners for conspiracies, III:82 (note); asked to complete commissions, III:174, 185; appoints county magistrates, III:216, 257, 259, 398; Clinton convenes, III:249, 272, 286; has power of removal, III:362; certificate presented to, III:363, 365; suggestion made to, for filling vacancies, III:371; recommendations offered to, III:411, 471, 488, 510, 528, 625, 628, 650, IV:6, 9, 32, 125, 235, 236, 628, 636, 752, V:703,

New York — *council of appointment* — continued.
VI:164, 679, 846; commission approved by, III:451-452; accused officer summoned before, III:502, 503; terms of members expire, IV:156; rules of board of general officers laid before, IV:246; new members elected, IV:256; application made to, IV:513; resignations to be presented to, IV:514, VI:797, 819; bill to invest it with power of making appointments of continental officers, IV:530-531; business of, engrossing, IV:624; return made to, IV:680; will receive accusations, IV:734, VI:23; not authorized to interfere in case of congressional office, V:217; may provide for certain officers, V:315; returns that should be made to, V:699, 729; appoints state agent, V:892, 894; commission may not be altered without its action, V:935; minutes of, consulted, VI:3, 4, 268-269, VII:57; state clothier appointed by, VI:22; guided by returns in appointing, VI:60-61; appoints persons to sign bills, VI:107; petition to, favoring Dr John Williams, VI:230; can not appoint continental officers, VI:268; requests to, VI:577, 671, 795; grievance to be brought before, VI:713; to meet, VI:774, 793; discontent of subaltern officers reported to, VII:20-21; in-

New York — *council of appointment* — continued.
formation desired by, VII:22, 25-26, 68; corrects appointments, VII:58, 60; recommendations that will be made to, VII:119, 120; new elections of, VII:162, VIII:17; matter awaiting, VII:241; petition to, VII:374; in session, VII:509; adjourns, VII:515, 551; application brought before, VII:578; advises appointments in Cumberland county, VIII:7; applications to be referred to, VIII:138, 253; appoints boundary commissioners, VIII:385; adjourns, VIII:392.

council of revision, vetoes bill for disfranchisement, I:168; its restraining influence, VII:560; its objections to bill for suspending suits against officials, VIII:23.

council of safety, powers entrusted to, I:99; secretary to, I:196 (note), 670, 795; prisoner may be sent to, I:849; petition received by, I:850; unable to forward frigates, II:10-11; apprised of injury suffered by Schoharie, II:238-240; learns of Bennington victory, II:241-244; learns of enemy's retreat from Fort Schuyler, II:252-253, 254; journal of, II:253 (note), 254 (note), 255 (note), 261 (note), 271 (note), 538 (note), 605 (note); memorial of Tryon county inhabitants to, II:262-

New York — *council of safety* — continued.
265; empowers Clinton to grant brevets, II:267; timber cut by order of, II:270; denounces message from Indians at Onoquaga, II:271-272; committee of, determines restrictions on Cadwallader Colden, II:275, 468; receives thanks from Tryon county committee, II:300-301; is dissolved, II:331; in operation, II: 377, 501; membership and powers of, II:379-380; Clinton reports to, events following loss of Highland forts, II:387-389; order from, for impressment, II: 395-396; informed that Clinton will fall back on Kingston, II: 402-403; its orders to Colonels Pawling and Snyder, II:405; transmits letter to Clinton, II: 405; learns of capture of spy, II:413; Clinton to, on means of checking hostile movement, II: 423-426; attempts to obtain ammunition, II:427; unable to secure supplies through commissary at Albany, II:454-455, 466; places restrictions on William Smith, II:486, 492; asked to check exportation of flour, II: 499-500; Clinton asks its approval of offer made by Gen. Gates, II:500; requested to appoint committee for assisting Gen. Gates, II:507, 509; consents to exchange of John Patterson, II: 514-515; Clinton to, on ship

New York — *council of safety* — continued.
carpenters, II:526-528; grants leave to go to New York city, II:530, 536, 550, 551; will send tory families within enemy's lines, II:531, 547, 581; John Morin Scott on its powers, II: 532-535; in communication with delegates, II:540; advises convening of legislature, II:557-558; committee of, advises that relief be given to families of soldiers killed or captured, II:563-564; entertains complaint against Robert Livingston, II:654-660; to be consulted on location of magazines, II:762.

delegates to continental congress, letter from, I:198, 199; opposed to creation of two republics, I: 200; reasons for their acquiescence in appointments of officers by congress, I:236-238, 242-244; number should be increased, II:603; informed that New York has ratified articles of confederation, III:16; New York without representation by, III:77-78, 88, 160, VI:829, VII:540, VIII:202; Clinton to, on Vermont dispute, III:416-418, 532, IV:394, 395-396, 859, VII:515, 623-624; election of, IV:14, VII:159, 162, 540; obtain advance of money for state, IV:179, 294, 321, 394; informed of disasters to frontier, IV:294-295, 304, 322-

New York — *delegates to continental congress* — continued.
323, 395, 555-556, 581, 615, VI:345; discuss Vermont affairs, IV:322; personal expenses of, IV:324-325, 642, VI:255-256, 750, 852-853, VII:362, 533, 621, VIII:139; their representations to congress concerning Indian ravages, IV:690; Clinton to, on exchanges, IV: 710-711; agree to removal of prisoners from Philadelphia, V: 425; correspondence with, about signing new bills, VI:102; introduction to, desired, VI:150, 216; authorized to restrict territory of state for benefit of United States, VI:204-205, VII:359; to transmit letter of Col. Malcom, VI:416; condition of state finances laid before, VI:581-583; to transmit letter of John McKesson, VI:594; to transmit letter from legislature, VI:634; case of Col. Malcom referred to, VI:645; two at least required to represent state, VI:684; their influence sought, VII:24, 25, 242-243, 250, 260-261; Col. Udny Hay applies to, VII:133, 155, 216, 219; submit memorial regarding Vermont to congress, VII:164-166; to aid settlement of public claims, VII:247; attempt to obtain settlement of Vermont controversy, VII:518 (note); to inquire into injury done to Col. Van Schaick, VII:

New York — *delegates to continental congress* — continued. 567-568; votes given by, VIII: 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 82-85, 116; instructions to, regarding troops for frontier posts, VIII: 108-109; important information sent to, VIII:139-140; correspondence with Sir Guy Carleton sent to, VIII:251; informed that Clinton is acquainted with reasons for congressional action, VIII:252; on interpretation of treaty, VIII:259-260; on commercial treaty, VIII:260; on capital of United States, VIII: 261; on Massachusetts' claim to New York territory, VIII:261-262; on Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:262; apprised of approaching adjournment of legislature, VIII:381-382.

finances (see also *treasurer*, *treasury*), state quotas payable to United States, II:555 (note), V:323 (note), 724, 941, 942, 943, VI:874, VII:469, VIII: 39 (note), 46; currency of state, how quoted, III:102; congress advances money to state, III:461, 567-568, 648, 741; salaries raised, IV:642; commissioner of loans, V:173, 216-217, VI:76, 137-138; system for state purchase of goods recommended, V:328-329, 509; state unable to buy rum and sugar, V:343; tax account of state with United States, V:622,

New York — *finances* — contd. VII:99; action of legislature designed to meet continental demands, V:941-943; state bills endorsed by United States, VI: 75-76, 137-138; circulation of currency, VI:581-582, VII: 124; accounts of state with United States, VII:44, 121, 123, 125, VIII:54-55; credit greatly depressed, VII:168; Clinton's account with state, VII: 501, 548; taxes paid by counties, VII:366; notes issued by commissary officers and quartermasters, VII:366-367; redemption of agent's certificates, VII: 463, 464.

land office, legislature disposed to establish, V:519-520.

legislature (see also *assembly*, *senate*), purchases Clinton papers, I:3; report of secretary of state to, I:6-7, 14; transfers archives to Regents, I:11; directs transcription of journals, I:12; assembles at Kingston, I:100; assembles at Albany, I:100; assembles at Poughkeepsie, I: 100; bicameral, I:658; soon to meet, I:837, II:113, 123, 128, 139, 140; power to call forth militia independent of, II:136; prorogued, II:184, 186, 230; commissions must wait on meeting of, II:276; can release prisoners, II:280; Tryon county desires suitable representation in, II: 286; governor's address to, II:

New York — *legislature* — contd.
297-300; convenes, II:324; papers laid before, II:328, 342; will be urged to pass militia laws, II:347; provides for safety of state during period of adjournment, II:376-380; its powers apart from council of revision, II:397; place of meeting, II: 500, 526, 640, 671; proclamation convening, II:557, 558, 578-579, 615; urged to preserve pine timber, II:563 (note); act required of, providing forage or pasture, II:645-647; plea of Robert Livingston submitted to, II:658, 701; papers submitted to, II:676, 715-716, 745-746, 747, III:85; asked to vote money for defense of Hudson river, II:687; case of Cadwallader Colden and of John Cumming brought before, II:698; date of meeting, II:703; act to authorize impressment of teams desired, II:763-764; informed of hostile disposition of Indians, II:776, 791; disposition of, toward impressment, II:798; passes few important bills, II: 838; asked to provide for calling militia into service, III:18-19, 211; concerned lest the state be without representation, III:23-24; appealed to in regard to farm prices, III:38-39; acts of congress transmitted to, III:47; should be consulted on proposal

New York — *legislature* — contd.
to settle Indians in western country, III:55; its attention drawn to disaffected persons in neighborhood of posts and passes, III:72-73; appoints additional delegate to congress, III:87-88, 149; adjourns, III:140, 149, 302; Charlotte county may not be represented in, III:260; election of, III:310; averse to meeting at Poughkeepsie, III:313; its acts printed, III:349; convened at Poughkeepsie, III:349-350, 428; Clinton to, on deserters, III:478-479; Clinton to, on progress of American cause, III: 479-481; account of commissary submitted to, III:483; its pardoning power, III:588, IV: 43, 626; has not provided for appointment of continental officers, IV:11, 26; prohibits exportation of flour, IV:92, 549-552; distresses of Tryon county represented to, IV:89, 155, 156; Col. Malcom's memorials to, IV: 134; proclamation convening, IV:155 (note); Clinton to, on progress of war, IV:155-156; business requiring its attention, IV:156-158; papers submitted to, IV:166-167, 178-179, 182, 184; adjourns, IV:242, 250, 256; increases pay of delegates, IV:324, 402, 642, 658; place of meeting, IV:354, 382, 386; adjourns, IV:420; offers reward,

New York — *legislature* — contd.
IV:430; not to be discommoded by presence of troops, IV:438; protectors of Quakers in, IV: 463; reconvenes, IV:523, 536; papers laid before, IV:523-526, 545, 549; considers power of appointment in continental battalions, IV:531; adopts measure for storing provisions, IV:542, 546-547; permits flour to be exported for French fleet, IV:560; recess committee of, proposed, IV:565; papers laid before, IV: 580, 613; adopts measure for impressing grain and flour, IV: 611, 623, 640, 686-687, 717; adjourns, IV:624, 642, 645; grants money for frontier sufferers, IV:653, 711, 808-809, V:439; censured for rise in flour, IV:726; its engagement to protect citizens against new state, IV:794, 802, 815, 836, 856, V:606; prevented from meeting, V:54; its generous attitude toward Vermonters, V:56; necessity of convening, deplored, V: 57, 58, 59, 60; to be informed of affairs in Cumberland county, V:63-64; request of James Duane to be presented to, V: 100; should personally confer with delegates, V:117; letters of Baron Steuben presented to, V: 132, 301; Tryon county petition to come before, V:178; meets at Kingston, V:211, 213, 244;

New York — *legislature* — contd.
letters from Washington laid before, V:253, 259, 307; asked to consider scarcity of salt, V: 264-265, 300; resolutions of congress brought before, V:269, 282-283; militia legislation recommended to, V:317; acts of congress submitted to, V:323; memorial of officers to, V:327-328; its thanks conveyed to congress, V:343; session delayed by snow, V:446; convenes in Albany, V:468, 473, 509, VI: 580, 651, 687; has contemplated act to provide for continental soldiers, V:481; instructs delegates regarding western boundary, V:499-502, VI:203-205; adjourns, V:557, 573, 651; request that session be prolonged, V:709; Gen. Schuyler wishes to know pleasure of, V: 730; intelligence from Washington will be communicated to, V: 736; Washington suggests that it call on Massachusetts for men, V:748; should provide for support of delegates, V:777-778, 822; thanks of Gen. Robert Howe to, V:802; appeal to, for flour, V:816; should provide for delivery of hay and grain, V: 846; authorizes building of fort in Schenectady, V:886; adjourns, V:911, 931; summary of proceedings of, V:939, 940-943; committee to devise means

New York — *legislature* — contd.
for supplying army expeditiously, V:952; Washington's letter will be presented to, VI:159; should urge on congress settlement of individual claims, VI:177; should prohibit public officers from receiving commissions on money handled, VI:180; should supply state agent with cash, VI:182; committee of officers sent to, VI:216-217; unable to provide for protection of Westchester county, VI:373; communication of Thomas Chittenden to, VI:430-431, 644; basis of representation in, VI:610; addresses congress, VI:634, 649; scheme for raising money by, VI:652; Ira Allen's activity among members, VI:742-743; adjourns, VI:749; votes money for delegates, VI:750; forage returns delivered to, VI:751; criticism of, VII:12; communication to, with regard to clothing for troops, VII:33-34; petition to, for pardon, VII:39-40; state agent's circular laid before, VII:43; avoids Vermont issue, VII:62; orders levy, VII:63; makes no special provision touching frontier militia, VII:93; does nothing to aid recruiting for levies, VII:104, 117, 118; convened, VII:159, 162; authorizes congress to determine dispute with Vermont, VII:165; instructs delegates, VII:203; judge of its own members, VII:323; publishing votes and laws of, delayed, VII:360; should discriminate against disaffected, VII:370; should prolong time for recruiting, VII:378, 551; Du Simitière will memorialize, VII:412; Col. Van Schaick appeals to, VII:440, 461; Capt. James Black asks aid of, VII:506; proposal of new state men to, VII:512; Robert Morris' despatches laid before, VII:523; letter of clothier general laid before, VII:598; session at Albany advised, VII:611; letters of Gen. Heath submitted to, VII:620; warned against enemy's artifices, VIII:4-6; measures of, will have effect in Cumberland county, VIII:7; should compensate James Duane for outlays, VIII:14, 49; convenes, VIII:16, 21; adjourns, VIII:26-27; Alexander Hamilton interested in work of, VIII:29-30; praised for electing Hamilton to seat in congress, VIII:34; its attitude on new appointment of chancellor, VIII:61; matters before it, VIII:63, 91; desires settlement of state accounts with United States, VIII:131; powers of, suspended, VIII:141, 184; convening of, desired by congress, VIII:169, 332; fails to repeal

New York — *legislature* — contd.
vindictive acts, VIII:240; its failure to convene complained of, VIII:246; boundary commissioners that may be appointed by, VIII:262 (note); to fix rents of forfeited estates, VIII:318; Philip Skene wishes to conciliate, VIII:326; its attitude toward Indians, VIII:354-355, 363; adjourns, VIII:392; its course toward Indian lands questioned, VIII:393-395; effects purchase of Hasbrouck house, VIII:418.
acts of, for regulating militia, II: 616, 617, III:11-12 (note), 497, 525, 651, 682, IV:10, 236; on issuance of military stores, II:719, 754, III:524-525; to permit ratification of articles of confederation, II:807, III:16; for appointing commissioners for detecting and defeating conspiracies, II:878, III: 82-83; for impressing forage and wagons, III:132, 180, 485, 730-731, IV:393, 848, V: 477, 521, 554; of amnesty, to revolted citizens, III:144-145; for filling up continental battalions, III:165, 266, 267, 297, 533, IV:672, 676, 756, 806, V:881, 908, 909, 922-923, VI:18, 36, 146-147, 357, 385, 391, 423, 490, 530-531, 653, 794; to raise troops for defense of state, III:286, IV:646-647, 672, 690, 756, 806, V: 562, 565, 593, 600-602, 637, 908, VI:773, 785, VII: 264, 314, 537, 538; prohibiting exports of wheat, III:300; for dealing with equivocal and suspected characters, III:520, 603, 604, 605, 689, 691, VI:233; for supplying army, IV:234, 677, V:266, 293-294, 318, 430-431, 509-510, 512, 668, 893-894, 917, VI:29, 87, 129, 131, 180, 187, 390, VII:6, 208; for distributing provisions to families of state soldiers, V: 78; for commissioners to treat with Indians, V:334, VIII:323 (note), 363, 394; to provide pasturage, V:866-867 (note); summary of, V:940-943; to exempt from drafts, VI:7; to restrict state boundaries, VI:203-205; to tax persons who have sons with enemy, VI:286, 495, 555, 576, 646; for dealing with spies, VI:334; to remove tory families, VI:464-465, 676, 796; authorizing congress to impose duties on imports into state, VI:737, 745-746; against treason, VI:746; for speedy trial of felonies, VI:899; for apprehending deserters, VII:60; regarding pay for forage, VII: 220; for impressing swine, VII: 485, 496; to issue clothing to soldiers, VII:513, 514; making compensation for depreciation of

New York — *acts* — contd.
pay, VII:513; list of, wanted by superintendent of finance, VIII:25-26; for government of southern district, VIII:132-134, 150, 165, 183; to afford relief against trespass, VIII:143; of attainder, VIII:274; for appointing commissioners to act with Pennsylvania commissioners on boundary line, VIII:385.
resolutions of, for submitting Vermont controversy, IV:196-198, 212-215; for relieving frontier sufferers, IV:345, 568; relating to quotas of troops, VI:447; to exchange flour in Philadelphia for flour in New York state, VII:61; in favor of augmenting power of congress, VIII:27-29, 37, 38; as to place of United States capital, VIII:261.
levies, see also *militia*, *regiments*, *troops* and names of colonels.
levies, how raised, I:259-261; place of rendezvous, II:814; difficulty of arming, IV:619; to fill up continental battalions, IV: 647, 791, 828, 829, 850, 852, V:881, 898, 908, 909, 910, 923, 940, 947, 948, 951, 952, VI:14 (note), 36, 113, 122, 126, 131, 655, 791, 822; from Gen. Ten Broeck's brigade, IV: 732, 753, 829, V:167, 728, VI:100; for defense of frontiers, IV:761, 764-766, 773, 778, 791, 823, 825, 828, 829, 830,
New York — *levies* — continued.
850, 862, 863, 865, V:207, 291, 594, 600-602, 615, 636, 649, 660, 706, 731, 732, 735, 895, 908, 940-941, 948, VI: 45, 47, 55, 100, 159, 294, 326, 329, 330, 339, 352, 368, 453, 655, 776, 784, 785, 792, 798, 807, 813, 859, 861, 887, 891, VII:37, 57, 63, 179, 526, 527, 570; account of money paid to, V:125-127; to protect Westchester county, V: 127-128; Col. Pawling's under marching orders, V:165, 182; fail to join Gen. Clinton, V:245-248; returns of, on frontiers, V: 278, 907; from Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment, V:664; intended for Schoharie, V:728; required or received from Gen. Jacobus Swartwout's brigade, V:743-744, VII:10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 313; ordered to Fort Schuyler, V:752, VI:225; to reinforce army, V:774-775; at Fort Edward, V:818-819, VI:307; deficiencies in, V:865-866, 912, VI:50, 97, 98, 113; disposition of, for defense, V: 902; to be relieved, V:915; to be reinforced, V:919; from Dutchess militia, V:920, VII: 80; to be raised in Col. Allison's regiment, V:921, VII: 168; rendezvous of, V:935, 938, VI:8, 96, 813, 859, VII: 204; officers for, needed, V:

New York — *levies* — continued. 944, VI:438, VII:83; Capt. Richard Sackett's, VI: 19, VII: 17, 511, 565; from Col. McCrea's regiment, VI:38-39, 97, 98; at Schoharie, VI:53, 97, 294, VII:210, 254; from Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment, VI: 55, 57-58; at German Flats, VI:62; from Col. Samuel Drake's regiment, VI:70; bounties for enlistments from, VI: 122, 128, 827; pursue enemy, VI:169; Capt. Benjamin Stevenson's, VI:173; terms of enlistment of, VI:307, 309, 311, 421, 552, 789, 801, 822; to march to Fort Herkimer, VI: 355; shoes delivered to, VI: 369, 370, 476; leave Fort Schuyler, VI:472; officers for, VI:625, 770, 790; with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer, VI: 692, 693, 698; from Col. Thomas Thomas' regiment, VI: 795; officers appointed for, VI: 819, 837, 838, VII:87, 89, 149; mustering of, VI:837-838, 845, 847, 852, 880, 881, 883-884, 893-897, VII:152, 205, 231, 314, 326, 351, 364, 370, 378, 434-435, 457, 457-458, 460, 493; regiments supplying, VI:901; disposition of, VI:901; officers recommended for, VII: 85, 86, 88, 90, 92, 96, 119, 171; from Westchester county, VII:97; no further provision for recruiting, VII:104; from Col. Van Ness' regiment, VII:118-119; to be forwarded to Washington, VII:144, 147; arrangement of officers for, VII:153; to reinforce army, VII:160; Vermont's claims interfere with raising, VII:166; good behavior of, VII:179-180, 194-195, 196, 199, 226, 484; prosecution will follow failure to furnish, VII:186-187; in want of clothing, VII:297, 350, 577; bounties for, VII:298, 433; Gen. Heath inquires about, VII: 303; at Saratoga, VII:314; under commander-in-chief, VII: 342, 386; deserters from, VII: 343, 565, 578, 622; to be discharged, VII:605, 630.

military affairs, importance of New York early recognized, I:123; early days of war in New York, I:194-196; appointments of officers in 1776, I:239-240; regimental returns required, II: 720; military stores, II:726, 775, III:96-97, 127, 238, 315-316, 524-525; request for light cavalry, II:828; troops to be under one general officer, II: 869 (note), 871 (note), III: 144 (note); spears belonging to state, III:443, IV:673; cannon of New York submitted to United States, III:713, V:60; soldiers in the invalid corps, IV:

New York — *military affairs* — con. 744-745; provision for families of soldiers, V:77-78, 584; officers in captivity, V:221 (note) 750-752, VI:494-495, 577; officers on parole, V:244; commissary stations selected, V:564-565; discontinuance of military posts, V:696-698; threatened invasion from Montreal, V:719-721; appointment of state supply agent, V:890-892, 894.

militia, see also *levies*, *regiments*, *troops* and names of colonels.

militia, to defend Highland forts, II:142, 506, 629-630, 632, 777, III:26, 323, V:46, 61-62, 81, 88, 542-543, 553, 807 (note), 817, 821, 826, 831, 832, 853, 858, VI:66, 572, 573, VII:114 (note); acts for regulating, II:616, III:71, 137, 185, 216, 346, 362, 497, 641, 653, 682, 686, IV:72, 124, 125, 644; complains of exemptions, II:630; to join Gen. Gates, II:641, 689, 711; continental battalions to be filled by drafts from, III:100, 161, 168, 211, 253, 266, IV: 672, 676, 756, 806, V:948; terms of active service, III:100, 161, 214, 563, V:940, VI: 307; in want of provisions, III: 156, 666, 667; Gen. Stark to command, III:179; returns of, wanted, III:185-186; Gen. Gates authorized to call on, III:

New York — *militia* — continued. 197, 200, 467; to act in concert with Gen. Conway, III:202, 227-228; exemptions in, advised, III:248, 250-251, 691-692, IV:71, V:726, 728, 911, VI: 402; sufferings of, in Tryon county, III:251, VI:552; good behavior of, III:256-257; complaint against officers, III:362; defeat of, III:387; should sustain army, III:480; Clinton's influence with, III:496; Washington may call on, III:547, V: 317, 333; to protect frontiers, III:558, 559, 566, 573, IV: 54, 88, 115, 154, 160, 182, 277, 685, 690, 734, 756, 760, 764, V:166, 207, 541, 559, 562, 568, 710, VI:34, 36, 382, 802; evasion of duty in, III:657; in pursuit of robbers, III:685; punishment of delinquents in, III:702, 707, 709, IV:36-38, V:950; prisoner killed by, III:711, IV:104; cattle and effects appropriated by, III:742; losses of, III:744; officers of, IV:43; too weak for offensive operations, IV:60-61, 163, 555; Gen. Ten Broeck's exertions with, IV:121; expenditures for, commended, IV:175; insufficient to guard jail, IV: 278; under Gen. Morris, IV: 297, 320; distribution of, on Ulster frontier, IV:305, 818; Col. Willett should command on

New York — *militia* — continued. frontier, IV:664, VII:76; subject to Gen. McDougall's call, IV:672, 673; Baron Steuben's rules for organizing, IV:738-739; to be employed against Vermonters, IV:859, V:69; with Col. William Malcom, V:20, 46, 49, 50, 61, VI:13 (note); to be dismissed, V:76; not directed to recognize Vermont's authority, V:115; constant demand on, V:132; sheriff will be aided by, V:159-160; defeat of, at Minisink, V:162-163, 164-165; to bring in horses and prisoners, V:182-183, 192, 248; needs ammunition, V:319; in continental service, V:359, 584, 588-589, 612-613, 779-780, 786, 787, 793, 794, 836, 897, VI:71, 114, 734, 891; exchange of officers of, V:386; signals for alarming, V:392, 428, 433, 582; unable to pursue enemy without snowshoes, V:548, 566, 585, 631; surprised at Skenesborough, V:551, 557, 558, 563, 566; depredations committed by, V:552-553, 554, VI:719, 730; inadequate for securing frontier, V:557, 594; expected at Fort Edward, V:570, 571; act for raising troops from, V:600-602, 637; in want of provisions, V:629, 630, 635, 636, 716, 945-946; moving from Albany, V:743; Washington unable to aid, V:747; gathering at Fort Hunter, V:761, 769; need of encouraging, V:761, 767, VI:294; attempt to overtake Sir John Johnson, V:818-819, 821-822, 845; at Fort Herkimer, V:823; necessity of discipline to, V:932; at Fort Edward, VI:343, 364; under Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:351, 352, 354, 368, 374, 376, 380, VII:183, 394, 403; ordered against Maj. Carleton, VI:374; Gen. Schuyler appeals to, VI:376-377, 378; congress will pay, subsist and clothe two regiments, VI:734, 737; in need of arms, VI:766; aided by regular troops and levies, VII:163, 316, 432; Gen. Gansevoort's, VII:183, 402, 448, 462, 574, 609, 615-618; deficiencies of, to be ascertained, VII:187; enemy to distract attention of, VII:340; compliments to, VII:363, 404, 480, 483; Gen. Heath may need, VII:411, 431, 491; arrive at Schenectady, VII:413; difficulty of employing secretly, VII:416-417; in action at Johnstown, VII:451, 482, 483; dismissed, VII:478, 480; may erect blockhouses, VII:526; winter levies from, VII:527; court martial proceedings with, VII:565.

New York — continued.
provincial assembly, I:7, 19, 20, 42, 45, 46, 47, 48, 52, 55, 218-219.
provincial congress, its records, I: 11, 12, 13; its authority, I:326; military resolve of, I:670; persons denounced by, V:158-159 (note); Vermont's representation in, VI:608.
provincial congress, first, supreme authority intrusted to, I:95; takes steps to fortify Hudson, I:129-130, 131; motion will be made in, regarding fast day, I: 194; applications to, for military employment, I:195; appoints commissary, I:197; orders stores returned to Turtle bay, I:198; restores arms, I:199; application to, for protection, V:349.
provincial congress, second, order given by, regarding records, I:9; appoints Clinton brigadier-general, I:98; appoints committee on fortification, I:132; commissions given by, I:277, 322; order given by, touching lead mine, III:394.
provincial congress, third, relieves Col. Nicoll, I:133; commissioners representing, I:137; to recommend officers, I:241-242; rights of, I:242-244; member of, IV: 310 (note).
provincial congress, fourth (convention), Clinton deputy to, I:98; ordinance of, as to magistrates,

New York — *provincial congress* — continued.
allegiance and treason, I:253-254; calls out one-fourth of militia of four counties, I:255-258, 295; requires returns from brigadier-generals, I:279, 291; committee of, at Fort Montgomery, I: 283, 284; movement of, to frame constitution, I:297, 422, 425-426, 657-659; puts Clinton in command of forces raised in four counties, I:298-299, 301, 302-303, 304, 306-307; directs action for securing cannon, I:310; adjourns, I:315; resignation should be addressed to, I:321; asked to revoke order that relates to mustering, I:329-330; letters to president of, I:333-334, 346, 338-342, 440-441, 547-549, 616-617, 783-785, 796-798, 808-810; apprised of retreat from New York, I:351-354; appoints intelligence committee, I: 354-355, 356; appoints committee on conspiracies, I:360-362; committee of, hears from Gen. Schuyler, I:418; remiss in matter of obstructing navigation, I:431-432; Gen. Heath writes to, I: 461; orders militia southward, I: 467-468; its confidence in Clinton, I:472-473, 492-493; orders out militia to defend Highland passes, I:479-483, 525; undertakes protection of Westchester county, I: 485-487, 625-626, 701; ad-

New York — *provincial congress* — continued.
vised to dismiss militia, I:490, 494, 504, 521; encourages army enlistments, I:491, 576-577 (note), 618, 748; praises militia, I:491-492; exemptions granted by, I:572; memorial of Albert Pawling to, I:576-579; Clinton reports to, difficulty of raising troops, I:592-593; Clinton to, on obstructing Hudson navigation, I:593-594, 662 (note), 665-667, 675-677; case of Doremus presented to, I:606-609; resignation of Clinton presented to, I:643, 654-656; its lenient policy toward disaffected persons, I:648-650; puts rangers under Clinton's command, I:652; to Clinton on obstructing Hudson navigation, I:671; its relations with Orange furnace, I:674; empowers Clinton to defend state with militia, I:682-683 (note), 687, 688, 695, 706, 731, II:682; action of, against treasonable practices, I:690-691, 692, 696, 705, 716, 719, 723-724, 738; discharges prisoners, I:713, 777; acts on court martial findings, I:789-792, 793; resolution of, concerning insurrections and revolts, I:802; refuses Clinton's resignation, I:836; institutes council of safety, II:128, 533; demarcates powers of government, II:300; ordinance of, establishing government, II:357, 363; committee of, on obstructing navigation, II:679 (note); directions of, for examining lead mine, II:681, 682; its purpose concerning flags, II:724; resolve of, touching impressments, II:797; Vermont represented in, VII:517 (note).

provincial council, VIII:x.

records, historical account of, I:3-14; legislature of 1804 authorizes governor to arrange for preservation of, I:11; John Morin Scott removes from Hurley with, III:546; British council in New York city refuses to surrender, to John Morin Scott, VIII:188-191, 215; Clinton expostulates with Sir Guy Carleton regarding, VIII:214-215; Sir Guy Carleton directs delivery of, to such persons as Clinton shall designate, VIII:278; John Morin Scott delegated to receive, VIII:280; John Morin Scott to Clinton regarding, VIII:286-287.

regiments, see also *levies*, *militia*, *troops*, and names of colonels.

regiments (line), list of officers required, II:616, 617, 736; new plan for, III:235, 722; rank of, III:705; appointment of officers in, III:705, IV:4, 11, 26, V:729, VI:268; clothing for, IV:119-120, V:327-329, 917-918, VI:129, 211, 250-251, 476, 509-510, VII:430, 513-514,

New York — *regiments* — contd. 633; to be filled up from levies, IV:647, 791, 828, 829, 850, 852, V:881, 898, 908, 909, 910, 923, 940, 947, 948, 951, 952, VI:14 (note), 18, 36, 113, 122, 126, 131, 655, 791, 822; officers wish to resign, V: 477-480; deficiency in, VI:113, VII:21-22, 50; complaint of officers, VI:216-221; required quota, VI:734, 737, 748, VII: 434; return of, VII:53; appointments for, VII:57-58, 59-60.

regiments: First, in expedition against Onondagas, I:164-165; returns of, III:644, IV:30, V: 519, VI:91, VII:53; money distributed to, V:367; ordered to Albany, VI:392, 407; muster roll of company in, VI:532-533; clothing delivered to, VI:587, VII:633; leaves West Point, VII:21; resignations in, VII:25-26; mutiny in, VII:70-71. Second, returns of, III:645, V:340, 704, VI:236, VII:53; in expedition against Indians, IV:370, V: 232 (note); recruits for, VI:147, 791; clothing issued to, VI:235, 587, 918; appointments in, VI: 584, VII:313; commission in, sought, VI:815; in Albany and Tryon counties, VI:856; vacancies in, VII:25; compliments paid by, to Clinton, VIII:193-196. Third, in expedition against Onondagas, I:164-165, IV:703

New York — *regiments* — contd. (note); returns of, II:687, III: 120, opp. 510, V:340, VI:236, VII:53; clothing for, III:315-316, IV:559, VI:235, 587; to transport boats, V:86; money distributed to, V:368; at Saratoga, VI:421; recruiting for, VI:421, 828. Fourth, recommendations for, II:519-520, 549; wants clothing, II:605-606, III:239, 647, VI:234, 587; returns of, III:647, IV:opp. 788, V:340, VI:236, VII:53; rank roll of officers, IV:5, V:704; command of, disputed, IV:530-531; appointments in, IV:811; money distributed to, V:368; muster roll of company in, V:924-925; recruiting for, VI:128, 392, 828; men in, wish to join artillery, VI: 432. Fifth, returns of officers, V:705, VII:17; orders to, V: 805; muster roll of company in, V:926-927; recruiting for, VI: 4-5, 828; clothing delivered to, VI:235, 587; returns of, VI: 236, VII:53; ordered to Albany, VI:392, 407; officer in, prisoner, VII:566.

regiments (militia); William Allison's, I:319, 465, 471, II:61, 64, 80, 180, 423, 464, 800, III:102, 443, 539, 540, 545, 718, 720, IV:571, V:37, 322, 733, 921, VI:54, 58, 500, VII:168. John H. Beeckman's, III:97. Peter Bellinger's, IV:

New York — *regiments* — contd.
48, 625, 761, V:365, 739, 797, 804, VI:6, 329, 629, 724, 725, 897, VII:483. John Blair's, VI:625, 893, 895, VII:13, 153, 285. Johannes David Blauvelt's, I:625, 638, 642, 654, 701. Abraham Brinckerhoff's, I:567, IV:579, 630, 644, 679, 705, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 527, 744, 775, 825, 865, 866, 920, VI:423, 817, VII:10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. Dirck Brinckerhoff's, I:727, II:61, 156, 180, 184, 323, 348, 351, 402, 410, 461, 720, III:71, 132, 163. Gilbert Budd's, V: 79-80. Samuel Campbell's, IV: 761, V:797. John Cantine's, III:250, 313, 389, 509, IV: 668, 773, 778, V:182, 228, 322, 451-452, 603, 948, VI: 37, 506, 784, 791, 798, VII: 534. Samuel Clyde's, V:365, 741, 804, VI:6, 552, 896, VII:483. Gilbert Cooper's, VI:73, 82. Thaddeus Crane's, IV:560, V:79, 80, 322, 540, VI:16, 494, 732, 872, VII: 30, 97, 509, 515. Abraham Cuyler's, V:797, 882, 923, VI: 51, 80, 93, 344, 448, 625, 694, 698, 699, 702, 901, VII: 153, 285, 326, 328, 475, 476. Samuel Delivan's (company of horse), V:33, 80, VI:370, VIII:299. Samuel Drake's,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
IV:137, 138, V:79, 80, 322, VI:70, 104, 732, 872, VII: 97. Lewis Duboys' (levies), VI:352, 692, 693, 694, 696, 699, 700, 703. John Field's, I:684, II:154, 183, 323, 348, 349, 351, 529, 720, 734, III: 44, IV:679, 705, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 744, 775, 825, 865, 866, 920, 937, 938, VI:423, 813, 862, VII:10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. Frederick Fisher's, II:206, IV: 39, 47, 634, 635, 761, 811, V: 365, 543, 739, 797, 804, 919, VI:896, VII:483. John Frear's, I:684, II:61, 150, 151, 181, 323, 348, 349, 351, 410, 412, 470, IV:679, 705, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 73, 527, 682, 744, 775, 825, 865, VI:423, VII: 10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. Morris Graham's (militia), I:334, 335, 339, 381, 413, 414, 415, 416, 505, 525, 566, 567, 684, 695, 813, 838, 845, II:14, 27, 69, 94, 114, 119, 127, 135, 150, 151, 181, III:24, 269, 270, 421, 675, 685, IV:679, 705, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 342, 345, 348, 354, 356, 603, 744, 865, VI:265, 423, 813, 845, 861, VII:10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334; (levies), I:567, II:150, 151, 240, 261-262, 265, 266,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
267, 275, III:546, IV:159, V:471. James Hamman's, II: 752, 777, III:477, V:79, 80, 322, VI:71-72. Johannes Hardenbergh's, I:363, IV:662, 663, 799, 824, V:16, 28, 41, 161, 164, 322. John Harper's (militia), V:743; (levies), V: 753, 796-797, 811, VI:21, 47, 212, 727. Jonathan Hasbrouck's, I:248, 249, 293-294, 471, 544, 557, 589, 592, 603, 605, 679, 681, 734, II:9, 61, 64, 155, 324, 350, 360, 422, 429, 436, 464, 476, 720, III: 160, 161, 162, 163, 373, 465, 466, 469, 697, 728, IV:125, 166. John Hathorn's, I:468, 471, 474, 503, 506, 507, 517, 584, 599, 600, 631, 681, 689, 720, 737, 740, II:61, 64, 156, 180, 258, 324, 365, 488, 720, III:167, 275, 635, 653, 696, 719, 734, IV:6, 170, 269, 270, 271, 278, V:322, 342, 345, 346, 357, 363, 928, VI: 57, 58, 500, VII:180, 192. Ann Hawkes Hay's, I:312, 414, 566, 679, 680, 681, II: 720, III:141, 296, IV:101, 159, 170, 579, 626, V:32, 61, 322, 603, 879, VI:500, 527, 628, 638, 640, 770, VII:97. Roswell Hopkins', III:675, 685, IV:679, 705, V:15, 31, 38, 42, 45, 71, 72, 342, 345, 348, 354, 356, 744, 775, 825,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
865, 866, 920, VI:7, 8, 423, 589, 590, 818, 819, 847, VII: 10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. Jacob Hoornbeek's, I:295, 489, 517, 538, 539. William Humfrey's, I: 684, II:61, 150, 151, 181, 232, 233, 261, 262, 266, 323, 348, 349, 351, 461, 720, III: 76. Johannis Jansen's, I:497, 566, II:9, V:527, 562, 566, 603, 936, VI:438, 506, 688, 689, 791, 792, VII:180, 181, 182, 192, 193. Jacob Klock's, IV:586, 587, 761, V:365, 503, 546, 587, 591, 739, 797, 804, 919, VI:6, 896, VII:483. Johannis Knickerbocker's, II:780, III:421, IV:680. Jacob Lansing's, II:780, III:421, 736, IV:59, 216, 230, 267, 285, 290, 292, 654, 680, V:167, 322. John Lasher's, I:363, 484, III:255. Henry Livingston's, VI:321, 448, 625, 626, 847, 896, 901, 906, VII:153, 285. Peter R. Livingston's, I: 567, II:193, 334, 490, 780, III:421, 422, 446, 447, 453, 454, 456, 559, 690, 703, 708, 735, 737, IV:32, 33-36, 56, 77, 80, 121, 680, 850, V:167, 322, 332, 347, 797, VI:51. Henry Ludinton's, I: 150, 566, 567, 684, II:61, 154, 183, 323, 348, 349, 351, 499, 720, 784, III:74, 247,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
249, IV:32, 33, 630, 644, 679, 705, V:15, 24, 29, 34, 43, 45, 79, 80, 127, 128, 744, 775, 825, 865, 866, 920, VI:49, 423, 590, 628, 813, 816, 817, 818, 819, 862, VII: 10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. James McClaghry's, I:228, 252, 278, 279, 468, 469, 515, 516, 566, 601, 679, 681, 736, II:61, 86, 87, 89, 155, 180, 182, 324, 350, 381, 391, 474, 720, III: 122, 162, 275, 530, 539, 540, 545, 719, IV:65, 206, 572, 799, 824, V:49, 322, 603, VI: 506, 623, 624, 792, VII:50, 51, 180. John McCrea's, II: 780, III:11, 13, 267, 421, IV: 267, 680, 864, V:167, 366, 558, 571, 773, 846, 882, VI: 38, 51, 93, 95, 96, 97, 98, 448. William Malcom's (militia), I:366, 455, 462, 463, 464, 470, 573; (levies), I: 566, VI:13, 415, 416, 770, 798. Jacob Newkirk's, V:17, 30, 562, 937, VI:73, 249, 438. Francis Nicoll's, II:780, III:421, 474, 488, 515. Isaac Nicoll's, I:258, 288, 302, VI: 717, VII:146. Eleazer Paterson's, I:566, V:836, VI:25, 231. Albert Pawling's (levies), I:568-569, V:75, 81, 107, 120, 121, 128, 161, 164, 165, 176, 182, 192, 245, 252, 278,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
291, 321, 421, 581, 582, 711, 731, 806, 907, 941, VI:37, 55, 94, 237, 792, 808, 812, 814, 839, VII:14, 16-17, 65, 151, 180, 187, 199, 224, 225, 306, 315, 316, 317, 381, 452, 460, 534, 574. Levi Pawling's (militia), I:379, 448, 532, 533, 580, 596, 613, II: 150, 151, 157, 181, 182, 248, 249, 405, 436, 476, 480, 624, 720, 767, III:161; (levies), I: 299, 502, 503, 547, 586, 587, 588, 592, 612, 616, 617, 618, 619, 625, 647, 668, 676, 677, 678, 682, 688, 689, 744, 745, 806, 807, 826, 827, 834, 835, 842, 844, 857, II:13, 22, 24, 40, 50, 66, 91, 95, 98, 119, 124, 135, 139. Zephaniah Platt's, II:461, 470, V:29, 44, 67, 342, 352, 353, 358, 362. Maurice Pleas', I:817, 831, II:13, 16, 25, 42, 56, 71, 96, 98, 118, 119, 126, 135, 277. Henry Quackenboss', I:567, III:562, 736, IV:16, 59, 216, 267, 285, 290, 292, 654, V: 167, 322, 797, 882, VI:51, 93, 97, 98, 448. Jeromus Remsen's, I:332, 338, 354. Philip P. Schuyler's, I:567, III:562, 690, 736, IV:54, 59, 80, 216, 230, 267, 285, 290, 292, 654, 680, V:167, 366, 797, 882, 923, VI:51, 93, 97, 98, 448, 625, 896, 901, VII:119, 120,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
153, 326, 443, 475. Stephen J. Schuyler's (militia), I:567, II:780, III:421, 474, 488, 515, 562, 736, IV:59, 216, 230, 654, 680, V:167, 365, 882, VI:51, 93, 97, 98, 304, 305, 448; (levies), II:152-153. Josiah Smith's, I:332, 338, 354, 370, 382. Johannes Snyder's (militia), I:295, 299, 300, 532, 533, 566, II:150, 151, 157, 181, 182, 249, 405, 425, 480, 720, III:161, 297-298, 389, 390, 412, 509, 635, 728, IV:211, 527, 668, 773, 778, V:182, 322, 603, 916, 917, 948, VI:55, 506, 784, 798, 812, VII:191; (levies), I:688, 689, 744, 807, 825, 827, 833, 835, 843, 844, II: 12, 13, 17, 24, 52, 65, 90, 98, 109, 119, 125, 135, 139. David Sutherland's, I:684, II: 150, 151, 181, 348, 351, 425, 464, 720, 832, III:18, 163, VI:8. Jacobus Swartwout's, I: 336, 350, 381, 399, 411, 420, 466, II:349, 351; (exempts), IV:111-112, 234-235, 706, V:16. Ezekiel Taylor's, VI: 625, 896, 901, VII:153, 285, 617. Thomas Thomas', I:258, 309, 339, 463, 464, II:325, 696, 697, 777, IV:390, V: 322, VI:72, 464, 493, 622, 623, 732, 872, VII:97, 137. Benjamin Tusten's, I:507, 698,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
II:473, 720, III:95, 344, 635, 679, V:46, 49. Abraham J. Van Alstine's, I:566, 567, II: 334, 780, III:421, 474, 488, 515, 562, 690, 735, 737, IV: 59, 63, 64, 80, 654, 680, V: 167, 322, 332, 797, 923, VI: 51, 448, 501, 626, 700, 702, 896, 901, 906, VII:153, 170, 285, 582, 583, 626-627. Anthony Van Bergen's, II:334, 780, III:421, 474, 488, 515, 562, 736, IV:59, 680, 687, V:167, 365, 797, 923, VI: 94, 448, 896, 901, VII:89, 153, 285. Elias Van Bunschoten's, IV:764, 765, 823, 862. Pierre Van Cortlandt's, II: 675, 696, 697, 819. Gerrit G. Van Den Bergh's, II:780, III:421, 474, 488, 515, IV: 680. James Vandenburgh's, IV: 679, 705, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 472, 744, 825, 865, 866, 920, VI:423, 861, VII:10, 137, 172, 209, 227, 255, 284, 313, 334. Peter Van Ness', I:567, II:334, 780, III:421, 422, 474, 488, 515, 562, 687, 700, 737, IV:56, 80, 654, 680, V: 127, 167, 322, 332, 664, 797, VI:9, 50, 51, 448, 625, 626, 779, 895, 896, 901, 906, VII: 85, 87, 89, 90, 93, 118, 119, 153, 170, 285. Henry J. Van Rensselaer's, VI:448, 625, 626, 896, 901, 906, VII:170, 402.

New York — *regiments* — contd.
Henry K. Van Rensselaer's (levies), I:568, 569, 570, IV: 851, 863, 865, V:366; (militia), VI:896, 901, VII:153, 326, 364, 402, 403, 407, 552, 554, 592, 617. Kilian Van Rensselaer's, I:567, II:334, 780, III:14, 421, 474, 488, 515, 562, 736, IV:59, 216, 230, 654, 680, V:167, 366, 543, 882, 923, VI:51, 93, 97, 98, 448, 625, 896, 901, VII: 153, 285, 326. Robert Van Rensselaer's, I:567, II:153, 334, 780, III:14, 255, 256, 421, 422, 474, 488, 515, 562, 699, 708, 737, IV:59, 121, 216, 680, V:167, 322, 332, 346, 357, 363, 383, 789, 797, 923, VI:51, VII:153. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven's, I: 567, II:780, III:265, 266, 267, 421, 562, 690, IV:54, 80, 81, 267, 654, 680, V:167, 365, 732, 846, 882, VI:15, 51, 93, 95, 96, 97, 98, 448. Cornelius Van Veghten's, VI:625, 895, 901, VII:153, 285, 617. Lewis Van Woert's, I:567, II: 780, III:11, 421, IV:267, 680, 864, V:167, 366, 571, 688, 689, 720, 846, 882, VI: 51, 93, 95, 97, 98, 448, VII: 554. Peter Vroman's, II:334, 780, III:383, 563, 651, 736, IV:59, 216, 230, 654, 680, V: 167, 366, 630, 797, 882, 946,

New York — *regiments* — contd.
947, VI:51, 52, 93, 329, 344, 448, 625, 896, 901, VII:153, 285, 402. Asa Waterman's, V: 342, 345, 346. Alexander Webster's, IV:308, 310 (note), 754, 864, V:366, 630, 791, VI:17, 42-43, 51, 95, 164, 165, 229, 230, 247, 308, 504, 546. Frederick Weissenfels' (levies), VI:272, 773, VII: 240, 244, 270, 271, 284, 293, 332, 336, 347, 352, 355, 358, 392, 432, 476. Abraham Wemple's, I:567, II:490, 780, III:252, 383, 413, 421, 422, 562, 563, 564, 736, IV:54, 59, 80, 216, 291, 298, 654, 680, V:167, 365, 743, 745, 797, 882, VI:51, 79, 80, 93, 97, 98, 333, 344, 448, 625, 896, 901, VII:88, 119, 153, 443. William B. Whiting's, I: 567, II:251, 334, 780, III:11, 14, 421, 422, 474, 488, 515, 562, 687, 700, 702, 708, 709, 710, 715, 737, IV:73, 80, 654, 680, V:167, 322, 332, 797, 923, 934, 935, VI:51, 448, 625, 626, 698, 895, 901, 906, VII:87, 96, 153, 170, 285. Marinus Willett's (levies), VI:762, 773, 774, 807, 808, 813, 814, 847, 859, 862, 893-897, 900, VII:137, 143, 186, 187, 285, 289-291, 315, 363-364, 370, 432, 443, 444, 445, 457, 474,

New York — *regiments* — contd. 479, 564, 568, 577, 622. John Williams', III:207, 213, 214, 215, 216, 257, 429-431. Jesse Woodhull's, I:248, 252, 266, 277, 468, 469, 516, 566, 679, 681, II:61, 64, 76, 82, 93, 156, 180, 292, 324, 364, 374, 473, 494, 635, 720, III: 275, 451, 635, 679, 698, IV: 65, 350, 570, 629, V:322, VI:55, 57, 58, 500, VII:180. Peter Yates', I:567, III:600, IV:267, 654, 864, V:167, 366, 630, 680, 773, 790, 846, 882, VI:17, 51, 93, 95, 96, 97, 98, 448, 625, 733, 895, 901, VII:153, 285, 552, 554, 617.

Senate (see also *assembly*, *legislature*), resolutions of, II:358, 718, III:482, IV:359 (note), V:261, 758-759, VI:610, VII: 235, 515, 516, 523, 540, 555, 567, 625, VIII:27-29, 108-109; report to, on defenses of Hudson, II:690-691 (note); petitions to, II:696-697, III: 490-491, V:452-453, 561-562, 750-752, VII:39-40; ratifies articles of confederation, II:807 (note); addressed by people of Cumberland county, III:16, 512; bill of attainder lost in, IV:642; Clinton addresses, V:205-211, 261-262, VII:159-164; addresses Clinton, V:256-258; instructs delegates

New York — *Senate* — continued. respecting western territory, V: 499-502, VI:203-205; act of, for frontier defense, V:600-602; report to, on forage, V:800; letter ordered by, VI:56; addresses congress, VI:296, 580-583; has quorum, VI:585; Ephraim Paine's relations with, VI:677-678; Ira Allen's intrigues in, VI: 742-744; Udny Hay's memorial to, VII:47; alleged sentiment of, touching Vermont's independence, VII:150; James Duane elected to, VIII:33; bill originating in, to establish land office, VIII:63; to share in governing southern parts of state, VIII:165 (note).

treasurer (see also *finances*, *treasury*), III:618, V:476, 802 (note), 896, 941, 943, 952, VI:28, 29, 85, 222, 252, 253, 392, 647, VII:156, 170, 464.

treasury (see also *finances*, *treasurer*), V:482, 510, 601, 602, 611, 635, 896, 952, VI:29, 56, 60, 85, 106, 128, 130, 182, 185, 222, 250, 251, 253, 285, 296, 297, 581, 668, 729, 750, 760, 853, 866, 873, VII:18, 72, 124, 292, 366, 433, 523, 608.

troops, see also *levies*, *militia*, *regiments* and names of colonels.

troops, guard records, I:10, 11; stationed at Pompton, N. J., I: 18; sent against Onondagas, I: 164-165, IV:703 (note); need

New York — *troops* — continued. clothing, I:206, III:239, V:328, 451, 509, 917, VI:19, 56, 74, 122, 506-507, 509, 510, 512, 526, 831, VII:51, 529, 598; to be raised for continental service, I:239; to reinforce army in Canada, I:241; deficiency of continental, II:619, VI:357, 396; quotas of, II:619, 813, V:481, 504 (note), 931, 942, 943, VI: 357, 412, 423, 448, 500, 506; for defense of state, III:162, 189, 203, 211, 249, 267, 269, 285, 424, IV:46, 159, 170, 647, 664, 751, 752, 806, 859, V: 557, 565, 584, 593, 600-602, 612, 650, 793, 794, 940, VI: 368, 773; to fill up battalions, III:165 (note), 279, 297, 533, IV:577, 676, 752, 754, 760, 765, 766, 859, V:785, 855-856, VI:521, VII:580; claims of officers, IV:656-657; belonging to regiment of invalids, IV: 744-745; should be sent to Cumberland county, V:69; enemy likely to harass, V:148; Gen. Clinton's, may ascend Mohawk, V:149 (note); withdrawn from frontier, V:166; will not wait for Col. Pawling, V:183; their excellent condition, V:189; uniform of, V:202; return to Tioga, V: 204; spirit and behavior of, V: 226, 227, VI:637; change their route, V:246 (note); more than match for Indians, V:247 (note);

New York — *troops* — continued. to join main army, V:305; want provision, V:397, 399, 421, 430, 431, 447, 465, 466, 630, 634, 661, VI:138, 171, 241, 270, 276, 292, 302, 324, 475, 485, 491, 728, 729, 776, VII: 168, 184, 194, 416, 503, 604; needed on frontier, V:549, 559, 562, 572, 590, 600-602, 635, 637, 696, 697, 707, 931, 945; estimate of rations for, V:575; officer appointed to obtain supplies for, VI:60, 130, 222; ordered to frontier, VI:156, 159, 189; provisions delivered to, VI:170; inadequate for defense of Westchester county, VI:187-188; patrol of, VI:365; shelter to be provided for, VI:372; bounties for, VI:489-490, 773-774, VII: 160, 164; accounts of, unsettled, VI:519-520; clothing delivered to, VI:587; some may join enemy, VI:842; presence of, on frontier would have helped cause of New York, VII:12-13; reward for apprehending deserters from, VII:60, 70; their strength maintained by levy, VII:63, 160; removed from frontier, VII:74; officers required for, VII:83; mustering, VII:146, 149, 289-290; detained at Schoharie, VII: 252; application to Gen. Heath for, VII:319; distribution of, VII:332, 347, 358, 403, 418, 432, 511, 541, 564, 565; be-

New York — *troops* — continued. havior of Col. Willett's, VII: 444, 449-450, 472-473, 482, 509; diversion of, from Johnstown, VII:475; to be supplied with meat by impressment, VII: 485; to cover impressment party, VII:496; should have snowshoes, VII:504; Gen. Heath unable to supply, for frontiers, VII:530; support authority of New York, VII:612.

"New York," American war vessel, I:386 (note).

New York bay, strategical importance of, during Burgoyne campaign, I:123.

New York Society of the Sons of the Revolution, VIII:306.

New York State Library, I:3, 5, 6, 16, II:79 (note); board of trustees, I:5; collection of volumes in 1820, I:5-6; comparison of status of, in 1818 with that of 1899, I:6.

Niagara, N. Y., letter from, to be intercepted, II:694; Col. John Butler holds treaty at, II:781; Gen. Dearborn's expedition to, II:877 (note); prisoners taken to, III:376. 506, 635, IV:413, 421, 458, V:270 (note), VI: 801, VII:299, 606, 607; Col. Butler goes to, IV:114; hostile parties from, IV:132, V:700, 912, VII:195; routes to, IV:367 (note); Onondagas visit, IV: 419; cost of maintaining post at,

Niagara — continued. IV:507; flags of truce sent to, IV:529, 702, 704, V:633, 646, VI:455; expeditions from, intended, IV:575, 620, V:914; expeditions against, conceived, IV:603, 604, V:124 (note), 247 (note); precaution against surprise from, V:123 (note); Col. Butler reinforced from, V: 239 (note); New York territory west of, V:314, 382; Kanaghserages remove to, V:883, 913; tories on march to, VI:30-31; Brant on his way from, VI:277, 288; flag of truce from, VI:480, 481; enemy's forces at, VI:482, 483; emissaries traveling to and from, VII:182, 288, 492; war party from, in famishing condition, VII:195, 199; recruits for enemy at, VII:320; troops from, to join troops from St John, VII:340; news of peace sent to, VIII:136 (note); Virginia contemplates its seizure, VIII:249; Brant at, VIII:327, 335; council desired at, VIII:338; western Indians at, VIII:342, 369; line running near, VIII:360; land near, to be ceded, VIII:372, 376.

Niagara County, N. Y., I:166.

Niagara river, V:500, 501, VI: 482.

Nicholas, Indian, news brought by, II:271 (note), IV:586.

Nichols, *see also* Nicoll, Nicolls.

Nichols (Nickeals), Eliakim, of Claverack district, N. Y., V: 930.

Nichols (Nickols), Josiah, messenger, III:39.

Nichols (Nicols), Simon, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Nichols, William, corporal, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:19, 20.

Nicholson, John, lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775, to recruit in Canada, I:240; out of service, II:206; collects opinions concerning Maj. Colden, II:343.

Nicholson, Robert, of Saratoga district, N. Y., his petition, II:278-279.

Nickerson, Seth, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Nickson, *see also* Nixon.

Nickson, James, of Fort Miller, Washington county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:357.

Nicola, Lewis, colonel, of invalid regiment, return of New York officers and men in his corps, IV: 744-745; will convey letters to congress, VII:532, 533; proposes to Washington adoption of monarchical government, VIII:111-113.

Nicoll, Nicolls, *see also* Nichols.

Nicoll, ——, engaged in enterprise with Mr L'Hommedieu, VIII: 64-65, 81, 88.

Nicoll, Charles, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).

Nicoll, Francis, colonel, of third regiment, Albany county militia, II:780; signs petition, III:327.

Nicoll, Isaac, colonel, of Orange county minutemen, on committee for defense of Highlands, I:132; in command of fortifications, I: 132, 133, 137, 227; wishes to hold court martial, I:224-225; commands regiment for immediate service, I:258; in command at Haverstraw, I:262, 263-264, 286, 290; to transmit intelligence to Washington, I:287; called to Fort Montgomery, I:301-302; writes to Col. William Allison, I: 319; writes to John McKesson, I:365; Henry Wisner writes to, I:368; absent from court martial, I:582, 589; committees meet at his house, I:696; forwards affidavit to convention, I:699; his applications in behalf of condemned persons, II:683-685, IV: 497-498; forwards intelligence, II:802, III:522-523; Clinton to, on militia matters, III:523-525; sheriff, IV:278, 279, 498, 587; apprehensive for security of prisoners, IV:278-279; informs Clinton of murder of John Clark, IV: 587-589; his troubles with prisoners, IV:618-619, 718-719; arrests to be made by, IV: 776, 780-782; inquires into character of suspected person, IV:827; intercedes for prisoner, V:568; approves request of William Tredwell, V:605; interested in ex-

Nicoll, Isaac — continued.
change of American prisoner, VI: 424, 647-648; commissary of prisoners writes to, VI:518; takes tories into custody, VI:834-835; recommends John Taylor, VII: 120.

Nicoll, John, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, information intended for, I:236; his company ordered out, I:312, 317, 318, 355-356; member of court martial, I:589, 749; carries letter, I:647; to send tents to Clinton, II:39; return of his company, II:89; where stationed, II: 473; presents case of unpaid workmen, III:34-35; calls member of company to military duty, III:319-320; corresponds with Clinton on unpaid claims, IV: 406-408; justice, VI:143.

Nicoll, Leonard D., captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, has trouble with member of company, III:319-320; ordered to apprehend enemies, III:626, 698; charge against, III:693, 698, IV:18; billets troops in Clinton's house, IV: 425; at West Point, V:17, returns of company, V:17, 30, VI:624.

Nicoll family, owners of Joshua Hett Smith house, VIII:418.

Nicolls, John, of New York levies, VI:370.

Nicolls, William, his account, IV: 650.

Niely, *see also* Neely, Neily.

Niely, Edward, employed on public work, I:640.

Night, Thomas, fined for delinquency, V:687.

Nightengale & Clark, of Providence, R. I., purchase provisions, IV:257, 258.

Niles (Nailles), Jonathan, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.

Nilson, *see also* Neilson.

Nilson, Miriam, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., her assessment, VI:576.

Nine Partners, *see also* Great and Little Nine Partners.

Nine Partners, Dutchess county, N. Y., lead mine in, III:394; wagoners in, III:487; family in, to be removed to New York, IV: 813; dangerous person in, V: 401; quantity of wheat in, to be ascertained, V:475; forage obtained at, V:800; costs of recruiting in, VI:715; deserters that lived in, VII:286, 287.

Ninety-six, *see* Forts.

Ninham, Isaac, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Nisbett, John, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447 .

Niskayuna (Nestagiuna, Nestehuna, Nestigiuna), Schenectady county, N. Y., letter from, to Clinton, VI:15; distance of, from Fort Johnson, VI:695; troops march by way of, VI:700.

Niven, Daniel, conductor of stores, II:45; seeks to know whether he is entitled to issue of clothing, VII:513-514.

Niver, Christophel, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Niver (Neiver), Johannes, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36, V:537.

Nixon, *see also* Nickson.

Nixon, John, of Massachusetts, brigadier-general, at Kingsbridge, I:390; his strength at Fort Edward, II:115, 116; said to have resigned, II:206; at Saratoga, II:456; his brigade, II: 79, 101, 113, 135, III:247, 347, 352, 355, 384, 439, 440, 764, V:152 (note).

Nixon, John, of Pennsylvania, of Bank of North America, VI: 909 (note), 910 (note).

Nixon, Thomas, colonel, of fourth Massachusetts regiment, his command, III:21, 79, 113, 128, 135.

Noailles, Emmanuel Marie Louis, Marquis de, submits treaty of France with United States to British government, III:308 (note).

Noailles, Louis Marie, Viscount de, colonel, French army, carries letter from Clinton, VI:525; at head of his regiment, VII:107 (note).

Noble, Thadeus (Thaddeus), captain, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Noble, William, lieutenant, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note), 453 (note).

Noble, Townsend & Co., proprietors of Sterling iron works, their agreement, II:708-709.

Nobletown, Albany county, N. Y., early conflict at, V:137; former resident of, VII:286.

Nodder, Bright, lieutenant, of thirty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Nodine, Sarah, permitted to enter enemy's lines, V:275.

Noel & Hazard, of New York city, publishers, I:79.

Noels, James, accused of robbery, III:655.

Noice, William, of second regiment, New York line, VI:628.

Norff, Michael, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Norfolk (Norwalk?), Conn., harbor of, III:202.

Norfolk, Va., British losses at, V: 599.

Norman, Richard, lieutenant, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Normandy, Duke of, his birth announced, VIII:393.
Norris, James, at Fort Montgomery, I:451.
Norris, James, major, of third New Hampshire regiment, in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:234 (note).
Norris, Jordan, of Crompond, N. Y., loyalist, IV:302.
Norris, Oliver, of Suffolk county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:723.
Norstrander, James, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Norteman, ——, French officer, his death, VII:109 (note).
North, Frederick, Earl of Guilford, his disposition, I:246; tone of his speech, III:219, 229 (note), 254; defines his policy, III:230-231 (note); his speech circulated in state, III:301; presents documents and king's speech to commons, III:309 (note); censured in parliament, VI:662; on peace power of ministers, VII:201 (note); still in power, VIII:161.
North, John V., of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
North, Robert, captain of sloop, II:574, III:237, IV:441, 826, 827; carries money, V:646; his receipt, VI:50.
North America, Anglo-Saxon supremacy in, I:23; military recommendation to united colonies in, I:120.
North America, Bank of, resolutions of congress concerning, VI: 908-909 (note), 909-910 (note).
Northampton, Mass., information received from, III:468; removal of loyalist from, IV:220.
Northampton County, Pa., deposition taken in, III:375.
North Britain, *see* Scotland.
"North Briton," the, John Wilkes' newspaper, I:56-57, 58.
North Carolina, *see also* Carolinas.
North Carolina, not represented at stamp act congress, I:40; delegates from, to continental congress, I:94, V:494, VI:908 (note), VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83, 116; Gov. Tryon transferred from I:96; unrepresented at Annapolis convention, I:174; its population in 1775, I:210; losses of, at Germantown, II: 373; financial quotas of, II: 555 (note), V:323 (note), VI: 714, VII:469, VIII:39 (note), 46; military quotas of, II:619, 813, V:504 (note), VI:280; rendezvous of levies from, II: 814; asked to furnish cavalry, II:828; funds advanced to, III: 741; winter quarters of brigade, IV:333 (note); follows Virginia's example, IV:471; regiments of, at West Point, V:26 (note); news brought from, V: 65; people killed in, V:97; service of Gen. Robert Howe in, V:195 (note); uniform of troops

North Carolina — continued.
of, V:202; borrows money from congress, V:328; her quota of supplies, V:514; governor of, receives news, V:798; may be aroused, V:838; conduct of militia at Guilford Court House, VI:738; losses of militia, VI: 739.
regiments, second (Howe's), V: 194 (note); militia (Shelby's), VI:348; rangers (Williams'), VI:348.
North Castle, N. Y., Gen. Samuel H. Parsons' camp at, I:399; Robert R. Livingston sent to, I: 433, 434; pass at, to be protected, I:434, 482; militia ordered to, I:480, 526; robbers concealed in, I:801; capture made at, II:583; residents of, II:583, III:699, VII:217, 221; troops retreat to, IV:124; troops will be sent to, IV:347, V:603, 661; loyalist seized at, V:166; levies stationed at, VI: 19, 88, 173; Maj. André at, VI:258 (note), 261 (note); dragoons stationed near, VI:258 (note), 261 (note); tax list of, VI:495, 497; tory raid from, VI:515; French army reaches, VII:107 (note), 113 (note); troops required at, VII:631; Washington at, VIII:399, 409.
Northeast (North East) precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., committee of, I:670, III:7, 10; resident of, III:181, 182; petition sent from, III: 686; flour impressed in, VII:6-8.
Northern frontier, *see also* frontiers, western frontier.
Northern frontier, devastation of, II:731, IV:550; V:939; troops for service on, III:130; exposure of, III:175, 189, 419, IV:605, 753, V:630, 651; Clinton's exertions to protect, III:185, 206, 212, 229 (note), 268, 279, 333, IV:277, 752, 754, 755, 780, 850, VI:45; spirit of tories there, III:402; threatened, IV: 81, V:715, 946; in state of tranquillity, IV:156, 173-174; service of army to, IV:386; legislation for defense of, IV:647, 806; levies for protection of, IV:764, V:207, 732; levies from regiments near, IV:765; Gen. Schuyler selects posts on, IV:766, 828; return of company on, IV:864; provisioning men ordered to, V:634, 697, VI:171, 850, VII:41; security of, dependent on operations in Mohawk valley, V: 748; disagreeable intelligence from, V:754; levies for continental army ordered to, VI:98, 189; enemy active on, VI:288-289, 326; Col. Gansevoort marches to, VI:339, 343, 349; Clinton repairs to, VI:345; in danger of being abandoned, VI:

Northern frontier — continued.
375; enemy approaches, VI: 379; Vermont's effort to defend, VI: 435, 742; disaffected persons flock to, VI:844; critical situation of, VII:183; Washington's concern for, VII:302-303; Gen. Heath's desire to protect, VII:303, 332; invaded, VII:411; less extensive than western border, VII:541; two regiments sufficient for, in winter, VII:564; forwarding troops to, VII:593; Westchester county troops sent to, VII:630; troops should be retained on, VIII:48; British posts on, to be evacuated, VIII:108.

North Killingworth (North Killingsworth), Conn., resident of, VII: 77.

Northop, *see also* Northrop, Northrup.

Northop, ——, name of two loyalists, II:583.

North river, *see also* Hudson river.

North river, N. Y., country places on, I:69; views of, I:76, VIII: xvi; obstruction to navigation of, I:144, 245, II:507, 509, 870 (note), III:652, V:262; posts on, I:148, II:346, 820, 847, VI:13 (note); troops to be landed from, I:347; enemy's ships ascend, I:351, 380, 677; enemy's lines extend to, I:352; drafts of, desired, I:685; hostile expedition up, contemplated, I: 694, 718, 731, 735 (note), 808 (note), II:769; militia to be posted on, I:730; possession of, to be retained, II:508; measures for defense of, II:560-561 (note), 589, 710, 711, 776, 801, 847, 871 (note), III:18, 72, 77, 144 (note); messenger to be intercepted at, II:693; salt transported to, II:695; enemy's barbarities in region of, II:769, 781; prison ship lying in, II:830; army at, II:835; new expedition in, feared, III:108, 214, IV:643, 764; road to, from Danbury, III: 129; provision for guard on, III: 143; expedition to, apprehended, III:192; Burgoyne's movement along, III:265; army ready to move toward, III:353; speculators west of, III:445; cattle east of, reserved for army, III:446; army department extending to, III:606, 671; British post on, IV:204; cattle east of, sent to enemy, IV:361; British operations on, IV:857 (note), V:21-27 (note); American operations on, V:152-156 (note); enemy's force on, V:288 (note); French frigates should ascend, V:288 (note), 293 (note), VI:11 (note); pilots for, V:293 (note), 420; strong force to come up, V:415; frozen over, V:448; cannon and stores destroyed on, Oct. 6, 1777, V:597-598

North river — continued.
(note); boats in, collected, V:770; movement up, feared, V:807 (note), 808, 810; troops march to, V:876 (note); provisions for, V:902; Claverack place of rendezvous on, VI:13 (note); meditated descent of, VI:44; beef should be stored at, VI:300, 385; French troops march to, VI:843, VII:108 (note), 110 (note), 113 (note), 151; American army extends to, VII:128; enemy to appear on, VII:340; New York line to winter near, VII:530; buildings, near, VIII:xiii, xxvii, xxxvii; streets running to, VIII:xvii, xix, xxi; British lines extend from, VIII:285; James Monroe's trip up, VIII:339 (note).

Northrop, Northrup, *see also* Northop.

Northrop (misprinted Winthrop), Isaac, Jr, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VII:509.

Northrop (Northrup), John, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71.

Northrup, Jabez, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II:642.

North sea, battle in, VII:373; captures in, VIII:254.

North Street, Westchester county, N. Y., residents of, II:516, VI:629.

Northumberland, Algernon Percy, Earl of, establishes military ordinances, I:102 (note).

Northumberland, Pa., army detachment reaches, V:231 (note).

Northwest, the, England retains fortresses in, I:171; action of states and of congress on territory in, VI:190-208.

Norton, ———, commissary of issues, in shooting affair, VI:621-622.

Norton, Asel, signs petition, III:211.

Norton, George, sergeant, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.

Norton, James, signs petition, III:211.

Norton, John, of Westminster, Vt., protests against new state movement, VI:613.

Norton (misprinted Horton, VI:62), Nathaniel, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, recommendation of, IV:3; dates of his commissions, IV:5, V:704; return of his company at Fort Plank, IV: opp. 789; offers resignation, V:480; muster roll of his company, V:924-925; on recruiting service, V:951-952, VI:62, 103, 122, 128, 392, 492, 828, 829, VII:548; carries letters, VI:60, 414, 525, 824; member of court martial, VI:334; commission desired by, VI:824.

Norton, Samuel, signs petition, III:211.

Norton (Nortin), William, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Norwalk, Conn., expenses at, I:371, 372; flour transported to, II:499, 501, IV:511; issuing commissary for, III:494; soldiers at, IV: opp. 789; passage to, on ice, V:446 (note); resident of, VII: 599.

Norway, prizes taken to, V:408 (note).

Norwich, Conn., frigate built at, III: 590; flour shipped to, IV:259; flour purchased in, IV:303; resident of, VII:77; goods detained at, VII:627; Washington at, VIII:397.

Norwich, Vt., sentiment for New York in, IV:563; sentiment for New Hampshire in, V:133, 134.

Norwood, Stephen, Jr, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Nostran, Peter, charged with lawless behavior on Long Island, VII:346.

Notewear, George, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Notheway, Thomas, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:803.

Nothingham, Lewis, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, in levies, V: 825.

Nottingham, William, officer of levies, VI:55.

Nottingham, N. J., proceedings of freeholders and inhabitants of, VIII:220.

Nourse, Joseph, deputy secretary of United States board of war, II: 553, 595, 689, 739, 832; in treasury office, V:327.

Nova Scotia, John Thomas served in, I:210 (note); British post in, IV:508; loyalists settle in, V: 410 (note), VIII:108, 256, 271, 277; refugees from, V:452-453, VIII:391; expedition to, resigned, VI:379; fleet from, captured, VII:136.

Noxon, James, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Noxon, Peter, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240.

Nukerck, *see also* Newkerk, Newkirk.

Nukerck (Neukerck), Charles, captain lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, V:242 (note), 704; his journal, V:242 (note); offers resignation, V:480; joins in representation to legislature, VI:219.

Nulling, Daniel, at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Number Four, *see* Forts.

Nutt, George Anson, lieutenant, of thirty-third regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Nutten island, Governors island, in New York harbor, I:334.

Nyack (Nayack, Niack), N. Y., troops posted at, I:740; levies to rendezvous at, V:603, 661; persons residing at, VII:495.
Nye, Francis, employed on public work, I:641.

OAKES, Thomas, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.
Oakley, ——, prisoner, IV:845.
Oakley, Elijah, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.
Oakley, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Oakley, Jonathan, acquitted of charges, I:781.
Oakley, Nehemiah N., of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Oakley (Oackley, Oakly), Richard, of Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, I:766, 767, 768, 772, 773; charges against, I:776, 781, II:636; his sentence, I:782.
Oakley, Stephen, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Oakley, Thomas, of Goshen, N. Y., complaint of, III:344.
Oakley, Thomas, Jr, of Orange county militia, grievance of, III:344-345.
Oartouch (Ourtouch), Sylvester, of Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:791.
Oartouch, Tilliman, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:791.
Oathout, Outhout, *see* Oothoudt, Oothout.
Oblong, the, Dutchess county, N. Y., residents of, II:640, 720.
Obrion, ——, widow, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:286.
O'Bryant, Thomas, of Dutchess county, N. Y., his examination, II:582-583; evidence against, II:584-585.
O'Callaghan, Edmund B., historian, II:453 (note).
Ockerman, Guilean (*see also* Ackerman, Gulian), of exempts of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., IV:235.
Odell, ——, loyalist, his corps, VI:550 (note).
Odell (Oddel), ——, lieutenant, ordered on ship board, II:104-105.
Odell, Abraham, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:627, 814.
Odell (Odel), John, lieutenant, of New York levies, V:797, VI:813, 814.
Odell, Jonathan, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Odell (Odel), Joseph, prisoner, V:74.
Odell, Tomkins, of Mamakating precinct, N. Y., IV:563.
Odell house, Dobbs Ferry, N. Y., VI:opp. 486.
Odle, Abiather, of New York levies, VI:370.
Odle, Abisha, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Odle, Jonathan, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:109.
Odle, Justice, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, IV:272.
Odle, Stephen, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Odle, Warren, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
O'Donnel, P., deputy wagonmaster general, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).
Ogd, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.
Ogden, ——, captain, loyalist, of Col. James DeLancey's light horse, on parole, VI:494-495.
Ogden, Aaron, captain, of first New Jersey regiment, I:673.
Ogden, Daniel, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:340, 722, 787.
Ogden, Ichabod, of Westchester county, N. Y., information given by, II:30-31, VI:629, 630.
Ogden, Isaac, of Elizabeth, N. J., loyalist, VII:493.
Ogden, James, British emissary, VI:550 (note).
Ogden, John, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in protest, III:66.
Ogden, Jonathan, loyalist, of Col. Andreas Emmerich's Chasseurs, III:224.
Ogden, Jonathan, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., suffers at hands of enemy, IV:675.
Ogden, Joseph, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VI:272.
Ogden, Josiah, of Fishkill, N. Y., flour on his premises, seized, V:169.
Ogden, Matthias, colonel, of first New Jersey regiment; his iron works, I:644, III:21; his regiment at Germantown, II:369; iron sent by, II:521-522, III:28, 51-52; in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:226, 231 (note), 232 (note), 237 (note); on committee to memorialize congress, VIII:113, 117.
Ogden (Odden), Samuel, of Boonton, N. J., desires to visit New York city, VI:681, 682; said to have assisted enemy, VII:492.
Oghghwagas, *see* Oneidas.
Oghniogueenton, Cayuga deputy to council, VIII:371.
Oglevie, George, prisoner, V:355, 649.
Oguntinga, rift in Onondaga river, VIII:359.
Ohene, Susannah, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, VI:123.
Ohio company, Gen. Samuel H. Parsons member of, II:513 (note).
Ohio river, expedition to head waters of, V:381 (note); settlements and claims in region of, VI:200, 201, 202, VII:561, VIII:391; Virginians cross, VIII:325; peace to extend to, VIII:337; James Monroe's trip to, VIII:

Ohio river — continued.
339 (note); Indian boundary line to, VIII:360; Pennsylvania commissioners will proceed to, VIII:386; contemplated line running from, VIII:388.

Olcott (Alcott), Peter, colonel, of Norwich, Vt., advocates union of his state with New Hampshire, IV:564, 693, V:133, 134, 483, 616; his argument, V:486-489; agent for northern towns, VI:744, VII:165; boundary commissioner, VII:447.

Oldekop, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Old England district, *see* Butternuts.

Oldige, Peter, sergeant, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:4.

Old mine road, in Neversink valley, V:229 (note).

Old Salem, *see also* Lower Salem, Salem.

Old Salem, Westchester county, N. Y., VI:258, 259.

Old Sarum, England, "rotten borough," I:26.

Oliver, ——, of Poultney, Vt., wishes to join New York militia, VI:164.

Oliver, Andrew, of Massachusetts, stamp distributor, I:36.

Oliver, David, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:562.

Oliver, Frederick, loyalist, his death, IV:16.

Oliver, John, captain, of Massachusetts militia in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment, I:540.

Oliver, Richard, lieutenant, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, named in memorial, I:579; at Fort Montgomery, II:18.

Oliver, Robert, major, of third Massachusetts regiment, at Fort Constitution, II:26, 41, 54, 68; in Gen. Lincoln's division, VII:115.

Oliver, Thomas, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:562.

Oliver, William, concerned in case of Hilkiah Grout of Vermont, IV:698.

Olivet, Jonathan, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.

Olligar, Benjamin, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:248.

Olmsted, David, captain, of Col. Roger Enos' Connecticut regiment, IV:362.

Olmsted, Nathan, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Olmsted, Nathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Olney, Coggeshall, major, of first Rhode Island regiment, VII:115.

Olney, Jeremiah, lieutenant-colonel, of first Rhode Island regiment, VII:115; his regiment, VII:326, 623.

Onderdonck, Abraham, of Haverstraw, N. Y., joins in petition, II:538.

Onderdonck (Onderdunck), Andres, ensign, of Orangetown, N. Y., petitions, VI:903.

Onderdonck, Andries, lieutenant, of Haverstraw, N. Y., joins in petition, II:538.

Onderdonck, Andris, of Haverstraw, N. Y., joins in petitions, II:538, IV:171.

Onderdonck, Andris, of Orange county, N. Y., joins in petition, IV:172.

Onderdonck, Daniel, ensign, of Orangetown, N. Y., petitions, VI:903.

Onderdonck (Onderdonk, Onderdunck, Underdunck), Garret (Gerret), captain, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., his company of rangers, II:51, 315; petitions, II:538, IV:172; property seized by, II:625.

Onderdonck (Underdunk), Jacob, captain, of Haverstraw regiment, at Red Hook, I:317, 318; with Col. Levi Pawling, I:668; at Ramapo, I:720; at Nyack, I:740; petitions, II:538, IV:171; levies from his company, V:774.

Onderdonck (Onderdunck), John, of Orange county, N. Y., joins in petition, IV:172.

Onderdonck (Onderdunck), Roulof, of Haverstraw, N. Y., joins in petitions, II:538, IV:172.

Oneale, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII:192.

Oneida (Oneida Castle), Oneida county, N. Y., fort will be built at, III:118, 251; one company will be ordered to, III:252; Indians fired on, near, III:357; conference at, proposed, III:458; interpreter at, IV:181; attempt to seize emissary at, IV:417-418; Onondaga chiefs visit, IV:493; order to build fort at, IV:529; intelligence received at, IV:575, 620; warning given at, to Col. John Campbell, IV:704; prisoners taken to, IV:805; runners from, V:330; post at, to be broken up, V:697; Oneidas may desert, V:882; threatened, V:884, 914; visited by enemy, V:912-913, 921, VI:288, 292; enemy pursued to, VI:353; deserting warriors return to, VI:482; corn at, VI:483; enemy discovered at, VII:304; papers left at, VIII:337; invitation sent to, VIII:350-351.

Oneida creek, N. Y., enemy leaves boats at, VII:472.

Oneida lake, Indian settlements may be approached by, IV:603 (note); scouting near, V:330; captures made near, V:330, VI:648, VII:226-227; expedition by way of, proposed, VI:832; enemy leaves boats at, VII:226-

Oneida lake — continued.
227, 443; distance of rift in river from, VIII:359.
Oneidas, *see also* Indians, Six Nations.
Oneidas (Oghghwagas, Oneida Indians, Oneydas, Onidas), their sympathy, II:210, 271 (note), 272; their assurances of aid, II:246; allies of Americans, II:272, 274, III:578; message to, from Lafayette, III:118; attend council at Onondaga, III:356; their apprehensions, III:357; invite other tribes to conference, III:458; message from, to Gen. Schuyler, III:565; prisoners taken by, IV:115; speech from, IV:130, 131-132; give warning of attack on Cherry Valley, IV:267; threatened by Cayugas, IV:417, 418-419; joined by Oquaga Indians, IV:437; their view of Indian matters, IV:478; their answer to the Cayugas, IV:492-493; disposition of Onondagas toward, IV:493-494; desire fort built at Oneida Castle, IV:529, 568; dissuade flag of truce party from going to Cayuga, IV:704; take prisoners, IV:843; bring news and ask aid, V:35; prevented from joining troops, V:189; to carry letter, V:273; on scouting service, V:330; suspicion touching, V:548, 550; threatened by Onondagas, V:882, 883-884, 910; enemy's attempt to gain over, V:912-914; render service at Fort Schuyler, VI:59; in action at Fox's Mills, VI:352, 698; several return from Niagara, VI:480-482; may join enemy, VI:582; return to Schenectady, VI:876; attacked while hunting, VI:880; destroy enemy's canoes, VII:406; with Col. Willett, VII:443, 473; kill Walter Butler, VII:473, 487; suggestions touching those, on frontier service, VII:600-601; at Loyal Village, VIII:323; tribes separating from, VIII:332; message to, VIII:337-338; warned of purpose to move them, VIII:342, 348, 350; invited to treaty, VIII:350-351; speech to, VIII:352, 353-355, 373; their answer, VIII:355-360; hear speech to other deputies, VIII:361, 365, 370, 371; speech to, VIII:373-375; present to, VIII:377, 379; message from Brant to, VIII:381; treaty with, of interest to Massachusetts, VIII:394.
O'Niel, James, loyalist, VI:360.
Oniskethau (Neskitha), Albany county, N. Y., loyalists set out from, for Niagara, VI:30.
Onondaga (Anandaga, Onondaga Castle, Onondago), Onondaga county, N. Y., destruction of, I:165; council convenes at, III:

Onondaga — continued.
45, 356; proposed meeting at, III:457-458; expedition against, IV:702-704, 772, 777, 791, 831, V:883; Sir John Johnson at VI:334-335; detachment taken on way to, VI:860; council fire at, VIII:329, 342, 361, 366; Capt. Brant at, VIII:341; creek east of, VIII:359, 360.

Onondaga creek, Onondaga county, N. Y., troops advance to, IV: 703 (note).

Onondaga lake, *see also* Salt lake.

Onondaga lake, Onondaga county, N. Y., enemy leaves boats in, VI:319, 355; attempt to destroy boats in, VI:332-333, 355.

Onondaga river, Oswego river, N. Y., VIII:359.

Onondagas, *see also* Indians, Six Nations.

Onondagas (Anandago Indians, Onandagos, Onondagaes, Onondaga Indians, Onondages, Onondagoes), their country destroyed, I:166; divided in sentiment, III: 356, 578; send runners to other nations, III:357; invite other nations to their village, III:458; send warning to Kingston, III: 538; promise to side with Oneidas, IV:493-494; desire fort built at Oneida Castle, IV: 529, 568; destruction of their settlement, IV:777, V:496; two captured at Oswegatchie, IV: 805; location of their stronghold in 1615, V:233 (note); their hostility and cruelty, V:335 (note); remove to Niagara, V: 883, 884; at Loyal Village, VIII:323; their diminished numbers, VIII:332; at Fort Schuyler, VIII:349, 351, 361, 370.

Oosterhoudt, Oosterhout, *see also* Ousterhout.

Oosterhoudt, ——, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V: 278.

Oosterhoudt, Aldert, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635.

Oosterhoudt, Benjamin, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 768.

Oosterhoudt, Edward, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575, IV:755.

Oosterhoudt, Henderickus, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 768.

Oosterhoudt, Hendriecus, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.

Oosterhoudt, Jacobus, sergeant, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, trial of, I: 596-598.

Oosterhoudt (Ostrout), Johan's, loyalist, III:539, 545.

Oosterhoudt, Johan's H, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Oosterhoudt (Oosterhout), Kryn (Cryn), of Col. Levi Pawling's

Oosterhoudt, Kryn — continued. regiment of Ulster county militia, I:597, 598.

Oosterhoudt, Petrus (Peter), lieutenant, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, his negro in service, III: 298; petitions, IV:819.

Oosterhout, Cornelius, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, petitions, IV:768; in service on frontier, VII:410.

Oosterhout, Jacob, his captivity, III:635-636, 638, 665, 666.

Oosterhout, Johannes, Jr, his examination, II:271 (note).

Oosterhout, Johannis, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Oosterhout (Osterhout), John, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Oosterhout Mortynus, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32.

Oostrander, *see* Ostrander.

Oothoudt, Oothout, *see also* Outhout.

Oothoudt, Henry, commissary for Albany county, IV:687; member of assembly, V:759; attends conference in Albany, VII:619.

Oothout, Abraham, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in appeal, III: 460, 468; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Oothout, Henry, Jr., of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:274.

Oothout, John, of New York city, V:407, 555.

Oquaga (Achquage, Achquago, Acquago, Anaghkwage, Anaghquaga, Anaghquago, Anaquaga, Anaquago, Anaquaqua, Anaquegha, Annaquaga, Annquago, Annoquogo, Anohaghkwage, Anohoghkwage, Anquago, Aquaga, Aquago, Archquaga, Auchquago, Aughquago, Augquaga, Auquauga, Auschquago, Ochquaga, Ochquago, Ocquage, Ocquagoe, Oghquago, Oghwaga, Oguaga, Okwaha, Onachquago, Onaquaga, Oneaughquagey, Oneaquaga, Oneeghquage, Oneoghquage, Onoghquaga, Onoghquago, Onohogwage, Ononghquage, Onoughquauga, Ooghquaga, Oquaca, Oquage, Oquago, Ouchquaga, Oughquagee, Oughquago, Oughquagey, Oughquagy, Oughquogey, Quago), now Windsor, Broome county, N. Y., message from Indians of, II:271-272; tories and Indians gathered at, II:821, III: 250, 368, 542, 711; Brant said to be moving from, III:402; Col. John Butler is supposed to have reached, III:458; enemy's force recruited at, III:505; Brant at, III:540, 543, 712; spy from, III:557; Col. Butler at, III:597; volunteers for scouting service to, III:730; to be destroyed, III:742, IV:66, 114, 115, 163-164; enemy's

Oquaga — continued.
strength at, IV:16, 104; friendly Indians at, IV:19; Brant's party leaves, IV:113; routes by which to reach, IV:167-169; its destruction, IV:185, 222-228, 231, 232, 364; Indians of, join Oneidas, IV:437; time required to reach, V:148, 181, 182, 183, 189, 192; Col. Pawling awaited at, V:245-246, 941; captive taken to, V:414; scout sent to, VI:170.

Orangeburg, S. C., surrenders to Gen. Sumter, VII:29.

Orange County, N. Y., patriotic exertions of, I:320; vote of, elects Clinton, II:79 (note), 88; copy of resolution prepared for, II:113; southern part defenseless, II:604, 630; hay to be obtained in, II:699; jail in, II: 717, III:136, IV:38, 278, VI: 142, 397; farmers in, dissatisfied, III:38-39; inhabitants apprehensive, III:193; supplies of cattle obtained in, III:465; undefended, III:507, IV:154, 158-161; loyalists of, III:603, 691; measures for defense of, IV:160-161; petitions for protection of, IV:169-172, 773-775, V:470-471, 576; infested with robbers, IV:274-275, 776-777, 781-782; justices of, interfere in cause of tories, IV:301; commissary agents for, IV:687, 763; inhabitants complain, IV: 693; court to meet in, IV:797; alarms on frontiers of, IV:807; meeting of magistrates in, IV: 848; relief for sufferers in, V: 147, 219, 220, 439; exertions of inhabitants, V:281; wheat assessed in, V:295 (note); cattle expected from, V:456; application of loyalist from, V:563-564; teams to be impressed in, V:831, 891; clothing for troops collected in, V:917, VI:235; frontier in danger, VI:94, 225, 249; assessors of, VI:456; provision obtained in, VII: 41; not to be left undefended, VII:255, 347-348, 352; taxes paid by, VII:366.

commissioners for conspiracies, asked to confine loyalists, IV:38-39.

committees, I:802, 813, 855, II: 796-797, III:38, 61, 148, IV: 161.

levies, see *militia*.

military affairs, appointments, I: 258; operations of troops divert enemy's attention, I:486; courts martial held, IV:271, 570; Col. Albert Pawling commands on frontiers, IV:865, VI:808, VII: 315; measure for defending frontier settlements, V:636; returns of levies on frontiers, V:806, 907, VII:14, 65, 225, 306, 349, 381; volunteers will defend southern part of county, VI:461-

Orange county—*military affairs*—continued.
462; recruiting, VI:492, 628, 639-640; order for levies, VI: 769-770; posts on frontiers, VII:224-225.
militia and *levies*, excellence of, I: 88; embraced by Clinton's command, I:98, 293, 298, 299, 301, 304, 305, 703, 837; ordered out, I:256-257, 505; to protect west shore of Hudson, I:302-303, 375; to be ready to march, I:329, 376, 444; may serve in New Jersey, I:454, 456, 457, 458, 467; behavior of, I:491; at Ramapo, I:498, 502; spirit of, I:506, VI:747; provision for raising levies, I:518, 521; difficulty of retaining, I: 519; dismissal of, I:529; light horse, I:532, 552, 562, 563, 671; at Sydman's bridge, I:547, 557, 586, 587, 592, 736; officers nominated, I:557, 564; return of, ordered, I:618; quota required, I:625; resolutions for ordering out, I:682-683 (note), 687, 688, 695, 725, 731, II: 123, 628; to guard passes, I: 691; meeting of field officers, I: 696, II:629; proportion of, furnished, I:726; imprudent to summon to post, I:736; letter to be forwarded to colonels of, I:798; pay of, I:810; rangers, II:51, III:483; ordered to Fort Montgomery, II:74, 155; third of, in field, II:227 (note); to reinforce Gen. Clinton, II:352, 361, 362; called on, II:388, 402, 500; order to colonels, II:720; not in service, III:151; to guard south end of county, III:269; rendezvous for, III:317, 443, IV:765, 823, V:603, 642, 661; ordered to frontier, III: 467; exempts, III:470-471, 734-735, IV:629; should be ordered to frontiers, III:541; officers to arrange for defense of frontier, III:574, IV:122; number of, on frontier, III: 634-635, 707, IV:277; deficiencies of, IV:64, V: 165; desire to join expedition, IV:164; orders to, IV:182, 645, 648, 655, 672, 799, 866, V:435, 572, 577, 588, 635, 642, 711, 821, 840, VI:810; discharged, IV:350; Gen. McDougall considers state of, IV: 631; designed for West Point, IV:649, 655; order for mustering, IV: 850; at Fort Montgomery, V:20; disposition of, on frontier, V:107, 176, 278, 321; defeat of, V:180, 218; estimates of, for service, V:322, 774; officers for levies, VI:438; quota of, for continental army, VI:500; muster of levies, VII: 460; capable of defending frontier, VII:541.
supervisors, VI:69, 500, 531.

Orange Furnace, in Forest of Dean, Orange county, N. Y., engagement near, I:151, II:381; state of business at, I:674-675; guards extend to, V:20.

Orangetown (Orange Town), N. Y., levies to be raised in, I:303; no place for hospital in, I:345-346; Gen. Health at, I:469; committee of, I:470; Col. William Allison ordered to, I:471, 472; troops needed at, I:495, 498; troops move to, I:517; militia of, I:524, 623, 625, 638, 642, 654, 701-702, 734, 735, III:296, VI:902-903; loyalists at I:554; persons captured at II:596; Washington's headquarters at, VI:112, 270, VIII:406; levies to be mustered at, VII:97, 204; conference held at, VIII:140 (note), 412.

Orangetown precinct, N. Y., III: 38.

Orchard, Thomas, ensign, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Ord, John, manager of United States lottery, II:290, 343, 349.

Oriskany (Arescu, Arisco, Oriska, Oriskeny), Oneida county, N. Y., battle of, I:140-141, 142, 146, 159, 161 (note), 162, 163, II:191-192, 203-204, 284, 285, III:105, VIII: x; Oneidas of, III:565; lands at, VIII:264.

Oriskany — continued.

Oriskie Indians (Niskee tribe), lands of, VIII:359, 374.

Orleans, island of, Canada, prisoner escapes from, IV:421-422.

Orndorf, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., his house set on fire, V: 805.

Orr, ——, loyalist, IV:427.

Orr, Alexander, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.

Orr, David, of Dutchess county militia, II:35.

Orr, Isaac, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Orr, John, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 138.

Orr, Thomas, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.

Orr, William, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636, 637.

Orser, Jonas, captain, of first regiment, Westchester county militia, III:477.

Osborn, Henry, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.

Osborn, Roger, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Osburn, Abraham, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, IV: 272.

Osburn, Corl, of New Windsor, N. Y., I:231.

Osburn, Joseph, captain, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., III:683.

Osburn, Robert (Robart), of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III: 471.

Osburn, William, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V: 753.

Ose, William, mentioned in court martial, I:776.

Osgood, Samuel, director of Bank of North America, VII:629.

Osgood, Samuel, delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, VIII:57, 58, 67, 68, 82, 135.

Osterhout, *see* Oosterhoudt, Oosterhout, Ousterhout.

Ostrander, ——, lieutenant, of Col. Peter Vroman's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:230.

Ostrander, Abraham, loyalist, his mission, VI:360.

Ostrander (Ostrande), Andries, loyalist, prisoner, IV:16.

Ostrander, Daniel, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Ostrander (Oostrander), David, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, IV: 663, V:16, 28, 41.

Ostrander, John, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, VI:337.

Ostrander (Oostrander), John, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:814, VII:512.

Ostrander, Jonathan, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Ostrander, Peter, lieutenant, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Ostrander (Oostrander), Thomas, lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, recommended for appointment, I:428; officer in levies, I:569; in Albany, IV: 862, V:75.

Ostrom, David, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:590.

Oswald, Eleazer, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:45, 419.

Oswald, Richard, British peace commissioner, his proposal concerning tories, VIII:87-88; sketch of, VIII:87 (note); articles agreed to by him, VIII: 155; his interpretation of preliminary articles, VIII:254, 259.

Oswegatchie (Osewigatje, Oswegatje, Oswegotchee), St Lawrence county, N. Y., enemy near, III:459; enemy assembling at, III:538; strength of garrison at, to be ascertained, IV:368 (note); pay of officers at, IV: 507, 508; expedition against, IV:803, 804-805, 830-831; state of garrison, IV:805-806; movement from, to be guarded against, V:123 (note).

Oswegatchie, town of Palatine, Montgomery county, N. Y., action at, VI:698.

Oswego, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:305, 430, VI:336.

Oswego, N. Y., Col. St Leger proceeds from, I:24, II:63 (note), 145 (note), 172 (note), 234; Sir John Johnson escapes by way of, I:183; enemy in retreat toward, II:252; loyalists seen at, II:585; hostile force at, III:368; forces on way to, recalled, III:459; invasion of Canada by way of, considered, IV:365 (note), 366-367 (note); establishing chain of posts to, proposed, IV:366 (note); request that prisoners be sent to, IV:458; Gen. Schuyler on expedition by way of, IV:603; scout sent to, IV:843, 844; movement to, to be guarded against, V:123 (note); enemy in force at V:330, 735; region extending to, comprehended in manuscript map, V:495; troops land at, V:701; Oneidas required to repair to, V:883; prisoner taken to, VII:227; post at, VIII:17, 34, 48, 136, 338, 360; cession in vicinity of, desired, VIII:372, 376.

Oswego falls, Oswego county, N. Y., expedition by way of, VI:833.

Oswego river, *see* Onondaga river.

Oswell, ——, mentioned in London letter, V:300.

Otatshete, or William, sachem at Fort Schuyler council, VIII:353.

Otis, ——, continental clothier, VI:498, 499, 500.

Otis, James, of Massachusetts, his misapprehension of American sentiment, I:31.

Otman, Christian, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., tory, VII:80, 81.

Otsego, N. Y., movement of troops to, V:149 (note); troops to move from, V:182.

Otsego County, N. Y., election in, in 1792, I:185.

Otsego lake, *see* Lake Otsego.

Otter creek, Vt., hostile party on, II:63 (note); Lt. Col. Baum to approach, II:242 (note); men from Bennington marching toward, III:40; militia at, III:258; enemy designs to move toward, IV:243; witnesses sought at, IV:696; sentiment of people near, VI:41.

Ousterhout, *see also* Oosterhoudt, Oosterhout.

Ousterhout, Peter, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:834.

Ousterhout, Tunis, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, IV:819.

Outhout, *see also* Oothoudt, Oothout.

Outhout, John, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Outhout, Myndert, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Outwater, Daniel, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:242.

Outwater, Daniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:784, 873, VI:450.

Overacker, Wendel, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Overmaigh (Overmouf), Zachariah, loyalist, sent to Hurley from New Hampshire, II:831, 832; his exchange, VI:451, VII:320.

Overtun (Ovington), James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment at Fort Clinton, II:50, 66.

Ovet, Elijah, violates embargo act, IV:369.

Ovid, town of, N. Y., land grant in, II:190 (note).

Owego (Owagea, Owegea), Tioga county, N. Y., Indian town, Gen. Sullivan's troops reach, V:234 (note); destroyed, V:234 (note); Col. Pawling writes from, V:245.

Owego (Oswego) river, branch of Susquehanna, VIII:359, 360.

Owen, Ashael, employed on public work, I:641.

Owen, Ebenezer, tried for delinquency, V:687.

Owen, Gershom, his debt to Clinton, II:610.

Owen, James, loyalist, goes to Fort Arnold, III:674.

Owen, John, of third regiment, Orange county militia, land bounty rights, VI:453.

Owen, Jonathan, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, VI:73.

Owen, Mowberry (Moabary), of second regiment, New York line, deserter, his examination, V:162, 163-164, 180.

Owens, ——, held for trial at Albany, IV:253.

Owens, Ebenezer (misprinted Wenzer), captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, in detachment on service, I:294.

Oxner, Mary, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Oyer and terminer, court of, sentences, imposed by, III:176, 181-182, V:128, 615-616, VI:899; indictment in, III:609; to be summoned, III:614, IV:786, 797-798, VII:528; request for holding, VI:161, VII:527; enlisting persons convicted by, VI:546.

Oyonnayea (Oyonawaga) creek, *see* Johnson's Landing.

Oyster Bay, N. Y., sloop bound for, II:678; order to loyalists at, IV:622; resident of, V:158 (note); French troops land at, VII:108 (note); outrages committed at, VII:234; permit to go to, VII:387.

PABODY, *see also* Peabody.

Pabody, Parker, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Paca, William, delegate from Maryland to continental congress, V: 205 (note); instructions of general assembly to, VI:195.

Packer, Andrew, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Packwood, Joseph, purchases flour for French navy, VI: 328.

Paddock, *see also* Peddock.

Paddock, Benjamin, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Paddock, David, prisoner, V:74.

Paddock, Isaac, sergeant, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:732, 734.

Paddock, Jonathan, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, VI: 529.

Paddock, Nathan, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, VI: 529.

Paddock, Thomas, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, VI: 529.

Page, Caleb, employed on public work, I:641.

Pain, Paine, *see also* Payne.

Pain, John, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, member of courts martial, I:530, III:718; returns of his company, II:82, IV:629.

Paine, Barnabas, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Paine, Brinton, colonel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., guarding Westchester county, I:309, 344; prisoner

Paine, Brinton — continued.
seeking exchange, II:567-568; gives recommendations, II:626; in command of post, II:732; signs petition relating to robbers in Dutchess county, III:676; seizes flour, IV:194; has leave of absence, V:354; to receive levies, V:944, 948; seeks instructions regarding draft certificates, VI: 7-8; conveys request for deficiency returns, VI:51; on political activity of Vermonters, VI:775, 776; on distress of troops, VI: 776, 777; unable to serve in campaign, VI:776, 777; Clinton to, on Vermont usurpation, VI: 778, 799-800; disturbed by attacks of Gov. Chittenden, VII: 19-20; advised by Clinton, VII: 62-63; to be conferred with regarding levies, VII:87; desires to serve in levies, VII:100, 126; needs ammunition, VII:178-179, 196-197, 277.

Paine, Ephraim, of Dutchess county, commissioner to enforce militia law, I:526, 533; judge of inferior court of common pleas, III: 181, 182; joins in petition, III: 676; to direct commissary agents, IV:661; senator, VI:677, VIII: 29, 109.

Paine, Ichabod, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Paine, Robert Treat, delegate from Massachusetts to continental congress, I:72, 78, 93; on committee to inspect fortifications, I:131.

Paine, Samuel, employed on public work, I:642.

Paine, Thomas, author of "Common Sense," his career, I:59-61.

Pakataghkan (Pachkatagten, Pachtetachken, Packatackan, Paghkataghkan, Paghkatakean, Paghketacken, Paughataughton, Paughcutaughen, Paughkataughen, Paughtaughen, Pougataukan, Poughetaghten, Poughkataghten, Poughkataken), Delaware county, N. Y., settlers moving from, I:369; enemy's force supplied and recruited at, III:505; persons on way to, III:526, 527; deposition of inhabitant, III:544-545; capture made at, III:597; patriots living at, III:666; grain at, III:681; inhabitants quitting, III:697; expedition to, III:728-729, 738, 739, IV: 103, 105-111, 139-141; Col. John Cantine at, IV:16, 19, 103; tory party will go by way of, VI:31.

Pake, David, loyalist, II:51.

Palatine district, Tryon county, N. Y., enemy appears in, III:404; prisoner taken in V:79; loyalist from, VII:81.

Palen, ——, widow, of Beekman's precinct, N. Y., VI:516.

Palfrey, William, lieutenant-colonel, paymaster-general, III:122; asks permit to export flour, IV:150-151; in account with state, VII:99.

Palisades, N. J., Washington at, VIII:399.

Pall, ——, captain, of Beaver Dam, Albany county, N. Y., loyalists to meet at his house, VI:30, 31.

Palmature, *see* Palmerton.

Palmer, ——, captain, recommended for command of galley, II:28; commanding the "Shark," II:33-34, 74; at Fort Montgomery, II:353.

Palmer, David, loyalist, of Col. Robert Rogers' King's Rangers, VI:360-361.

Palmer, Ebenezer, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Palmer, Edward, lieutenant, of fifth Connecticut regiment, wounded at Stony Point, V:153 (note).

Palmer, Elias, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, IV:770, V:262, 916.

Palmer, Ephraim, prisoner in New York city, V:387.

Palmer, Fenner, of Hoosick district, N. Y., justice, VII:35.

Palmer, George, of Stillwater, N. Y., his patriotic activity, I:195; joins in petitions, III:210, IV:770, V:262; threats against, V:750; on committee to erect blockhouse, VI:227, 228, 229; flour at his mills, VI:777; elected to assembly, VII:322.

Palmer (Parmer), George, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Palmer, Henry, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.

Palmer, James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:626; joins in remonstrance, IV:376.

Palmer, James, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessed for son in enemy's service, VI:576.

Palmer, Joseph, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, V:262.

Palmer, Joseph, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629, 630.

Palmer, Nathaniel, prisoner in New York city, V:387.

Palmer, Samuel, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Palmer, Stephen, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:626, V:71.

Palmer, Thomas, of Ulster county, N. Y., member of provincial congress, I:132; member of county committee, II:564, 686, 783; presents case of Samuel Brewster, Jr, III:61-62; commissioner to fill continental battalions, III: 166, 317-318; approves request of Capt. Paul Pinkham, III: 202-203; gives information touching fraud, IV:301; receives deposition, VI:144; chosen trustee by inhabitants of German Patent, VI:786.

Palmer, William, Jr, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Palmerton (Palmature), Thomas, continental soldier, under condemnation, V:593, 616, 641.

Palmertown (Palmerton), Saratoga district, N. Y., militia stationed at, V:366; militia to march to, VI:96; blockhouse at, VI:227-228; loyalists visit, VI:840, 844; troops sent to, VI:881.

Palmetier, *see also* Parmenter.

Palmetier, John, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.

Paltz, the, *see* New Paltz.

Paltz (Palts) creek, Ulster county, N. Y., I:596, 597, 747.

Pannel, *see* Pennel.

Panton, Vt., enemy observed from, VI:332.

Paoli, Pasquale (Pascal), Corsican chief, said to be in Canada, I: 622.

Papaconck, Papapunk, Papaschunk, *see* Pepacton.

Papet, August von, sen., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II: 453 (note).

Papist, Christopher, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Paramus (Paramas, Pyramus, Werames, Wiremus), Bergen county, N. J., enemy at, I:216; clothing to be collected at, I:406; news brought from, I:435; Clinton at, I:468, 471, 476, 477; Gen. Heath at, I:472; property at, I:483, 484; scouts sent to, I:488, 490, 496, 508; enemy distresses, I:505; Col. James Mc-

Paramus — continued.
Claghry at, I:515; property taken at, I:530, 531, II:625; Clinton's purpose to advance to, I:533, 535; Clinton at, I:537, 545, 546; Thomas Colden passes through, I:624; provisions brought from, III:143; route of army by way of, III:522; march of militia to, IV:272; letter captured at, V:644; Washington at, VIII:403, 404, 406, 407.

Paramus Church, Bergen county, N. J., scout sent to, I:516.

Pardee, David, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, II:642; of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VI:16.

Pardy, John, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Parent & Sweetman, bond held by, I:213.

Paris, France, John Wilkes withdraws to, I:58; American agent at, II:305 (note); discussion of Beaumarchais claim at, II:306-307 (note); commissioners at, notified of Dr Franklin's voyage, II:540 (note); treaties of, III:278, 308-309 (note), VI:198, VIII:93, 94, 155, 272; decoration of Lafayette sword wrought in, V:693 (note); bills of exchange on, VI:243-244; experiments made in, VII:382; engravings executed in, VII:412; peace

Paris, France — continued.
commissioners at, VIII:238, 245, 254, 259, 272.

Paris, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., his studies and ambitions, III:732-733.

Paris, Isaac, of Tryon county, N. Y., senator, killed at Oriskany, II:284, 287; his public character, III:732-733.

Paris, Isaac, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Parish, Jasper, captured at Wyoming, Pa., V:524.

Parish, Jonathan, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Parish, Josiah, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Parish, Stephen, captured at Wyoming, Pa., V:524.

Parish, Zebulon, captured at Wyoming, Pa., V:524.

Park, Parke, *see also* Parkes, Parks.

Park, ——, of Ulster county, N. Y., VIII:222.

Park, Ebenezer, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:400.

Park, Elijah, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Park, John, mate of general hospital, British army, II:452 (note).

Parke, Daniel, joins in Saratoga and Cambridge petition, III:210.

Parke, John, lieutenant-colonel, author, work attributed to, in satirical catalogue, IV:609.

Parker, ——, transmits petition, VI:632.
Parker, Amos, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
Parker, Daniel, commissioner, VIII: 218, 246, 263, 264.
Parker, Daniel, of Watertown, Mass., Col. Udny Hay's difference with, VI:457-461.
Parker, Ebenezer, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Parker, Sir Hyde, captain of British vessel, I:272.
Parker, Isaac, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.
Parker, Jacob, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.
Parker, James, editor of "New York Gazette and Weekly Postboy," I:62, VIII:305.
Parker, James, sergeant, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Parker, Sir Peter, admiral, British navy, his defeat reported, VII: 373.
Parker, Peter, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.
Parker, Richard, lieutenant-colonel, of second Virginia regiment, wounded at Germantown, II: 373.
Parker, Richard J's, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Parkers Ford, Schuylkill river, Pa., Washington's camp at, VIII:401.
Parkes, Parks, *see also* Park, Parke.
Parkes, Jehiel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.
Parks, Amos, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.
Parks, Arthur, major; deputy to provincial congress, I:244; proposed for member of legislature, II:32; conveys directions from Clinton, III:488; inquires about removal of loyalist families, V:950.
Parks, Daniel, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.
Parks, James, loyalist, of Col. Robert Rogers' King's Rangers, prisoner, VI:163, 451, 731.
Parks, Josiah, of Mamakating precinct, N. Y., his deposition, III: 192-193; distressed by enemy, IV:683.
Parks, Nathan, loyalist, III:193, 626, IV:19, 66.
Parks, Nathaniel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.
Parks, Squire, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Parlemain (Porlement), John, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Parliament, *see* England, Great Britain.
Parmenter, *see also* Palmetier.
Parmenter, Abijah (Abidge), of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI: 70.
Paroles, violation of, V:221.
Parr, James, major, of Maj. Thomas Posey's rifle corps, III:588; burns

Parr, James — continued.
Indian castle, IV:226; in battle of Newtown, V:236 (note); destroys Indian town, V:238 (note).

Parshall, John, employed on public work, I:642.

Parshell, David, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:279.

Parsol, Samuel, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Parsons, *see also* Persen, Person.

Parsons, ——, captain, conveys information to Clinton, III:282-283.

Parsons, Charles, captain, of first regiment, New York line, V:519.

Parsons, Jonathan (Rev.), father of Samuel Holden Parsons, II:513 (note).

Parsons, Samuel Holden, major-general, apprehends attack on North river posts, I:148, II:345-346, 348, 351, 389-390; explains matter of tents, I:398-399; engages in expedition, I:477-478, 485; his brigade, I:487, II:37, 61 (note), 75, 518, 590, IV:244, 247, 861, V:152 (note); marches to Peekskill, II:354, 461; attack by, on British post suggested, II:465; proposes exchanges, II:479-480, 606-607; makes excursion into Westchester, II:513, 516; at White Plains, II:518; to be consulted on defenses of Hudson river, II:561 (note); his Long Island expedition, II:586, 590, 608, 609; Clinton to, on exchanges, II:717-718; describes condition of work on defenses, II:755-756; Clinton will assist, II:756; letter to, on supplies, II:760; difficulties besetting his command, II:763-765, 785-786; work progressing under his command, II:789, 803; would have suspected persons removed from West Point, II:790; attempts to obtain release of prisoner, II:803-805; has charge of transportation, II:811, 818, III:5-6, 26, 49-51; learns of messengers on way to New York city, II:819; should protect grain magazine, II:834; on court martial proceedings, II:859-860; his view of his command, II:871 (note); directs building of boats, III:10, 11, 25, 26; wants additional men, III:15; Clinton to, on character of Joshua Wells, III:22-23; on seizure of iron, III:28, 53; complaints should be laid before, III:48, 49; Kosciuszko introduced to, III:85-86; militia to support, III:131, 160; Gen. McDougall to consult with, III:133, 246; to meet Clinton, III:147; will send medicines to Clinton, III:264; orders seizure of Oliver De Lancey, III:341-342; objects to bringing of per-

Parsons, Samuel H.— continued.
sons from New York city, III: 483-484; to approve accounts, III:494; Clinton to, on commissions to captains of boats, IV: 199; writes concerning Oliver De Lancey, IV:409; his troops in want of flour, IV:459, 487, 591; carries message, V:14; strength of garrison under his command, V:26 (note); limitations to his control of militia, V:46-47, 61-62; to erect beacons, V:77; receives news from south, V:85-86; advises grants of land to officers, V:505-507, 519-520; measures for protection of Westchester proposed to, VI:188, 189; supplies list of prisoners, VI: 514; recommends appointment in levies, VI:809; regiments under his orders, VII:115; forwards prisoner, VII:262; interests himself in Maj. Lawrence, VII:307.

Partelow, John, loyalist, VII:357.

Parto, Francis, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Parton, James, author, estimates services of Beaumarchais, II: 305 (note).

Paschall, —— (Mrs), of New York city, II:542.

Pasick, *see* Basic.

Pass, Jonathan, of Ulster county, N. Y., distressed by enemy, IV: 683.

Passage, George, adjutant, of Col. Abraham Wemple's regiment of

Passage, George — continued.
Albany county militia, IV:230; lieutenant of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:894.

Passage, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.

Passaic, N. J., Washington near, VIII:406.

Passaic County, N. J., hotel in, VIII:415.

Passaic (Pasaick, Passaick) Falls, now Totowa, N. J., troops to be sent to, I:616, 619, 624, 662, 673; Washington at, VI:309, 412, 441, VIII:407.

Passern, ——, major von, German officer under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Passy, France, Franklin at, V:408 (note), 709 (note), VIII:100, 103.

Patchin, Freegift, of Harpersfield, N. Y., prisoner, V:579, 633, VI:660, 727.

Patchin, Isaac, of Harpersfield, N. Y., prisoner, V:579, 633, VI:660, 727.

Paterson, Patison, *see also* Patterson, Pattersson, Pattison.

Paterson, Eleazer, colonel, of first regiment, Cumberland county militia, chairman of committee, I:803, asks support for adherents of New York, IV:800-802, 814; captured by Green Mountain Boys, IV:846; assurance given by, to Micah Townsend, V:70; commissions sent to, V:

Paterson, Eleazer — continued. 836; recommends appointments, VI:25-26; forwards information, VI:213; asks appointment of commissioners for conspiracies, VI:213, 230-231; advice to, regarding treatment of tories, VI: 274-275; member of committee protesting against Vermont claim, VI:613.

Paterson, John, brigadier-general, rumor regarding, II:206; his brigade, II:456, IV:347, 352, 384, VII:115.

Paterson, Mathew, justice, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., asks for permits for wives of loyalists, IV:358, V:402; appoints appraisers, V: 186; commits prisoner, VI:836.

Patison, Robert, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Patrick, —— (Madam), of Orange Furnace, Orange county, N. Y., I:294.

Patrick, Ebenezer, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:210, V:262.

Patrick, Frederick, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Patrick, Mathew, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, IV:770.

Patrick, William, petitions for protection of frontier, III:210-211.

Patrie, Coenradt, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Patrie, Coenradt Christopher, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Patten, *see* Patton.

Patterson, Pattersson, Pattison, *see also* Paterson, Patison.

Patterson (Pattison), Alexander, quartermaster of Coll. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50; commissary, V:81, VII:306, 381.

Patterson, John, loyalist, his request for permission to go to New York, II:502-503, 514-515, 530-531, 536; to be conducted to New York, II:536-537; Clinton on privilege granted to, II:550-551; his parole, III: 292; request of his wife, V:591-592.

Patterson, Michael, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:826, 834, 842, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124.

Patterson, Robert, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:138.

Patterson, Samuel, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:563.

Patterson, William, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., III:224.

Patterson, John, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Pattison, James, major-general, British army, commandant at New York city, in attack on Fort Lafayette, IV:857 (note), V: 23-25 (note); writes from Stony Point on British operations, V:

Pattison, James — continued. 22-27 (note); permits issued by, V:360-361, 364, 375, 658, 812, 950; his measures for defense, V:448-450.

Pattison, Moses, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575, IV:755.

Pattison, Peter, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Patton (Patten), James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278; refuses to join exempts, III:513.

Patuxent river, Md., V:446 (note).

Paul, Joseph, owner of Potts house, VIII:416.

Paulding, ——, justice of Peekskill, N. Y., II:293, 294.

Paulding, John, of Cortlandt Manor, Westchester county, N. Y., aids in capture of Maj. André, II:728 (note), VI:258 (note).

Paulding, Jonathan Horton, major, of first regiment, Westchester county militia, to conduct person to American lines, VI:685-686.

Paulding, William, deputy commissary, I:379, 439, 442-443, 445-446, 448, II:141, 192-193, 493, III:107, VII:536; carries letter, VIII:23.

Pauling, *see also* Pawling.

Pauling, William, prisoner, V:74.

Paulus, *see* Itnentshomtye.

Paulus (Poulas, Powlass, Powles) Hook, now Jersey City, N. J., fleeing troops cross to, I:352, 366; troops leave, I:363; prisoners taken to, I:510; reports of its evacuation, II:346, IV:180 (note); intelligence from, sought, II:599; news brought by way of, II:802, 817; garrison at, III:112, IV:505, 508, V:288 (note); British troops landed at, IV:170; capture of, V:204, 204-208 (notes); prisoner taken near, V:655; pass to, V:657; attack on, contemplated, V:782 (note); regiments at, V:827, VIII:317; despatches may go by way of, VII:288; ferry to, I:80, VIII:xix, xxxvii; evacuation of, VIII:279 (note), 283, 286; Washington embarks for, VIII:307, 308, 310.

Pausch, G., captain, German officer under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Pawling, *see also* Pauling.

Pawling, Albert, major of additional continental regiment and lieutenant-colonel of levies, desires commission, I:341; recommended, I:423; carries letters, I:448, 548, 593, 853, II:214-215; conveys order, I:497, 501, 521; to aid recruiting, I:565, 620; memorial of, I:576-579; to furnish testimony, I:637; to command at Sydman's bridge, II:43, 46, 48; ready to head

Pawling, Albert— continued.
detachment, II:215; commendation of, II:607 (note), 608; his appointment in levies considered, III:284-286; to visit legislature, IV:134; instructions to, IV:183-184; sends news from frontier, IV:668; commissioned, IV:863, 865-866; his advice regarding magazine, V:20; horses needed by, V:120; to join Gen. Sullivan, V:148, 150, 151, 160, 165, 177, 181-183, 189, 244-248, 252, 941; learns of disaster to Minisink, V:150, 160, 161, 164; orders to, V: 291-292; his corps demoralized, V:421-422; militia subject to his call, V:711; informed of attack on Schoharie, VI:93-94, 99; to go to Fort Schuyler, VI: 225, 248-249; may intercept enemy, VI:237, 242; seeks advice, VI:381-382; at Wawarsing, VI:438; goes to Claverack, VI:704; orders to, VI: 784, 810-811; pursues enemy, VII:180, 195, 199, 226; sends news about Wawarsing, VII: 190-191, 225-226; orders to, from Gen. Heath, VII:459-460; on commissions and discharges, VII:512-513; ammunition in his care, VII:534; recommends discharge of levies, VII: 574.

Pawling, Henry, captain, of second regiment, New York line and

Pawling, Henry — continued.
Col. Albert Pawling's levies; appointment of, I:569; at Fort Montgomery, I:775, 819; enlistments made by, I:839, 840, II:18; prisoner, II:623, V: 752; stationed at Mamakating, IV:862, V:75, 107; at Marbletown, V:176; lieutenant, of fifth New York regiment, V:705; returns of his company, V:806, 907, VII:14, 65, 306, 381; joins in address to Clinton, VIII: 195.

Pawling, Levi, colonel, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, on committee to obstruct Hudson, I:138; delegate to provincial congress, I:244; to go into immediate service, I:258; consults with Clinton, I:295, 299; praise of, I:364; at Fort Constitution, I:443; orders to, I:495, 502-503, 532, 547, 580, 586-588, 619; in command of levies, I: 547, 586, 603; arranging appointments with Clinton, I:557; reports to Washington, I:587-588, 592, 618; at Ramapo, I: 587, 611; to send troops to Passaic Falls, I:619, 624, 673; to be reinforced, I:623-624, 625, 646, 652; procures information, I:637; sends news, I: 639-640, 647-648, 677-678; protection of citizens intrusted to, I:651-652; suggests appointment, I:665; intelligence sent to,

Pawling, Levi — continued. I:680-681; to command regiment in Highlands, I:688, 689; his illness, I:728; president of court martial, I:813, 818, 822, 824; mentioned for senator, II: 31; seizure of tory suggested to, II:207, 214; senator, II:358; in council of safety, II:379; his rank, II:624; threatening letter sent to, II:644-645; judge, III: 250; advised with, III:390, 538-539, 697, IV:66, 114, 825; service of troops under, III:469; receives depositions, III:545, 729, 738, 739; to examine prisoners, III:666; forwards news, III:738-739, 741-742; offers reward, IV:19; on meeting place of legislature, IV: 354-355; furnishes names of persons deserving relief, IV: 653, 683-685; forwards information, IV:845-846, 850; distributes relief funds, V:146-147, 219-220, 439, VII:548; Indian commissioner, V:335 (note); his political activity, V: 615; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; reports attack on Wawarsing, VII:190-192.

Pawling, now Dover, N. Y., tavern in, VIII:419.

Pawlings, ——, colonel, his captivity, II:569.

Pawling's (Paulding's) precinct, N. Y., loyalists in, VI:531.

Paxton, William, quartermaster, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Payne, *see also* Pain, Paine.

Payne, name of two plunderers on army lines, VII:420.

Payne, ——, widow, of Shelter Island, N. Y., VII:345.

Payne, Benjamin, of Connecticut, member of general assembly, V: 535.

Payne, Elisha, of New Hampshire, on committee, VI:643; forwards proceedings of commissioners, VII:445; on commission to adjust boundaries, VII:447.

Peabody, *see also* Pabody.

Peabody, Ebenezer, lieutenant, of sixth Massachusetts regiment, on scout with Capt. Ballard, V: 417.

Peabody, Isaac, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.

Peabody, Nathan, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.

Peabody, Nathaniel, delegate from New Hampshire to continental congress, V:758, 787, 815, 856, VI:10.

Peace, prevented by change in ministry, VIII:37; expectation of, VIII:43, 62, 75, 136, 165 (note); suggested in king's speech, VIII:73-74; treaty of, VIII:74 (note), 89, 133, 149, 153, 154, 166 (note), 167

Peace — continued.
(note), 177, 183, 186, 209, 212, 213, 214, 215, 220, 223, 228, 235, 238, 243, 245, 255, 260, 269, 293, 328, 333, 339; provisional articles of, VIII:74 (note), 78, 86-87, 89, 93, 101, 147, 155, 158, 160, 166 (note), 185, 211, 212, 223, 234, 248, 263, 270, 274; still contingent, VIII:90, 91-92, 100-101, 103; commissioners for, VIII:101; congratulations on, VIII:134, 178, 231; English sentiment on, VIII:160-161.

Peacock, ——, captain, accusation against, VI:503.

Peacock, Richard, lieutenant, of New York levies, VI:627.

Peacock, Thomas, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.

Peak, Peake, *see also* Peek.

Peak, Jesse, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Peake (Peek), Daniel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Peale, Charles Willson, of Philadelphia, Pa., artist, V:13 (note).

Pear, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Pearce, *see also* Pierce.

Pearce, Nathan, of Pawling's precinct, N. Y., II:539, VI:531.

Pearce, William, captain, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia,

Pearce, William — continued.
assessor, VI:531; justice, VI: 836; testifies on court martial, VI:889.

Pears, *see also* Piers.

Pears, Caleb, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:409.

Pears, Daniel, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Pears, Samuel, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:409.

Pearsee, Jonathan, captain, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VII:14, 65, 306, 381.

Pearson, *see also* Pierson.

Pearson, Christopher, of Butternuts, N. Y., V:417.

Pearson, J., of New Hampshire, deputy secretary of house of representatives, V:653, 654, 655.

Pease, *see also* Peese.

Pease, Abner, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, III:608, 609, 610, IV:187.

Peasly, settlement north of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:333.

Peatzhold, George, British prisoner, VI:731.

Peck, ——, of Ulster county, N. Y., I:770, 795.

Peck, Caleb, his family sent to enemy, VI:452.

Peck, David, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.

Peck, Jacobus, of New Jersey, loyalist, I:554.

Peck, John, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.

Peck, Joseph, of Southold, N. Y., injuries suffered by, VII:345, 346.

Peck, Samuel, of New Jersey, loyalist, I:554.

Peck, William, loyalist, confined at Litchfield, Conn., V:387.

Peckwell, Henry, writes to Col. Udny Hay, V:852.

Peddock, *see also* Paddock.

Peddock, Levy, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Pedry, *see also* Petrie, Petry.

Pedry, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Peek, *see also* Peak, Peake.

Peek, George, shipwright, petitions, I:572.

Peek, George, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., petitions, II:546.

Peek, Jacobus, lieutenant, of second regiment, Albany county militia, III:66.

Peekskill (Peck's Kill, Peek's Kill), N. Y., point which commands it, I:134; Gen. Heath's headquarters, I:147, 439, 442, 447, 468, 488, II:406, V:373 (note), 390, 396, VII:262, 269, 293, 294, 302; reinforcement from, I:152; Sir Henry Clinton's headquarters, I:155; enemy lands near, I:249, 250; levies repair to, I:258, 280, 301; cartridges wanted at, I:264; deserted by militia, I:283; officer left at, I:305, 306; stores at, I:318, 439, 464, 477, 659,

Peekskill — continued.
679, 681, II:493, 628, III:469; militia ordered to, I:375, 376, 526; supplying troops at, I:379, IV:623; barracks to be erected at, I:406; Clinton at, I:423, 425, 427, 431, II:7, VI:64, 68, 69, 71, 72; conference at, I:433, 439; Gen. Lee's troops at, I:440; regiment ordered to, I:463; Massachusetts troops at, I:488, 540; continental troops at, I:495; cannon at, I:620, 666, II:33; enemy seizes, I:679, 680, 684; fort near, I:695; Gen. McDougall's headquarters, I:724, 729, 736, 741, 743, 798, II:37, 51, IV:346, 355, 357, 430, 438, 520, 547, 578, 598, 602, 610, 626, 630, 664, 687, 745, 763, 822, 844; alarm guns to be fired at, I:732, II:361; articles landed at, I:739; prisoners taken to, II:6, 44, 336; provisions for, II:29; sloops to be ordered to, II:53, 63 (note); regiments ordered to, II:61, 74, 178, 180, 196, 197, 280, 323, 348; armory at, II:75; Gen. Putnam's headquarters, II:99, 120, 148, 185, 196, 225, 319, 388; Washington expected at, II:111; troops drawn from, II:132, 383 (note); broil at, II:293; Gen. Parsons ordered to, II:354, 461, 479, 513 (note); apprehensions entertained at, II:360, 362,

Peekskill — continued.
390; Col. Alexander Hamilton ill at, II:542 (note), 611; guard at, II:551; troops defending works should be nearer than, II:586; troops will be marched to, II:589; comparative unimportance of post, II:593; Washington at, II:725 (note), 726 (note), VI:13 (note), VIII: 399, 405, 406, 409, 417; direction to commanding officer at II:777, 811, 870 (note); provision at, III:49, 50; horses wanted at, III:116; Gen. Gates' headquarters, III:179, 455, 496, 497, 501; regiment leaves, IV:182; schooner proceeds to, IV:183, 201; prisoners sent from, IV:301; troops leaving, IV:352; enemy moving toward, IV:869; Orange county company at, V:471; French army passes through, VII:113 (note); heights of, VII:245.

Peeks kill, Peekskill creek, Westchester county, N. Y., fort on, I:303, 311; Gen. McDougall near, V:27 (note).

Peekskill bay, Hudson river, vessel permitted to go to, V:423.

Peekskill Hollow, Putnam county, N. Y., VI:786.

Peekskill Landing, Westchester county, N. Y., VI:409.

Peenpack (Peanpack, Peapaght, Peempack, Peempeck, Peenpaght, Peenpeck, Penepack, Pepack, Piempeck, Pienpack, Pienpeck, Pinpack), Orange county, N. Y., troops stationed at, I: 566, III:681, 696, 719, IV: 166, 305, 370, 371, 571, 765, 823, 830, V:75, 107, 150, 176, 278, 282, 291, 321, 322, 603, VII: 168; committee of, I: 697; detachments go to, III:539, 665, V:281; expeditions against, III:541, 681, 682, 696, IV:169, V:163, VII: 410; price of beef at, III:680; route by way of, to Oquaga, IV:168; country near, unprotected, IV:562; distressed inhabitants, IV:653, 683; need of clerk at, V:81; return sent from, VII:349.

Peese, *see also* Pease.

Peese (Pees), Asa, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 674, 731, 732.

Peet, *see also* Peit.

Peet, ——, of Connecticut, post rider, IV:151-152.

Peible, *see* Prebble.

Peit, *see also* Peet.

Peit, Stephen, of New Windsor, N Y., I:230.

Pekonasink (Pougconsinck), Ulster county, now in Orange county, N. Y., I:228.

Pell, *see also* Pells.

Pell, John, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Pell, Philip, Jr, of Westchester county, N. Y., commissary of prisoners, permits given by, IV: 127, 128, V:461, VI:517, 518-519; instructions for, V: 385-387; matters in his charge, V:422, 423, 463; bonds given to, V:433, VI:708; has list of prisoners, V:649; Samuel Hake applies to, V:670; shows difficulty of procuring exchanges, V:954, VI:513-515; ordered to retaliate on prisoners, VI:133-135; has charge of John D. Goes, VI:266; direction given to, VI:405; pictures condition of Westchester county, VI:515-516; prisoners sent to, VII:27; signs memorial, VII:631.

Pell, Samuel T., captain, of second regiment, New York line, V: 704; recruiting, VI:512, 520, 561, 567; joins in address, VIII:195.

Pellinger, *see* Bellinger.

Pells, *see also* Pell.

Pells, Henry, prisoner, V:74.

Pelton, Benjamin, captain, signs petition, VI:529.

Pelton, Daniel, lieutenant, signs petition, VI:529.

Pelton, Philip, of Dutchess county, N. Y., signs petition, VI:529.

Pelts, William, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:589.

Pemart's wharf, at Peekskill Landing, Westchester county, N. Y., VI:409, VII:468.

Pemberton, *see also* Pimbleton.

Pemberton, Ebenezer (Dr), of New York city and Boston, Mass., his church, I:71.

Pemberton, William, captain, of Albany, N. Y., loyalist, V:712, 713.

Pemberton, William, surgeon, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Pender, James, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.

Pendergast (Pendergrass), Matthew (Matthias), lieutenant, of Abraham C. Cuyler's loyalist corps, prisoner, VII:393.

Pendergast (Pendergrass), Thomas, loyalist prisoner, VII: 393.

Penderson, *see* Punderson.

Pendleton, Solomon, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, New York line, prisoner, II:623, 692-693, IV: 40-41, 126, V:752; states grievance, VI:656-657, VII:498-500, 565-566; his conduct, VI: 792, VII:25-26, 622; considered for appointment, VI:793, VII:20-21, 25-26, 578-579; describes disturbed condition of Vermont, VII:556-557; his suggestions regarding prisoners, VII:557-559.

Penet, Peter (T. P.), European agent of Virginia, transactions of, VII:382-383, VIII:59, 102.

Penman, Alexander, figures in trial of Stephen Ducalon, IV:190, 191, 192.

Penn, John, delegate from North Carolina to continental congress, satirical work attributed to, IV: 608.

Penne, James, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:109.

Pennel (Pannel), John (James), captain, of first regiment, Cumberland county militia, VI:26.

Pennel, John, of Halifax, Vt., III: 17.

Penney, *see also* Penny.

Penney, Joseph, of Newburgh, N. Y., loyalist, I:246.

Penney, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, VI:529.

Pennsylvania, commercial restrictions of, I:61; loyalty of, I:66; to be cut off from New York city, I:127; road to, from Hudson river, I:134; disregards treaty provisions, I:170; represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; opposed to state equality, I:176; population in 1775, I:210; prisoners sent to, I:622; news from, encouraging to tories, I:718; sick soldiers sent to, II:101 (note); financial quotas of, II:555 (note), V:323 (note), VI:714, VII:469, VIII:39 (note), 46; difficulty of defending, II:598 (note); asked to increase representation in congress, II:603 (note); invasion of, obstructs

Pennsylvania — continued.
business of lottery, II:649; obtaining of grain in, II:673; invited to convention for regulating prices and wages, III:220; instrument recorded in, III:611; money advanced to, from continental treasury, III:741, V: 115; difficulty of obtaining provision and forage from, IV:24-25, 141-142, V:265, 294, 318; character of Quakers in, IV:470; asked to permit exportation of grain, IV:737 (note), V:269 (note); misery of citizens of, V: 13 (note); its public service lowered, V:118; constitution of, how regarded, V:312; boundary of, V:382, 499, 500, 501, VIII: 360, 385, 386, 387, 388; purchasing power of money in, V: 425; congress appeals to, V:454; quota of supplies from, V:514; looked to, for flour for army, V: 816; price of flour in, VI:179; flour to be obtained from, VI: 271, 384; scanty supplies from, VI:299; its dispute with Connecticut, VI:684; proportionate value of money in, VI:687; asked to compensate soldiers for depreciation of pay, VI:791; asked to forward supplies, VI:865; French consul-general in, VII: 321, 322; attitude of delegates on pay of officers, VIII:116; British prisoners in, VIII:156 (note); desires return of congress

Pennsylvania — continued.
to Philadelphia, VIII:238-239, 247; subordinates particular to general interest, VIII:340.
frontier savages attack, III:356, IV:581; intelligence from, IV: 182; endangered, IV:223; plan for securing, IV:367 (note); posts of, VI:384; prisoner taken from, VI:725.
legislature, remonstrates against Washington's course, II:506 (note); will authorize duties on imports, VI:737.
military affairs, company in expedition against Onondagas, I:164, IV:703 (note); magazines inadequate, II:757, VI:442; enemy obliged to abandon state, IV:173; supplies interrupted, IV:258; strength of enemy in state, IV: 508.
newspapers: "Gazette," I:63, III:278, 304; "Journal," I:61; "Packet," IV:29 (note), V: 208 (note), 498.
regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.
regiments, second (Stewart's), VI: 547; fourth (Butler's), III:566, 571, 586, 589, 595, 599, 615, 616, 631, IV:11, 163, 223, 224, 229, 231, 290-291, V:86, 87, 122, 240 (note), 241 (note); ninth (Butler's), V:155 (note); eleventh (Hubley's), V: 232 (note); artillery (Proctor's), V:226, 235 (note), VI:412, 413; German (Burchardt's), IV: 370, V:232 (note); independent Wyoming (Spalding's), V:232 (note); riflemen (Schott's), V: 232 (note); Wyoming militia (Franklin's), V:232 (note).
troops, to reinforce Gen. Gates, II: 179; may reinforce Washington, II:236; deficiency of, II:619; quotas of, II:813, 828, V:504 (note), 785 (note), VI:280, VIII:383 (note); rendezvous of, II:814; march against Cochecton, III:633, 634, 653; winter quarters of, IV:333 (note); massacre of, at Crooked Billet, IV:363; in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:123 (note), 232 (note); in right wing, V:152 (note); mutiny of, V:195 (note), VI:547-550, 553-555, 564-565, 571-572, 578-579, 584, 592; uniform of, V:202; relied on for reinforcement, V: 246 (note), 247 (note); state provision for, V:608-610; deficiency of, VI:113; supplies for, insufficient, VI:114; at Kings Ferry, VI:273; in Col. John Lamb's artillery regiment, VI: 412-414; to winter in New Jersey, VI:442; ill effect of compromise on, VI:592-593.
Penny, *see also* Penney.
Penny, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Pennybacker's (Pennypackers) Mills, near Philadelphia, Pa., Washington at, VIII:402.

Penobscot, Me., British troops at, probably reinforced, V:156 (note); evacuation of, VIII:167 (note), 256, 273.

Pensacola, Fla., garrison from, reaches New York, VII:111, 212.

Pensel (Pencel), Peter, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.

Pepachton river, Delaware county, N. Y., II:644, IV:168.

Pepacton (Papachton, Papacton, Papakton, Papaton, Pocpacken, Poughpaken; also called Papaconck, Papaconk, Papapunk, Papaschunk), Delaware county, N. Y., settlers quitting, I:369; offer of peace to, II:271 (note); enemy procures cattle at, III:505; tories and Indians at, III:544; expedition to, III:626; persons brought from, III:666, 730; property taken at, III:666, 693, 698, 730, IV:18; grain left at, III:681; road to, IV:17; spy to be sent to, IV:18; troops may unite at, IV:168.

Pequea, Pa., soldier at, IV:229.

Percy, Hugh, Earl, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.

Percy, John, ensign, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Perdun, Peter, prisoner, V:73.

Perkins, Joseph, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Perkins, Zophall, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.

Perkiomen river (creek), branch of Schuylkill river, Pa., Washington at, VIII:402.

Perlee, Edmond, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.

Perouse, Jean François Galaup, Count de La, French naval commander, VII:112 (note).

Perry (Peary, Pery), —— (Dr), Capt. Pell's account with, VI:561.

Perry, ——, lieutenant, information given by, III:59.

Perry, David, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Perry, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Perry, John, of Orangetown, N. Y., V:657.

Perry, T. & M., of New York city, jewelers, VIII:xxxii.

Persell, John, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.

Persen, *see also* Parsons, Person.

Persen, Cornelius, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, IV:819.

Persen, Jacobus, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, VI:621.

Persen, Johannis, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, IV:819.

Perslow, Jeremiah, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Person, *see also* Parsons, Persen.
Person, Enoch, artificer, I:452.
Person, Silas, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, losses in his company, III:102.
Perth Amboy, N. J., *see* Amboy.
Pesausie, John, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Pesausie, Margaret, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.
Pescod, Molly, of Johnstown, N. Y., V:297.
Peskel, John, his family sent to Canada, VI:452.
Peter, *see* Atyatonneatha.
Peter, chief, VIII:337, 370.
Peter, *see* Tsistarare.
"Peter," British schooner, II:540 (note).
Peterboro (Peterborough), N. H., post at, V:697.
Peters, ——, warrant delivered to, VII:319.
Peters, Andrew, major, of second Massachusetts regiment, judge advocate, I:413; desires permit, VI:293.
Peters, James, of Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, III:603, IV:813; permission given to, V:364.
Peters, John, lieutenant-colonel, of Queen's Loyal Rangers, his corps, II:242 (note), 243 (note), III:468, V:386, VI:731; message sent to, IV:444-445.
Peters, Richard, of Philadelphia, Pa., secretary of United States board of war, II:499, 553, 616 (note), 617, 739, 847, III:672, 717, V:202, 512, VI:807; delegate to continental congress, VIII:71, 72, 83.
Peters, Samuel, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:129.
Peters, Sarah, widow, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.
Peters, William, ensign, second regiment, New York line, his appointment, VI:811, VII:21, 313-314; joins in address, VIII:195.
Peters & Rapelje, of New York city, grocers, VIII:xxxiii.
Petersborough, Tryon county, N. Y., post at, V:304.
Petersburg, Va., rendezvous of levies, II:814.
Petersham, Charles, Viscount, captain, twenty-ninth regiment, British army, carries despatches, II:459 (note).
Petersham, Mass., clergyman of, VIII:218.
Peterson, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Peterson, Peter, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Petrie, Petry, *see also* Pedry.
Petrie, George, captain, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Petry, Barbour, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Petry, Catharine, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Petry, John, Jr, of Col. Jacob Klock's regiment of Tryon county militia, VI:790.

Petry, William (Dr), of German Flats, N. Y.. recommended for justice, II:621, 622; signs return of sufferers, IV:345; surgeon of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, IV:625; joins in statement concerning loyalist, IV: 746-749; petitions, V:179; gives information about enemy's correspondence, VI:456-457; in Col. Willett's levies, VI:895; receives affidavit, VII:81.

Pettet, *see also* Pettit.

Pettet, John, signs petition, III:210.

Pettet, Jonathan, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:209.

Pettingill, Joseph, major, of first Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

Pettit, *see also* Pettet.

Pettit, Charles, assistant quartermaster-general, writes to Washington, IV:22-24, 178; asked to bring matter of forage before Washington, IV:24-26.

Peyton (Petton), Henry, captain, of Maj. Henry Lee's light dragoons, member of court martial, I:413; in affair at Paulus Hook, V:206 (note), 208 (note).

Pfluger, J. F., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).

Pharrenton, *see also* Farington, Farrington.

Pharrenton, Jacob, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673.

Phelps, ——, to forward cattle to Albany, VII:401.

Phelps, Abner, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Phelps, Bezaliel, his affidavit, VII: 575-576.

Phelps, Charles, of Cumberland county, N. Y., carries letters, V: 251, 311; his artifice, V:311-312; defeats Ethan Allen's mission to Boston, V:436; on congressional resolutions and Vermont leaders, V:436-437; injuries suffered by, V:672, VI: 160-162; his memorial to congress, VII:632, VIII:58; agent for towns adhering to New York, VIII:7; appears before congress, VIII:42; his gifts and embarrassments, VIII:44.

Phelps, David, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Phelps, Israel, of exempts of Kings district, III:732.

Phelps, Seth, captain, of Col. Return Jonathan Meigs' Connecticut regiment, wounded, V:153 (note).

Phelps, Shadrach, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.

Phelps, Timothy, banished from Vermont, VIII:58.

Phenix, *see also* Phoenix.

Phenix, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:248.

Phenix, Mathew, sergeant, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Phifster, ——, loyalist, II:494.

Philadelphia, Pa., ship sailing for, I:15; celebrated lawyer of, I:56; newspapers published in, I:61, 63; commercial center, I:68; residents of, I:72, IV:535, V:299, VI:748, VII:561; cost of living in, I:87, V:425, 444, VI:852-853; hospitality of, I:93, 94; buildings in, I:96, VIII:178, 401; conventions at, I:173, 174; Clinton at, I:200, 207, 212, 239, 241, 242, 664; plan of fortification adopted at, I:245; fleet at, I:247, 270; expert on fire rafts comes from, I:283-284; stores at, I:418, 705, V:219, 329, VI:270-271, 806; enemy marches toward, I:455, 536; news received from, I:686; edition of constitution printed at, I:710; threatened, I:725, 726, 730; Washington marches toward, II:148; Washington at, II:168, 170, IV:480, 602 (note), VIII:307, 396, 398, 401, 404, 410, 411, 412, 413; news from, II:206; memorial presented at, II:236; French ministers at, II:306 (note), III:547, VIII:104; distance of camp from, II:368, VIII:402; enemy in possession of, II:372, 384 (note), 399, 482, 490, 559 (note), 562, 568, 572 (note), III:83 (note), 288, 347, 352, VI:311; rumors concerning, II:406; American prisoners at, II:594, III:56, V:196 (note); enemy at, to be reinforced, III:92; circular printed at, III:197, 199; enemy abandons, III:278, 302, 385, 386, 387, 389 (note), 402, 472, 485, 496, 519, 663, IV:303; congress in session in, III:547, 676, IV:294, 548 (note), V:318, 889, VI:121, 447, 737, 774, VIII:49, 56, 73, 83, 164, 168, 179, 210; money brought from, IV:294, 296, 356, VI:75; lottery tickets from, IV:374; accounts of persons in, IV:451; commissary-general at, IV:561; injurious publications in, IV:608, V:14 (note); proposal to send agent to, V:64; Vermont leaders on way to, V:95; Baron Steuben leaves, V:131; sentiment in, touching currency, V:173-174; Col. John Lamb to go to, V:214; weather at, V:446 (note), 496-497; English news received at, V:526; agents return from, to Vermont, V:595; publications of proceedings at, V:623; salt meat from, V:749; news of naval engagement received at, V:760; distress of delegates at, V:822; letters carried to, V:834; com-

Philadelphia — continued.
missary department in, VI:111; salt to be obtained from, VI:179, 460; news from, VI:275; difficulty of defending, in 1776, VI: 311; Gen. Arnold at, VI:428; French officers visit, VI:474; clothier general at, VI:498, VII: 543; invalid corps at, VI:603; state of business in, VI:870-871; militia called to defend, VII:361; Washington leaves, VII:405; clothing transported to, VII:470; loan officer at, VII:544; exchange at, VII:545, VIII:13; office of foreign affairs at, VIII: 3; European news arrives at, VIII:37; provisional treaty reaches, VIII:86, 89, 93; officers carry memorial to, VIII:113, 117, 118; Egbert Benson carries information to, VIII:139, 148; British prisoners will embark at, VIII:156 (note); demand for hay at, VIII:206; anxious to remain seat of government, VIII: 238-239; Sir Guy Carleton sends agent to, VIII:247; to be temporary capital, VIII:256; Sir Guy Carleton's letter published in, VIII:262; delegates unwilling to return to, VIII:264; newspaper report from, VIII:264.

"Philadelphia," American war vessel, I:386 (note).

Philadelphia County, Pa., Washington's headquarters in, VIII: 402.

Philip, Philips, *see also* Philipse, Phillips.

Philip, George, of Albany county, N. Y., his house robbed, IV: 188.

Philip, Jacob, of exempts of Claverack district, N. Y., III:643.

Philip, Peter, of exempts of Claverack district, N. Y., III:643.

Philip, Willhelmus, of exempts of Claverack district, N. Y., III: 642.

Philip, William H., of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:651.

Philips, Christian, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Philips, Coonrod, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:237.

Philips, William, prisoner, IV:127, VI:403, 514.

Philipsburgh (Philipse Burgh, Phillip bourrough), Westchester county, N. Y., letter from, II:3; prisoners sent from, to Gen. Putnam, II:318-319; regimental returns from, II:752, III:477, VII:188; soldiers destroy and steal property at, III:87; Col. Morris Graham at, III:190; permit to go to New York from, V: 364; transports ascend to, V: 877 (note); passes to, VI:487; French army encamps at, VII: 108 (note); Washington at, VIII:409, 410.

Philipse, Phillips, *see also* Philip, Philips.

Philipse (Philips, Phillips), Frederick, colonel, of Yonkers, N. Y., his house, I:377, 429, 434, 742, II:345, V:23 (note), 24 (note), 26 (note), 156 (note), VII:58 (note), 59 (note); his farm, IV:124 (note); declared an enemy of American cause, V:159 (note).

Philipse, Frederick, lord of Manor of Philipsburgh, his daughters, II:724 (note).

Philipse, Susanna, daughter of Frederick Philipse, II:724 (note).

Philipse Purchase (*see also* Philipsburgh), Westchester county, N. Y., to be protected, IV:347-348.

Philips precinct, now Philipstown, N. Y., II:335.

Phillips, Daniel, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Phillips, David, prisoner in New York city, II:596, 723.

Phillips, David, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Phillips, Eli, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Phillips, Gibbart, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Phillips, James, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Phillips, John, of Bennington, Vt., banished, III:551, 552, 572, 698.

Phillips, John, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Phillips, John, Jr, of Bennington, Vt., banished, III:551, 552, 698.

Phillips, Moses, major, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, in New Jersey expedition, I:516; member of court martial, I:589, 596, 613, 615; attends meeting of field officers, I:687; to be advised with, I:697; name attached to order, II:99; his explanation of delinquencies in regiment, IV:121-123; in search for enemy, VI:249; stationed on frontier, VII:349.

Phillips, Samuel, of Bennington, Vt., banished, III:551, 552, 698.

Phillips, Samuel, Jr, of Massachusetts, member of boundary commission, VIII:269; president of senate, VIII:395.

Phillips, Sarah, of Albany, N. Y., wishes to go to New York, V:371.

Phillips, Simon, assistant commissary of issues, IV:596.

Phillips, William, major-general, British army, in Burgoyne's expedition, I:139, II:433 (note), 450 (note), 453 (note); engages in conference to effect exchanges, V:764.

Phillips, William, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Philosophical Society (American),

Philosophical Society — continued. Philadelphia, Pa., scientific inquiry to be made by, V:497.
Phine, *see also* Finney.
Phine, David, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III: 673.
Phinnes, Michael (Michall), of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:823.
Phlemsburgh, *see* Flensburg.
Phoenix, *see also* Phenix.
Phoenix, Daniel, of New York city, signs addresses, VIII:288, 301; official, VIII:395.
"Phoenix," British war vessel, I: 264, 272, 283, 287.
Picken, —— (Mrs), her exchange proposed, IV:413.
Pickens, Andrew, of South Carolina, brigadier-general, posts invested by, VII:29.
Picker (Pikert), Bartle (Bartholomew), of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:79, 726.
Pickerd, Adolf, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179.
Pickerd, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, V:179, 305; supervisor, V:593.
Pickering, Sir Edward, of New York city, his residence, VIII: xiii.
Pickering, Timothy, of Massachusetts, member of United States board of war, II:616 (note), 847, III:607, 622; helps organize quartermaster's department, V:693; removes commissary of hides, V:898-899; quartermaster-general, VI: 177, 492-493; his dispute with Col. Udny Hay over forage, VII:127-136, 154-155, 172, 210-211, 213-224, 246-247, 255-259, 309, 363, 385, 452, 465, 566-567.
Picket (Piket), Barkly, Jr, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:660.
Picket, Conrad (Coonrod), of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV: 722, 788.
Picket (Pickett), John, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:723, 788.
Picket (Pickett), John, of Connecticut, loyalist, V:388.
Picks, David, of New Jersey, his property seized, II:625.
Piemark, ——, has project for bombarding American fort, I: 741-742.
Pierce, *see also* Pearce.
Pierce, Isaac, secretary to Gen. Gates, II:525.
Pierce, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Pierce, John, Jr, paymaster-general, United States, lottery tickets in his care, III:339, 341.
Pierce, William, of Crompond, N. Y., loyalist, V:166.
Pierce, William, justice, VI:836.
Piercy, *see* Pearsee.
Piers, *see also* Pears.

Piers, Henry, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Pierson, *see also* Pearson.
Pierson, Samuel, captain, of Essex county, N. J., IV:796.
Pierson (Person, Pirson), Silas, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, gives information, I:273; in service at Ramapo, I:720; at Fort Clinton, II:76, 82; officers serving under, II:281; makes return, II:292.
Pigot, Sir Robert, major-general, British army, II:688, IV:509.
Pike, Jesse, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
Pikert, *see* Picker.
Piket, *see* Picket.
Pilgrim, Morris, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Pillet, Philip, of Tryon county, N. Y., gives information, III: 395.
Pillman, Christopher, of New City, Albany county, N. Y., VII:610.
Pilmer (Pilmor), Henry, captain, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Pimbleton, *see also* Pemberton.
Pimbleton, Nathan, of New York State militia, I:266.
Pine, ——, of Westchester county militia, VI:730.
Pine, Silvanus, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:168; has property on Long Island, VII: 54-55, 575.
Pines Bridge, Westchester county, N. Y., troops at, I:409; journeys made by way of, I:410, II:727 (note); robbers harbored at, IV: 124; cowboys near, VI:188; provision for its protection, VI:365, 515, VII:565; zealous tories of, VI:404-405; killing of Col. Christopher Greene at, VI:872; French troops reach, VII:113 (note).
Pinetree creek, S. C., enemy protected by, VI:913.
Pinkham, Paul, captain, of Nantucket island, Mass., license desired by, III:202-203.
Pinkney, Thomas, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Pinkney, William, attorney-general, United States, II:307 (note).
Pintard, John, deputy commissary of American prisoners, II:833, V: 386.
Pintard, Lewis, commissary of American prisoners, II:523, 806, 833, III:684, VI:158, VIII: 52.
Piper, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.
Piper, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:457, 726.
Piscataway, N. J., prisoner taken near, III:598.
Pisors (Pisser's) bay, Oneida lake, N. Y., expedition waits for boats at, IV:703 (note).
Pister, Fritrich, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Pitcairn, John, major of marines, British officer, order given by, at Lexington, I:65.

Pitt, William, Earl of Chatham, his characteristics, I:23, 24-25; his alliance with Duke of Newcastle, I:23-24; title bestowed on his wife, I:26; his retirement, I:26, 27; opposes stamp act, I: 27, 40; defends John Wilkes, I: 59.

Pittsburg, Pa., movement from, against Niagara proposed, IV: 367 (note); Gen. Hand in command at, V:230 (note).

Pittsfield, Mass., resident of, VII: 77.

Pittsford (Pits Ford), Vt., intelligence received from, V:905.

Pittston, Pa., V:232 (note).

Pittstown, N. J., supplies at, V: 456, VI:367.

Pittstown (Pitts Town), N. Y., residents of, III:321, 324; murder at, VII:559.

Pittsylvania (Pitsylvania) court house, Va., rendezvous for North Carolina levies, II:814.

Place, *see also* Pleas.

Place, Jeames, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.

Place, Thomas, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:730.

Plainfield, Conn., resident of, IV: 268; French army reaches, VII: 106 (note).

Plank, John, loyalist, II:257.

Plank, Joh's, Jr, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Plank (Plancks), Peter, of Freehold, N.Y., gives information, V:885-886.

Plassey, India, Robert Clive's victory at, I:23, 27.

Plater, George, delegate from Maryland to continental congress, VI:195.

Platt, Daniel, brings message from Norwalk, Conn., III:494.

Platt, Ebenezer Smith, captain, of New York levies, I:568.

Platt, Eliphalet, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:283; member of court martial, VI:763.

Platt, Eliphalet (Eliphelett), supervisor, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI: 577.

Platt, Israel, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, builds blockhouse, I:711; his company, II:832; joins in petition, III:241.

Platt, Jeremiah, of New York city, meets John Adams, I:69, 70, 71; his house, I:75.

Platt, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Platt, John, supervisor, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:577.

Platt, Jonathan, captain, of Westchester county, N. Y., to be consulted, I:281; his observation of Col. James Holmes, V:639-640.

Platt, Nathaniel, captain, of first regiment, Suffolk county minutemen, delivers return of prisoners, V:73.

Platt, Philip, of Huntington, N. Y., gives evidence concerning robbery, IV:200.

Platt, Richard, major, served in Canada, I:240; with Gen. McDougall, III:273, IV:431, 763; letters from, VI:439, VII:354; compensation to, for depreciation of pay, VII:310.

Platt, Zephaniah, judge, of Dutchess county, N. Y., member of convention and committee for conspiracies, I:362; on committee to station guards, I:482; to inquire into delinquency of militia, I:731; recommends persons for governor and lieutenant-governor, I:855-856; on committee to consider obstruction of Hudson river, II:679 (note); commissioner for conspiracies, III:520, 603, 604, 726; lieutenant-colonel of exempts, IV:112; makes recommendation, IV:546; senator, IV:677, 678; gives opinion, V:396; witnesses parole, V:638; order to, VI:72; approves agreement, VI:460; president of court martial, VI:888, 889; member

Platt, Zephaniah — continued.
of council for temporary government, VIII:184.

Platt, Zephaniah, Jr, lieutenant, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235, 236.

Platte Kil (kill), Ulster county, N. Y., VII:381.

Pleas (Place), Maurice (Morris), major, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, his detachment at Fort Constitution, I:817, 831, II:13, 16, 25, 42, 56, 71, 96, 98, 135, 277; prisoner committed by, VI:836.

Pleasant Valley, Dutchess county, N. Y., letters from, II:409, 416, 502; John Sloss Hobart there, VI:855.

Pleasure, John, reach in Hudson river named for, I:126.

Pliarne [misprinted Pliame] (Priarne), Emanuel, partner of Peter Penet, VII:383, VIII:59.

Ploegh, Wilhelmus, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:237.

Pluckemin, N. J., artillery will winter at, IV:333 (note); Washington at, VIII:400.

Plugh, Johannis, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Plumb island, Chesapeake bay, grand fleet sails from, VII:325.

Plumly, William, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Plummer, ——, violates embargo act, IV:369.

Plumpsted, Nathaniel, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II: 109.

Plymouth, Mass., soldier from, VI: 70.

Poe, James, lieutenant, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Poelnitz (Poellniz), —— von, adjutant-general, German officer under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Point au Fer (Point Fair, Lefair, Ufair), N. Y., cape on Lake Champlain, enemy near, III: 264; enemy's force at, IV:443, VII:393, 394, 395.

Pointe-aux-Trembles, Canada, on St Lawrence river, prisoner carried to, IV:422.

Point Lacoy, Canada, engagement at, I:240.

Poland, dismemberment of, VI: 433.

Polen, William, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Polhamaes (Polhameus), John, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.

Polhemeus, Aart, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Polhemus, ——, prisoner, V:73.

Polhemus, Elizabeth, permit given to, V:374 (note).

Polhemus (Poulhamous), Handrick, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Polhemus (Poulhemeus), John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Polhemus (Perhamus, Perhemus, Polhalmes, Pulhemus), John, prisoner, II:466, 472, 476, 518.

Polhemus, John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159.

Polhemus (Poulhameus), Theodorus, Sr, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Polhemus (Poulhameus), Theodorus, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II: 538.

Pollard, Jonathan, major, aide-de-camp to Gen. Heath, II:407.

Pollilore (Polliloor), India, its capture by Hyder Ali reported, VII:232.

Pollock, O., of New Orleans, La., his account, IV:451.

Pollopels (Pollepus, Polopen's, Polopin's) island, Hudson river, N. Y., obstruction of navigation near, I:138, 433, 438, 440, 561 (note), 571, 617, 809, III:652; soundings near, I:561 (note); vessels near, II:403.

Polly, Hugh, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:124.

"Polly," sloop, VI:755.

Polver, *see also* Pulver.

Polver, Jacob, petitions, III:686.

Polver, Maeckel, petitions, III: 686.

Pomeroy, John, major-general, British army, IV:509.

Pomeroy, Ralph, commissioner of clothing accounts, United States, asks for accounts, IV:719-721.

Pompton (Pomptown, Pumpton), N. J., New York troops stationed at, I:18, V:368, VIII:9; seizure of horses near, I:608, 671-672; New Jersey militia at, I:730, 740, 743; escape of prisoner near, III:654; army moves toward, V:876 (note); troops may winter near, VII:530; Washington's headquarters at, VIII:415.

Pompton (Pumpton), Plains, N. J., Washington writes from, II:131-132; Washington at, VIII:401.

Pondicherry, India, its capture reported, VII:112 (note), 232.

Ponkapog (Pantapauge), Mass., resident of, VII:78.

Ponpon river, Edisto river, S. C., Gen. Lincoln at, V:66.

Poodney, Thomas, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:72.

Pool, Evangela (Cerangelah, Evangel), her affidavit, VII:455-456.

Pool, William, husband of Evangela Pool, VII:455.

Poole, ——, captain of levies, VI:265.

Poole, Thomas, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., his house, VI:588.

Poor, Enoch, of New Hampshire, brigadier-general, reported inquiry touching his conduct, II:206; his brigade, II:456, 648, V:123 (note), 224, 225, 232 (note), 235 (note), 236 (note), 242, 542, 580, 582; his regiment, IV:504; in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, IV:851, V:226, 234 (note), 237 (note), 242, 243.

Poor, John, of New York city, printer, VIII:218.

Poor, Robert, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249; of Capt. Uriah Drake's exempts, V:3, 4.

Popham, William, major, of Col. Moses Hazen's regiment; compliments to, IV:831; his ambition and merits, VI:184-186; witness of signature, VI:736; sends war news, VII:312-313, 333-334, 667-668; his portrait, VII: opp. 332; carries letter, VII:524.

Popino (Popens, Popins, Popno, Poppens), John, major, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, member of courts martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, IV:570.

Poplopen's (Pooploop's) kill, Orange county, N. Y., fortifications on, I:130, 132, 267, 284, 308, II:679 (note).

Porter, ——, of Vermont, member of general assembly, VI:761.

Porter, Andrew, colonel, of fourth regiment, Pennsylvania artillery, captain under Col. John Lamb, VI:413; boundary commissioner, VIII:385-386.

Porter, John, major, of thirteenth and sixth Massachusetts regiments, at Fort Constitution, II: 96, 109, 118, 119, 126, 135; his regiment and brigade, VII: 115.

Porter, John(?), ensign, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.

Porter (Poter), Joseph, loyalist, II:401.

Porter, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III: 673, 731, 732.

Porter, Thomas, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, II: 414, 415, 416, 422, 429, 467, 476, VI:624.

Port Jervis, N. Y., formerly Haurnanack, V:229 (note).

Portland, William Henry Cavendish Bentinck, Duke of, prime minister of England, VIII:161.

Porto Novo, India, its capture by Hyder Ali reported, VII:232.

Port Royal (Portroyal), S. C., enemy may retreat to, V:96.

Portsmouth, England, war ships near, III:325.

Portsmouth, N. H., United States agent at, IV:451; resident of, VI:70.

Portsmouth, Va., French officers arrive at, II:737 (note); enemy's reported landing at, VI:382; failure of movement against, VI: 914; troops left at, VII:111 (note), 135, 212.

Portugal, joins league of neutrality, VI:509.

Posey, Thomas, major, captain commandant of rifle corps, III: 588; heads scout, III:711, IV: 103, 105, 109, 110, 111; makes statement regarding death of Harmanes Dumond, IV:104, 106-108, 139-140.

Post, Anthony, captain, will give information, III:191-192.

Post, Cornelis, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.

Post, Cornelius, of Col. John Harper's levies, prisoner, VII: 226-227.

Post, Frans, captain, of Essex county, N. J., IV:796.

Post, Jacobus, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Post, John, of New York city, fireman, VIII:303.

Post, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.

Post, Martin, of Westchester county militia, VI:730.

Post, Peter, lieutenant, of Ulster county militia, member of court martial, I:749, 764, 765, 775; commands guard, I:808.

Post, Ralph, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.
Post, Wilhelmus, exempted from draft, III:421.
Post, William, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., III:80.
Postal service, appointments in, I: 233-236; between Wyoming and Fort Schuyler, V:87.
Potman, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his widow, IV:700.
Potomac (Potowmack) river, ceded territory on, VIII:221, 261, 267; buildings to be erected on, VIII:248, 267, 268.
Potter, Ebenezer, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Potter, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, confines persons, II:473, 477.
Potter, William, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
"Potter-baker's hill," New York city, VIII:xviii.
Potts, Gideon, of exempts of Albany county, IV:240.
Potts, Isaac, son of John Potts, VIII:416.
Potts, John, builder of house at Valley Forge, VIII:416.
Potts, Jonathan (Dr), medical director-general of northern department, III:55.
Pottsgrove, Pa., Washington near, VIII:402.
Poughkeepsie (Pekepsey, Poghkepse, Pogkeepsing, Pokeepsie,
Poughkeepsie — continued
Poughkapsey, Poughkeepsye, Poukepsiee), N. Y., legislature meets at, I:99, 100, II: 558, 578-579, III:349-350, IV:155 (note), 178, 179, 184, VII:159, 162; ship-building near, I:226, 245, 285, 412, 572; committee of, I:250, 362, II:485; gun carriages from, I: 315; jail at, I:520, II:808, III:167, 191, IV:466, V:552, 907, VI:71, 529, 530, 795, 936, VII:15, 40, 268, 381; anchors and cables sought at, I: 662 (note); prisoners taken to, I:738, 746, II:819, III:381, 507, IV:763, V:196, 461; residents of, I:849, II:543, 787, III: 80, 240-243, IV:268, 300, 442, 599, 682, 741, 813, V:360, VI: 404; vessels brought down from, II:8, 10-11, 33, 34, 74; salt received from, II:72; rendezvous of troops, II:261, III:132; timber at, II:270; spy visits, II: 319; posts to extend to, II:389; troops at, II:461, III:442; flour sent east from, II:501; brigade marching from, II:542 (note); protest from, II:544-546; objections to, as capital, II:640, III:313; gunboats at, III:132, 188; courts held at, III:181, 182, VI:899; document sent to, III:219; purchasing commissary at, III:487, IV:83, 590; commissioners for conspira-

Poughkeepsie — continued
cies at, III:651, 674, 691, 692, 726, 733, V:407, 425, 492; James Duane will come to, IV: 68-69; loyalists sent to, IV:112-113; pass to, IV:201, 202, 204; exempts of, IV:234-237; rent at, IV:354; regiment ordered to, IV:378-381, 384, 432; stores to be forwarded to, IV:425-426; deputy commissary-general visits, IV:594; Clinton leaves, V:5; Micah Townsend journeys to, V:70; prisoner fails to appear at, V: 74; prisoner not to be sent to, V:145, 146; guns at, V:278, 321, 392; goods lodged at, V: 388; troops marched to, V: 421; vessel allowed to proceed to, V:423; Clinton returns to, V: 521, 525, 728, 844; courts martial held at, V:686, VI:588, 763, 888; Clinton leaves, V: 817, 821, VI:304, VII:35; vessels with troops pass, V:858; bricks carried to, from Albany, VI:50; cost of express to, VI: 102; Gen. Greene will visit, VI:286; accounts sent to, VI: 289; court house at, VI:336; troops to be halted at, VI:407; boards carried to, VI:454; French officers design to visit, VI:474; women and children conveyed to, VI:480; waylaying party near, VI:568; recruiting expenses at, VI:715; clothing

Poughkeepsie — continued
collected at, VI:833; Judge Hobart at, VI:848, 854; prisoner under sentence at, VII:228; officer ordered to, VII:280; council for temporary government meets at, VIII:183; Washington at, VIII:412.

Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI: 585, VII:625.

Poultney (Poltney), Vt., recruits in, VI:164.

Poundridge (Pound Ridge), N. Y., exempts of, III:345-346; supervisor, VI:495; tax list, VI:497; company, VII: 510; desires protection, VII:511.

Poust, Cornelius, of Col. John Harper's levies, prisoner, VII: 227.

Powder (*see also* ammunition), difficulty of supplying, III:537-538; attempt to obtain in St Martin, W. I., V:270-272.

Powel, ——, III:426.

Powel, Caleb, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Powel (Powell), Samuel, of Philadelphia, Pa., entertains John Adams, I:94.

Powel, William, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, to be tried, VI:17.

Powell, Henry Watson, brigadier-general, British army, passes given by, III:639, IV:444; in command at Montreal, III:639, IV:443.

Powell, Jeremiah, of Massachusetts, president of council, III: 222, 372; asks that grain and flour may be exported from New York state, III:553-554; Clinton replies to, III:612-614; renews request, IV:489-490, 515-516, 549, 569-570, V:120; seizure of flour explained to, V: 143-145; sets forth proposition to regulate prices, V:285-287; on Vermont controversy, V: 394-396, 490-491; president of senate, VI:659.

Powell, John, assistant commissary of beer, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Powell, Morgan, of Newburgh, N. Y., land conveyed to, I:221.

Powell, Morgan, petitioner, III: 210.

Powell, William, petitioner, III: 210.

Power, Jacob, may raise levies, IV: 634.

Power, James, ensign, twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Power (misprinted Bower), Nicholas, lieutenant, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, I:519.

Power, Nicholas, exempted from service, III:421.

Powers, ——, captain, on vessel thought to have been wrecked, VI:483.

Powers, ——, sergeant, in British service, II:401.

Powers, William, surgeon, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III: 625, IV:240.

Pralle, ——, German surgeon under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Pratt, Abraham, of Ponkapog, Mass., engaged in illicit trade, VII:78.

Pratt, Benjamin, of New York city, chief justice of supreme court, his burial place, I:78; his characteristics, I:79-80.

Pratt, David, lieutenant-colonel, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, with Gen. Van Rensselaer, VI:697, 698.

Pratt, Elisha, Jr, lieutenant, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Pratt, Humphy, of Saybrook, Conn., VII:78.

Pratt, Joel, captain, of second regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775, enrolled as exempt of Claverack, N. Y., III: 625, 687, IV:240.

Pray, John, captain, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, apprehends robber, VII:419.

Preakness (Prackness, Prekaness), Bergen county, N. J., letter of Washington forwarded from, VI:9; Washington's headquarters at, VI:366, 384, 391, VIII:406, 407.

Prebble (Peible), Joseph, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, at Fort Montgomery, I:824.

Preed, *see* Reed, Jacob.

Prentice, ——, of Vermont, member of general assembly, VI:761.

Prescott, Richard, colonel of seventh regiment and major-general, British army, negotiations for his exchange, II:573-574 (note); return of his regiment, IV:509.

Presque Isle, now Erie, Pa., expedition by way of, contemplated, IV:367-368 (note); communication with, preserved by British, IV:507.

Press, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Preston, Asa, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Preston (Prescot), Charles, major, of twenty-sixth regiment, British army, his offer to surrender St Johns, I:214.

Preston, George, major-general, British army, IV:509.

Prevost, Augustine, brigadier-general, British army, IV:509; fails in attack on Charleston, V:65-66; reinforcement for, reported, V:156 (note); successfully defends Savannah, V:289 (note).

Price, ——, of Boston, Mass., has flour contract, IV:90.

Price, Frederick, prisoner at Wethersfield, Conn., III:224.

Price, John, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Price, John, major, of first regiment, Albany county militia, makes arrests, III:80-81; joins in memorial, V:260; member of court martial, VI:334; present at meeting to consider protection of frontier, VII:619.

Price, John, captain, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, his company, V:383.

Prichard, James, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546.

Prichard (Pritchard), Thomas, captain, of third Massachusetts regiment, VII:525, 626.

Pride, ——, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., his account, VI:715.

Primer, ——, captain of American vessel on Lake Champlain, I:324, 326.

Prince, Richard, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, on secret service, VII:328, 329.

Prince, William, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Prince's bay, Staten Island, N. Y., ships leave, II:61 (note).

Princeton (Princetown), N. J., battle of, I:125, 531, 536, IV:600, V:599, VIII:400; American lines extend from, I:684-685; road to, II:37; money removed from, III:173, 389 (note); soldiers at, IV:229; mutinous

Princeton — continued
troops march to, VI:547 (note), 548 (note); emissaries sent to, VI:550 (note), 564, 578; congress meets at, VIII:216, 219, 234, 237, 245, 247, 248, 252, 253, 254, 256, 259, 261, 263, 268; Washington at, VIII:399, 400.

Princeton College, Princeton, N. J., Morgan Lewis graduate of, II: 876 (note); students of, VI:680, 681.

Prindle, Benjamin, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Prindle, David, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Prindle, Jotham, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Prior, Abner, major, of fourth Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Prior, Abner, surgeon's mate, of second regiment, New York line, VIII:195.

Prior's Bridge, Bergen county, N. J., V:207 (note).

Prior's Mill, Bergen county, N. J., III:113, V:206 (note).

Prisoners of war, American, confined in churches, I:81; their sufferings, I:84, II:569-572, 594, IV:573, V:195-197 (note), VI:720-723, VII:290; exertions to supply them with necessaries, II:523-524, 594-595, 830-831, VI:283-284, 721; released from Canada, II: 661, VII:272; confined in New

Prisoners of war — continued.
York city, II:721-723, III:627, IV:573, V:196 (note), VI: 283, 720-723; on prison ship, II:830; Hamilton criticises American policy with, III:31-33; exchange of, III:47, 66-67, 169, 304-307 (note), 627, IV:50, 206, 417, 796-797, V:195-197, 764-765, 888, 954, VI:134, 403, 494-495 513-515, 605, 708, 724, 740-741, 761-762, VII: 271-275, 282-284, 290-291; complaints of, on Long Island, V:214-216, 750-752, 764-766; Brant's threat against, V: 646; escape from Canada, V: 719-720, 720-721; held in Canada, VI:723-727, VII:282-283, 290; commissary of, VII: 158, 319, 331, 334.

Prisoners of war, British, *see* Great Britain, *army*.

Pritchard, *see* Prichard.

Privateers, *see* United States.

Proctor, Thomas, colonel of artillery regiment, in battle of Newtown, V:226, 235 (note).

Progue (Prough), Matthew, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 627, V:71.

Proper, Frederick, of first regiment, New York line, VI:533.

Proper, Handrick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Proper, Ichabod, of Fredericksburgh, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:888.

Proper, Peter, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Prospect hill, near Boston, Mass., British standards carried to, III: 490.

Prosser, Ichabod, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Prouty, David, captain, of Massachusetts militia in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment, I:540.

Prouty, Elijah, of Cumberland county, N. Y., opposed to new state, VII:484-485.

Providence, R. I., flour to be sent to, IV:259, 510, 511; flour purchased at, IV:303; resident of, V:279; rendezvous for troops, V:785 (note); road to, VII: 78; march of French army to Kings Ferry from, VII:105-114 (note); engravings left at, VII: 412; Washington at, VIII:397.

Providence Plantations, *see* Rhode Island.

Provisions, *see also* flour, supplies.

Provisions, payment for, delayed, IV:433-434, 434-435, 436; troops ill supplied with, V:443-444; borrowed for northern department, VI:534; returns of, VII: 41, 46, 47; vouchers for purchases of, VII:43.

Provoost, Robert, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, V:367, 704. VI:219.

Provoost (Provost), Samuel, of Manor of Livingston, Albany county, N. Y., his wife permitted to visit New York city, V:583, 660, 695-696, 711, 714; obtains flag of truce, V:950.

Provost, jail in New York city, V: 196 (note), VI:720, 721-722, VIII:xxiv.

"Prudent," British war vessel, VI: 11 (note).

Prüschenk, Ernst Carl von, German lieutenant-colonel, British army, in action at Kingsbridge, VII:58 (note).

Pruin, Johannes, of Albany county, N. Y., signs petition, III:327.

Prussia, her relations with England, I:27, II:541 (note); relations with America, II:541; takes part in partition of Poland, VI: 433.

Pruyn, ——, captain, III:237.

Pruyn, Arent, of Kinderhook, N. Y., privilege asked by, VII: 10-11.

Pruyn, Casparus, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 209.

Pruyn, Harmen, of Kinderhook, N. Y., loyalist, III:605, VII: 10-11.

Pruyn, John, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, excused from duty, V:383, 384.

Pruyn, John F., of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, exempted, V:383, 385.

Pruyn, John F., of Albany, N. Y., forwards letter to Clinton, VI: 251, 252.

Pruyn, Samuel, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 209.

Pükler, ——, Graf von, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II: 453 (note).

Puff (Poof), John, confined for loyalism, II:429, 476.

Puff, Peter, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.

Pugsley, ——, adjutant, loyalist, of Westchester light horse, V: 461 (note).

Pugsley, James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.

Pugsley, James, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., III:182.

Pugsley, Stephen, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:20.

Pugsley (Pugsly), William, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 627, V:71.

Pugsly, Samuel, of Harrison's Purchase, N. Y., his exchange, II: 479-480.

Pulaski, Count Casimir, brigadier-general of cavalry, at battle of Germantown, II:371-372; at Minisink, IV:277, 351; information to be conveyed to, IV: 293; his corps, IV:333, 370; in action at Charleston, V:66. 95; pursues enemy, V:174;

Pulaski, Count Casimir — cont'd. his death, V:289 (note); his portrait, V:opp. 646.

Pulisfell, William, of Ramapo, N. Y., prisoner, I:485.

Pulleine, Henry, major, of sixteenth regiment, British army, orders guard to protect merchant, I:47 (note).

Pulver, *see also* Polver.

Pulver, Hendrick, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, recruiting, V:537.

Pulver, Johannes, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Pulver, Peter, lieutenant, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, his house, V:537, 621.

Pulver, Wandle, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Punderson, Cyrus (Dr), of Long Island, N. Y., loyalist, his capture and losses, V:951, VI:162-163, 403.

Punderson, John, ensign, of fourth regiment, New York line, his temporary appointment, II:519; lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:104, 271.

Punderson (Penderson), John, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 627, V:71.

Puntzius, John C., of New York city, fireman, VIII:303.

Purdy, ——, captain, loyalist, of Westchester refugees, V:461 (note).

Purdy, Daniel, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III: 411.

Purdy, Daniel, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.

Purdy, Ebenezer, major, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, in regiment for immediate service, I:258; petitions, II: 697, III:159; commissary agent, IV:687, 690-691; to solicit clothing for troops, VI:56.

Purdy, Gilbert, loyalist, IV:873.

Purdy, Jacob (Gilbert), of Westchester county, N. Y., appointment intended for, V:48, 92.

Purdy, Jacob, of North Castle, N. Y., supervisor, VI:497.

Purdy, James, of North Street, Westchester county, N. Y.., VI: 629.

Purdy, Jesse, confined at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Purdy, Joseph, of Col. James De Lancey's loyalist corps, VII: 262.

Purdy, Joshua, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Purdy, Moses, of Harrison's precinct, N. Y., V:254.

Purdy, Obadiah, of exempts of Westchester county, III:683.

Purdy, Silas, captain, witness against Benjamin I. Frere, VII: 282.

Purdy, Solomon, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138; to solicit clothing for troops, VI:56.

Purdy, William, of Harrison's precinct, N. Y., V:254.

Purviance, John, lottery tickets signed by, II:349.

Putnam, Asaph, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Putnam, Asaph, captain, of Saratoga district, N. Y., his account, VI:229.

Putnam, Daniel, major, aide-de-camp to Gen. Israel Putnam, asks Clinton to forward letters to Washington, II:121; attests information, II:585; pass and order given to, IV:201, 204-205; has difference with Col. William Malcom, IV:202-204; conveys information touching signals, V:87-88.

Putnam, Garret (Gerrit), captain, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, recommended for officer of levies, III:252; of Col. John Harper's levies, V:797, VI: 212; at Fort Plank, V:797, VI: 6; of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:894, 895, 896, VII: 285.

Putnam, Israel, major-general, Washington to, on defenses of

Putnam, Israel — continued.
Highlands, I:133; misapprehends enemy's purpose, I:148; Clinton reports to, I:148-149; information to be conveyed to, I:839, asks for vessels, II:5, 8; Capt. William Bedlow recommended to, II:6-7; informed of state of vessels, II:10, 28, 33-34; disregards orders, II:37; Gen. Schuyler sends letter to, II:53; reinforced, II:61, 180, 183-184, 195, 196, 225, 323, 333, 347, 348-349, 350, 351, 389, 390, 420, 421, 479; asked to hasten march of troops, II:62 (note); orders guns and powder forwarded to Fort Montgomery, II:75, 99; Clinton consults, II:92-93; orders transportation of troops to Albany, II:103-104; Clinton to, on cannon and sloops, II:110; commands at Peekskill, II:120, 324; Washington desires information from, II:121; calls in Connecticut militia, II:132, 148, 178, 185; case of injustice reported to, II:132-133; request made to, for troops, II:140; Clinton applies to, for leave of absence, II:141; informed of movement of enemy's fleet, II:149-150 (note), 185; asks Clinton to return to military post, II:186; will spare regiments for northern service, II:224-226; modifies order given by Clinton, II:280;

Putnam, Israel — continued.
appeal to, concerning court martial, II:295-296; prisoners conveyed to, II:317-319; warned of enemy's purpose, II:345-346, 351; reconnoitering near Kings Ferry, II:360; suspects British design, II:362; learns that enemy has landed near Kings Ferry, II:375; to retreat, II:382; to reinforce Clinton, II:382, 384, 402, 410; sends news to Washington, II:383; believes that enemy means to move against Albany, II:385; orders arms sent to Clinton, II:387; Clinton conferred with, II:388, 394; Clinton sought aid from, II:392, 393; reduces garrison at Highland forts, II:395; draws militia from Connecticut, II:397; issues order to compel militia service, II:412; desires communication from Gen. James Clinton, II:418-419; learns of enemy's advance, II:424; communication with, cut off, II:425; receives news of Burgoyne's surrender, II:439-440; application referred to, II:454; Gen. Clinton writes to, for reinforcement, II:459; informed of enemy's ravages, II:461; Clinton to, on sunken galley, II:465; Clinton unable to advise with, II:481; to Gov. Trumbull on exportation of flour, II:501; to join main army, II:505;

Putnam, Israel — continued.
permits families to go to New York city, II:514; application to, relating to exchange, II:524, 528; wants detachment of militia, II:529; Clinton to, on exchanges and permits, II:547; Washington urges him to provide for security of North river, II: 560-561; sends prisoner to Hartford, II:565; proposal made to by Maj. Gen. Jones, II:575; flag boats having permits from, II:581, 593, 688, 806; paroles received by, II:582; III:148, 166, 168; Clinton to, on prisoners and Hudson defenses, II: 586; his failure to protect Hudson river and passes of Highlands, II:587, 589, 591, 608; his expedition, II:587, 590, 608; his attention called to improper transaction, II:611; at Mamaroneck, II:652; receives Clinton's views on situation of fort to be built, II:652-653; examines deserter, II:672; assistance and information to be given to, II:690 (note), 691 (note); his letter on selection of West Point for fortification, II:692 (note); advised of coming of Indian emissary, II:693; at West Point, II:718, 740, 794; puts questions to Clinton on defenses and flags, II:724-727; Clinton replies to, II:728-729; resolution of congress in his possession, II:759; his attempt to supply troops at New Windsor, II: 760; refers inquiry, II:762; relieved from criticism, II:834; his orders ratified, II:848; to repair to Fishkill, II:869 (note); his withdrawal from Highland post, II:871 (note); Lafayette may succeed, III:5; inquires about Joshua Wells, III:22-23; his retirement, III: 90, 123, 146; packages directed to, III:270; appointment made by, III:444, 652; assistance sought from, IV:101, 170; application referred to, IV:102; Clinton to, on flag boat, IV:150, 195; his controversy with Col. William Malcom, IV:193, 200-205; to command at Danbury, IV:333 (note); his son accompanies flag, IV:377; period of his command, IV:407; Clinton to, on boat parties visiting Long Island, IV:424; soldiers under, in want of food, IV:439, 503, 591; writes to Clinton, on flour supply, IV:487, 499; Clinton answers, IV:499-500; Gen. McDougall applies to, for detachment, IV:502; consulted on location of magazines, IV:531-532; relied upon to aid in repelling enemy, IV:643; advices from, IV:665; at conference on signals, V:87, 88; in command

Putnam, Israel — continued.
at Smith's Clove, V:152 (note); at meeting of officers in Newburgh, VIII:129.

Putnam (Putman), Jacob, of Caughnawaga district, Tryon county, N. Y., V:737.

Putnam, John, captain, of Massachusetts militia in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment, I:540.

Putnam (Putman), John A., of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, III:408, 415.

Putnam, Rufus, colonel, of fifth Massachusetts regiment, inspects Hudson river fortifications, I:133, 134; engineer, III:15, 26; his regiment at Teller's point, IV:599; on committee to adjust wages of continental soldiers, VI:659; in Gen. Paterson's brigade, VII:115; sends up prisoners, VII:262; detachment of New York troops with, VII:332.

Putnam, Victor, lieutenant, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, recommended for appointment in ranger company, III:252; of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:894.

Putnam's creek, Essex county, N. Y., news sent from, V:570; Col. Robert Van Rensselaer at, V:790, 794; disobedience of officer stationed at, V:791-792.

Putnam's Lands, Tryon county, N. Y., halting place of troops, VI:694.

Putnam's point, Lake Champlain, sentry stationed near, V:790; enemy in force at, VI:331, 358.

Putnam's Sons, George P., of New York city, publishers, I:4.

Putney, Vt., represented in convention, III:170; inhabitants join in recommendations, III:510; division of inhabitants on new state movement, III:623; committeemen of, III:624; joins in petition, IV:792; actions of Vermont partisans in, IV:800, 846, V:112, 672; joins in protest against setting up independent government, VI:607, 613.

Pye, David, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., clerk of committee, II:147, III:39; shows need of rangers, II:315; petitioner, III:538, IV:172, 775; justice, VII:456.

Pypher, Jacob, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.

Pyramus, *see* Paramus.

QUACK, Isaac (Isaec), of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:723, 788.

Quackenbos, Walter, of New York city, resents conduct of soldiers, I:50.

Quackenbosch, Quackenbosh, *see* Quackenboss.

Quackenboss, ——, of Bergen county, N. J., weaver, II:625.

Quackenboss (Quackenbosch), ——, presumed to be British spy, II:770, 771.

Quackenboss (Quackanbus), Harma, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Quackenboss (Quackenbos, Quackenbosh, Quackenbush), Henry (Hendrick), colonel, of fifth regiment, Albany county militia, his regiment ordered to Schoharie, III:562, IV:267, 285; his regiment to cooperate with Washington's army, V:322; levies from his regiment, V:797, 882.

Quackenboss (Quackinbush), James, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538; petitions, IV: 172.

Quackenboss, James, of New York city, II:399, 400.

Quackenboss, John, property of, IV:855, V:223.

Quackenboss, John P., of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Quackenboss, Myndert, of Tryon county, N. Y., III:406.

Quackenboss (Quackinbush), Peter, British spy, I:496, 525.

Quackenboss (Quackenbos), Peter, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III: 327, V:274; of exempts, IV: 241.

Quackenboss (Quackenbush), Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Quackenboss (Quackenbos), Peter, Jr, of Albany county, N. Y., III:327.

Quackenboss (Quackenbuss), Walter, of New York city, commended to Clinton, II:561.

Quackenboss (Quackenbos, Quackinboss), Walter, Jr, of Albany, N. Y., petitioner, III: 327, 334, V:274.

Quackenbush (Quackenbos, Quackenboss, Quackinboss, Quackinbush), Nicholas, major, assistant deputy quartermaster-general, I: 442, II:672, 794, VI:561, 816, VII:388, 438, 450; obtains exemptions for men in his department, VI:401-402.

Quackenbuss, *see* Quackenboss.

Quaker Hill, N. Y., roads to, I: 419; proposed as meeting place of legislature, II:640; hospital at, IV:460, 461, 464, 469; political character of, IV:460-472; resident, VI:764.

Quakers, their political attitude, I: 474, IV:460-472, VII:489-490, 495-496; required to affirm allegiance, I:649; willing to lodge members of legislature, II: 640; taxation of, V:952, VI: 495, 516, 626, 794.

Quebec (Qubec, Quebeck, Quebek), Canada, Montcalm defeated at, I:23; Montgomery killed in attack on, I:124; communication with, to be restored, I:127; German auxiliaries brought to, I:333; officers who served in campaign before, I: 423, 424: William Smith, his-

Quebec — continued.
torian, resides at, II:486 (note); disaffected person goes to, III: 639, IV:443, 444; prisoners taken to, IV:421, 422; message to Onondagas from, IV: 805-806; British commander at, IV:805, V:220; ship with stores for, intercepted, V:408 (note); British losses at, V:599; Sir John Johnson goes to, VI:44; troops at, VI:64, VII:11; prisoners in, VI:238, 457, VII:295; residents in trouble, VI:362; troops leave, VII: 318, 335; Maj. Allen goes to, VII:607; capture of vessels bound for, VIII:37; news of peace expected at, VIII:136; protest of merchants trading at, VIII:160.

Quebec, province of, Canada, incursions from, VI:430, 643, 644; boundary of, VII:94; governor of, VII:409.

"Queen Esther," sketch of, V: 237 (note).

"Queen Esther's" town, V:237 (note).

Queensbury (Queensborough), N. Y., loyalist of, II:831.

Queens County, N. Y., militia of, I:332; members of convention from, I:422; orders to loyalist militia of, IV:621-622; loyalists in, proscribed, V:158 (note), 159 (note); comprised within British authority, VIII: 184.

Queen's Rangers, Lt. Col. John G. Simcoe's loyalist corps, IV:124 (note), 857, V:23 (note).

Quialutimack, plain near Susquehanna, Pa., V:232 (note).

Quibbletown, Middlesex county, N. J., Washington at, VIII:400.

Quick, Abraham, prisoner, II:466, 472, 476.

Quick, David, of Col. William Malcom's levies, VI:370.

Quick, Jacobus, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Quick, Jacobus J., of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:826, 834, 842.

Quick, Thomas, prisoner, II:466, 472, 476.

Quick, Wilhelmus, prisoner, II: 472, 476.

Quimby, Levy, of Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Quimby (Quimbey), Stephen, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V: 71, 72.

Quincy, Josiah, of Cambridge, Mass., writes to Benjamin Tallmadge, VI:257 (note); Benjamin Tallmadge writes to, VI: 260 (note).

Quitterfield, Abner, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.

Quiyogas, *see* Cayugas.

Quynn, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII: 192.

RABLY, Michael, of second regiment, New York line, VI:147.

Rabold, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.

Radclift, Cornelius, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Radclift (Radcliff), William, major, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, III:24; petitioner, III:177, IV:145; member of court martial, VI:588.

Radière, Bailleul de, colonel, engineer, Gen. Putnam asked to consult, II:561 (note); opposed to fortifying West Point, II:692 (note); board of war to direct, II:836; succeeded by Kosciuszko, II:871 (note).

Radnor, Pa., IV:229.

Rahia, Ernest, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Rainschers, Dietz, lieutenant, on scouting service, III:595.

"Raisonable," the, British war vessel, V:24 (note).

Rakeley, Andrew, loyalist, VI:772.

Raleigh, Sir Walter, English colonizer, I:92.

Rall, John, of Bedford, N. Y., VI:496.

Ralph, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Ramadge, Smith, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiii.

Ramage, James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Ramapo (Ramapaugh, Ramapough, Ramepough, Ramerpugh), N. J., now N. Y., Clinton at, I:216, 487, 489, 490, 493, 494, 498, 501, 502, 504, 508, 522, 532, 533, 539, 607, II:414, 651 (note); pass at, to be secured, I:456, 557, 587; regiments to be sent to, I:477; residents, I:483-484; enemy's force at, I:485; Col. James McClaghry marches to, I:515; court martial held at, I:530; Massachusetts militia ordered to, I:540; militia at, I:544, 612, 668, 720, III:469; commissary at, I:546; stores at, I:549, 594, 665, II:130; property taken at, I:634; troops at, to be reinforced, I:646; continental troops at, I:816, II:46; Gen. James Clinton commanding at, II:74; Washington at, II:130, 140, 141, V:897, VI:12 (note), VII:262, VIII:401, 406, 410; Gen. McDougall at, II:323, 324; forage from, V:800; Gen. Greene at, V:888.

Ramapo clove, Rockland county, N. Y., post at, II:365, 386, 488, 494.

Rameke, John Frederick, German surgeon under Burgoyne, III:490.

Ramsay, Alexander, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Pennsylvania

Ramsay, Alexander — continued. line, his deposition, IV:109-110.

Ramsay, David (Dr), historian, II:457 (note); delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, VIII:68, 69, 70.

Ramsey, *see* Rumney.

Ramsey, James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:410, 721, 787.

Ramsey, Thomas, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:675, 721, 788.

Ramseys, the, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:413.

Ramson, Freelove, permitted to enter enemy's lines, V:275.

Randall, Moses, prisoner, V:73.

Randall, Thomas, of New York city, VIII:288, 296, 301.

Randolph, Edmund Jennings, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, letter of James Madison to, IV:448 (note); on committee to confer with Vermont people, VII:178.

Randolph, Edward, secretary of New England, archives of New York removed by, I:8.

Randolph, John, of Virginia, correspondence of Thomas Jefferson with, I:65-66.

Randolph, Moses, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:124.

Randolph, Peyton, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, I:95; his influence and greatness, IV:471.

Randolph, Theodore F., governor of New Jersey, purchases Ford house, VIII:415.

"Randolph," the, American frigate, captures made by, II:438.

Ranelagh, the, summer garden, New York city, VIII:xxvi.

Raner, Samuel, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Raner, Samuel, Jr, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Range, John, of Essex county, N. J., petitions, IV:796, VI:606.

Rankin, Elizabeth, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Ransom, ——, of New Marlborough, Ulster county, N. Y., III:319.

Ransom, Peleg, captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, II:248, 767, III:412, V:452.

Ransom, Tunis, fined for delinquency, V:686.

Rapalje, Garrit, of Sussex county, N. J., makes request for pass, VI:641-642.

Rapalje, John, of Kings county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Rapalje (Rappelye), John, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:752, 754, 759, 761, 762, 790, 791, II:635.

Rapelje, ——, of New York city, importer, VIII:xxxiii.

Rapelje (Rapelyea), Daniel, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV: 112; member of court martial, VI:888.

Rapelje (Rappelye, Rappleye), Daniel, effort to exchange his family, II:575-577, III:271; his wife detained, V:922.

Rapelje & Peters, of New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxiii.

Raquaw, *see* Requaw.

Raritan, N. J., letters written at, IV:573, V:203.

Raritan river, N. J., action on island in, I:622; enemy near, II: 37.

Rasbach, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:725.

Raspell, Mark, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.

Rause, John, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137.

Rawdon, George, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Rawdon, Francis, Lord, adjutant-general, British army, in command of Volunteers of Ireland, IV:645 (note); letter to, V: 373; in route to Charleston, VII:28; evacuates Camden, S. C., VII:29; relieves Fort Ninety-six, VII:135; annoyed by Col. Henry Lee, VII:201; reported ill, VII:202; report of his capture, VII:308.

Rawley, Walter, petitioner, III: 210.

Ray, *see also* Rea.

Ray, —— (Mrs), wishes to go to New York city, III:273.

Ray, ——, carries letter, VI:345-346.

Ray, Charles, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Ray, Simon, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, V:686.

Ray, Stephen, assistant deputy quartermaster, IV:401.

Ray, William, of Coxsackie, N. Y., V:684.

Ray, Zachariah, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Raymond, Ebenezer, loyalist, of Col. George Turnbull's New York Volunteers, deserts, III: 112, 113; offense committed by, VI:528, 530.

Raymond, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III: 159.

Raymond, James, Jr, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitioner, III:159.

Raymond, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Raymond, Marcius D., of Tarrytown, N. Y., his account of surprise of Col. Christopher Greene, VI:872 (note).

Raymond, Samuel, captain, of Orange county minutemen, his company, I:288, 302; petitions, V:679.

Raymond, Sands, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II:642.
Raymond, Uriah, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Raymond's (Rayments) Mill (Mills), Westport, Essex county, N. Y., enemy's vessels near, V:905, VI:332.
Rayoux, Thomas, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:46.
Rea, *see also* Ray.
Rea, Hugh, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., chairman of committee, I:670.
Rea, Matthew, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, elected to provincial congress, I:244; his company, I:281; proposed for assemblyman, II:32; member of assembly, II:359, 691 (note); named as reference, II:795.
Rea, William, employed on public work, I:641.
Rea, William, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, III:605.
Read, Reade, *see also* Reed, Reid.
Read (Ried), John, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
Read, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Reade, George H, lieutenant, of British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Reading, Pa., British prisoners there, VIII:156 (note).
Reading Furnace (Reading), Pa., Washington at, VIII:402.
Reading road, Pa., British losses at, V:599.
Readmen, *see also* Redman.
Readmen, Michael, his assessment, VI:626.
Reaves, *see also* Reive, Reves.
Reaves, Daniel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined, VI:589.
Reaylean, William, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:4.
Reber, Andreas, of Tryon county, N. Y., witness of paper, III:282.
Rechtmeyer, *see also* Regtmeyer, Richtmeyer.
Rechtmeyer, Johannes, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Red Bank, N. J., on Delaware river, fall of fort at, II:559; British losses at, V:599.
Reddick (Reddig, Riddich), Christopher, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, II:296-297, 338-339, VII:80, 81.
Reddick (Riddich, Riddick), George, loyalist, VII:80, 81.
Reddick, Philip, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Redding (Reading), Conn., Gen. Putnam at, IV:407; Gen. Parsons at, V:505.
Reder, James, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Red Hook, Dutchess county, N. Y., suspected person at, III:255; purchasing commissary at, IV: 83, 590, V:476; Samuel Hake at, IV:265, 334, V:298, 372, 386, 467; resident of, IV:813; forage obtained at, V:800.

Red Hook, near Peekskill, N. Y., work of fortifying, I:316-318, 337, 417.

Redley, ——, major, in charge of army store, IV:864.

Redley (Reddli), Johannis L., of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV: 209.

Redman, *see also* Readmen.

Redman, Abinezer, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Redman, Michael, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Redoubt kill, *see* Rondout creek.

Reed, *see also* Read, Reade, Reid.

Reed, ——, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.

Reed, Abraham, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Reed, Jacob, Oneida Indian, intelligence furnished by, VI:480-483.

Reed, Jacob, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:221, 916, VII:69, 145.

Reed, Jacob (Atsiaktatye), Oneida captain, interpreter, message from, VIII:341; at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:352, 353, 370.

Reed (Read), James, captain, assistant commissary of purchases, called on for supplies, II:796, 799-800, 801-802, 846-847, III:492, IV:622-623, V:399-400; purchases at Amenia, IV: 83, 258, 283, 474, 590, 602; Clinton to, on permits to export, IV:284; Clinton to, on measures for supplying army, IV:546-547; commended, IV:593-594; on seizures of wheat, IV:661-662; on prices, IV:670-671; on disturbances at Connecticut line, IV:681, 682; in need of assistance, IV:688; has salt provision, IV:864, 867; his stock on hand, V:432; report desired from, VI:762-763.

Reed, John, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Reed, Joseph, of Pennsylvania, statesman, Washington writes to, I:60; entertains John Adams, I: 95; adjutant-general, I:383; his charge against Col. Morris Graham, I:394, 414, 416; delegate to continental congress, II:767, 824; Clinton to, on appointment of continental officers, III:705; Washington to, as president of supreme council, IV:615-616 (note); Dennis De Berdt to, V: 299, 300; shows what provision Pennsylvania makes for her soldiers, V:608-610; goes to meet mutinous troops, VI:549 (note), 550 (note), 564, 578-579; on

Reed, Joseph — continued committee to confer with Robert R. Livingston, VIII:61.
Reed, Ritchel, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Reed, Thomas, major, of Albany county, N. Y., buys lots, VI: 252.
Reed, Thomas, lieutenant, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451.
Reeder, *see also* Reider.
Reeder, ——, has difference with Col. Loring, II:78-79.
Reeder, Stephen, employed on public work, I:641.
Reeder, William, employed on public work, I:641.
Reef, Fraric, of exempts of Albany county, IV:241.
Reemer, Frederick, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.
Rees, Reese, *see also* Reis, Ries.
Rees, Martinus, corporal, of first regiment, New York line, VI: 532.
Reese (Rese), John, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, III:407, 415; his wife, III:408, IV:700.
Reese, William, of exempts of Claverack, IV:651.
Refugees, treaty of Paris not intended to protect their property, VIII:254, 259.
Reghter, Andries, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Reghter, Johannes, of Albany county, N. Y., his house robbed, V:171, 680.
Regiments, *see* United States, names of colonels and names of states.
Regnier De Roussi, Pierre, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth regiment, New York line; wants ammunition, I:429-430; Canadians under his command, I:447, 453-454; his rank and pay, I:628; congratulates Clinton, II:106-107; applies for clothing for regiment, III:239, 647, 648; his standing in rank, III:374; on rearrangement of officers, IV:3-5; asks appointment as colonel, IV:530-531; his claim opposed, IV:656-657, 664; at Fort Plank, IV:opp. 788; his resignation, V:705.
Regtmeyer, *see also* Rechtmeyer, Richtmeyer.
Regtmeyer (Rightmyer), Yurry (Jury), William, of Ulster county, N. Y., III:612, IV: 819.
Reid, *see also* Read, Reade, Reed.
Reid, ——, major, member of court of inquiry touching case of Lt. Col. Varick, VI:282 (note).
Reid, George, lieutenant-colonel, of second New Hampshire regiment, in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V: 232 (note); in battle of Newtown, V:236 (note), 237 (note); under Gen. Parsons,

Reid, George — continued.
VII:115; his regiment expected at Albany, VII:398, 399, 404; regiment proceeds to Saratoga, VII:414.
Reid, Nathan, captain, of tenth Virginia regiment, in Paulus Hook expedition, V:208 (note).
Reid, Philip, lieutenant, of fifth Maryland regiment, in Paulus Hook expedition, V:206 (note), 207 (note), 208 (note).
Reider, *see also* Reeder.
Reider, Peter, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Reider, William, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Reinking, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Reis, *see also* Rees, Reese, Ries.
Reis, John, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:211, IV:770.
Reive, *see also* Reaves, Reves.
Reive, Daniel, of Capt, Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Relye, *see also* Rilya.
Relye (Relja), Dene, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, gives testimony, I:604-605.
Remington, *see also* Rimington.
Remington, ——, of Watertown, Mass., his house, II:450 (note).
Remsen, Henry, makes recommendation, V:173; sends war news to Clinton, V:174; Clinton replies to, V:216-217; wishes to be commercial agent for New York, V:507-509.
Remsen, Henry — continued.
Remsen, Henry, Jr, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiv.
Remsen, Henry A., of New York city, on reception committee, VIII:296.
Remsen, Jeromus, colonel, of Long Island militia, his regiment dispersed, I:332, 338, 354.
Renhope, John, captain, Esopus Indian, sends warning to Col. Levi Pawling, II:644-645, III:742.
Renolds, *see* Reynolds.
Rensselaerwyck Manor, Albany county, N. Y., committee of, III:381; robberies in, III:609, 610, V:171, VI:780; residents of, IV:482, VII:542, 557; meeting in interest of Vermont held in, VII:609-610.
"Reprisal," the, American vessel, II:540 (note).
Requaw, ——, justice, goods in his care, V:461.
Requaw (Raquaw), Gabriel, captain, of first regiment, Westchester county militia, III:477.
Requaw, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., refugee, VII:222.
Requaw, John, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
"Resolution," British war vessel, VI:11 (note).

Retaum, Peter, captain, loyalist, of New Jersey Volunteers, I:485.
"Return," sloop on Hudson river, V:360.
Reves, *see also* Reaves, Reive.
Reves, Elijah, Jr, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Revolution, Sons of the, Fraunces tavern in their possession, VIII: 306.
Rexford, Samuel, lieutenant, of seventeenth regiment, Albany county militia, proposed for new command, V:934.
Reynolds, *see also* Runelds, Runnels.
Reynolds (Runnals), ——, in commissary department, I:659, IV:817.
Reynolds, Andrew, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, Arnold, petitions for pardon, VII:328, 469.
Reynolds, Cloudes, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, Daniel, acquitted of charges, I:790-791, II:635.
Reynolds, Daniel, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, Daniel, lieutenant-colonel, of New Hampshire militia, at Charlestown, N. H., VII: 392.
Reynolds, David, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, David, captain, of Orange county militia, carries letters, VI:170.
Reynolds, Eli, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV: 240.
Reynolds (Renolds), Elijah, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V: 825.
Reynolds, Gilbert, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, VII: 631.
Reynolds, Henry, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, Jacob, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.
Reynolds, James, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.
Reynolds (Renolds), James, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Reynolds (Runels), James, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.
Reynolds, Joel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.
Reynolds, John, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:39.
Reynolds, Joseph, captain, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:233, 262; petitions, III:

Reynolds, Joseph — continued. 240; member of court martial, VI:888.

Reynolds, Joseph, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.

Reynolds, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138; prisoner, V:752, VI:495.

Reynolds, Peter, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.

Reynolds, Silas, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.

Reynolds, Stephen, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., petitions, III:676; joins in testimonial, IV:401.

Reynolds, William, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159.

Reynolds (Renolds), William, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Reynolds, William, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV:275.

Reynolds, William, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., joins in testimonial, IV:401.

Rhead (Read, Reade), Jacob, of Dutchess county, N. Y., his arrest and imprisonment, II:319, 335-336.

Rhenius, P. W. L., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Rhinebeck (Rhenebeeck, Rhinebeek, Rhymbeck, Rhynbeek, Rinebeek, Rynbeck, Rynbeek), N. Y., suspected person on way to, I:271; Mrs Montgomery writes from, I:739; posts to extend to, II:389; residents, III: 224, 421, V:671, VI:715, VII:81, 287; regiment of, IV: 56; forage obtained at, V:800; provision at, VI:418.

Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess county, N. Y., I:533, IV:145, V:527, VII:95.

Rhinebeck (Rhimbeck) precinct, N. Y., militia in, refractory, I: 525-529, 532-533; committee of, I:526, II:531, 655, 658, V:656; petition from, V:272; certificates from, V:372, 671; special assessment in, VI:653; impressment in, VII:625.

Rhinelander, Frederick, of New York city, loyalist, proscribed, V:159 (note).

Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, not represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; accept system of impost, I:180; its population in 1775, I:210; affair of snow at, II:308; to furnish Gen. Gates with artificers and materials for river obstruction, II:507, 509, III:200; financial quotas of, II:555 (note), VI: 714, VII:469, VIII:39 (note); prisoners sent to, II:618; letter to governor of, II:759; repre-

Rhode Island — continued.
sented in convention to regulate prices, III:220; money advanced to, from continental treasury, III: 741; deputy governor of, writes, IV:268-269; accounts held in, IV:451; Quaker preacher from, IV:466; inhabitants in want of bread, IV:553, 580, 643, 644; Clinton to governor of, IV:545-546; invited to conference of states, V:287; delegates from, V:494, VI:908 (note); quota of supplies, V:513; tories from, V:750; flour to be transported to, VI:486; despatches for governor, VI:549 (note); appealed to for funds and men, VII:594-596; action of assembly on case of Robert Stodard, VIII:36; satisfied with powers vested in congress, VIII:37; its attitude on land cessions, VIII:42; attitude on five per cent duty, VIII:42, 57, 99, 179; money requisition on, for 1783, VIII:46; to confer with other states on uniform system of taxation, VIII:65; votes of delegates on adjustment of national expenses, VIII:67, 69, 70, 71, 72, 82; position of delegates on commutation of officers' pay, VIII:116; Washington in, VIII:397, 408.

military affairs, Burgoyne's pretense of drawing troops from state, II: 243 (note); enemy in possession, II:663; proposal that British

Rhode Island — *military affairs* — continued.
prisoners embark at port of state, II:663; American troops require provision, II:695; fame of secret expedition, II:713 (note); destruction of ships laden with forage, III:33; strength of British force, III:83 (note), IV:508, V:209 (note), 288 (note); British troops embark for Philadelphia, III:92; correspondence transmitted to Gen. Howe, III: 304 (note); British force adequate to repel attack, III:306 (note); service of regiment, III: 321; account of D'Estaing's movements, III:658-659; Gen. Sullivan's operations, III:659-660 (note), 727-728; combined operations disappointing, III: 704, 708, 715; evacuation by enemy to be hindered, V:289 (note); attempt against British occupation possible, V:292 (note); blockade contemplated, V:293 (note); garrison to be removed, V:381 (note); hospitals for French sailors will be prepared, V:678; exchange of officers, V:765; French fleet arrives, V:839, VI:11 (note); business of feeding French allies, VI:243, 245-246, 299, 328; second division of French fleet arrives, VI:255; Indians learn of arrival of French forces, VI: 483; French ships go to Chesapeake, VI:671; French

Rhode Island — *military affairs* — continued.
squadron to join Admiral De Grasse, VII:305, 308, 333; regiment brigaded with Connecticut line, VII:530.
regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.
regiments, first (Olney's), VII: 115, 326, 623; Greene's, VI: 872; Varnum's, III:321.
troops, to be called to North river, I:808 (note); quotas of, II: 813, V:504 (note), 785 (note), VI:280; requested for light cavalry, II:828; Washington empowered to call for, III: 548; in want of provisions, IV: 258, 544, 591, 639; their uniform, V:202; number received by Washington, VI:113, 115; deficiency in, VI:113; compensation to, for depreciation of pay, VI:791; admired by French, VII:108 (note); enter Vermont, VIII:80.
Rice, Asa, captain, of first regiment, Cumberland county militia, drafted, V:672.
Rice, Asa, artificer at Fishkill, I: 452
Rice, David, captain, loyalist, confined as spy, II:648, 689, 804-805, 806.
Rice, Edward, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:529.
Rice, Jonas, lieutenant, of Col. Lewis Duboys' levies, VI:25.
Rice, Nathan, major, of fourth Massachusetts regiment, VII: 115.
Rice, Samuel, prisoner in Canada, IV:422.
Rich, ——, colonel, warrant issued to, for wagons, VI:209.
Richard I, king of England, I: 102 (note).
Richards, James, sergeant, of fourth regiment, Pennsylvania line, deposition made by, III:615.
Richards, Moses, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Richelieu river, Canada, I:123.
Richey (Rickey, Ritche), James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822, IV:261; his losses, IV:338, 410; makes report, IV: 674.
Richey (Rickey), John, of fifth regiment, New York line, tried and punished, II:18, 20.
Richmond, Benjamin, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, V:262.
Richmond, Charles Lennox, Duke of, influences treaty, VIII:272.
Richmond, Mass., army stores at, V:746, VI:650.
Richmond, S. I., N. Y., troops at, VIII:317.
Richmond, Va., letter from, VI: 120; stores and buildings at, destroyed, VI:579.
Richmond County, N. Y., search for person and papers in, I:203; loyalists of, V:159 (note).

Richmond Hill, New York city, formerly Mortier house, Washington's headquarters, VIII:xxvii, 414.

Richter, Nicholas, captain, of Tryon county, N. Y., Indians attack him and his family, IV:770-771, V:315.

Richtersleben, —— von, German ensign under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Richtmeyer, *see also* Rechtmeyer, Regtmeyer.

Richtmeyer, George, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, joins in account of enemy's descent on Harpersfield, V:579.

Rickert, Ludwig, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Rickman, *see also* Rikeman, Ryckman.

Rickman, ——, Quaker, of New York city, VII:489.

Rickman, James, lieutenant, of twenty-ninth regiment, British army, signs articles, VI:291.

Rickman & Bowne, of New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxiii.

Riddich, *see* Reddick.

Rider, *see also* Ryder.

Rider, Stephen, of Queens county, N. Y., prisoner, II:723.

Rider, William, his account for supplies, IV:650.

Ridgebury, Fairfield county, Conn., French troops marching to, VII:107 (note).

Ridgely, R., clerk of Maryland senate, VI:195.

Riedesel, Frederica Charlotte Louisa, Baroness von, shows cost of living in New York city, I:84-85.

Riedesel, Friedrich Adolf, Baron von, German major-general, British army, serves with Burgoyne, I:139; his dragoons, I:332, II:242 (note), 243 (note); his return of German troops, II:449 (note); prisoner, II:452 (note); conducted to Albany, II:454 (note); conveys order from Gen. Burgoyne, III:489; his behavior in captivity, IV:434, 435, 436-437.

Riegel (Rigel), Christian, of German Flats, N. Y., refugee, IV:341.

Riegel (Rigel), Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., refugee, IV:341.

Riegel, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.

Riemenschneider, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:79.

Riemenschneider's (Reemsnyder's, Remersnyder's, Remsnyder's, Riemensnyder's, Sneider's) Bush, Tryon county, N. Y., troops at, V:365, 547; attacks on, V:545-546, 548, 563, 589, 590, 628, 631, 702, 920, 921, VI:660, VII:74.

Ries, *see also* Rees, Reese, Reis.

Ries, John Frederick, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Rigel, *see* Riegel.

Rigens, Patrick, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V: 753.
Rigg, Edward, of Cambridge district, N. Y., receives depositions, V:871.
Right, *see* Wright.
Rikeman, *see also* Rickman, Ryckman.
Rikeman, John, of Tappan, N. Y., loyalist, II:625.
Riker, Abraham, captain, of second regiment, New York line, clothing delivered to, II:845, III: 351.
Riker, Henry, of New York city, fireman, VIII:304.
Riley (Reiley, Reily), ——, deserter, I:340-341, 349, 350.
Riley, James, in plot to kidnap Clinton, VII:492.
Riley, Jonas, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:236, 237.
Riley, Philip, loyalist, VI:906.
Rilya, *see also* Relye.
Rilya, Henry, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:527.
Rimington, *see also* Remington.
Rimington, S., lieutenant, of British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Rinderson, John, petitioner, III: 676.
Ring, Benjamin, of Delaware county, Pa., his house Washington's headquarters, VIII:416.
Ring, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitioner, III:177.
Ringle, Catharine, of Kingsland district, Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:123.
Ringsdorph, Philip, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Ringwood, N. J., iron manufactured at, I:225-226, 538, 583, 644, 659-660, V:21 (note); militia not to go beyond, I:462, 468, 477; troops supplied from, I: 538, 550, 562; Washington at, VIII:404, 407, 412.
"Rising Sun," the, American vessel, prize taken by, VII:203.
Ritenbergh, Adam, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:562.
Rittenhouse, David, of Philadelphia, Pa., astronomer, commissioner on boundary, VIII:385-386.
Ritzema, Rudolphus, colonel, of first regiment, New York line, establishment of 1775, his regiment, I:573, 574.
Rives, William Cabell, American minister to France, negotiates settlement of Beaumarchais claim, II:306-307 (note).
Rivington, James, of New York city, printer, edits "Royal Gazette," I:62, 63, 64; his record, I:62; his store, I:71; printing material of, I:611; style of his paper, II:38; his account of storming of Stony Point, V:

Rivington, James — continued. 154 (note); his assistance sought, V:539; his Charleston news, V: 589, 778, 798-799, 801; has news from West Indies, V: 892; describes conditions between Highlands and Albany, VII:60-61 (note); his exaggerations, VII:135; gives news from Chesapeake, VII:341, 360, 362, 379; location of business, VIII: xxxiv; prints financial letter, VIII:10; gives account of Washington's farewell, VIII:306-307.

Roads, James, counterfeit bill sent by, II:321.

Roberdeau, Daniel, brigadier-general, letter from, forwarded, II: 579; desires collectorship, VII: 23-25.

Roberds, Lemuel, of Bennington, Vt., his deposition showing violation of Saratoga convention, IV: 420, 421-422.

Robert, ——, captain, of Haverstraw, N. Y., his house destroyed, VII:98 (note).

Roberts (Robert), John, lieutenant, of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, I: 579; recommended to Washington, I:621.

Roberts, John, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Roberts, Moses, lieutenant, of Col. Timothy Bigelow's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.

Roberts, Vanally, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Robertson, *see also* Robinson, Robison.

Robertson, Alexander, of New York city, loyalist printer, his newspaper, I:64, III:270, IV: 554; his exchange, II:524-525, 528, 547.

Robertson, Charles, corporal, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Robertson, James, of New York city, loyalist printer, his newspaper, I:64, III:270, IV:554; attempts to obtain his brother's exchange, II:524-525, 528.

Robertson, James, major-general, British army, informed of removal of records, I:11; permissions given by, III:232, V:464, 683; his battalion, IV:509, VI:888, 889; leaves South Carolina, V:589; officer commissioned by, VII:393; his headquarters, VIII:xxviii; royal governor, VIII:303.

Robertson (Roberson), Robert, of fifth regiment, New York line, V: 926.

Robertson, William, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67, 92.

Robespierre, Maximilien Marie Isidore, French revolutionist, his fall, IV:490 (note).

Robins (Robens), Jeans, of Dutchess county militia, V:73.

Robins, William, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, V:262.

Robins (Robbins), Zebulon, Jr, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.

Robinson, *see also* Robertson, Robison.

Robinson, ——, captain, purchasing commissary, II:760.

Robinson, ——, captain, of British vessel, his conversation with spy, III:385-386.

Robinson, Benjamin, of fifth regiment, New York line, corporal, reduced to ranks, I:819; testimony of, II:86.

Robinson, Beverly, colonel, of Loyal Americans, takes part in storming Highland forts, I:149, II:389; his house, II:611, 724 (note), 725 (note), 726 (note), 727 (note), 740, V:463, VI:opp.264; his relations with Benedict Arnold, II:724-727 (note); his regiment, III:224, 264, IV:430, 858, V:154 (note), VI:495, 836, 889; reward for his capture, IV:510; his sons made prisoners, V:153 (note); request of, denied, V:279-280; interested in exchange, V:463; said to have written to Ethan Allen, VI:777.

Robinson (Robbeson), Charles, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Robinson, Ebenezer, major, of seventh regiment, Dutchess

Robinson, Ebenezer — continued. county militia, advises issuing of passes, V:409; orders sent to, V:865.

Robinson, Henry, of Ulster county, N. Y., I:278.

Robinson, Isaac, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Robinson, James, employed on public work, I:642.

Robinson, John, of Virginia, speaker of house of burgesses, I:36.

Robinson, John, fashion of hat, I:516.

Robinson, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Robinson, John, flour purchased of, V:105.

Robinson, John, of Newburgh precinct, N. Y., justice, VI:144, 145.

Robinson, Moses, colonel, of Bennington, Vt., agent to represent Vermont before congress, V:326, 483; has part in representations to congress, V:483-486, 489-490; of committee to conciliate people of Cumberland county, V:889-890; of committee of legislature, VI:867; concerned in plot against New York officers, VII:575.

Robinson (Robbeson), Richard, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Robinson, Samuel, of Bennington, Vt., justice, III:551, 699.

Robinson (Robertson, Robison), Siah (Isaiah), captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, at Sydman's bridge, I:558; his company, I:734, II:9, III:466, IV:663, V:41.

Robinson's House (*see also* Beverly), in Highlands of New York, permission to occupy, sought, II:724, 729, headquarters of Gen. Parsons, II:755, 789, 803, 859, III:15, 25; Gen. Gates' headquarters, III: 391; Gen. Heath's headquarters, V:421, 422, 423, 433, 438; Gen. Arnold's headquarters, VI: 139; Washington at, VI:256, VIII:406, 416-417; Maj. André taken to, VI:260 (note).

Robinson's Landing, *see also* Beverly Dock.

Robinson's Landing (Dock), near Garrison, N. Y., sloops ordered to, II:103, 110, 133.

Robison, *see also* Robertson, Robinson.

Robison (Robeson), Isaiah, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Robison (Robinson), Jacobus, recommended for appointment, I: 665, 669.

Robison, John Decker, commissary, testimony regarding his conduct, V:618-621.

Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure, Count de, lieutenant-general, commander of French army, portrait of, IV: opp.494; date of his arrival at Newport, V:839 (note); Washington desires to cooperate with, V:874; informed of Gen. Arnold's treason, VI:257 (note); Washington meets at Newport, VI:259 (note); aide to, VII: 105 (note); his march from Providence to Kings Ferry, VII: 105-114 (note); his authority respected, VIII:47 (note), 48; with Washington, VIII:406, 408, 409, 410, 417.

Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeure — continued.

Roche de Fermoy, *see* Fermoy.

Rochefort, France, stores at, VIII: 101; vessel from, VIII:154.

Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., archives conveyed to, I:11; mines at, II:498 (note), 681, 682, III:392; committee of, II:673; commissary of clothing at, II: 754, 808; threatened by enemy, III:544, IV:115, 210; news received from, III:738; enemy attacks, IV:13, 684; distance from, to other points, matter of inquiry, IV:114; on road to Oquaga, IV:168, 169; troops on way to, IV:182; posts near, to be defended, IV:765; petitions from, IV:767-768, V: 561-562; troops to leave, IV: 772, 777, Indians lurking at, V:229 (note); pursuing party sets out from, VII:225.

Rochfort, ——, captain of artillery, British army, V:23 (note).
Rockaway, L. I., loyalist residents of, V:159 (note), VI:875.
Rockaway Bridge, Morris county, N. J., army reaches, V:876 (note); Washington at, VIII: 405.
Rockefeller, Christian, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Rockefeller, Henry, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.
Rockefeller, Philip, of Albany county, N. Y., in return of assemblymen, VII:322.
Rockefeller (Rockenfeller), Tiel (Thyll), captain of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, III: 456, IV:34; money paid to his levies, V:537, 538.
Rockingham, Charles Watson Wentworth, Marquis of, his premiership, I:36, 39; his position on peace treaty, VIII:87 (note), 272.
Rockingham, N. H., prisoners at, II:832.
Rockingham, Vt., road to, II: 242; committee of, III:170, 624; represented in convention at Brattleboro, III:170; adherents of New York in, III:510, IV:792, 801, VI:607, 613.
Rockingham County, N. H., appointment in, V:654.
Rockland, Rockland county, N. Y., V:442, VI:769.
Rockland Lake, *see* Slaughters Landing.
Rockwell, Nathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II:642.
Rockyhill, N. J., Washington at, VIII:257 (note), 258 (note), 413, 419.
Roderique Hortalez & Co., *see* Hortalez.
Rodgers, *see also* Rogers.
Rodgers, George, loyalist, asks exchange, VI:451.
Rodgers (Rodger), James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV: 447.
Rodgers (Rogers), John (Rev. Dr), sermon by, I:71; his churches, VIII:xv, xxiv.
Rodgers, John, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.
Rodgers, Samuel, employed on public work, I:641.
Rodinburgh (Rodingburg), Andrew (Andres), his examination, IV:716-717, 735.
Rodman, Thomas, lieutenant, of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, I: 579; recommended to Washington, I:621.
Rodney, Caesar Augustus, attorney-general, United States, II:307 (note).
Rodney, George Brydges, Baron, admiral, British navy, to engage in expedition against West Point, II:727 (note); his engagement with Count de Guichen, V:730

Rodney, George Brydges—cont'd. (note); his victory over Count de Grasse, VIII:36.
Roe, James, lieutenant, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.
Roe, Jonas, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Roe, Nathaniel, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Roe, Nathaniel, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, land bounty rights, VI:453.
"Roebuck," English war vessel, V:643.
Roessell, Ludwigh, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Roff, ——, reputed loyalist, VI:360.
Rofft, Aaron, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Rogers, *see also* Rodgers.
Rogers, Abijah, lieutenant in charge of artificers, I:499.
Rogers, Augustin, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Rogers, Benjamin, petitions in his behalf, III:334-335.
Rogers (Rogis), Benjamin, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia; petitions, V:262; heads militia class, VI:38.
Rogers, David, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Rogers, Israel, Jr, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Rogers, James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county, militia, VI:624.
Rogers, John, chairman of Cambridge convention, VI:867, 890.
Rogers, Lewis, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, II:642.
Rogers, Mary, of Hoosick district, N. Y., her petition, III:327-328.
Rogers, Patrick, British deserter, information given by, IV:856-858.
Rogers, Philip, ensign, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, IV:770.
Rogers, Philip, Jr, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:211.
Rogers, Platt, flour purchased of, V:105, 168.
Rogers (Rodgers), Robert, lieutenant-colonel, of King's Rangers, his corps, I:463, 801-802, II:31, 321, 618; at St. Johns, VII:321.
Rogers (Roger), Robert, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Rogers, William, ensign, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.
Rogers, William, of Hoosick district, N. Y., petitions in behalf of, III:326-328.
Rogers, William, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.
Rogers, William (Rev. Dr), chaplain of Gen. Edward Hand's

Rogers, William — continued.
brigade, extract from his journal, V:231 (note).
Rogers, William, sent as prisoner to Clinton, V:355.
Rogers, William E., of Garrison, N. Y., occupied " Beverly," II: 728 (note).
Roggen, Peter, of exempts of Ulster county, III;612.
Rohr, C. F., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Rohrbarkr, *see also* Roorbach.
Rohrbarkr, George, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Rohrbarkr, Jacob, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Roisbrook (Haasbrouck?), ——, lieutenant, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857.
Rollinson, J., captain, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Rollo, Walter, of Cambridge district, N. Y., II:857.
Romain, *see also* Romeyn.
Romain, Thomas, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.
Romans, Bernard, engineer, his plans for fortifications on Hudson river, I:130-131; criticisms of his work, I:130, 131, 132, 136.
Rombout (Rombouts, Rumbout), precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y.,
Rombout — continued.
committee of, I:232; residents of, III:182, 183, IV:111, 235, 236, 280, 649, VI:567, VII: 9; teams from, IV:750; flour stored in, V:105, 106, 168, 249, 296, VII:625.
Rome, Italy, proverb relating to, IV:245; fortitude of her citizens, V:814.
Romer, Aaron, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825, VI:590.
Romer, Cornelius, of English Neighborhood, Bergen county, N. J., I:484.
Romeyn, *see also* Romain.
Romeyn, ——, suffers from robbers, I:639.
Romeyn (Romyn), Dirck (Rev.), of Ulster county, N. Y., pass to visit, given, I:607.
" Romulus," the, French war vessel, VII:108 (note).
Ronalds, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Rondout (Esopus, Redoubt) creek (Kill), Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist party crosses, I:759, 768; sloop ordered to, II:416; British fleet ascends, II:457-458 (note); troops to cross, II:491; town situated on, V:228 (note).
Ronduss, Jacob, of New York levies, VI:370.
Roome, John L. C., secretary to Gen. James Pattison, V:360.
Roorbach, *see also* Rohrbarkr.

Roorbach, John, of Albany, N. Y., justice, II:826; alderman, III: 325; petitions, V:260, 274; to receive clothing, VI:525.

Roos, *see* Rose.

Roosa, *see also* Rosa, Rose.

Roosa (Rossa), Aldert, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:792.

Roosa, Isaac, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:562.

Roosa, Jacob, of Mamakating, N. Y., petitions, IV:563.

Roosa (Rose), Jacobus, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, II:9, III:102.

Roosa, Wilhelmus, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32, 52.

Roosevelt, ——, carries letters, VII:233, VIII:6.

Roosevelt, Cornelius C., of Orange county, N. Y., joins in petition, IV:172.

Roosevelt, Isaac, of New York city, writes in behalf of servant, I: 558; acquainted with qualifications of applicant for office, V: 173; engaged in obtaining clothing for troops, VII:528-529, 550.

Roosevelt (Rosovelt), John, captain, of first New York battalion, at Red Hook, III:255.

Root, ——, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.

Root, J., deputy adjutant general, with Gen. Putnam, II:412.

Root, Jesse, delegate from Connecticut to continental congress, III: 420, V:17, 19, 109, 282 (note); Clinton in conversation with, VIII:10, 11.

Root, Timothy, of Guilford, Vt., committeeman, VI:613.

Rosa, *see also* Roosa, Rose.

Rosa, Aldert, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Rosa, Benjamin, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., III:549, V:562.

Rosa, Elias, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Rosa, Isaac, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Rosa, Isaac, lieutenant, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, V:125.

Rosa, Johannis W., of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Rosa, Peter, lieutenant, of New York levies, I:568.

Rosa, Petrus, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Rosacrans, Rosakrans, *see also* Rosekrans.

Rosacrans, Hendricus, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.

Rosakrans, Zacharias, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Rosaman, Coenradt, Jr, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV: 35.

Rosaman, Samuel, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Roscrow, Henry, of Long Island, N. Y., his political character, V:714-715.

Rose, *see also* Roosa, Rosa.

Rose, ——, lieutenant, conducts prisoners, I:785.

Rose, Andrew, of fourth regiment, New York line, recommended for promotion, II:549.

Rose, Egbert, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Rose (Rosa), Gysbert (Guysbert), charge against his slave, I:750, 759, 762, 790, 791, II:635; charge against him, I:755.

Rose, Israel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.

Rose (Roos, Roosa, Rosa), Jacob (Jacobus), lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, found guilty of disobedience, I: 613-614; tried for treason, I: 751, 761-762, 765, 783, 784, 790, 791; men who accompanied, I:785, 794-795, 796, 800, II:635-636, 637, VI: 563; his relations with Cadwallader Colden, I:785, 797; arms taken from, II:363.

Rose (Roos), John, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

"Rose," the, British war vessel, mischief done by, I:286-287; its capture reported, I:343.

Roseboom, Barent, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Roseboom, Dirck, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334, V:274; of exempts, IV:11.

Roseboom, Garret, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334, V:274.

Roseboom, Jacob, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:274.

Roseboom, Jacob, captain, of first regiment, Albany county militia, his company, VI:733.

Roseboom, John, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:274.

Roseboom, John, Jr, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:334; of exempts IV:10, 209.

Roseboom, Myndert, colonel, of Albany, N. Y., commissioner of sequestration, has difference with Col. William Butler, III: 706, 710, 714, IV:11-12.

Rose Hill, New York city, residence of John Watts, VIII: xxviii.

Rosekrans, see also Rosacrans, Rosakrans.

Rosekrans, Benjamin, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, VI:889.

Rosekrans (Rosecrance), Daniel, captain, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, II:800.

Rosekrans, Jacob, ensign, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.

Rosekrans (Rosecrance, Roskrons), Jacobus, lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court of inquiry, I:853; member of court martial, II:95; in Col. Morris Graham's regiment of levies, II:266.

Rosekrans, James, major, of third regiment, New York line, at Fort Montgomery, I:259, 450, 749, II:18; his company, II:23, 57, 70, IV:597; at Hurley, II:467; presents complaint of soldiers to Clinton, IV:853; Clinton replies to, V:77-78; his commission in fifth regiment, V:705; interested in prisoners on Long Island, VI:24-25; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220; signs receipt for clothing, VI:235; sent to treat with enemy, VI:405-406.

Rosekrans (Rosecrants), James, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:704.

Rosendale (Rosendal), Tryon county, N. Y., its distance from Fort Johnson, VI:695.

Rosmer, Thomas, of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., joins in appeal, III:396.

Ross, ——, captain, member of court martial, I:530.

Ross, Catherine, child of Philip Ross, V:523.

Ross, Chrysal, of Thomas Ross' family, V:523.

Ross, Donald, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.

Ross, Donald, child of Philip Ross, V:523.

Ross, George, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, II:569 (note).

Ross, Jane, of Philip Ross' family, V:523.

Ross, John, of Philadelphia, Pa., his account with United States, IV:451.

Ross, John, major, formerly of thirty-fourth regiment, British army, defeated at Johnstown, VII:474, 486, 487, 488.

Ross, Joseph, of Cochecton, Sullivan county, N. Y., loyalist, III:193, 376, 390.

Ross, Philip, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523.

Ross, Robert, of Thomas Ross' family, V:523.

Ross, Thomas, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523.

Ross, William, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.

Rosseter, David, colonel, in charge of detachment of Massachusetts militia, VII:395-396.

Rotch, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., tory, IV:715, 717.

Rotten, John, lieutenant, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Round lake, Saratoga county, N. Y., loyalist living near, II: 877.

Rouse, ——, of Northeast precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., information that will be given by, II: 36.

Rouse, Casper, of Northeast precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., helps reorganize company, I: 670; chairman of committee, III:710; petitions, III:676.

Rouse (Rous), Casper, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., carries messages, VII:552-553, 576, 615; his examination, VII:573, 608, 609-610.

Rouse, John, captain, of first regiment, Dutchess county militia, I: 670; of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:14, 27; in Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266; of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county militia, III:24.

Rouse, Nicholas, of Manor of Livingston, assessed, VI:594.

Rousteau, J., assistant commissary, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Row, *see also* Rowe.

Row, ——, of Ulster county, N. Y., his services to enemy, VI: 456-457.

Row, Frederick, of Little Shandaken, Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, I:768.

Row, Jacobus, tory, II:257.

Row, Joh's, Jr, tory, II:257.

Row, Joseph, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:210, V: 262.

Row, Samuel, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.

Rowan, *see also* Rowen.

Rowan, John, of Charlotte county, N. Y., conveys information to Clinton, III:320, 330, 361; quotes opinion of Clinton's, III: 430; of exempts, IV:446; petitions, VII:627.

Rowan, Stephen, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Rowe, *see also* Row.

Rowe, Frederick, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Rowe, John, of Massachusetts, agent to export flour, IV:516.

Rowen, *see also* Rowan.

Rowen, John, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67.

Rowland, Daniel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, IV:770.

Rowland, S., of Schaghticoke, N. Y., sends information to Clinton, VII:591.

Rowley, Aaron, major, of Lt. Col. Barnabas Sears' Massachusetts regiment, in battle of Johnstown, VII:482.

Roxbury, Mass., regiment stationed at, II:513 (note); Washington at, VIII:397.

Royal Deux-Ponts, regiment of, *see* France.

"Royal Gazette," *see* New York City, *newspapers*.
"Royal Savage," the, American schooner, commander of, I:324, 325, 326; in action at Valcour island, I:386 (note).
Ruby, Comrade, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.
"Ruby," the, British warship, VII:379.
Rudd, Zebulon, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
Ruddock, John, deputy commissary of stores, II:387, 421, III: 538.
Rude, Daniel, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Rudolph, Christian, of first regiment, New York line, VI:533.
Rudolph, Michael, captain, of Maj. Henry Lee's light dragoons, in attack on Paulus Hook, V:205 (note), 206 (note), 207 (note), 208 (note).
Rudolphi, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Ruff, John, captain, of first regiment, Tryon county militia, serving under Gen. Van Rensselaer, V:804.
Ruff, Jonathan, recruit, VII:580.
Rummels, Samuel, his name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:347.
Rumney (Ramsey), name of loyalists, II:634.
Rumniss, David, loyalist, VII: 492.
Rumsey, Anne, of Ballston, N. Y., her appeal, VII:157-158.
Rumsey, David, of Ballston, N. Y., prisoner, VII:157-158.
Rumsey, John G., of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.
Rumsey (Rumsy), Jonas, plea in his behalf, V:19.
Rumsey, Moses, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, delinquent, I:266.
Rundell, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, VII: 631.
Rundell, Joseph, of Westchester county, N. Y., petitions, III: 159.
Runelds, Runnels, *see also* Reynolds.
Runelds, James, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:623.
Runels, *see* Reynolds.
Runnels, James, acquitted of charge of delinquency, V:687.
Runnels, James, of Cornwall precinct, N. Y., VI:456.
Runnels, Silas, fined for delinquency, V:686.
Rushton, John, Jr, of Harrison's precinct, N. Y., petitions, V: 253-254.
Russ (Rus), Jonathan, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.
Russell, ——, loyalist, search for, II:32-33.
Russell (Russel), ——, of Quaker Hill, N. Y., shows whig principles, IV:464, 465, 466.

Russell, Ambrose, lieutenant, of fifty-second regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).

Russell, Ebenezer, of Charlotte county, N. Y., justice of court of common pleas, III:218; calls for punishment of tories, III:688-689; in exempt company, IV:446; shows exposed state of frontier, VI:326, 332; Clinton replies to, VI:339; supports authority of New York, VII:19, 276-277.

Russell, James, of fifth regiment, New York line, tried and fined, I:820-821.

Russell, John, of Cavendish, Vt., writes to Clinton about land, VII:505.

Russell (Russel), Nathaniel, prisoner in Connecticut, III:224.

Russell, Rowlin, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63

Russell, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.

Russell, Thomas, of Massachusetts, employed to purchase flour, III:734, IV:130.

Russell, Thomas, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Russia, ambassador of, offers mediation, VIII:13; goods from, VIII:59; to be party to treaty, VIII:155.

Rutgers, Anthony, captain, of New York city, on committee to finish fortifications, I:130; desires permit for his sister, II:509-510; carries message, VIII:44.

Rutgers, Anthony — continued.

Rutgers, Anthony, Jr, of New York city, his brewery, VIII:xxi.

Rutgers, Elizabeth, of New York city, widow, action brought by, I:168-169.

Rutgers, Henry, of New York city, his country seat, VIII:xxx.

Rutgers, Henry, Jr, deputy mustermaster general, writes to Clinton about muster rolls, II:48-49.

Rutgers, Mary, wishes permit to go to New York city, II:509-510.

Rutland, Vt., post at, IV:591, V:681, 697; prisoner taken to, IV:696-697, 699-700; proposal to guard, V:111; adherent of New York tried at, V:172.

Rutledge, Edward, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, I:95.

Rutledge, John, delegate from South Carolina to continental congress, I:95; governor of state, V:96; compliments to, V:300; leaves Charleston, V:692; hears that Charleston is surrendered, V:798-799; on committee of congress to assess quotas, VIII:39 (note); on committee to inquire into behavior of Vermonters, VIII:58; his votes on adjustment of public expenses, VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83.

Ruyter, John, of Hoosick, N. Y., loyalist, **VI**:363.

Ruyters, of Hoosick, N. Y., loyalists, **VI**:363.

Ryan, James, petition in favor of, **IV**:531.

Ryan, John, sergeant, of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, under sentence, **II**:684-685, **IV**:476-477, 498, 718, 719.

Ryckman, *see also* Rickman, Rikeman.

Ryckman, John, Jr, alarm brought by, **IV**:287.

Ryckman, Peter, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, **V**:260, 274; carries message to Indians, **VIII**: 323, 369; Brant's suggestion to, **VIII**:327-328; instructions to, **VIII**:335; letters in his charge, **VIII**:336, 344, 347; his efforts to bring Indian deputies to Fort Schuyler, **VIII**: 341-342, 346; interpreter, **VIII**: 345, 352, 361, 365, 370, 378, 379.

Ryckman (Rykman), Philip, loyalist, **II**:51.

Ryck's (Ryck) Patent, Cortlandt, Westchester county, N. Y., assessment in, **VI**:555.

Ryder, *see also* Rider.

Ryder, ——, under suspicion, **I**: 607-608; horses taken from, **I**: 627, 636.

Ryder, Ebenezer, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, his family, **VII**:549.

Ryder, Robert, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined, **VI**:590, 591.

Ryder, Simeon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, **VI**:529.

Rye, N. Y., cost of entertainment at, **I**:371; prisoner taken near, **I**: 401; fire in or near, **I**:419; burning of boats in its vicinity, **I**:464; cattle driven through, **I**: 704; loyalist from, **II**:678; situation of patriots in, **IV**:361.

Ryeall, Peter, of Col. Abraham Brinckerhoff's regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined, **VI**:589, 591.

Rye Neck (Ryeneck), Westchester county, N. Y., resident of, **III**: 106.

Ryer, Edward, prisoner, **V**:355.

Ryerson, M. S., of Pompton, N. J., occupies house that was Washington's headquarters, **VIII**:415.

Ryerson Furnace, Passaic county, N. J., **VIII**:415.

Ryerson house, Pompton, N. J., **VIII**:415.

Rynass, Harmaunes, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., **VI**:567.

Rypenberger, Adam, of Manor of Livingston, money paid to, **V**: 537.

Rypenbergh, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., **VI**:653.

Rypenbergher, Daniel, of Col.

Rypenbergher, Daniel — continued. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.
Rypenbergher, Handrick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.
Rysdyk (Rysdike), Isaak (Isaac) (Rev.), of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:240; asks respite for condemned man, IV: 740-743.
Rysnard, Henry, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

SABIN, Jeremiah, Jr, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.
Sacket, Joseph (Dr), pass given by, II:367.
Sacket, Peter, pass given to, V: 184.
Sackett, Hannah, sugar brought from New York for, V:376.
Sackett, James, Jr, recommended for lieutenancy, I:646.
Sackett, John, carries letter, VI: 149.
Sackett, Joseph, makes plea for criminal, V:19; desires to go to New York, VII:382.
Sackett, Joseph, Jr, of Blooming Grove, N. Y., informs Clinton of murder of Maj. Nathaniel Strong, IV:145-147.
Sackett, Nathaniel, delegate to provincial congress, on committee for conspiracies, I:362; to Clinton about renting house, VII:54-55;
Sackett, Nathaniel — continued. asks privilege for Silvanus Pine, VII:54, 55, 575.
Sackett (Sacket), Richard, captain, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, his service in Westchester county, V:953-954, VI:19, 189; his company discharged, VI:464; his company in Col. Thomas Thomas' regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:622, 623; recommended for captain of levies, VI:627; carries letter, VI:795; his further service in Westchester county, VI:796, 814, 872-873, VII:14, 16-17, 30, 315, 352, 511, 525, 526, 579; prisoner, VII:579, 626.
Sackett (Sacket), Samuel, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, left out in new arrangement, IV:3; date of his appointments, IV:5, V:704; his company, IV: opp. 788; supports appeal of Mrs Morison, V:464.
Sackett, Samuel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 676.
Sacondaga (Sacandaga, Sackendago, Sackendauga, Sacondago, Sakendago, Sakondaga, Sauchandago, Sockondoga), Fulton county, N. Y., troops stationed at, I:569, 570; enemy visits, III:395, 407, 415, 424, 460, 474, IV:714, 726; proposal to build blockhouse at, IV:670,

Sacondaga — continued.
771; troops ordered to, IV:811, V:365, 547, 603, 683; attack on blockhouse, V:585, 631, VII:325; enemy defeated near, V:586, 590, 628; issuing commissary to be kept at, V:697; enemy moving toward, VI:351.

Sacondaga river, N. Y., troops should be stationed on, IV:605; enemy's route by way of, V:893, VII:452.

Saddle river, N. J., loyalists stationed at, I:485; committee of, I:543.

Safford, Daniel, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Safford, Jonathan, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Safford, Samuel, lieutenant-colonel, of Col. Seth Warner's Vermont regiment, wants arms and accouterments, III:115; at Fort Edward, III:290; forwards provisions, V:787; in plot against New York officers, VII:575; Col. Henry Van Rensselaer communicates with, VII:592.

Sage, David, of Chatham, Conn., justice, VII:49.

Sag (Sagg) Harbor, N. Y., expedition to, II:513 (note); request sent from, VII:338.

Sailer, Abr'h, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Sailmaker's reach, the, Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.

St Augustine, Fla., its abandonment might have been compelled, III:433.

St Clair (St Clear, Sinclair), Arthur, major-general, abandons Ticonderoga, I:142; reaches Fort Edward, I:142, II:146 (note), informed of efforts to stop British communications, I:673; can spare no soldiers, I:676; in need of troops, II:53; his defensive measures at Ticonderoga, II:62-63 (note); Gen. Schuyler may be joined by, II:100; his reasons for evacuation unknown, II:101 (note), 102; Gouverneur Morris' opinion of, II:115; inquiry into conduct of, II:206, 244 (note), III:649, V:14 (note); regiment armed by his orders, III:124; certificate of, III:551, 698; at meeting of major-generals, V:87; Washington's judgment of, V:246 (note); discovery made by, VI:564; portrait of, VII:412-413.

St Clair, John, prisoner, charge against, II:429, 476.

St Croix, West Indies, letter from, VIII:160.

St Denis, Quebec, Canada, troops at, IV:443.

St Eustatius (St Eustatia), West Indies, news received from, V:174; orders sent to house in, V:270; vessel seized at, V:271-272; capture of, VI:687, VII:203; fleet from, taken by

St Eustatius — continued.
French, VII:112 (note), 201, 211.
St Helens, Isle of Wight, England, fleet at, III:325.
St John, ——, permit to go to France sought by, II:778, III: 148, 151-152, 227.
St John, Ezra, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment, I: 335.
St John, Hector, articles which he may send from New York city, V:364.
St John, Moses, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, petitions, III:159, VII: 631; his promotion, VI:622, 623.
St John, Thaddeus, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
St John, N. B., citizen of, V:410 (note); loyalists carried to, VIII: 271.
St Johns, Quebec, Canada, arms taken at, I:231; regiment taken at, V:508; rules governing capitulation at, II:660; shipping at, to be destroyed, II:713 (note); enemy to wait at, III:214; deserters from, III:263; fortified, IV:309; route by way of, IV: 366 (note), 367 (note), 805, VII:320; troops at, IV:443; news from, IV:444; vessels moving toward, V:905; Vermonters in communication with, VI:213-215, 375; recruiting at, VI:335,
St Johns — continued.
336; captives at, VI:632; boats built at, VI:773; Col. St Leger at, VII:186; hostile indications at, VII:318, 324, 335; troops at, VII: 321, 324, 340, 394.
St Kitts, West Indies, VIII:161.
St Lawrence, George, of fourth regiment, New York line, VI:472.
St Lawrence river, between New York and Canada, valley of, occupied by French, I:92; water line southward from, I:124; French fleet reported near, II:31, III:263; Gen. Wilkinson's expedition on, II:877 (note); route to, IV:367 (note); vessel in, IV:422; troops to come up, IV:844; proposed as boundary, V:382, 500, 501, 502; enemy crosses, VII:340; enemy ascends, VII:394; tributary of, VIII: 359.
St Leger, Barry, lieutenant-colonel, of thirty-fourth regiment, British army, expedition assigned to, I: 124; at Oriskany, I:140; Indians who joined, I:141; his retreat, I:141, 145, 161, II: 252 (note), 254; loyalists did not support, I:160-161; date of his siege, II:145 (note); Burgoyne may imitate, II:253; his proclamation, II:287; authority to be given by, IV:748; loyalists who joined, VII:80; commanding at St John, VII:186.

St Lucia, West Indies, military operations at, IV:528, 538, 554.
St Martin, West Indies, stores at, V:270-272.
St Mary's river, Fla., I:34.
Saintonge, regiment of, *see* France.
St Patrick's Day, how observed in New York city, IV:645-646 (note).
St Paul building, New York city, I:53.
St Petersburg, Russia, court of, VII:3.
St Regis, Franklin county, N. Y., Indians of, VIII:378.
St Vincent, West Indies, its capitulation reported, V:174.
Saintwick Mills, Sancoick, *see* Cinkaick.
Saks, Johannis, of Marbletown, N. Y., VII:409.
Salbaugh, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Salem, *see also* Lower Salem, Old Salem.
Salem, Mass., Dark Day at, V:735 (note).
Salem, O., reserved for Christian Indians, VIII:391.
Salem, Westchester county, N. Y., inhabitants desire creation of new militia regiment, II:641-642, 696-697; Maj. André asked to meet Gen. Arnold near; II:725 (note); exempts of, III:346; resident of, III:699; horses stolen from, IV:632; Maj. André at,
Salem — continued.
VI:260 (note), 261 (note); in danger, VI:515.
Salem district, Westchester county, N. Y., tax list for, VI:495-496.
Salisbury, ——, captain, carries letter, VII:38.
Salisbury, Abraham, lieutenant, of exempts of Coxsackie, III:138.
Salisbury, Francis, of exempts of Coxsackie, III:137, 138.
Salisbury (Salesberry), Harmanes, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:700.
Salisbury, John, captain, advice given by, V:933.
Salisbury, John, deserts, VII:281, 282.
Salisbury (Salsbury), Silvester, captain, of light horse of Kingston, ordered to Haverstraw, I:306-307; members of his company, I: 574-576, III:412, IV:527, 754-755; member of court martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602. 615; petition from, II:157; to furnish expresses, II:181; to join Clinton, II:425; to furnish guard, IV:296, 299; his home, IV:354.
Salisbury, Conn., furnace at, I: 264, 274, 417, II:8, 34, 397, 620-621, III:329; troops marching from, II:117 (note); threatened, II:460; price of wheat at, IV:671; lawless action of inhabitants, IV:681; flour trade in, IV:809.

Salisbury island, Hudson river, N. Y., I:417.
Salkeld, Isaac, witness, V:74.
Salkill (Salkield), Isaac, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:814, 895.
"Sally," sloop, VI:438.
Salmon, *see also* Sammon, Sammons.
Salmon, Gideon, heads class to furnish recruit, VI:453.
Salmon, John, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.
Salte, ——, captain, V:300.
Salt lake, *see also Onondaga lake.*
Salt lake, Onondaga county, N. Y., expedition reaches, IV:703 (note); tories at, V:415.
Saltsman, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Salyer, Edward, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.
Sammis, William, member of plundering party at Huntington, L. I., IV:200.
Sammon, Sammons, *see also* Salmon.
Sammon, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.
Sammons, Ebenezer, tried for delinquency, V:686, 687.
Sammons, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI: 452, 660, 727, 762.
Sammons, Israel, fined for delinquency, V:687.
Sammons, Jacob, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Sammons, Jacob, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:762.
Sammons, Jacob — continued.
Sammons, Sampson, of Tryon county, N. Y., paroled by Sir John Johnson, V:738-739.
Sammons, Thomas, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.
Samson, Isaac, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
Samuels (Sammons), Cornelius, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:771; his confession and acquittal, I:777-778; returns home, II:635, 637.
Sander, William, prisoner, VII: 403.
Sandford, *see also* Sanford.
Sandford, Edward, lieutenant-general, British army, IV:509.
Sandford, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Sandford (Santford), John, captain, of Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, I:579, 656, IV:311; recommended to Washington, I:657; recruiting, I:692, 741; his company, I:816; of Col. Oliver Spencer's regiment, VI:221.
Sandford (Sanford), Thomas, captain, of loyalist light dragoons, to do duty at New York, IV: 858.
Sands, ——, Colonel, II:789.
Sands, Benjamin, of Long Island, refugee, IV:839; his family ex-

Sands, Benjamin — continued.
changed, V:379, 391, 393, 422.
Sands, Comfort, auditor-general, asks information, II:276; letter transmitted to, II:703; accounts presented to, III:680, V:102; carries messages, IV:624, 658; sends news, V:750; robbed, VII:239; money expended by, VII:548.
Sands, Cornwall, recommended for appraiser, IV:407; asks pay for provisions, VI:170.
Sands, George, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.
Sands, Joshua, injuries suffered by, V:655-656.
Sands, Livingston & Co., contract with, broken, IV:449.
Sandwich, England, Thomas Paine worked there, I:59.
Sandy Hook, N. J., water line to, from north, I:124; vessels arriving at, I:197; vessels leaving, I:204-205, 623; French fleet reported at, I:358; enemy hastening toward, III:509, 519; English fleet at, III:560, 708; French fleet leaves, IV:14; British troops at, IV:180 (note), 252 (note); transports at, V:156 (note); British fortifying, V:380 (note); Lord Howe at, V:539; British fleet returns to, V:853-854; French squadron should take station at, VI:11 (note); French admiral declines
Sandy Hook — continued.
to pass, VI:12 (note); Sir Samuel Hood arrives at, VII:293; British troops at, VII:341; British return to, VII:353, 354, 362; enemy said to have sailed from, VII:508; arrival of new troops at, VIII:35.
Sanford, *see also* Sandford.
Sanford, Lemuel, of Connecticut, justice, VI:523.
Santee river, S. C., enemy's posts on, VI:913, VII:29.
Saratoga (Saraagtoga, Saractoga, Saraghtoga, Saragtoga, Sarahtoga, Saratoghe, Saratougea, Sarratoga, Seratoga), N. Y., Gen. Philip Schuyler at, II:117 (note), 494, III:177, VI:307; army falls back to, II:163; troops to march to, II:193; troops at, III:108, 114, 123, 150, 178, 226, IV:244, 751, VI:141, 305, 394, 421, 476, 845, 891, 895, 901; frontier of, III:268, IV:605, VI:893; Gen. Burgoyne at, III:385; boats built at, III:386; retreat of German army to, III:489; loyalist troops at, IV:186-187; messenger comes by way of, IV:843; exempts of, V:366; loyalist women at, V:548, VI:44, 239, 266, 325, 364; order for abandonment of post at, V:697; levies from, at Fort Ann, VI:39; threatened by enemy, VI:308-309; express sent to,

Saratoga — continued.
VI:317; troops marching to, VI:321; loyalist at, VI:360; need of troops at, VI:378; settlements north of, destroyed, VI:390; Gen. James Clinton at, VI:393, 405; troops to be withdrawn to, VI:728; news from, of enemy's appearance, VI:876; no news at, VII:28; information brought from, VII:184; guard at, VII:277, 289; recruits at, VII:291, 297, 314; Gen. Stark at, VII:304, 316, 325; levies stationed at, VII:314, 315, 363; prisoner executed at, VII:392; enemy near, VII:395, 397; troops moving toward, VII:402, 414, 439, 447-448; help desired from, VII:449, 451; Lord Sterling at, VII:461, 462; two regiments to remain at, VII:527; advantageous winter post, VII:541; Gen. Gansevoort obtains no assistance at, VII:615; Rhode Island regiment at, VIII:80; Washington visits, VIII:411.

Saratoga, battle of, commander of Brunswick troops in, I:84; concentration of troops in, I:159; decisive nature, I:159; Burgoyne's explanation of, I:160-161; induced French recognition of United States, II:305 (note); Burgoyne's condition after, II:430-431; terms of surrender following, II:440-442, 445-448;

Saratoga, battle of — continued.
return of American army, II:448 (note); return of British troops, II:449 (note); return of German troops, II:449 (note); enemy's losses, II:449 (note); British officers surrendered, II:450-452 (note); German officers surrendered, II:452-453 (note); proposal to exchange prisoners taken at, II:571 (note), III:304-305 (note), 306 (note); destruction of property, III:306-307 (note).

Saratoga, campaign of, I:139-146, 157-162, II:216-217, 224-225, 246, 431-433 (note).

Saratoga convention, its alleged infractions, II:660-665, III:31, 304 (note), 314, 358, 360, 489, 575-576, 584-585, 586, 587, 598, 616, 639, 640, 717, IV:207-208, 210, 365-368, 391-392, 420-423.

Saratoga district, N. Y., plunder and outrage in, II:850, 853, 858-859; petitions of inhabitants, III:209-211, IV:769-770, V:262, 300, 570-571, 915-916; blockhouse erected in, VI:227-229; intelligence brought from, VI:771; represented in Cambridge convention, VI:865.

Saratoga lake, loyalists living at, IV:220; scout proceeds beyond, V:750; loyalist parties to meet at, VI:337.

Saratoga Patent, N. Y., active loyalist in, II:840, 877.

Sargent, *see also* Sergeant, Serjeant.

Sargent, John, lieutenant-colonel, of Cumberland county militia, aids in obtaining information, VI: 213, 215.

Sargent, Winthrop, captain, of Massachusetts continental artillery, views fortifications, I:134; reports on stores, I:138; obtains military information, V:597-600.

Sarine, Charles, of Fredericksburgh precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:286.

Sarlls, Lot, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Sarp, Izra, of Harpersfield, N. Y., captive, V:633.

Sartorius, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Sarvenier (Servanier), James, lieutenant, loyalist, of New Jersey Volunteers, I:485.

Saterly, Joseph, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:39.

Satterly, ——, of Orange county, N. Y., money stolen from, IV: 774.

Satterly, Nathaniel, of Blooming Grove, N. Y., I:277; petitions, V:679; assessor for precinct, VI:456.

Sauer, Johannis, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:660.

Saugerties (Saagertjes, Saagertys, Sagerties, Sagertjes), N. Y., enemy's fleet opposite, II:481, 490; loyalist carried to, II:771; party repairs to Catskill from, V:880; distress of minister at, VII:248-249.

Saulpaugh, Jacob, sergeant, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Saunders, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Sause, Nicholas, petition of, II: 637-638.

Savage, ——, of White Creek, N. Y., V:720.

Savage, Edward, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Savage, Henry, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471; joins in protest, III:492-493.

Savage, James, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Savage, Joseph, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, at Fort Schuyler, II:213; at New Windsor, II:443; his company, VI:916, VII:69, 145.

Savage, Samuel Phps., of Massachusetts, attempts to obtain flour, II:716, III:579, V:124-125, 145.

Savannah, Ga., British land at, IV:481; American defense of, V:195 (note); allies repulsed at, V:289 (note); families

Savannah — continued.
leaving, VII:212; evacuation of, VIII:270.
Savannah river, between Georgia and South Carolina, post on, VII:29.
Savile, Sir George, English member of parliament, criticises ministry, VII:200-201 (note).
Sawmill river, Westchester county, N. Y., I:396; road named from, VIII:409.
Sawpits (Sawpitts), now Port Chester, N. Y., Gen. Putnam at, II:582, IV:502; militia coming to, IV:222.
Sawyer, ——, on Delaware river, N. Y., IV:224, 228.
Sawyer, James, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Saxton, Alanson, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Saxton (Saxon), James, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.
Saybrook, Conn., agreements made at, VII:77; resident of, VII:78.
Sayles, Ahab, of Saratoga, N. Y., III:211.
Sayles, Ezekiel, of Saratoga, N. Y., III:211.
Sayles, Mordcai, of Saratoga, N. Y., III:211.
Sayles, Silvanus, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Sayles, Stephen, of Saratoga, N. Y., III:211.
Sayre, James, lieutenant, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Sayre, James, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, permits desired by, I:512-513, V:650.
Sayre (Sawyer), John, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, I:720, II:258.
Sayre, Jonathan, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Scammell, Alexander, adjutant-general and colonel of first New Hampshire regiment, V:230 (note), 411, 600, VI:349, VII:53, 115; on way to Yorktown, VII:312; wounded and captured, VII:376.
Schacten, ——, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Schäfer, *see also* Scheffer, Shäffer, Shaver.
Schäfer (Schäffer), Johannes, German lieutenant, British army, in action at Kingsbridge, VII:58 (note).
Schäfer (Schefer), Adam, of Cobleskill, N. Y., IV:475, 856.
Schäfer (Schefer), Jost, of Cobleskill, N. Y., IV:475.
Schaghticoke (Schachtekoek, Schachtekoke, Schachtikoke, Schacktekock, Schacktekoke, Schaghtekocke, Schaghtikocke, Schahtekoke, Schatecoke, Schaticoak, Schaticoke, Schorticoke, Scorticook), N. Y., inhabitant of,

Schaghticoke — continued.
killed, II:202; petition from, III:299-300; regiment of, III: 600, V:571; exempts of, IV: 152-153, V:366; represented in Cambridge convention, VI:865; notices to inhabitants, VII:302, 591; lawlessness in, VII:602, 609-610, 616; militia at, VII: 615, 617-618.
Schahentoa (Schahendowane), Indian name of Wyoming valley, Pa., V:231 (note).
Schahentoarronons, Iroquois tribe in Pennsylvania, V:231 (note).
Schall, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Scharp, *see also* Sharp, Sharpe.
Scharp, Coenraed, of Albany county, N. Y., III:327.
Scheel, ——, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Scheffer, *see also*, Schäfer, Shäffer, Shaver.
Scheffer, Bartolomeus, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schell, *see* Shell.
Schellinger, Isaac, of Long Island, N. Y., V:440.
Schenck, *see also* Schenk.
Schenck, Abraham, major of exempts of Rombout district, Dutchess county, IV:111, 112, 706; orders to, IV:649; member of court martial, VI:888.
Schenck, Abraham, of Kings county, N. Y., IV:826, 855, V:222, 658.
Schenck, Guysbert, of Dutchess county, N. Y., flour purchased of, IV:874; his house, VI:131.
Schenck, John, member of assembly, II:359; roll delivered by, IV: 235.
Schenck, Roelof, wheat purchased of, IV:874.
Schenectady (Schanectady, Schenactedy, Schinectady, Schonectaday, Schonectady, Sconackendy, Shenectady, Shinectidy, Skenectady), N. Y., its destruction by French, I:124; lumber removed from, II:786; road from, II:840; tories at, II:851, III: 604, IV:813, V:129, 405, VI: 361, 457; proposal to send militia to, III:89; regiment to be withdrawn from, III:89, 101, 108; appeals for protection of frontier, III:459-460; answer to its appeal, III:467-468; exempts of, III:590; Gen. Hand there, IV:291; Cherry Valley sufferers at, IV:334, 337; water carriage from, IV:366 (note), 367 (note); country beyond, threatened, IV:414, 714, V: 330; captive from, IV:712, 715, 716; Gen. James Clinton at, V:82; stores conveyed from, V:86, 247 (note); suggested as seat of government, V:314; post at, to be broken up, V:697; disaffected persons from, V:702; may become frontier, V:715, 883; alarm sent to, V:742;

Schenectady — continued.
news received at, V:743; troops expected at, V:832, 841; works of defense for, V:886-887; prisoner of war at, V:901; provisions to be taken to, V:945; pursuing party leaves, VI:31; Massachusetts levies reach, VI:97; Gen. Ten Broeck goes to, VI:137; desertions at, feared, VI:223; Clinton goes to, VI:304, 307, 324, 332; Gen. Van Rensselaer ordered to, VI:307; supplies on way to, VI:321; petition to keep regiment at, VI:333-334; troops ordered to, VI:339; Indians at, need provisions, VI:343; threatened, VI:346, 395, 483, VII:321; Weissenfels' regiment at, VI:349, 354, 369; Gen. Clinton goes to, VI:454; deficiency of supplies at, VI:466; Clinton College organized in, VI:534-544; Gen. Van Rensselaer's stay at, VI:693, 695, 697, 701, 702; fortifying, VI:715-717; deceived by Vermont, VI:742; continental officers at, VI:815; Oneidas returning to, VI:876; levies may be transported to, VI:880; returns to be received at, VI:897; country deserted as far as, VII:60 (note); petition from, VII:283; news from, VII:304; troops at, to be in readiness, VII:403; militia arriving at, VII:403, 413-414; enemy near, VII:448; escort will be sent from, to Fort Schuyler, VII:476; stores at, should be secured, VII:541; James Monroe visits, VIII:338; Clinton proceeds to, VIII:343; Washington visits, VIII:411.
committee, II:201; receives remonstrance, III:63-66, 78, 165.
militia, its behavior, II:199 (note); to march to Schoharie, III:562, 563; covers frontier, IV:285, 293, 298, 771, V:745, VI:79, 97; ordered to Fort Rensselaer, VI:333; levies from, VII:119; praise for, VII:483.
Schenevus (Scenaveses), N. Y., Brant and Butler at, IV:413.
Schenk, *see also* Schenck.
Schenk (Schanks, Schenck), Henry, major, of Dutchess county minutemen, carries letter, I:329; attempts to make arrest, I:349-350; commissary agent, I:371, 445, II:11, IV:83, 258, 473, 590; directions to, II:129-131; at Poughkeepsie, III:487; complaint against, IV:544, 592-593, 596, 610, 638, 639, 668; to dismiss assistants, IV:545; purchases made by, IV:802-803; his flour seized, V:106, 169, VI:450; purchaser under, VII:453.
Schenk, Paul, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., commissary agent, IV:83, 258, 473, 558, 590; com-

Schenk, Paul — continued.
plaint against, IV:593, 596, 638, 639; has resigned, IV: 610; purchases made by, IV: 802-803.
Schenk, Peter, recommended for commissary, IV:593.
Schenk, Peter A., flour purchased of, V:249.
Schermerhorn, Barnardus F., of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Schermerhorn, Cornelius, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Schermerhorn, Cornelius, of Schodack, N. Y., VII:527.
Schermerhorn, Daniel, captain, of fourth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:66.
Schermerhorn, Jacob, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment, Albany county militia, captain of exempts, III:590.
Schermerhorn, Jacob, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372, 671.
Schermerhorn, Jacob C., major, of fourth regiment, Albany county militia, in danger, II:851; approves petition, VI:66; attempts to make arrest, VII:403, 407.
Schermerhorn, John, petitioner, III: 685.
Schermerhorn, Peter, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.
Schermerhorn, Willliam, captain of Col. Ebenezer Jessup's Loyal Americans, IV:187; his activity, IV:220.
Schill, George, of Cobleskill, N. Y., IV:475.
Schinneman, Hendrick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.
Schiut, Salemoin, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.
Schlagel, George Edward, lieutenant, of twenty-first regiment, British army, under Burgoyne, II:451 (note).
Schlagenteuffel, ——, German captain under Burgoyne, II: 452 (note).
Schlagenteuffel, ——, de, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Schlosser, *see* Forts.
Schmidt, Schmit, *see also* Smith.
Schmidt, ——, auditor in Burgoyne's German auxiliaries, II: 453 (note).
Schmit, Georg, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schmit, Henrich, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schmit, Jost, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schneck, Barbara, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:77, 725.
Schneck, Christina, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:77, 725.
Schneck, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:77.
Schneck, Margaret, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:77, 725.
Schneider, Schneyder, Schnyder, *see also* Snyder.
Schneider, Ludwig, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Schnell, *see* Snell.

Schneyder, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schnyder, Henry Rymer, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:726.
Schodack (Schodook, Shodac), N. Y., witness goes to, I:292; petitions from residents, V:399, 400, VI:64-65; robbers apprehended at, VII:527.
Schoenbrun, O., reserved for Christian Indians, VIII:391.
Schoharie (Schoary, Schohara, Schohare, Schoharia, Schoharrie, Schoharry, Schohary, Schohery), N. Y., its recovery from desolation, I:87; asks for continental troops, II:144 (note); militia of, ordered to German Flats, II:169; behavior of militia, II:199 (note); prominent tory in, II:201, 207, 214; discouragement in, II:210, 238-240; tories active in, II:221, 285; regiment of, II:333, 334, 344, 377, V:630, VI:21; tories to gather in, II:852; need of troops at, III:4, 187; tory expeditions to, III:111; troops stationed there, III:189, 211, 256, 383, 422, 474, 495, 514, 515, 574, 596, 695, 736, IV:59, 81, 216, 229-230, 829, V:87, 366, 797, 902, 923, VI:6, 53, 97, 100, 265, 290, 294, 901; engagement in, III:377, 378, 379, 390, 403, 413, 414; troops ordered to, III:380, 383, 562, 563, 599, 600, 690;
Schoharie — continued.
threatened, III:423, 544, 586, 591, 597, 617-618, IV:478; alarm in, III:459, 557, 583-584, 594-595, 599; exempts of, III:650-651; man killed by rangers from, III:729, 738, 739, IV:106; company to be raised at, IV:154; route from, to Oquaga, IV:168; expedition from, IV:185, 222-228, 231; Gen. Hand goes to, IV:254; reinforcements for, IV:267, 285, 290, 292; fugitives from Cobleskill gathered at, IV:474-475, 833, 856; wheat held in, IV:717, 757; robberies near, IV:735; attacks on houses near, IV:770-771; Col. John Butler to come to, IV:807, 830, 852; warning to, V:78-79; leaders of movement against, hanged, V:122; rendezvous of levies, V:603; destitute people at, V:632-633; prisoners escape to, V:646; post at, continued, V:697; troops on way to, V:728, 732, 737, 881; enemy will visit, V:747, 842; war party diverted from, V:912-913; method of provisioning troops at, V:945, 947; fresh attacks on, VI:93-94, 99, 136, 303, 304, 306, 346, 351, 354, 355, 390, 693, 695, 701, 747; garrisons for, VI:330, 893, 895; Sir John Johnson at, VII:81; troops ordered to, VII:195, 199, 210,

Schoharie — continued.
252, 254, 289, 314, 402; enemy retires by way of, VII: 448; enemy at, VII:504; advantageous winter post, VII: 541.

Schoharie Kill (creek), Schoharie county, N. Y., III:150, 527, 616, 631, IV:185; mouth of, VI:352; troops arrive at, VI: 697, 701.

Schoharie valley, operations of enemy in, I:166, 183.

Schoolcraft, Lawrence, of Schoharie, N. Y., V:78.

Schoonmaker, *see also* Shoemaker.

Schoonmaker, ——, captain, his company guards prisoners, II: 358.

Schoonmaker, ——, lieutenant, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, I:299.

Schoonmaker, Benjamin, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Schoonmaker, Cornelius, Jr, of Shawangunk, N. Y., chairman of committee, I:766.

Schoonmaker, Cornelius C., of Ulster county, N. Y., proposed for assembly, II:32; commissioner for conspiracies, III:603, 604, VI:71.

Schoonmaker, Cornelius E., of Ulster county, N. Y., to Clinton on depositions, I:788.

Schoonmaker, Daniel, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Schoonmaker, Egbert, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.

Schoonmaker, Frederick, captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, II:248, 767, V:452, VI:791.

Schoonmaker, Frederick, of Marbletown, N. Y., II:648.

Schoonmaker, Hendrick, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, at Fort Montgomery, I:749, 764, 765, 775, 825, 833, 843, II:12, 17, 52, 59, 65, 90, 125; his company, II:249, IV:527, V:917; militia classes returned by, III:298, 412.

Schoonmaker, Henry, sergeant, of second regiment, New York line, V:775.

Schoonmaker, Jacobus, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 768.

Schoonmaker, Jochem (Joacim), of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768, VII:410.

Schoonmaker, Jochem, Jr, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:517, II:248, 767; on march, VII:410.

Schoonmaker, Johannes, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 768, VI:621.

Schoonmaker, John E., of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Schoonmaker, Lodewyck, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Schoonmaker, Martinas, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.
Schoonmaker, Petrus, captain, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, IV:768, VII:410.
Schoonmaker, Thomas, of Marbletown, N. Y., II:648.
Schoonmaker, Thomas, Jr, of Marbletown, IV:53.
Schorm, Joh's, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., IV:652.
Schot, Joseph, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:700.
Schott, John Paul, captain, of Pennsylvania rifle corps, V:232 (note).
Schottelius, C. L., German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Schraalenburg (Schraalinburgh, Scralenbergh, Scralenburg, Scraulinburgh), Bergen county, N. J., troops march to, I:524; property of residents taken, II:625; church of, IV:101; enemy marches to, IV:170.
Schrader, ——, German surgeon under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Schram, *see also* Schrom.
Schram, Felte, indicted, V:680.
Schreiber, Abraham, child of Stephen Schreiber, VI:77, 725.
Schreiber, Elizabeth, child of Stephen Schreiber, VI:77, 725.
Schreiber, Maria, child of Stephen Schreiber, VI:77, 725.
Schreiber, Rebecca, wife of Stephen Schreiber, captive, VI:77, 725.
Schreiber (Schrieber), Stephen, of Tryon county, N. Y., his family captured, VI:77.
Schrim, ——, corporal, member of scouting party, VI:845.
Schrom, *see also* Schram.
Schrom, Joh's of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642.
Schroon (Scharoon), lake, Essex county, N. Y., route west of, VII:452, 457.
Schuldeis, *see also* Shultis.
Schuldeis, Henrich, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schuldeis, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schuldeis, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schuls, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schuls, Johannes, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schuls, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Schultz (Shultz), Christopher, flour purchased of, V:296.
Schultz, Isaac, suspected person at his house, I:349.
Schultz, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.
Schut, Schutt, *see also* Scutt, Shoot.
Schut, Frederick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Schut Handrick, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Schut, Minderd, Jr, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Schut, Salomon, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.

Schutt, ——, lieutenant, in Maj. Maurice Pleas' detachment, II: 71.

Schutt, Hendrick, Jr, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Schuyler, ——, major, with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer, VI: 697.

Schuyler, Abraham, of Albany, N. Y., alderman, VII:619.

Schuyler, Ann, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

Schuyler, Arent, captain, owner of house at Pompton, N. J., VIII: 415.

Schuyler, David, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, V: 274.

Schuyler, Dirck, Jr, of Albany, N. Y., petitions III:334.

Schuyler, Han Yost, of Little Falls, N. Y., loyalist, deception practised by, II:254 (note).

Schuyler, Har. (Haz.), of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:210, V:916.

Schuyler, Peter, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:260, 274.

Schuyler, Peter, major, appointed Indian commissioner, V:335 (note); declines commission in levies, VI:894; at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:349, 350, 351, 352, 360, 364, 370, 378, 379.

Schuyler, Peter S., of Albany, N. Y., V:260.

Schuyler, Philip John, major-general, regiment that refused to support, I:18; aids newspaper, I:62; helps prepare articles of war, I:103 (note); commissioner for northern department, I:121; wants means for defense of Ticonderoga, I:121; hastened relief to Fort Schuyler, I:141; joined by Gen. St Clair, I:142; his position and character, I: 143-144, 162; his portrait, I: opp.143; impeded advance of Gen. Burgoyne, I:144; succeeded by Gen. Gates, I:145; directed to consult with Clinton, I:187; pass given by, I:232; his resignation, I:313; commends and directs Capt. Jacobus Wynkoop, I:322, 323; sends notice of loss of fleet on Lake Champlain, I:385 (note); committee selected to cooperate with, I:387 (note); qualified to manage defense of Hudson river, I:433, 438; his ideas on constructing and sinking caissons, I:448-450; Canadian detachment commended to, I:453-454; in command of northern department, I:855; proposed for governor, I:855, II:31; sends scows to Fort Montgomery, II: 34; asks for reinforcements, II: 53, 62 (note), 63 (note); receives intelligence from Gen. St Clair, II:62-63 (note); vote

Schuyler, Philip John — continued.
for, for governor, II:79 (note); announces fall of Ticonderoga, II:80-81, 82, 88; encourages people of Tryon county, II:81-82; at Stillwater, II:82; council of safety unable to reinforce, II:101 (note); gives orders to Gen. Herkimer, II:101 (note); can not explain evacuation of Ticonderoga, II:102, 112; reflects on Tryon county, II:117 (note); deserted by militia, II:144 (note); needs troops, II:144-145 (note), 146; Gov. Trumbull to, on militia movements, II:147-149; levies for his aid, II:151, 152-153, 155, 164, 166-167; to be informed of arrangements for transmitting intelligence, II:181; Schenectady committee appeals to, II:187-188; action at Oriskany reported to, II:191-192; his troops dispirited and mutinous, II:194-195; Clinton's presence at head of militia would be source of strength to, II:198-199, 215; describes conditions at Stillwater, II:198 (note); advises removal of governor and council of safety to Albany, II:199-200; recalled, II:200, 211; reasons why New York militia was unable to assist, II:234; Washington could not send additional troops to, II:235; barracks built by, II:245 (note); prisoners petition II:329; destruction of his property, II:428, III:307 (note); his carriage at service of Gen. Riedesel, II:454 (note); sends prisoner to Albany, II:495; Indian commissioner, II:702 (note), 776, 791, V:218; to be asked to direct construction of boats, II:755-756, III:11, 26; Hamilton's respect for, II:864; looks for Indian outbreak, III:44-45; his knowledge of frontier, III:54; delegate to congress, III:87-88, 149, 160, 177-178, 568, 577, 621, 649, IV:46, V:119, 317 (note), 334, 645, 730, 787, 815, 861, VI:10, 256; Gen. Thomas Conway will meet, III:226; his magnanimity acknowledged by Gen. Burgoyne, III:307 (note); learns state of Indian sentiment, III:356-358, 457-459; consulted with regard to infractions of Saratoga convention, III:358-359, 575, 576, 584, 586; transmits account of hostile gathering, III:380; forwards information obtained at Crown Point, III:384; hopes for Indian alliance, III:389 (note); his authority to order people from their homes, III:430; learns of loss of settlements, III:565; entreats for protection of frontiers, III:576; his trial, III: 578, 621, 649, IV:46, V:14 (note) has knowledge of flour supply, IV:

Schuyler, Philip John — continued. 90; Washington to, discussing proposed expedition against Canada, IV:365-368 (note); matter of exchanging prisoners committed to, IV:412, 415, 416, 417, 529, 702, 704, 710, V:269-270, 273-274, 276; promise given by, to Oneidas, IV:418, 437; Brant's letter to, IV:457; commends applicant for office, IV:477, 537; to be consulted on seizure of enemy's vessels, IV:568; stands high in Washington's opinion, IV:581, V:11 (note); Washington to, on expedition against Indians, IV:602-604 (note); sends scouts to Ticonderoga, IV:620; thinks frontier in danger, IV:624-625, 637, 652, 655, 663, 664; property taken on his order, IV:728; directs frontier protection, IV:751-752, 754, 755, 766, 779-780, 828; resigns military command, IV: 820, 828, V:11; desired by John Jay to interest himself in Vermont dispute, V:18; intelligence received by, concerning enemy, V:189; changes his opinion touching route of expedition, V:245 (note); his estimate of enemy's force, V:247 (note); fears for Charleston, V: 643; his letters taken by enemy, V:644; frontier news sent to, V: 754-755; on news from West Indies, V:760; shows sufferings of army, V:760-761; message of Oneidas to, V:884; on quartermaster's department, V: 889; Gen. Arnold to, on command of West Point, VI:13 (note); directed Gen. Arnold's expedition to Fort Schuyler, VI: 35; advises Abraham Yates, Jr, VI:101-102; application to Washington made through, VI: 159; interested in defense of Saratoga, VI:227, 842-843, 859-860, 891, 898-899; corresponds with Clinton regarding frontier defense, VI:275,276, 304-305, 321, 324-326, 343, 364-365, 368; corresponds on subject of Vermont leaders, VI:276, 358, 375, 840-841, 859, 890; acts in behalf of Col. Varick, VI: 282 (note); communicates discovery concerning White Creek, VI:307; desires removal of loyalist women to Canada, VI: 325, 343-344, 364, 369; militia ordered out on his appeal, VI:374, 376-378; unable to go to Hartford, VI:387; discretionary powers given to, VI: 391; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; senator, VI:748; asked to explore loyalist scheme, VI:770-773; encourages recruiting, VI:776, 793-794; writes to Washington, VI:876; for-

Schuyler, Philip John — continued. wards news of enemy's activity, VI:880-881; Gen. Clinton to consult, VI:887, 904; his Albany house, VII:opp.184, opp. 190, opp. 204; attempt to kidnap, VII:184-186, 193; informed by Clinton of kidnaping undertakings, VII:193-194; informed of attack on Wawarsing, VII:194-195; gives warning concerning messenger from Canada, VII:294; expects attack on Mohawk or Hudson river country, VII:318, 335, 336, 394, 395-396; assurances given to, VII:398-399; goes to Saratoga, VII:404; Lord Sterling advises with, VII:478; letter from James Duane to, intercepted, VIII:15; on committee to confer with Robert R. Livingston, VIII:61; Indian sentiments communicated to, VIII:324; at meeting of Indian commissioners, VIII:345, 346; appointed on boundary commission, VIII:385; declines appointment, VIII:386-387; crossed Hudson with Washington in 1775, VIII:397.

Schuyler, Philip P., colonel, of third regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:382; his appointment, III:690; at lower Schoharie fort, IV:292; mustering officer will consult, VII:120.

Schuyler, Stephen, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Schuyler, Stephen J. (I), colonel, of sixth regiment, Albany county militia, to command levies, II:153; petitions, V:274, VI:595.

Schuyler, Stephen T., of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:382.

Schuyler, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:621.

"Schuyler," the, privateer, its capture, II:608.

Schuyler (Schuyler's) island, Lake Champlain, I:386.

Schuylerville, *see also* Saratoga.

Schuylerville, N. Y., its location, II:428 (note).

Schuylkill river, Pa., camp near, II:607 (note); officer drowned in, II:737 (note); maneuvers on, III:352; Washington near, VIII:401, 402.

Schweighauser (Schwighausen), J. D., of Nantes, France, accounts of, IV:451.

Scidmore, *see also* Skidmore.

Scidmore, Abner, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211.

Scidmore, John, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211.

Scidmore, John, Jr, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211.

Scidmore, Solomon, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211.

Scidmore, Zopher, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211.

Sciota river, O., lands reserved near, VIII:391.

Scofield, Ebenezer, Jr, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, II:826-827.

Scofield, James, in public employ, I:640.

Scofield, James, in public employ, I:642.

Sconondo, Oneida Indian, VI:59.

Scot, *see also* Scott.

Scot, John, lieutenant, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, V:383.

Scotch-Irish, militiamen at Oriskany, I:140.

Scotch (Scots', Scotts) Patent, Charlotte county, N. Y., loyalists of, V:681, VI:42, 337, 362; militia of, VI:17, 42-43; loyalist resort, VI:360, 361, 362, 840, 844; cattle obtained from, VII:406-407.

Scotia, *see* Nova Scotia.

Scotland (North Britain), William Clinton's experience in, I:15; Andrew Hamilton native of, I:56; loyalist who desires to go to, II:524; natives of, IV:220, 310 (note), VI:857-858, VII:286.

Scott, ———, of Long Island, N. Y., VI:848.

Scott, ———, captain, of Connecticut, IV:15.

Scott, Abraham, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Scott, Charles, brigadier-general, order to, IV:167; will supply troops, IV:181.

Scott, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:604.

Scott, James, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, IV:261; sufferer, IV:340, 410, 674, 675, 721, 723, 787.

Scott, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Scott, John, petitions, III:210.

Scott, John, captain, of first regiment, Albany county militia, VI:733.

Scott, John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:338.

Scott, John, witness against Benjamin I. Frere, VII:282.

Scott, John Morin, brigadier-general, secretary of state, records delivered to, I:11; John Adams' impressions of, I:70-71; his country seat, I:73; his standing and opinions, I:73, 74; in Adams' company, I:75, 77; author of address to Canadians, I:196; member of provincial congress, I:196, 201; his brigade, I:300, 319, 365-366, 432, 434. 502; Clinton with, I:401, 411, 419; papers sent to, I:425, 438; information designed for, I:429; opinion of, I:465, visits Gen. Heath, I:468; directed to engage in expedition, I:486; to confer with Gen. Heath, I:519; wishes to meet Clinton, II:21; votes cast for, for governor, II:79 (note); dissenting votes of, in council of safety, II:136,

Scott, John Morin — continued.
137; member of council of appointment, II:357, III:174, 272, 286; in new council of safety, II:379; presents case of Mr Leffertse, II:503-504; defines powers and status of council of safety, II:532-535; ill, III:272, 286; his views on meeting of legislature, III: 313, 349-350; to be advised with, III:390; writes to Col. John Williams, III:430; fears that country about Hurley will be overrun, III:546-547; senator, IV:212, 213, 232, 536, 642, 645, 665, 672, 677, 678; signs John Jay's credentials, IV: 359 (note); Gen. McDougall wishes to meet, V:39; delegate to congress, V:119, 309, 645, 779, VI:347, 750; will furnish copy of law, V:351; asks permission for family to go to New York, V:371-372; on fall of Charleston, V:798-799, 837; on expedition against Mobile, V: 799; on enemy's movement southward, V:837-838, VI:255; shows status of Vermont question in congress, VI:254-255; describes pecuniary distress of delegates, VI:255-256; Clinton shows him financial exhaustion of state, VI:285; urged to attend congress. VI:829-830; explains inability to comply, VI: 852-854; explains point of law, VI:905-906; desires that Col. Hay wait on congress, VII: 241; paper in his hands, VII: 254; will return to congress, VII:532-533, 535, 621; his residence, VIII:xxvii-xxviii; Clinton to, on action of legislature, VIII:6-7, 16-17; Clinton considers financial claim of, VIII:8; Clinton discusses with, plans for completing enlistments, VIII:9-10; Clinton lays financial matters before, VIII:10, 11; will leave Philadelphia, VIII:14, 15, 16, 35; makes proposals for reestablishing government in southern part of state, VIII:132-134, 148-153; participates in conference with Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:140 (note), 158-160, 167 (note), 412; on terms of peace, VIII: 147-148; member of council for temporary government of southern part of state, VIII:184; his efforts to recover public records, VIII:188-191, 214-215, 280, 281-282, 286-287; informed that state is unrepresented, VIII: 202-203; not likely to attend congress, VIII:237.

Scott, Joseph, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, III:415.

Scott, Joseph, prisoner, V:74.

Scott, Joseph, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.

Scott, Matthew, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.

Scott, Simon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Scott, Thaddeus, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Scott, William, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Scott, William, major, of first New Hampshire regiment, VII:115.

Scouten, Isaac, convicted of robbery in Albany county, IV:188.

Scouten (Stout), John, loyalist, VI:840, 844.

Scovell, Elisha, lieutenant, his surrender at West Moreland, Pa., III:520-521.

Scribner, Nathaniel, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, under Col. Malcom's command, I:464; his company, III:74, VI:49; declines commission, IV:33; his deposition, VI:530.

Scudder, Nathaniel, delegate from New Jersey to continental congress, IV:261.

Scudder, William Smith, captain of "Ranger," his commission, IV:199, 424, 582-583.

Scudor, John, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Scudor, Seth, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Scull, ———, captain of grenadiers, under Col. William Butler, IV:226-227.

Scull, P., secretary of board of war, IV:744, 745.

Scutt, *see also* Schut, Schutt, Shoot.

Scutt, Abraham, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:603.

Scutt (Schutt), Johannes, captain, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:280, VI:589.

Seagar, *see also* Seeger, Seger.

Seagar, Malaiga, loyalist prisoner, II:429.

Sealey, Sealy, *see also* Seele, Seeley, Seely, Seelye.

Sealey, Nehemiah, of Charlotte county militia, recommended for lieutenant, II:793.

Sealy, *see* Cilley.

Sealy, David, of Cambridge district, N. Y., VI:631.

Seaman, Seamons, *see also* Seman, Semons, Simmins, Simmond, Simmonds, Simmons, Simon, Simonds, Simons.

Seaman, ———, captain, his letter, VI:670.

Seaman, Benjamin, of Richmond county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Seaman, Isaac, of Ulster county militia, gives testimony, I:530.

Seaman, Joseph, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Seaman (Seamans), Peleg, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III: 241, IV:235.
Seaman (Simmon), Robert, loyalist prisoner, VII:262.
Seaman (Seamans), Stephen, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., II:546, IV:235.
Seamons, ———, needed in river defense work, I:275.
Seamons, ———, captain of schooner on Lake Champlain, I:326.
Sears, *see also* Seers.
Sears, Enoch, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Sears, Isaac, of New York city, member of provincial congress; violence meditated by, I:9; inspires nonimportation agreement, I:37; aggressive acts of, I:45, 50, 63, VIII:xxxii; John Adams meets, I:80; on fortification committee, I:130; collects powder, I:200; money advanced by, VI:853.
Sears, James, in commissary's service, III:517.
Sears, Joshua, in public employ, I: 640.
Sears, Samuel, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Sears, Thomas, corporal, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Sears, Smith & Co., of Boston,
Sears, Smith & Co.— continued. Mass., their difference with Mr Van Wagenen, VII:401-402.
Seaton, William, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxvii.
Seaymore, *see also* Seymour.
Seaymore, William, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.
Sebastiani, ———, French minister for foreign affairs, II:306 (note).
Seber, *see also* Seeber.
Seber, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his child captured, VI: 77, 724.
Seber, John, child of John Seber, captive, VI:77, 724.
Sebring, ———, carries letter, VI:873.
Sebring & Clarkson, of New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxv.
Second hills, Conn., camp at, IV: 244.
Second river, N. J., victory reported at, I:448.
Sedgwick, Theodore, brigade major, to Clinton about cartridges, I:264-265.
Seeber, *see also* Seber.
Seeber, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., III:281.
Seeber, Henry William, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
Seeger, *see also* Seagar, Seger.
Seeger, John, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Seele, Seeley, Seely, Seelye, *see also* Sealey, Sealy.

Seele (Seely), Coonrod (Coenradt), loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.

Seeley, Henry (Dr) surgeon, of ninth regiment, British army, II: 502.

Seeley, Joseph, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.

Seely, Bezabel, Jr, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seely (Selah, Seley), Ebenezer, of Cambridge district, N. Y., II:857, III:210.

Seely, Eli, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Seely (Selee), Gideon, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, II:675; petitions, III: 159.

Seely, Israel, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551; informs Clinton of murder, IV:147.

Seely, James, petitions, III:211.

Seely, Jesse, Jr, fined, V:686-687.

Seely, John, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seely, Jonas, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seely, Joseph, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:211.

Seely, Josiah, lieutenant, of first regiment, Orange county militia, IV:629.

Seely (Ceely), Lodewick, loyalist,

Seely, Lodewick — continued.
of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I: 771, 778, 781, 782, II:636; with Brant, V:163.

Seely, Samuel, sergeant, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seely, Thaddeus, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seely, William, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Seelye (Selah), Nehemiah, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731-732.

Seeny (Seeney, Senigh), Jacobus, loyalist, I:769, 770, 794.

Seers, *see also* Sears.

Seers, Eliphant, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Seeter, Abraham, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., V:671.

Seeter, Henry, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., V:671.

Seger, *see also* Seagar, Seeger.

Seger, Henry, of Brattleboro, Vt., VI:213.

Segern, Ernst Frederick, German soldier under Burgoyne, information given by, III:489-490.

Segur, ——, de, French secretary of war, VIII:100.

Seiffert, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:79 726,

Selden, Ezra, captain, of first Connecticut regiment, wounded, V:153 (note).
Selin, Anthony, captain, of Pennsylvania rifle corps, V:232 (note).
Selleck, Gershon, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Selleck (Sellick), Stephen, name attached to complaint, VII:347.
Sellers, Michael, of second regiment, New York line, V:230 (note).
Selts, Jacob, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, IV:126.
Seman, Semons, *see also* Seaman, Seamons, Simmins, Simmond, Simmonds, Simmons, Simon, Simonds, Simons.
Seman, Jacob, on scouting service, IV:501.
Seman, Richard, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, V:440.
Semister (Simester), John, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.
Semons, John, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Seneca lake, N. Y., troops arrive at, V:237-238 (note).
Seneca (Cayuga) river, N. Y., route to Indian settlements by way of, IV:603 (note).
Senecas, *see also* Indians, Six Nations.
Senecas (Sinckes), their country destroyed, I:166; may attack Oneidas, III:118; division of sentiment among, III:356-357;
Senecas — continued.
return belt, III:457-458; to join Brant, III:543, IV:210; their purposes, IV:182; send threatening letter, IV:364; prisoner taken by, IV:421; avenues of access to their country, IV:569, 604 (note); war party collecting in their towns, IV:620; expedition against, meditated, IV:690; attack settlements, IV:770-771; hostile preparations in their country, V:35; destruction of their villages, V:238 (note), 240 (note); compensation and guarantees to be required of, V:335 (note); promise to release Oneidas, V:913; at meeting in Loyal Village, VIII:323; at Fort Schuyler council, VIII:349, 351, 361, 370, 371.
Sentzenbach, Philip, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:874, V:105.
Sequestration, commissioners of, *see* New York, province and state.
"Serapis," the, British warship, capture of, V:408 (note).
Sergeant, Serjeant, *see also* Sargent.
Sergeant, James, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Sergeant (Sarjeant), John, captain, of Brattleboro, Vt., meetings at his house, III:170, 172; introduces Luke Knoulton, VI:150.

Serjeant, Nathan, employed in public work, I:640.
Serjeant, William, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Serjeant, William, of Col. Lewis Nicola's invalid corps, IV:745.
Servanier, *see* Sarvenier.
Service, ——, captain, of Butternuts, N. Y., intelligence obtained from, III:462; supplies enemy with flour, III:505; tory character of, III:584, 618; killed, III:616, IV:104.
Seryver, John, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.
Sessions, John, of Cumberland county, N. Y., to visit Clinton, V:63-64, 67; member of assembly, V:94, III:112; meets committee of congress, V:94, 108, 109, 112, 113.
Seton, John, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335.
Seven Mile island, Oneida lake, N. Y., IV:703 (note).
Seven Years' war, importance of Albany during, I:143.
Seward, John, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Seymon, ——, captain, in charge of prisoner, III:148.
Seymour, *see also* Seaymore.
Seymour, Jesse, ensign, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VII:509.
Seymour, Stephen, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Sha, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
Shades, Adam, of third regiment, New York line, his capacity, VI: 369-370.
Shades of Death (the Shades) swamp near Lehigh river, Pa., army traverses, V:230 (note), 241 (note).
Shadford, John, brings intelligence from St Johns, VI:213.
Shäffer, *see also* Schäfer, Scheffer, Shaver.
Shäffer (Schafer, Shafer, Sheffer), Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179, 548, VI:79, 726.
Shäffer, John, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.
Shaff, Henry, of Hoosick district, N. Y., III:328.
Shaff, William, of Hoosick district, N. Y., III:328.
Shaftsbury, Vt., remonstarnce of inhabitants, III:549-550.
Shakspere, William, English dramatist, tragedy of, presented at John Street Theater, I:82.
Shamokin, Pa., enemy threatens, III:546.
Shandaken, *see also* Little Shandaken.
Shandaken (Great Shandaken, Schandekan, Shandacon, Shandaka, Shandeacon, Shan-Deaken, Shandekan, Shendekan,

Shandaken — continued.
Shendeken), Ulster county N. Y., loyalists in, I:768, VI: 673; troops posted in, III:635, 697, 728, IV:18, 211, 305, 371, 823, 830, 862, V:75, 107, 176, 182, 278, 321, 603, 744; intelligence from, III:681, IV:807; enemy appears at, IV: 829, 832; fort at, IV:846; clerk needed at, V:81; troops move from, V:192; annexed to Hurley, VI:562, 563.

Shankland, Andrew, suffers by enemy, V:62, 63.

Shankland, Robert, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., petitions, II:822.

Shankland, Rose, suffers by enemy, V:62, 63.

Shankland, William, suffers by enemy, V:62, 63.

Shanks (Schank), Benjamin, captain, Esopus Indian, sends warning to Col. Pawling, II:644-645, III:742.

Shano, Jacob, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Shappanack, Sussex county, N. J., I:700.

Sharer, Anna, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:724.

Sharer, Henry, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Sharer, Margaret, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:724.

Sharer, Margaret, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.

"Shark," the, galley, I:452, II: 28, 33, 74, 75.

"Shark," the, British vessel, captured, II:540 (note).

Sharon, Richard, recruit for nine months' service, VII:537, 538.

Sharon, Conn., magazine at, II: 396, 398, III:492, IV:259, 531, 592, 639, 864; suggested as safe retreat for Clinton's wife, II:417; road from, IV: 601; prices of wheat in, IV: 671; arrest of guards near, IV: 681, 682; arrest of quartermaster at, VII:8.

Sharp, Sharpe, *see also* Scharp.

Sharp, ——, loyalist, I:635.

Sharp, George, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335.

Sharpe, ——, of New York city, III:312, VIII:286.

Sharpe, James, of Albany county, N. Y., III:327.

Sharpe, William, delegate from North Carolina to continental congress, VI:908 (note).

Sharpston, Jacob, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Shatemuc (Shattemuc), Indian name of lower Hudson river, I: 126.

Shats, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Shattuck, William, major, of Cumberland county militia, VI:26;

Shattuck, William — continued.
injury suffered by, VIII:58; carries letters, VIII:79, 84.
Shatzel, Michael, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.
Shavelear, Richard, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
Shaver, *see also* Schäfer, Scheffer, Shäffer.
Shaver, Barbara, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Conrad, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Crate, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Daniel, prisoner, his petition, III:342-343.
Shaver, Dirck, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Shaver, Elizabeth, of Philip Shaver's family, V:523.
Shaver, Elizabeth, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Henry, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Jacob, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Jacob, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, money received from, V:537.
Shaver, Jacob J., employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Shaver, Johan's, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.
Shaver, John, ensign, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:125.
Shaver, John, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, money paid to, V:537.
Shaver, John F., of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Shaver, Peter, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Shaver, Peter, child of Philip Shaver, V:523.
Shaver, Philip, of Johnstown, N. Y., his family, V:523, VI:452.
Shaw, ——, of the Scotch Patent, Charlotte county, N. Y., VI:42-43.
Shaw, —— (Mrs), comes from New York under flag of truce, III:292, 294.
Shaw, ——, widow, satirical writing ascribed to, IV:609.
Shaw, Daniel, lieutenant of frigate "Congress," II:75.
Shaw, Daniel, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546.
Shaw, Francis, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67, 83.
Shaw, George, his charge against officer, I:290, 292-293, 294, 296, 297-298.
Shaw, John, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:895.

Shaw, Joshua, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Shaw, Michael, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Shaw, Nathaniel, captain, of New London, Conn., desires to purchase flour for ships, IV:319; accounts of, IV:451; Washington at his house, VIII:419.
Shaw, Peleg, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Shaw, Thomas, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Shawangunk (Schongom, Shangunk, Shawangunck), Ulster county, N. Y., permission to go to, granted, I:531, 607; prisoner examined in, I:766, 785; committee of, I:788, II:673; field pieces moved to, II:403, 425; stores at, II:462, 463, III:96, 238, 350, 351, 693-694; goods brought from, II:698-699; attack on house at, VI:236-237, 242-243.
Shawangunk (Schonemuck) mountains, N. Y., traversed by tory recruits, I:750, 753, 759; their direction and character, V:228 (note); old road near, V:229 (note).
Shawny flats, near Wyoming, Pa., troops arrive at, V:232 (note).
Shay, Markom (Mascom), of fifth regiment, New York line, his trial, I:818, 819, 824.
Shaylor, Joseph, lieutenant, of fourth Connecticut regiment, gallant behavior of, VII:98 (note); prisoner taken by, VII:335.
Shays, Daniel, his rebellion, I:184.
Shea, George, seizure of horse sold to, II:269.
Shea, John, employed in public work, I:640.
Shearman, *see also* Sherman.
Shearman, Benjamin, of Pawling's precinct, N. Y., assessor, VI:531.
Shearman, Gideon, of Capt. John Belknap's company, I:450.
Shefein, Catharine, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:123.
Sheffield, Mass., flour to be removed to, III:164; price of flour in, IV:810.
Shelburne, William Petty, Earl of, defends John Wilkes, I:59; his position toward treaty, VIII:87 (note), 272.
Shelby, Isaac, colonel, of North Carolina, at battle of Kings Mountain, VI:348.
Shelden, John, loyalist, prisoner, V:414-415.
Shelden, Thomas, uncle of John Shelden, V:414.
Sheldon, Elisha, colonel, of second regiment of light dragoons, information to be kept from, II:725 (note); horse obtained from, III:90; to aid in protecting Westchester county, V:79, 80; his troops without beef, VI:

Sheldon, Elisha — continued. 148; Maj. André sent to, VI: 258 (note), 259 (note), 260 (note); reports killing of man in quarrel, VI:621-622; protects stores at Tarrytown, VII:97 (note), 98 (note).

Sheldon, Isaac, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, III:608, 609, IV:187.

Sheldon, James, captain, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Sheldon, Samuel, lieutenant, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, V:916.

Shell (Sheel), Christian, of German Flats, N. Y., repels attack on his house, VI:169, 172-173.

Shell, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.

Shell, Jacob, loyalist, of Sir John Johnson's regiment, condemned as spy, VI:334-335, 337.

Shell, John, loyalist, IV:448.

Shell, Mark, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.

Shelps, Wooldruck, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.

Shelter Island, Suffolk county, N. Y., memorial from inhabitants, VII:343-347.

Shepard, ——, flour belonging to, seized, IV:368.

Shepard, William, colonel, of fourth Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

Shepardson, Daniel, of Cumberland county, N. Y., VII:485.

Shepherd, ——, major, to purchase flour for Massachusetts, IV:390.

Shepherd, —— (Dr), of Sharon, Conn., flour offered to, IV:671.

Shepherd, Daniel, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, recommended for commissary service, IV:661; accusation against, VI:126; his company, VI:589; in Col. Weissenfels' levies, VII:244, 271.

Shepherd, Israel, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.

Shepherd, Nathan, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.

Shepherd (Shepard, Shephard), William, of Albany, N. Y., bondsman, VI:451, 708; his exchange discussed, VI:762, VII: 311, 320, 334.

Shepherd, William, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Shepherd, William, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.

Shepherdstown (Sheppard's town), W. Va., rendezvous of levies, II:814.

Sherburne, Henry, of Guilford, Vt., clerk of meeting, I:803, 805, 812; with Clinton, III: 528, V:52-53; proposed for commissioner of accounts, VIII: 54-55.

Shere, Johanes, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:516.

Shere, Lewis, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:516.

Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, British statesman, I:163.

Sherman, *see also* Shearman.

Sherman, ——, justice, IV:461, 462, 467, 469.

Sherman, Isaac, lieutenant-colonel, of fifth Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Sherman, Isaac, major, of twenty-sixth continental infantry, I:413.

Sherman, Roger, delegate from Connecticut to continental congress, V:18.

Sherril, Samuel, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, V:440.

Sherwood, Adiel, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, asks leave to resign, II:731; his reputation, V:839; captain of levies at Fort Ann, VI:39, 163; surrenders, VI:288, 292, 408-409.

Sherwood, Eunice, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., VI: 269.

Sherwood, Isaac, lieutenant-colonel, of regiment of Haverstraw militia, orders to, I:554-555, II:147; reflections on, II:434, 435.

Sherwood, Justin (Justus), captain, of Queen's Loyal Rangers,

Sherwood, Justin — continued. in Lt. Col. Baum's expedition, II:242-243; at Montreal, IV: 443; interested in exchange of prisoners, IV:444-445; commissioner to treat with Vermont leaders, VII:607.

Sherwood, Seth, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., VI: 270.

Sherwood, Thomas, loyalist, VI: 840, 844.

Sheshehung flats, Pa., troops encamped at, V:233 (note).

Shield, Ebenezer, captain, loyalist, killed, V:954.

Shiffer, Philip, convicted of robbery, IV:238.

Shipboy, Thomas, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Shipman, Daniel, of Cambridge district, N. Y., II:858.

Shipman, John, of Connecticut, II: 723.

Shippen, William (Dr), of Philadelphia, Pa., entertains John Adams, I:95.

Shirley, William, governor of Massachusetts, suggests stamp act, I:29, 31; surgeon on his staff, I:210 (note).

Shirter, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., wound received by, V: 315.

Shoals, John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Shoe, Teunis, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Shoefelt, Jurry Adam, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., VI:653.
Shoemaker, *see also* Schoonmaker.
Shoemaker, Christopher, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:726.
Shoemakei, Elizabeth, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:724.
Shoemaker, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:726.
Shoemaker, Rudolph, of German Flats, N. Y., seizures made at his house, II:254 (note), III: 204 (note); proofs of his loyalism, IV:746-749, 760, VI: 457; troops reach his house, VI: 699, 700.
Shoemaker, Thomas, of German Flats, N. Y., VI:827.
Shoemaker's Land, near Fort Herkimer, in German Flats, N. Y., VI:323.
Shokan (Asshokan, Schohaken, Shackaken, Shocam, Shohaukan, Shohawken, Shoheken, Showhaukan), N. Y., tory recruits arrive at, I:766, 767, 776; intelligence from, III:192-193; tories and Indians at, III: 250, IV:364; troops at, III: 680, V:778, 793, 794, 823; Col. Philip Cortlandt on way to, IV:773; exposed to enemy, V: 561.
Shonn, Gotfret, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:700.
Shononghrigo, or Anthony, warrior, VIII:353.
Shoot, *see also* Schut, Schutt, Scutt.
Shoot, William, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Shores, Jonathan, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.
Short, Peter, of Woodstock, Ulster county, N. Y., prisoner, VI: 451, VII:227; his family, VI: 812; exchanged, VII:320.
Shourt, Owen, captain, of New York city, refugee, VII:48, 49.
Showerman, Peter, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.
Shreve, Israel, colonel, of second New Jersey regiment, in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:232 (note).
Shrewsbury, Vt., resident of, IV: 698.
Shrewsbury river (inlet), N. J., accident at, III:561, 658 (note).
Shrimpton, John, captain, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).
Shult, Johannes, of exempts, of Claverack district, N. Y., III: 642, IV:652.
Shultis, *see also* Schuldeis.
Shultis, Henry, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Shurger (Shurker), Andries, of Ulster county, N. Y., killed by enemy, III:738, 742, IV:16, VII:410.
Shurry, Johannes, flour purchased of, V:168.

Shurter, Frederick, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32; petitions, IV:52.
Shurtliff, Joseph, major, of Albany, N. Y., assistant state agent, VII:194, 278, 299.
Sicily, ports of, to be opened, IV: 619.
Sickels, Jacob, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.
Sickels, Jacob, ensign, of second regiment, Orange county militia, VI:903.
Sickels, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Sickels, Robert, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.
Sickels, Thomas, assistant deputy quartermaster-general, II:714, V:727.
Sickels, William, lieutenant, of regiment of Orangetown militia, III: 296; petitions, IV:171.
Sickels, Zacharies, of Albany. N. Y., III:334, V:727.
Sicker, ——, of Orange county, N. Y., V:922.
Sickles, John, flour purchased of, IV:803, 874.
Sickles, John, assistant commissary of forage, V:852, VI:822.
Sickles, Michael, casks made by, I: 388, 439, II:193.
Sickner, Albartus, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., VI:653.
Sickner, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.
Sidman, ——, widow, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:774.
Sidnam's Bridge, *see* Sydnans Bridge.
Sidney, Harmen, near Schoharie, N. Y., enemy visits, VI:303, 305, 695.
Siebert, H., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note), III:490.
Sieringer, Jacob, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.
Signum, John, petition in his behalf, V:184.
Sill (Sela), Fra. Bushill, major, of sixty-third regiment, British army, killed Oct. 6, 1777, II: 399, V:598 (note).
Silliman, Gold Selleck, brigadier-general, of Connecticut militia, sends news from Fairfield, II: 121, 122; to join Gen. Putnam, II:148, 185, 460; informed of detention of Lt. Col. Birdsall, II: 648, 689; prisoner, V:388-389, 529; writes in behalf of Dr Van Dyck, V:860.
Silliman, Seth (?), brigade major, of Connecticut militia, V:388.
Silly, Bazeliel, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Silly, Johannes, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
"Silver Greys (Grays)," exemption of, III:71; service of, VII: 30.
Silvernail, John, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35; sells wheat, V:620.

Sim, Peter, recommended to Clinton, III:293.
Simcoe, John G., colonel, of Queen's Rangers, in action near Kingsbridge, IV:124 (note).
Simitière, *see* Du Simitière.
Simkins (Simpkins), Gideon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., under sentence, III:181, 182.
Simmins, Simmond, Simmonds, Simmons, Simon, Simonds, Simons, *see also* Seaman, Seamons, Seman, Semons.
Simmins, Jacob, of Cochecton, N. Y., his deposition, III:425-426.
Simmond, Samuel, of Col. James De Lancey's loyalist corps, III:224.
Simmonds, Robert, clothing taken by, II:582.
Simmons, ——, of New York city, his tavern, VIII:295.
Simmons, Caleb, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, fined, VI:590-591.
Simmons, Jacob, lieutenant, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, escapes from captivity, V:905, VII:290; in Col. Willett's levies, VI:895, VII:290.
Simmons (Simons), Joshua, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:626; prisoner, VII:290-291.
Simmons, Richard, is trading in Connecticut, VII:77.
Simmons, Samuel, prisoner, V:74.
Simmons, William, of commissary department, IV:693.
Simnet, John, of Albany, N. Y., seeks exchange, V:539.
Simon (Seymon), ——, captain, prisoner in his charge, III:148.
Simonds, Reuben, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Simons, ——, captain, leaves British service, VI:685-686.
Simons, James, enlists in artillery, VI:449.
Simons (Siemon), William, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Simorell (Simrall, Simrell, Sumerhill), William, captain, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, III:499, IV:125, 126.
Simpson, Garret, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Simpson, Peter, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:110.
Simpson, Peter, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Simpson, Noah, captain, of thirty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Simpson, William, lieutenant, seventeenth regiment, British army, V:opp. 152.

Simsbury, Conn., suggested as place for magazine, IV:531.
Simson, Alexander, lieutenant, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV: 446.
Simson, Robert, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI: 38.
Sing Sing, now Ossining, N. Y., troops will go to, IV:347; church of, IV:430; communication with, to be facilitated, IV: 432; refugees from, V:243; Washington's army at, VII:58 (note), 59 (note).
Sinnett, Thomas, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.
Sinnickson, Thomas, of New Jersey, member of legislature, VIII:220.
Sinsabough, Jacob, of Hanover, Ulster county, N. Y., VI:522.
Sipperley, Barnard, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Sipple, Henry, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Sisko, Magiel, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Sissio, Isaac, loyalist, II:634 (note).
Sitcher, John, lieutenant, of Orangetown militia, VI:903.
Sits, Peter, ensign, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, killed, III:403.
Sitz, Balltus, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:78.
Sitz, Maria, child of Balltus Sitz, VI:78.
Sitz, Nicklas, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Sixbee, Gerrit, loyalist, IV:16.
Six Nations, *see also* Cayugas, etc., and Indians.
Six Nations, the, congress called to secure their friendship, I:29; Mohawk waters their territory, I:126; corrupted by English bounty, I:161; may join British, II:145 (note), 235; likely to be influenced by American successes, II:246; Col. John Butler, superintendent of, III:521; their divisions, III:578; common sympathy animating, IV: 364; position of Oneidas among, IV:418-419; expedition against, projected, IV:603-604 (note), 615-617, 806-807, V:123-124 (note); gate of their territory, V:233 (note); their relations to colony, V:335 (note); their country destroyed, V:381 (note); attempt to unite, V:913, 914; their design against Fort Schuyler, VI:482-483; message sent in behalf of, VIII:323-325; to attend meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:327-328, 333, 334-337, 338, 339-342, 344; review of relations with, VIII: 328-332; meeting with, at Fort Schuyler, VIII:349-379, 380-381.

Skadden (Skadon), Elizabeth (Mrs), permits given to, IV: 813, 837.

Skeen, Jeremiah, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Skene (Skeen, Skeene), Philip, colonel, British army, prisoner in Philadelphia, I:200; people east of Fort Edward invited to confer with, II:116; to aid Lt. Col. Baum, II:243 (note); with Burgoyne at surrender, II: 452 (note); message sent by, IV:444; said to have been appointed governor of New Hampshire Grants, IV:565, V:485, VI:644, 760, VII:94; his buildings burned, V:558; oath administered by, VI:336; wishes to return to New York state, VIII:326.

Skenesborough (Scheensborough, Scheensbury, Sckeensbrough, Skeansborough, Skeansbrough, Skeenboro, Skeenburow, Skeensboro, Skeensborough, Skeensborrough, Skeensborrow, Skeensburgh, Skeensbury, Skeinsborough, Skensborough), now Whitehall, N. Y., Gen Burgoyne's delay at, I:159; founded by Philip Skene, I:200 (note); militia goes to, I:395, 418; levies at, I:569; weakness of garrison, II:62 (note); communication with, threatened, II: 63 (note); troops retire to, II: 80, 88; British evacuate, II: 335; Gen. Lincoln said to have occupied, II:341; cannon near, III:59, 258, 290; request for garrison for, III:209; return of troops from, III:213, 217; route by way of, III:215, 268, VII:277; scouts go to, III:295, 329; strength of garrison, III: 385; invasion by way of, threatened, III:386, IV:243, 605; news comes by way of, IV: 268, 308; expedition to, IV: 308-309; troops stationed at, IV:779, 863-864, V:366; its capture, V:550, 551, 557, 558-559, 563, 566, 572, 594, 627, 719, 720; rendezvous for levies, V:603, VI:96; troops sent to, V:630; post should be maintained, V:680-681, 697, 708, 721, VI:42, 43, 45-46; Cumberland county levies may serve at, V:835, 836; scouting near, VI:331; enemy near, VI: 344, 351, 364, 374, 772; loyalist women to take boats at, VI: 406; sufferings of inhabitants, VI:631; consequence of abandoning post, VI:644; captive taken at, VI:688, 725, 727; seeks to be annexed to Vermont, VI:787, 845, 865; troops may join enemy at, VI:842; enemy's boats at, VII:274.

Skepmus, William, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., IV:145.

Skidmore, *see also* Scidmore.
Skidmore, ——, major, carries letter, V:370.
Skinkle, Henry, of Claverack, N. Y., relation of Stephen Ducalon, III:655, IV:253.
Skippack, Pa., Washington at, VIII:402.
Skinner, Abraham, commissary-general of prisoners, furnishes pass to paroled officers, V:450-451; flour to be delivered to, VI:283-284; referred to, for information, VI:514; his letter transmitted to Washington, VI:557; advises petition to Clinton, VI:605; Clinton to, on exchanges, VI:740-741; returns from New York, VI:863, VII:39; exchanges effected by, VII:439.
Skinner, Benjamin, of Cochecton, N. Y., information given by, III:390, 399-400.
Skinner, Cortlandt, brigadier-general, of loyalist New Jersey Volunteers, proclamation of, I:485; capture of men in his command, I:622; strength and movement of his force, I:730; intelligence collected for, VII:493.
Skinner, Daniel, of Cochecton, N. Y., loyalist, III:193; joins in letter to Maj. John Decker, III:390.
Skinner, Elijah, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.
Skinner, Haggai, of Cochecton, N. Y., loyalist, III:193.
Skinner, John, of Orange county, N. Y., testimony given by, I:599-600.
Skinner, Josiah, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:87-88, 118, 119, 285.
Skinner, Thomas, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:625, VII:87-88.
Slack, James, employed in public work, I:641.
Slaghlen, ——, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:410.
Slarra, David, petitioner, III:210.
Slason, Abraham, sergeant, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, nominated for lieutenant, II:826.
Slason, Ebenezer, major, of exempts of Westchester county, petitions, VII:631.
Slason, Henry, captain, of Westchester county minutemen, petitions, II:642.
Slator, Robert, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.
Slaughters (Slauters) Landing, Rockland county, N. Y., enemy lands there, II:604.
Slay, John, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Sleght, ——, lieutenant, of Maj. Maurice Pleas' detachment of Dutchess county militia, II:56, 71.

Sleght, Abraham, of exempts of Poughkeepsie district, N. Y., IV:236.

Sleght, Hend. (Henry) J., of Kingston, N. Y., writes to Clinton, I:307; lieutenant of exempts, III:612.

Sleght, Jacobus, of exempts of Poughkeepsie district, N. Y., IV:236, 237.

Sleght, Johannis (John), of Ulster county, N. Y., commissioner of sequestration, IV:113; petitions, IV:768.

Sleght, John H., property occupied by, VI:854.

Sleght, John J., of Ulster county, N. Y., made sheriff, VI:679-680, 710-711.

Sleight, Jacobus, declines ensigncy, II:46.

Sleyfer, Elizabeth Rush, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:77, 725.

Sleyfer, Paulus Rush, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:77.

Sliter, *see also* Sluyter.

Sliter, Jacob, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III: 628, 629.

Sloat, *see also* Slote, Slutt.

Sloat (Slutt), David, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857, II: 22.

Sloat, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.

Sloo, William, tried by court martial, IV:763, 775.

Sloss, John, convicted and sentenced, III:608, 609-610, 614; his evidence, III:655, IV:192 (note), 238, 306, 307; his share in robbery, III:701, IV: 189 (note), 190 (note).

Sloss, Robert, convicted and sentenced for robbery, III:608, 610, 614, 655, 701, IV:189 (note), 190 (note), 192 (note).

Slote, *see also* Sloat, Slutt.

Slote, Cornelius, sergeant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Slote, John, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Slote (Slot, Slott, Slut), Stephen, captain, of first regiment, Orange county militia, property in care of, I:542, 552, 562, 563; information received at his house, I:635; his company, IV:629.

Sloughter, Henry, governor of colony of New York, I:8.

Slouter, Jacob, of Hurley, N. Y., taxed for son, VI:563.

Slouter, James, prisoner, II:415, 422, 429.

Slouter, James, recruit, VI:370.

Slouter, Johannis, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, VI:563.

Slouter (Sluyter), Wouter (Walter), pilots loyalist recruits, I: 766, 772, 777, 778, 779, 781, 782, II:635.

Slowter, Jacob, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:629, 630.
Slutt, *see also* Sloat, Slote.
Slutt (Slut), Lewis, ensign, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Sluyter, *see also* Sliter.
Sluyter (Sluter), ——, recruit, VII:22.
Sluyter, Abraham, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.
Sluyter, Albartus, of Pakataghkan, Delaware county, N. Y., his character and injuries, III:729-730.
Sluyter, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
Sly, Samuel, employed in public work, I:641.
Sly, Samuel, Jr, aids in seizure of loyalists, II:363.
Small, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Small, John, major commandant, of eighty-fourth regiment, British army, his plan to raise loyalist regiment, I:203-204 (note); writes in behalf of loyalist women, V:404-405.
Smalley (Smaley), Isaac, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Smalley, Thomas, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
Smallwood, William, brigadier-general, at battle of Germantown, II:367, 368, 372.
Smart, George, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.
Smart, Thomas, paymaster, of Col. Edward Wigglesworth's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.
Smeart, George, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546.
Smedes, John (Dr), surgeon, of New York levies, I:569, IV:823.
Smeedes, Aldert, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.
Smeedus, Nathan, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.
Smethen, Abraham, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Smith, *see also* Schmidt, Schmit.
Smith, ——, colonel, of engineer corps, I:132.
Smith, ——, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:449, 471.
Smith, ——, information given by, IV:160.
Smith, ——, of Newburgh, N. Y., II:35.
Smith, ——, soldier, I:411.
Smith, ——, captain, recommended for naval service, IV:14-15.
Smith, ——, employment of, III:393.
Smith, ——, of Philadelphia, Pa., keeper of City tavern, I:94.
Smith, ——, captain, British army, V:684.

Smith, Abraham, *see* Headden, Abraham Smith.

Smith, Adam, political economist, on cost of colonial government, I:32; friend of, VIII:87 (note).

Smith, Adam, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.

Smith, Alexander, employed in public work, I:642.

Smith, Arie, captain, of second regiment, Orange county militia, resigns, III:296; declines to make return, V:774.

Smith, Arthur, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, in Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's detachment, I:294, II:9; his company, III:412, 466, IV: 663, V:16, 28.

Smith, Austin, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, II:634 (note), IV:278, VII: 493.

Smith, Belcher P., assistant secretary of congress, III:48, 72.

Smith, Benjamin, of Newburgh, N. Y., property of, VI:545, VII:458, 459.

Smith, Benjamin, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.

Smith, Calvin, lieutenant-colonel, of sixth Massachusetts regiment, VII-115.

Smith, Charles, captain, loyalist, sends warning to Minisink, III: 368-369; his action at Cochecton, III:399-400; his visit to Acra, III:526-527; his death,

Smith, Charles — continued. III:616, 631, IV:104; letters from, to Walter N. Butler and Brant, III:617-618.

Smith, Christian, loyalist, prisoner, VI:731.

Smith, Claudius, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., kinsmen of, II:634, IV:587; murder committed by, IV:145-149; in prison, IV:278, 498; his death, IV:588; person who aided in apprehending, VII:348.

Smith, Coenrod, petitioner, III: 685.

Smith, Cornelius C., of Orangetown, N. Y., his son with enemy, VI:531.

Smith, Daniel, employed in public work, I:641.

Smith, Daniel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.

Smith, Daniel, of Bedford, N. Y., VI:496.

Smith, David, major, of fifth Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Smith, David, of fifth regiment, New York line, testimony of, I: 821.

Smith, David, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:66.

Smith, David, ensign, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, II:642.

Smith, David, property taken from, at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.

Smith, David, of Cornwall precinct, N. Y., loyalist, IV:146; peti-

Smith, David — continued.
tioner, IV:171; assessed, VI: 456.
Smith, David, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609, 610.
Smith, Ebert B., of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Smith, Edward, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.
Smith, Elijah, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.
Smith, Elijah, captain, of Col. David Sutherland's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:832.
Smith, Ephraim, of New York city, inspector of markets, VIII:293.
Smith, Falter, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.
Smith, Francis, captain, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's regiment of Orange county militia, II:76, 82, IV:629; his house, II:474; petitions, IV:275.
Smith, Francis, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Smith, Francis, witness against Benjamin I. Frere, VII:282.
Smith, Frederick, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Smith, Gabriel, his name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.
Smith, Garshom, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:124.
Smith, George, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, II: 519, 520.
Smith, George, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Smith, George, captain, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:133.
Smith, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.
Smith, George (Dr), *see* Smyth.
Smith, Gersham, of Cochecton, N. Y., III:390.
Smith, Henry, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.
Smith, Henry, ensign, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, VI:73-74.
Smith, Henry, of Newburgh, N. Y., chosen trustee of glebe, VI:786-787.
Smith, Isaac, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159, VII:631.
Smith, Isaac, petitioner, III:676.
Smith, Isaac, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, recommended for appointment, VII:188.
Smith, Isaac, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' Queens county troop of horse, IV:731.
Smith, Isaac, of Massachusetts, agent to buy flour, IV:516.
Smith, Israel, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, II: 549, 768, IV:5, opp. 788, V: 368, 480, 704, VI:220, 234.
Smith, Israel, of Brattleboro, Vt., describes state of affairs related to Vermont question, III:365-367; Clinton to, on dispute, III:

Smith, Israel — continued. 396-398, 510; member of committee, VI:613.
Smith, Israel, lieutenant, of Cumberland county, N. Y., VII: 485.
Smith, Israel, captain, of second regiment, New York line, VIII: 195.
Smith, J., on committee of Society of Cincinnati, VIII:217.
Smith, Jacob, of Loyal Americans, prisoner, III:224.
Smith, Jacob, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.
Smith, Jacob, of Wawarsing, N. Y., VII:410.
Smith, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:603.
Smith, James, lieutenant, on conduct of vessel under flag of truce, IV:311, 312-313, 315, 316, 317; Clinton to, IV:313-314, 316.
Smith, James, of Orange county, N. Y., awaiting trial, IV:587, 588.
Smith, James, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, II:569 (note).
Smith, Jeremiah, employed in public work, I:641.
Smith, Jeremiah, of third regiment, New York line, killed, III:450.
Smith, Jo., loyalist, will carry goods to Connecticut, VIII:132.
Smith, Johannis, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Smith, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:826.
Smith, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:241, 242.
Smith, John, carries letters, VI: 863, 872.
Smith, John, lieutenant, of regiment of levies, I:568; recommended for ranger service, III: 252; orders to, IV:761, 766, 811; asks commission, V:574-575; certifies pay roll, V:663.
Smith, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Smith, John, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Smith, John, captain of rangers, will make report, III:619-620.
Smith, John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.
Smith, John, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Smith, John, deserted after drafting, V:538.
Smith, John, prisoner in New York city, IV:127, V:616, VI:403, 514.
Smith, John, of Long Island, N. Y., prisoner, VI:403.
Smith, John, major, of regiment of Haverstraw militia, II:434; petitions, VI:903.
Smith, John, petition in favor of, VI:595.
Smith, John L., major, of Orangetown militia, VI:903.

Smith, Jonas, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32.
Smith, Jonathan, of Wyoming, Pa., captive, V:523.
Smith, Jonathan B., delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, III:569.
Smith, Joseph, captain, of Col. Nathaniel Gist's additional continental regiment of Virginia, in Paulus Hook expedition, V: 208 (note).
Smith, Joseph, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857.
Smith, Joseph, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Smith, Joseph, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.
Smith, Joseph, ensign, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:571.
Smith, Joseph, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
Smith, Joseph, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
Smith, Joseph, Jr, of Col. William Allison's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:571.
Smith, Joshua Hett, of Haverstraw, N. Y., loyalist, his connection with Benedict Arnold's treason, II:725 (note), 726-727 (note), VI:261 (note), 262 (note); joins in application to Clinton, V:678; confined, VI: 372, 397; proceedings against,
Smith, Joshua Hett — continued. VI:375; business connection, VII:369; his house, VIII:417-418.
Smith, Josiah, colonel, of Suffolk county minutemen, goes to Long Island, I:370.
Smith, Jurry (Jurra) A., of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III: 642, IV:651.
Smith, Matthias, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Smith, Melancton, captain, of first regiment of Dutchess county minutemen, service of, I:361, 283, 419; member of convention committee for conspiracies, I:636, 763; commissary service, IV: 596, 668, VI:182, 820, 821, VII:194; his residence in New York city, VIII:xvii.
Smith, Meriwether, delegate from Virginia to continental congress, VI:908.
Smith, Milford, his claim to freedom, III:610-611; effort to return him to slavery, III:662-664.
Smith, Moses, Clinton's account with, III:140.
Smith, Nathan, of Gen. Oliver De Lancey's loyalist brigade, III: 224.
Smith, Nathan, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513; account of, IV:650.
Smith, Nathaniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240, 242.

Smith, Nathaniel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71.
Smith, Nehemiah, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.
Smith, Nicholas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Smith, Pascall, of New York city, meets John Adams, I:77.
Smith, Peleg, paroled, III:223.
Smith, Peter, employed in public work, I:641.
Smith, Petras, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.
Smith, Philip, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, money paid to, and received from, V:537.
Smith, Rachel, on board vessel from New York, V:370, 373, 375.
Smith, Recompence, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., VII:610.
Smith, Richard, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, II:634, VII:493; offenses of, IV:587-589.
Smith, Robert, of Pittstown, N. Y., III:324.
Smith, Robert, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.
Smith, Sampson, loyalist, II:585.
Smith, Samuel, heads class to furnish soldier, VI:453.
Smith, Samuel, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.
Smith, Samuel, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:590.
Smith, Sarah, of Pittstown, N. Y., testimony of, III:324-325.
Smith, Saul, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.
Smith, Seth, of Brattleboro, Vt., joins in conveying information to Clinton, VI:213, 231, VII:484-485.
Smith, Silvanus, captain, of fifteenth Massachusetts regiment, IV:134.
Smith, Simeon, captain, of Col. Seth Warner's regiment, in command at Fort Stark, IV:243-244.
Smith, Solomon, fined, V:687.
Smith, Stephen, of Capt. Theodosius Fowler's levies, VI:370.
Smith, Thomas, ensign, loyalist, mission of, VI:771, 772-773, 842.
Smith, Thomas, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:400.
Smith, Thomas, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Smith, Thomas, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Smith, Thomas, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.
Smith, Thomas, of Haverstraw, N. Y., his apprehensions, I:725, 742-744; his house, II:435; enters complaint, II:566; gives information of enemy's movements, II:604-605; warning transmitted by, IV:86-87, 101; to go to New York, V:710.

Smith, Thomas, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, VI:908.
Smith, Thomas, of New York city, John Adams meets, I:71, 77.
Smith, Willhelmus, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Smith, William, of New York city, chief justice, historian of New York, I:8, 18; member of council, I:71; his house, I:71, VIII: xviii; John Adams meets, I:72; description of, I:72, 73, 78-79; sends friendly letters to Clinton, I:197, 214-215; his grievances, II:484-487; sketch of, II:486 (note); Clinton can not relieve, II:492; demands his servants, IV:7; refuses oath, IV:29 (note); his effects transported, IV:314, 315, 316, 317, 326, 327, 348; named as enemy of America, V:159 (note); will obtain permit, V:575-576; writes from New York to Peter R. Livingston, V:695, 711-712, 713-714; executor of estate, VI:681; vessel for his accommodation, VIII:158; attends council, VIII:188.
Smith, William, of Suffolk county, N. Y., judge, member of convention, I:316; senator, III:276, IV:215; visits Philadelphia, VII:308, 537, 581, 603.
Smith, William, loyalist, prisoner, II:583, 585.
Smith, William, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Smith, William, of Fishkill, N. Y., colonel, purchases flour, II:716, III:579.
Smith, William, loyalist, prisoner, V:166.
Smith, William, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:181, 182.
Smith, William, tory under Brant, V:633.
Smith, William, of Blooming Grove, N. Y., V:679.
Smith, William, major, returns made by, V:29, 353; judge advocate, V:472.
Smith, William, Jr, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Smith, William P., lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Smith, William S., lieutenant-colonel, compensated for depreciation of pay, VII:310; commissioner, VIII:218; discusses efforts of violent and vindictive persons, VIII:265-266.
Smith, Zacharias, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Smithfield, Pa., near Fort Penn, V:229 (note).
Smith's brook, Newfane, Vt., VI: 215.
Smith's Clove, *see also* Clove, the.
Smith's Clove (Long Clove), Orange county, N. Y., troops quartered in, I:515; Clinton in, I:531; Clinton leaves, I:554; militia averse to going to, I:702; militia held at, II:434; Maj.

Smith's Clove — continued.
André lands at, II:727 (note); robberies in, IV:274-275; troops will quarter near, IV:333 (note); Washington at, V:26 (note), VIII:404; seizure of cattle near, V:51; Gen. Greene at, V:103; main army at, V:152 (note); enemy may visit, VII:288.
Smith's tavern, in Smith's Clove, N. Y., Washington at, VIII:405.
Smyth (Smith), George (Dr), of Albany, N. Y., loyalist, V:712-713; desires to remove to Canada, VI:238-239, 287-288, 339-340; his son, VI:361, VII:228, 274; proceedings toward his exchange, VI:451, 708, 844, VII:229, 273, 274, 283; British agent, VII:607.
Smyth, Patrick, loyalist, gives bond to effect exchange, VI:708.
Smyth, Terence, son of George Smyth, his exchange proposed, VII:228-229, 272-273, 274.
Snackein, Magdalene, of Kingsland district, Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:123.
Snaderker, Snedeker, *see also* Snediker.
Snaderker, Moses, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Snedeker, Johannes, prisoner in New York, V:161.
Snedeker (Sneideker), Richard, of Haverstraw, N. Y., loyalist, I:849, V:74, 542.
Sneden's (Sneeden's) Landing, Rockland county, N. Y., enemy's fleet at, I:678, IV:170; road from, VIII:417.
Snediker, *see also* Snaderker, Snedeker.
Snediker, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240.
Snediker's Pond, Rockland county, N. Y., enemy's visits to, II:604, V:51; loyalists of, V:442.
Snell (Schnell), Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Snell, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., killed at Oriskany, II:284.
Snell, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., petitions, V:179.
Snell, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:278.
Snell, Jost. of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Snells Bush, Tryon county, N. Y., enemy appears at, V:740, 742; condition of, VII:74.
Sniep, Jurry, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Sniffen, Andrew, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Sniffen, Charles, witness against prisoner, VII:282.
Sniffen, Peter, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.
Sniffin —— (Mrs), allowed to go to New York, VI:439, 440.
Snook, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., seizure of his goods, III:42-43.

Snook (Snooks, Snuck), Tunis, wheat belonging to, V:619, 620.
Snouts, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:78, 726.
Snouts, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:78, 725.
Snow, Ephraim, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, engaged in recruiting, VII:433.
Snow, John, of Butternuts, N. Y., III:505, character of, III:597.
Snur, Peter, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., III:299.
Snyder, *see also* Schneider, Schneyder, Schnyder.
Snyder (Snider), ——, captain, III:526.
Snyder, Benjamin, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Snyder, Catharina, of Ulster county, N. Y., appeals to Clinton, VI:654.
Snyder, Christiaen, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Snyder, Elias of Ulster county, N. Y., captive, VI:452, 654, VII:227.
Snyder, Hans, of Saratoga, N. Y., loyalist, VI:360.
Snyder, Harmen, sergeant, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV: 36.
Snyder, Jacob, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:32.
Snyder, Jacob, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, warning sent to, V:78-79.
Snyder, Jacob, of first regiment, New York line, VI:533.
Snyder, Jacob, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:37.
Snyder, Jacob, loyalist, VI:343-344.
Snyder, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., his children captured, VI:77.
Snyder, Jeremiah, captain, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, member of courts martial, I:813, 818, II:59; named in return, II:249; in Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266; makes return of recruits, III:298; his company, III:412, IV:164-165, 527; petitions, IV:819; prisoner, VI:452, 654, 736, VII:227, 274.
Snyder, Johannes, colonel, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, orders to, regarding drafts, I: 295; orders given by, I:299-300; in command of detachment, I:434; his troops to help enforce orders of convention, I: 532-533; member of court martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, II:59, 60; at meeting of field officers, I:687; commands regiment at Fort Montgomery, I:688, 689, 744-745, III:469; charges against, I: 840, 849, II:628-633; in council of safety, II:379; his commission, II:624; orders to, III:389-390, IV:850, V:565-567, 577-578; acts against dis-

Snyder, Johannes — continued.
affected persons, III:509; to be consulted, V:562; criticised, V:700, VII:191, 249; forwards letter, VI:99; intelligence forwarded to, VI:320; makes charges against Capt. Tobias Wynkoop, VI:673-676; justice, VII:227; complaint against his regiment, VII:191-192; his views solicited, VII:538-539.

Snyder, Johannes, Jr, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III:612.

Snyder, Johannis, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., VII:609.

Snyder, Mary, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:77, 724.

Snyder, Peter, lieutenant, of exempts of Schoharie and Duanesburg, N. Y., III:651.

Snyder, Peter, Jr, of Schoharie, N. Y., IV:757.

Snyder, Rachel (Rachael), of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:77, 724.

Snyder, Samuel, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Snyder (Sneyter), William, of Cobleskill, N. Y., IV:475, 856.

Snyder, Zachariah, information given by, II:256.

Soaper, Cornelius, prisoner, V:74.

Soaper (Soper), Timothy, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.

Soissonnais, regiment of, *see* France.

Soles (Soal, Soule), Daniel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71, 73; assessed, VI:576.

Solomon, Gideon, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Somer, *see also* Sommer, Summer, Summers.

Somer (Summer), William, loyalist, prisoner, VI:451, VII:320.

Somerset, Vt., VI:215.

Somerset County, N. J., courthouse of, II:37; salt meat expected from, V:456; Washington in, VIII:419.

Somes, Samuel, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Sommer, *see also* Somer, Summer, Summers.

Sommer (Summer), —— Dominie, of Schoharie, N. Y., VII:80, 82.

Sommer (Summer), William, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, his confession, VII:78, 80-81, 91.

Sone, Samuel, surgeon, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Sons of Liberty, patriotic organization in New York city, Isaac Sears chief of, I:37; erect liberty poles, I:44-45; handbill of,

Sons of Liberty — continued. I:45-48 (note); in conflict with soldiers, I:48-54, VIII:xxxii; their intellectual activity, I:62.
Sons of the Revolution, New York headquarters of, VIII:opp. 216, 306.
Sorel, Quebec, Canada, Gen. Sullivan takes command at, I:238; troops at, IV:422, 443, VII: 321.
Sotheron, William (not H.), captain, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
South Amboy, N. J., enemy moving toward, III:496.
Southampton (South Hampton), N. Y., British troops at, IV: 599; intelligence received from, V:368; residents of, VI:157, VII:336; outrages committed at, VII:344.
Southard, Gilbert, flour purchased from, V:249.
Southard, Richard, flour purchased from, V:105, 168, 249, 296.
Southard, Richard, Jr, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., flour stored with, V:249.
Southard, Zebulon, of Rombout precinct Dutchess county, N. Y., V:249, 296.
Southard's highlands, Dutchess county, N. Y., V:44, 67.
South bay, Lake Champlain, VI: 614, 615, VII:238; hostile party lands in, VI:844; scouts sent to, VI:845.
South bay, L. I., enemy's ships in, IV:621.
South Carolina, *see also* Carolinas.
South Carolina (Carolina), patriotic example of, I:46 (note), IV:471; delegates from, to continental congress, I:94, II:569 (note), 603 (note), VI:908 (note), VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83, 116; not represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; population in 1775, I:210; enemy's vessels sighted near, I:686; Abraham Livingston to remove to, II:237; financial quotas of, II:555 (note), V: 323 (note), VII:469, VIII: 39 (note), 46; fire in, III:103; money contributed in, for Kingston sufferers, III:268, 289-290; money advanced to, III:741; fleet may sail to, IV:252 (note), 763-764, 775; government agents in, IV:451; news of battle in, V:65-66, 95-97, 174; want of news from, V:380 (note); quotas of troops required of, V:504 (note), VI: 280; quota of supplies from, V:515; Gen. Robertson leaves, V:589; enemy's movement against, V:597, 643, 685, 778, 838, VI:312; British troops expected from, V:815, 854; troops from, landed on Staten Island, V:877; Gen. Greene's operations in, VI:910; British have advantage in, VI:911-914; Gen. Greene's successes in,

South Carolina — continued. VII:28, 29, 376; refugees from, VII:116, 252, 561; averse to reunion with Great Britain, VII:175; legislature wishes to be furnished with names of proscribed persons, VIII:235-236; British vessels sail for, VIII:317.

Southeast precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., exempts of, IV:61-63; removal of family from, advised, VII:549.

Southerland, *see* Sutherland.

Southern states, communication with, to be preserved, I:128, II:587, 690 (note); several, pass laws subversive of treaty provisions, I:170; communication with, threatened, III:302, 554; source of grain supply, III:554, V:125, 444; New York's inclination to side with, V:283 (note); prices in, V:431; Gen. Greene may recover control of, VI:709.

Southold, N. Y., loyalists of, II:609; goods to be delivered at, IV:455-456; outrages committed at, under Connecticut commissions, VII:344-346.

South River, N. J., loyalists from, VI:550 (note); mutinous troops invited to withdraw to, VI:565.

South Salem, Westchester county, N. Y., IV:861.

South sea (Pacific ocean), claims extending to, VI:191, 193, 194.

Southwick, Mass., resident of, V:124.

Sovereign, *see* Suffern.

Sower, Teunis, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Sowers, ——, colonel, at Cochecton, IV:276.

Sox, Michel, of Ulster county, N. Y., III:549.

Spain, Beaumarchais had lived in, II:303 (note); king of, II:304 (note), IV:619; its recognition of independence, IV:598; money employed by, for war expenses, V:286 (note); treaty to be negotiated with, V:289; inspection of letters in post-offices of, V:686; Florida likely to be annexed to, V:799; aiding America, VI:116-117, 663; will accept mediation, VII:3; British crown empowered to make peace with, VII:201 (note), 202 (note); letters from, VII:211; bills drawn on, VII:383, 423, 425; its connection with France, VII:422; loans from, VII:423; fleet combined with that of France, VIII:74 (note); enters into preliminary peace engagements, VIII:147; cession to, in Floridas, VIII:160; war may soon be renewed with, VIII:161; ready to sign definitive treaty, VIII:260.

Spalding, Simon, captain of Independent Wyoming company, in

Spalding, Simon — continued.
Sullivan's expedition, V:232 (note).
Spalsberry, John, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:723, 788.
Spangenberg, C. D., German lieutenant, under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Spanish hill, near Waverly, N. Y., site of Iroquois village, V:231 (note).
Sparding, John, loyalist, prisoner, sent to Hurley, II:831, 832.
Sparhawk, Nathan, colonel, of seventh Worcester county regiment of Massachusetts militia, at Ramapo, I:536-537, 540.
Spark, John, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.
Sparkes, Beral, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:723.
Sparks, Jared, historian, cited, II: 389 (note), 457 (note), III: 519 (note), V:156; his correspondence with Benjamin Tallmadge concerning Maj. André, VI:258-260 (note), 260-264 (note).
Sparks, Perils, of Canajoharie district, IV:788.
Specht, J. W., German brigadier-general, British army, serves with Burgoyne, I:139, II:452 (note).
Specker, —— (Dr), of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:717.
"Speedwell," sloop at Fort Montgomery, I:500.
Spencer, ——, brings news from Charleston, V:95-97.
Spencer, Abel, of Vermont, evidence given by, IV:698, 699.
Spencer, David, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.
Spencer, Eleazer, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, V:126.
Spencer, Hazelton, ensign, of Sir John Johnson's loyalist regiment, prisoner, VI:451.
Spencer, Israel, major, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, on appointments, VII:117-118.
Spencer, Ithamer, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV: 240.
Spencer, Joseph, of Connecticut, major-general, his original appointment, I:210; sends news to Gen. Heath, I:447-448; enlistment of his division expires, I: 479-480, 480-481, 482, 483.
Spencer, Nehemiah, lieutenant, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.
Spencer, Oliver, colonel, of fifth New Jersey regiment, request presented to, II:315; New York men in his command, V:504.
Spencer, Reuben, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:73.
Spencer, William, of Beekman precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., V: 869.

Spencers, Dutchess county, N. Y., violations of law there, IV:662.
Spencertown, N. Y., loyalist recruiting at, VI:360.
Sperling, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Spicer, —— (Mrs), carries letter, IV:573.
Spicer, Nathan, of Amenia, N. Y., IV:400.
Spoon, John, of Albany, N. Y., III:327.
Spoon, Nicholas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Spooner, Paul, agent to represent Vermont before congress, V:326.
Spooner, Ralph, loyalist, prisoner, VI:451.
Spoor (Spurr), John, major, of sixth Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.
Spoor, John, ensign, of third regiment, New York line, in charge of party cutting timber, III:449-450; offers resignation, V:479.
Spore, Johannes, witness in trial of Dr Stephen Ducalon, IV:192.
Spotswood, Alexander, colonel, of second Virginia regiment, his regiment, II:373.
Spotten, William, of New City, Albany county, N. Y., how treated by Vermont faction, VII: 301, 302.
Sprague, Andrew, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278, 279.
Sprague, Asmasus, employed in public work, I:640.
Sprague, John, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Sprecher, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Sprege, Abel, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:683.
Spring, Gardiner (Rev. Dr), of New York city, VIII:xxiv.
Springer, Garret, of Saratoga, N. Y. V:262.
Springfield, Cumberland county, N. Y., III:363; adherents of New York in, III:510, 624, IV:792.
Springfield, Mass., laboratory at, II:29; in Gen. Burgoyne's pretended line of march, II:243 (note); powder at, III:537; post at, IV:591; rum at, VI: 600.
Springfield, N. J., engagements at, I:479, V:876 (note), 877 (note); Washington's headquarters at, V:806, 809, 812, 830, 856, 858 (note), 874, VIII: 405.
Springfield, Tryon county, N. Y., deserted, III:409; destroyed, III:475, 476, 555, 557, 559, 563, 565, 570-571, 574, 581, IV:260, 758, V:415; sufferers from, IV:117, 722-723, 758; later condition of, VII:74.
Springsteed, George, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.

Sproat (Sprout), William, captain, of fourth Pennsylvania regiment, accompanies Gen. Edward Hand, IV:285.

Sprout, —— (Rev.), of Philadelphia, Pa., John Adams meets, I: 94.

Sprout, Ebenezer, lieutenant-colonel, of second Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

"Spry," the, British vessel, I:205.

Spuyten Duyvil, Westchester county, N. Y., raiding party sent below, III:88-89.

Spuyten Duyvil creek, N. Y., I: 311; warship sent to, III:89; boat chased from, V:600; British cross, VII:58 (note); British leave, VII:59 (note).

Squires, Reuben, of Vermont, his evidence, IV:698, 699.

Squires Point, Sussex county, N. J., VI:641.

Staat, Staats, *see also* States, Statts.

Staat, William, captured in raid, I:483.

Staats, ——, captain, of Col. Peter Vroman's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:230.

Staats, Barent J., lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Albany county militia, threatened, II:851; petitions, III:327; on command at Cherry Valley, III:737; information obtained by, IV:15-16, 31; member of court of inquiry, V:417; writes from Lower fort, VI:305, 320.

Staats, Gerritt (Garret), lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, III:opp. 510, IV:568.

Staats, Henry, of Albany, N. Y., loyalist, III:604.

Staats, Jocghem Js., of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:209.

Staatsburg, N. Y., letters from, II: 509, VII:5.

Stacy, William, lieutenant-colonel, of Col. Ichabod Alden's Massachusetts regiment, captured at Cherry Valley, IV:286, 292, 293; on scouting expedition, V: 416; member of court of inquiry, V:417.

Stade, Hanover, troops embark at, I:332-333.

Stader, Christian, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Stadtholder, Prince, chief magistrate of Netherlands, VIII:13.

Stagg, John, of Bergen county, N. J., I:546.

Stagg (Stag), John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172, V:678.

Stagg, John, Sr, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Stagg, John, major, servant of, gives information, IV:7; to convey and collect information, IV: 193, 196; deputy judge advocate, V:411; assistant state agent, VI:636, 820, 821, 822, VII: 42.

Stagg, John, lieutenant, of Col. Oliver Spencer's regiment, VI: 221.

Stailey, Rudolph, quartermaster, of fourth regiment, Tryon county militia, IV:625.
Stalker, Ambrose, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:643.
Stalker, Seth, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, V:527.
Stamford, Conn., account of expenses at, I:371; resident of, III:590; flour conveyed by way of, IV:511; report of its burning, V:145; loyalist to take boat at, V:640; permits to sail from, desired, VII:387, 549, 598-599.
Stamp act, its proposal, I:27, 29; its reception in colonies, I:35-39, VIII:xii, xxiii, xxv; congress called in consequence of, I:40-41; acts passed in place of, I:41-43; celebration of repeal, I:44, 52 (note), 53; Lord North's defense of, III:230-231 (note); opposition of merchants to, VIII:xi.
Standerren (Standivin), Ann, Quaker, imprisoned, VI:420-421.
Standing Stone, Pa., troops arrive at, V:233 (note).
Standivin, *see* Standerren.
Staneel, William, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:722.
"Stanislas," vessel, its capture, VII:106 (note), 108 (note).
Stansalor, Laurans, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Stanton, George, of New York city, fireman, VIII:303.
Stanton, Samuel, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Staples, ——, of Newburgh, N. Y., I:558.
Stapleton, John, captain, assistant deputy adjutant-general, British army, messages conveyed by, VIII:140-141.
Staring, *see also* Starring.
Staring, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:805.
Staring, Anna, of Tryon county, N. Y. captive, VI:724.
Staring, Henrick, of Tryon county, N. Y., supervisor, V:593.
Staring, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.
Staring, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.
Staring, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his family captured, VI:725.
Stark, Casperus, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Stark, John, of New Hampshire, brigadier-general, at Bennington, I:145-146; to join Col. Warner, II:228; his strength at Saratoga, II:456; may recover Ticonderoga, II:508; to engage in Canadian expedition, II:713 (note); employed under Gen. Gates, III:178; stationed at Albany, III:232, 381, 391, 419, 421, 429, 445, 476, 514, 559, 586, 595; asked to detain troops at Albany, III:332-333, 335, 336-338; informed of de-

Stark, John — continued.
struction of Cobleskill, III:377; applies to Gen. Gates for field pieces and men, III:379; requires aid of militia, III:379, 380; appeal to, from Cherry Valley, III:409-410; appeal to, from Caughnawaga, III:415; advises Gen. Ten Broeck, III: 422; his opinion on Unadilla expedition sought, III:447-448, 473, 517, 518, 536; will support expedition with troops, III: 504; returns supposed to be forwarded by, III:536; denies right of New York to judge action of Vermont courts, III:553, 564, 583, 657, 743, V:55; appeal to, from Palatine, III:559; Ethan Allen writes to, III:571; appeal to, from German Flats, III:581-583, IV:48; appeal to, from Schoharie, III:583-584; advises Gen. Ten Broeck, III: 599; Gen. Ten Broeck will assist, III:600; scalp of tory brought to, III:613, 616; Col. William Butler submits plans to, III:632, 711, IV:13, 104; sanctions sale of cattle seized by troops, IV:20-21; usurping disposition ascribed to, IV:46; accused of neglecting frontier, IV: 55, 59, 79; asked to protect stores at Albany, IV:60; interested in protection of Canajoharie, IV:81; his orders to militia, IV: 244; seeks exchange of prisoners, IV:444; holds that refugees

Stark, John — continued.
should be relieved by state, IV: 475; his authority given for seizure of property, IV:728; his orders regarding tories and their property, V:413, 414; Col. Alden's reports to, V:416; his portrait, V:opp. 788; Clinton writes to, VI:762; commands at Albany, VII:63, 210, 277, 327, 350, 356, 377; proposes exchange, VII:228-230, 273, 274; information given by, VII: 252; needs forage and teams, VII:278, 299-300; Clinton to, on exchanges, VII:282-284; goes to Saratoga, VII:304, 316, 325; Gen. Heath writes to, VII: 332; Clinton to, on arrest of soldiers for tavern debts, VII: 386; letters from, transmitted, VII:389; apprehensive, VII: 392, 393-394, 395-396; executes prisoner, VII:392; to be reinforced, VII:396-397, 399-400, 402, 403, 437, 439, 447, 448; to forestall enemy's seizure of cattle, VII:406-407; information received by, premature, VII: 417; requested not to call out militia, VII:442; Col. Willett's force depleted by his action, VII: 475; advised to fortify Saratoga, VII:479; Lord Stirling thanks, VII:480; advised to send provisions to posts, VII:530; sends information to Gen. Heath, VII: 564; will help put down mutiny,

Stark, John — continued.
VII:579; asked to refrain from interference, VII:583-584; hesitates to give promised aid, VII: 615.
Stark, Thomas, of Cambridge district, his deposition, V:870, 871.
Starring, *see also* Staring.
Starring, Adam, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Starring, Adam, Sr, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Start, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, VI:888.
Stary, ——, colonel, prisoners in his care, I:837.
Stast, Bhileb, of Rhinebeck precinct, V:372.
Staten Island, N. Y., English families on, I:67; aboriginal inhabitants of, I:68; English men-of-war leave, I:186; enemy retiring to, I:531; flat-bottom boats at, I:623; regiments on, under orders, I:724, 733; flag of truce goes to, II:320; enemy's strength on, II:420, IV:599, 505, 508, 521, V:23 (note), 288 (note); raids of American troops on, II: 558, V:459, 460, 462; troops ordered from, III:347; prisoner taken on, III:597; enemy may have moved from, IV:101, 180, 642-643; garrison should be captured, V:293 (note); enemy fortifying, V:380 (note); passage to, on ice, V:448; horse and artillery cross to, V:542; British
Staten Island — continued.
casualties on, V:599; hostile force retires to, V:808, 876 (note); troops from Carolina landed on, V:877 (note); French squadron should detach from New York, VI:11 (note); intelligence conveyed to, VII: 493; ferry to, VIII:ix; evacuation of, VIII:133, 184, 203-204, 279, 281 (note), 283 (note), 284, 286, 317, 319.
Staten Island sound, bridge across, V:877 (note).
State rights, early champions of, I: 177, 186; position of New York delegates on, I:242-244; assertion of, in Vermont, V:674; Virginia's remonstrance against violation of, VI:200-203.
States, *see also* Staat, Staats, Statts.
States, Peter, employed in public work, I:641.
State stores, II:701, IV:370, 371, 596.
Statts, *see also* Staat, Staats, States.
Statts, Hendrick, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:620.
Steale, *see also* Steel, Steele.
Steale, Rudolph, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Steale, Tiedrick, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Stebbins, Nehemiah, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Stebins, Joseph, captain, of Hinsdale, Vt., member of town committee, I:803.

Stedman. Charles, historian, cited, II:457 (note).

Stedman, John, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.

Steed, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his family captured, VI:78.

Steed, John, child of John Steed, VI:78, 725.

Steed, Maria, wife of John Steed, captive, VI:78, 725.

Steel, Steele, *see also* Steale.

Steel, ——, captain, of Carlisle, Pa., I:337.

Steel (Steal), —— (Mrs), to be removed to New York, V:678, 679.

Steel, Alexander, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Steel, James, of fifth regiment, New York line, I:823.

Steel, John Yost, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Steel, Thomas, lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Steele, —— (Mrs), of New York city, her tavern, VIII:xii.

Steele, J., lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Steele, R., lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Steenbark, ——, of Rhinebeck, N. Y., his account, VI:715.

Steenbergh, Elias, captain, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, III:267.

Steenrapie (Steen Rapia), Bergen county, N. J., Washington's headquarters at, VI:184, 217, 234, VIII:406.

Steenrod, Cornelius, captain, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.

Steinwax (Stinewax), Gertrude, widow, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343, VI:123.

Steinwax, Tibalt, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.

Stencel, Nicholas, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Stensel, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Stensel, William, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:788.

Stephen, Stephens, *see also* Stevens.

Stephen, Adam, major-general, in battle of Germantown, II:367, 368.

Stephens, Abraham, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.

Stephens, George, ensign, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Stephens, Hendrick, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.

Stephens, Rulof, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538; petitions, IV:172.

Stephens (Stephen), William, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster

Stephens, William — continued. county, III:499, IV:125; petitions, IV:563.

Stephens, William, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Stephens, William, of Harpersfield, N. Y., killed, V:579, 580, 633.

Stephenson, *see also* Stevenson.

Stephenson, ——, prisoner, I:639.

Stephenson, Andrew, of Skenesborough, Charlotte county, N. Y., information given by, III:639, IV:442-445.

Stephenson, James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Stephenson, John, of Saratoga, N. Y., V:262.

Stephenson, Stephen, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.

Steptoe, —— (Dr), meets John Adams, I:95.

Sterling, Orange county, N. Y., deserter on way to, I:271; tories at, I:699, II:366-367; murder near, IV:587.

Sterling iron works, Orange county, N. Y., money due to, II:688; agreement with, for making chain and anchors, II:707-709; danger to, II:778; plan to seize robbers near, IV:776, 781.

Sternbrander, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, V:524.

Sternbrander, Leonard, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, V:524.

Sters, John, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm August Heinrich Ferdinand, Baron von, major-general, his work at Valley Forge, III:288, his portrait, III: opp. 288; his ideas of militia organization, IV:738-739; to Clinton on militia regulations, V:131; Clinton replies to, V:131-132; his letter transmitted to legislature, V:301; at West Point, VI:12 (note); ordered to southern department, VI:371; not allowed by British general to visit frontier posts, VIII:249; attends Washington, VIII:307.

Stevelly (Stevely), Joseph, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Stevens, *see also* Stephen, Stephens.

Stevens, ——, in charge of stores at Turtle bay, I:198.

Stevens, —— (Mrs), to be removed to New York, V:678, 679.

Stevens, ——, lieutenant, in Col. William Butler's expedition against Indian settlements, IV: 223, 224, 225.

Stevens, Ebenezer, lieutenant-colonel, of artillery, will remove cannon from Ticonderoga, II:820; makes return of ordnance, II: 843; urged to expedite forwarding of cannon, III:6; in need of iron, III:6-7, 41; reports condition, transportation and location of cannon, III:59-60; examines

Stevens, Ebenezer — continued. return of ordnance at Albany and Farmington, III:69-70, 84-85; calculates time required to convey and mount cannon, III:124; has cannon ready to send down river, III:150; asked to send cannon for gun-boats, III:188; Gen. McDougall sends order to, III: 274; forwards cannon and muskets, III:290, 295-296; furnishes returns of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:916, VII:67, 69.

Stevens (Stephens), Edward, of Virginia, general of militia, wounded at Guilford Court House, VI:739.

Stevens, J., carries letter, IV:591.

Stevens, Nathaniel, deputy commissary general of issues, II:78, IV:596, V:16, 168, 555; recommended for promotion, V: 587-588; Gen. Arnold applies to, for provision, VI:138-139; Clinton to, on supplies, VI:140-141; approves exportation of flour for army's use, VI:485-486.

Stevens, Resolvert, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Stevens, Simon, of Cumberland county, N. Y., his position toward new state, III:363-364.

Stevens, William, testifies regarding conduct of Col. Morris Graham, I:416.

Stevens, William, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:916, VII:145.

Stevenson, *see also* Stephenson.

Stevenson, Andrew, of Kingsbury, N. Y., loyalist, VII:357.

Stevenson, Benjamin, captain, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, recommended for muster master, VI:16; his company of levies, VI:88, 173, 464; petitions, VII:631.

Stevenson, Gloriana, of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., asks for use of sequestered property, III:152-153, 286-287.

Stevenson, Hugh, of Newburgh, N. Y., petitions, VI:787.

Stevenson, John, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, I:379.

Stevenson, John, of Albany, N. Y., loyalist, III:605.

Stevenson, Nathaniel, Quaker, permitted to attend meeting on Long Island, III:359.

Steward, Ogleby D., of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Steward, Stephen, of Maryland, his public accounts, IV:451.

Stewart, *see also* Stuart.

Stewart, ——, captain, British army, II:443.

Stewart, ——, major, prisoner, II: 569.

Stewart, Alexander, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Stewart, Alexander T., & Co., of

Stewart, Alexander — continued. New York city, merchants, VIII:xxvi.

Stewart, Charles, colonel, commissary general of issues, inquires concerning location of magazines, II:762, IV:531-532; willing to appoint Nathaniel Stevens, V:587-588; transmits order to break up posts, V:697-698; reports failure of flour, VI:270-271; his activity, VI:367; information given by, VII:207.

Stewart, Charles, lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' regiment of levies, VII:271.

Stewart, Elizabeth, of East Camp, N. Y., witness of bond, V:433.

Stewart (Stuart), Francis, captain, of twenty-sixth regiment, British army, killed, V:598.

Stewart (Stuart), James, captain, of fifth regiment, New York line, member of court martial, I:749, 764, 775; testifies at trial, I:815; his company, II:23, 57, 70, 436, 467, IV:597, V:926, 927; reports of, II:435, 468; offers resignation, V:480; date of his commission, V:705; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220; seeks service in levies, VII:181.

Stewart (Steward), John, major, in action at Stony Point, V:155 (note).

Stewart, John, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Stewart, Joseph, of Cambridge district, N. Y., VI:631.

Stewart, Joseph, Jr, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.

Stewart, Walter, colonel, of thirteenth and second regiments of Pennsylvania line, wounded at Monmouth, III:508; seeks to restrain mutinous soldiers, VI:547 (note), 548-549, 554.

Stewart, William, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335.

Stewart, William, petitions, III:685.

Steymets, William, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.

Stickel, Andris, petitions, III:686.

Stickney, Jedediah, lieutenant, of Ulster county, N. Y., deposition made by, VI:144.

Stiles, Ezra, of Vermont, boundary commissioner, VII:447.

Stiles, Reuben, assistant commissary of issues, V:47.

Stillwater (Still Water), N. Y., Gen. Schuyler's retreat to, I:142, II:146 (note); residents of, I:195, II:329, IV:207; Gen. Schuyler writes from, II:81, 82, 198 (note), 199 (note); American strength at, II:217; militia refuse to march to, II:219; plan of British encampment, II:opp. 334; situation of Gen. Gates' army near, II:335, 341; Americans moving toward, II:431 (note); victory at, II:506 (note), 876 (note);

Stillwater — continued.
wheels to be brought from, II: 556-557; loyalists from, II: 819, V:719; friendly Indians in battle of, IV:131; threatened by loyalists, V:750; boats at, V: 770; plan to destroy, V:893; enemy on way to, VI:308; prisoner taken near, VI:336; enemy obtains intelligence near, VI:361; cattle purchased at, VII:102.

Stillwell, Absalom, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Stimpson, William, employed to export flour, IV:162.

Stinewax, *see* Steinwax.

Stinson, William, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Stirling, William Alexander, Lord, major-general, taken prisoner, I: 124-125; reports on Hudson river fortifications, I:133-138; rumor affecting, I:364; ground held by, I:395, 405; may be in engagement, I:585; aide-de-camp to, I:595; letter for his wife, I:645; intends to write to Robert Erskine, I:660; map to be made for, I:685; his division to draw supplies, II:131; in battle of Germantown, II:368, 373; Col. Malcom visits, III: 75; his family, III:661; contributes to success of Paulus Hook enterprise, V:205 (note), 208 (note); his expedition to Staten Island, V:459; wounded, V:807 (note); orders court martial, VI:564; letter from, referred to committee of congress, VI:602; commands left wing, VII:115; transmits intelligence to Clinton, VII:437, 438, 439, 452; asks for forage, VII:438; receives news of Col. Willett's victory, VII:443-444, 449-450, 479-480; describes frontier conditions, VII:447-449, 455; Clinton to, on scarcity of forage, VII:456-457; informed that enemy is on Lake George, VII:462, 477; dismisses militia, VII:478-479, 480; Clinton's opinion expressed to, VIII:48.

Stivers, William, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:516.

Stockbridge, Massachusetts, Rev. Mr Kirkland at, V:630; Indians from, in levies, VII:286.

Stockton (Stockdon), Richard, major, loyalist, of New Jersey Volunteers, his capture, I:622.

Stockton, S., of London, England, writes to Elias Boudinot, V: 299.

Stockwell, Levi, lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line; captain of levies, I:568, IV: 751, 752, 753-754, 766; stationed at Skenesborough, I:569;

Stockwell, Levi — continued his adventure at Fort Schuyler, III:204 (note); Gen. Schuyler's instructions to, IV:779-780, 828; ordered to Charlotte county, IV:829; his commission, IV:831, 843; his report from Skenesborough, IV:863-864; his company, V:167.

Stodard, Robert, of Rhode Island, obnoxious to patriot inhabitants, VIII:36.

Stoddard, Orringh, captain, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:133.

Stodder, ——, major, of Connecticut, lawless purpose of, IV:682.

Stoddert, Benjamin, captain, secretary of United States board of war, VI:415.

Stokes, John, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:779, 780, 781, 782, 800, II:635.

Stokum, Isaac, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Stone, ——, of Dutchess county, N. Y., in British service, VII:320.

Stone, ——, member of Maryland house of delegates, VIII:192.

Stone, Francis, captain, of Massachusetts militia, in Col. Nathan Sparhawk's detachment, I:540.

Stone, John Hoskins, colonel, of Maryland regiment, wounded at Germantown, II:373.

Stone, William Leete, his life of Brant, III:377 (note).

Stone, Zedekiah, affidavit of, IV:394.

Stone Arabia, N. Y., its historic associations, I:163; action at, I:183, II:876 (note); enemy appears near, III:404, 414; troops needed at, III:591, IV:770; Sir John Johnson about to attack, V:701; militia ordered to, V:726; volunteers from, reinforce Col. Harper, V:737; fort at, V:740, 742, 804, 919, VI:694; Col. Klock at, V:740, 762; threatened, V:742, 905; troops at, V:804, 902, VI:62; enemy active in district, V:882; escapes general destruction, VI:80; threatened anew, VI:136, 288, 292; its destruction, VI:319, 346, 483, 702; warning sent to, VII:27.

Stonehouse, Isaac, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.

Stony Point, N. Y., British cross to, I:148, 149; cutter grounds at, I:262; ferry at, I:280 (note), II:604; proposal to fortify, I:417; enemy's fleet near, II:365; André crosses river at, II:727 (note); enemy takes possession of, IV:857 (note), V:21, 24-25 (note); enemy fortifies, V:21-22 (note), 26 (note), 27 (note), 50-51, 52, 101; description of, V:26 (note), VII:114 (note); storming of, V:152-156 (note),

Stony Point — continued
opp. 152, 205 (note); Americans fortify, V:421, 581; object of establishing post at, V: 858 (note); troops assigned to, VI:13 (note); Washington at, VIII:404.

Stopplebeen (Stopplopen), Michael, of Unadilla, N. Y., made prisoner by Oneidas, IV:133.

Stordy, Robert, lieutenant, of thirty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).

Storey, Thomas, lieutenant, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Storey, Zachaus, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Storey, Zechariah, petition in behalf of, VI:849.

Storm, Isaac, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Storm, Jacob, prisoner at West Point, VII:239.

Storm, James, lieutenant, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Storm, James, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.

Storm, Thomas, captain, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:240; justice, III: 370, IV:567, V:120, 124, 144; member of courts martial, IV: 280, VI:763, 888; flour in his

Storm, Thomas — continued
charge, IV:784; flour condemned by, V:169, 667; prisoner committed by, VI:836; to determine pay and allowances, VII:441.

Storm King, of Hudson river highlands, I:560 (note).

Storms, John, of fifth regiment, New York line, IV:702.

Storms, Peter, of Dutchess county militia, V:73.

Stoutenburgh, Andrew, recruit, VI:370.

Stoutenburgh, Isaac, authorized to secure supply of flour, IV:687; assistant state agent, V:918, VI: 475, 793, 820, 821, 844, 856; considered for appointment, VI: 24; forwards supplies, VI:321-322; senator, VI:460; certificate of, VII:380; corresponds with Robert R. Livingston, VIII:109.

Stoutenburgh, Peter, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335.

Stoutenburgh (Stoutenberg), Tobias, of New York city, I:69.

Stoutenburgh, William, prisoner, V: 74.

Stoutenburgh, William, Jr, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627.

Stover, George, testifies in trial of Col. Morris Graham, I:415.

Stover, Jacob, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:300.

Stow, ——, captain, of New London, Conn., VII:19.

Stowel, Hezekiah, captain, of Guilford, Vt., I:803, VII:485.

Strachan, —— (Mrs), her exchange proposed, IV:413.

Strachey, Henry, pardon countersigned by, I:595.

Strafford County, N. H., V:654.

Stranahan, John, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 674, 731, 732.

Strang, *see also* Strong.

Strang, Gabriel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211, V:262.

Strang, Gilbert, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:519, 549.

Strang, Henry, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:137, 138, VI:104.

Strang (Strong), John, of Westchester county, N. Y., recommended for surrogate, III:254; deputy judge advocate, V:438, VI:445; favors exchange, V:463.

Strang (Strachan), Joseph, major, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, brings intelligence to Fishkill, I:395; recommended for appointment in levies, I:565; assists in obstructing Hudson river, II:718, 763, 764, 765, 789; commissioner for conspiracies, III:520, 669, 699, IV:776; prefers complaint against

Strang, Joseph — continued corps of light horse, IV:311 (note); in commissary department, IV:544, 590, 594, 668; application made to, V:387.

Strangways, Stephen Digby, captain, of twenty-fourth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Straten, John, of Hinsdale, Vt., his trial, I:803-805, 811.

Straten, Roxey, of Hinsdale, Vt., I:803, 804.

Straten, Ruth, of Hinsdale, Vt., I:803.

Straten, Samuel, lieutenant, of Hinsdale, Vt., theft of powder in his care, I:803-805.

Stratton (Stratten), John, lieutenant, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411, 412.

Stratton (Stratten), Samuel, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.

Straubenzee, Turner von, major, of seventeenth regiment, British army, in affair at Tappan, IV:161 (note).

Straugham, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40, 50.

Straut, ——, of Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:120.

Strawbridge, Christopher, of New York state militia, I:266.

Streder, Frederick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Street, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., captured with son, VI: 79, 660, 725, 726.

Strever, John, petitioner, III:686.

Strevil (Strevill), ——, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VII:7.

Stricklin, Jacob, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:109.

Striegansen, Resalvirt, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Stringer, Samuel (Dr), of Albany, N. Y., justice, IV:422; signs memorial, V:260; commissioner for conspiracies, VI:44, 266, VII:272, 311, 320, 339, 356; alderman, VI:335, 337; receives confession, VI:335, 336; sends information, VII:261, 356-357.

Stringham, Henry, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.

Stringham, James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, IV:572.

Strobell, Christopher, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.

Strong, *see also* Strang.

Strong, Caleb, of Massachusetts, boundary commissioner, VIII: 269.

Strong, John, recruit for nine months' service, V:837, 838.

Strong, Nathan, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, II: 549, IV:5.

Strong (Strang), Nathaniel, major, of first regiment, Orange county militia, attends meeting of officers, I:687; wounded, I:784; murdered, IV:145-149.

Strom, John, his name in complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.

Stroud, Jacob, colonel, of Pennsylvania militia, I:700, III:633.

Strowbuck, ——, his company at Highland fort, I:451.

Stuart, *see also* Stewart.

Stuart, ——, of New York city, his refinery, VIII:306.

Stuart, James, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Stuart (Stewart), John (Rev.), loyalist, II:257, V:901; his exchange, VI:451, 736, 762, VII:272, 273, 274-275, 283, 295, 296; conveys letters, VII: 296, 319.

Stubragh, Christian, captain, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:78.

Stump, John, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:436, 466, V: 926.

Sturdevent, Jonathan, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia; V:825.

Sturgeon reach, the, Hudson river, N. Y., I:126.

Stuyvesant, Gerardus, of New York city, his country seat, VIII: xxix.

Stuyvesant, Nicholas William, of New York city, his country seat, VIII:xxix.

Stuyvesant, Peter, governor of New Netherlands, records of his administration lost, I:7-9; his country seat, VIII:xxix.

Stuyvesant, Peter, of New York city, his plate, III:46.

Stuyvesant meadows, New York city, VIII:xxi.

Stuyvesant's (Stuyvesandts), New York city, abandonment of lines at, I:365.

Sudam, Oke, of Ulster county, N. Y., witnesses indenture, I:219; of exempts, III:612; conveys orders, V:880.

Sudder, Benjamin, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Suffern (Severen, Severn, Severyn, Sovereign, Sufferance, Sufferen), John, of Orange county, N. Y., his tavern, I:271, 272, 273, 497, 516, 530, 533, 534, 537, II:366, 634 (note); loses horses, II:366; forwards deposition, II:438-439; petitions, IV:172, 775.

Suffolk County, Mass., VI:428, 429.

Suffolk County, N. Y., British horse seize stores in, I:347; militia of, I:382; delegates from, I:422; inhabitants fear loyalists, II:609; refugees from, III:22-23, VI:157; patriotism of inhabitants, VI:103; attempt to obtain clothing in, VI:509-512, 823-824, VII:529; outrages committed in, VI:758-759, 803-

Suffolk County — continued 804, 830-832, VII:343-347; inhabitants desire to leave, VI:915; movement to restore authority of state in, VIII:184-185.

Sugar, removal from Connecticut forbidden, I:595; large quantity at Fishkill Landing, II:774.

Sugar Loaf, Orange county, N. Y., resident of, I:709.

Sugar Loaf mountain (Mount Defiance), Essex county, N. Y., seized by British, I:142.

Sugar Loaf mountain, Putnam county, N. Y., plan to fortify, I:130.

Suits, *see* Swits.

Sullivan, John, major-general, his expedition in 1779, I:17, 164-166; delegate from New Hampshire to continental congress, I:72; his capture, I:124-125; his appointment to command, I:210; his arrival at Sorel, I:238; Clinton to, on place of encampment, II:120; Washington's orders to, II:131, 150 (note); in battle of Germantown, II:367, 368, 373; on Staten Island, III:597; French fail to cooperate with, III:659-660 (note); at Butts Hill, R. I., III:660 (note), 727-728; means of supplying his army, IV:257-259, 639; artillery for his expedition, IV:851; censure given to, V:14 (note); his orders awaited, V:123 (note), 148; Washing-

Sullivan, John — continued
ton's instructions to, V:123-124 (note); to Gen. James Clinton on preparations for expedition, V:149-150; his delay at Wyoming, V:166; sets out, V:177-178, 182, 183, 192; false report concerning, V:189; certificate from, V:193; destroys Chemung, V:204, 233-234 (note); wins battle of Newtown, V:224-228, 235 (note), 242-243; portrait, V:opp. 224; journal of his expedition, V:228-242 (note); Washington criticises statements made by, V:245-248 (note); his army returning, V:304, 305; effectiveness of his work in Indian country, V:381 (note); exploration of Iroquois region by his army, V:495; Col. Van Schaick's expedition compared with his, V:496; losses of British in engagement with, V:599 (note); plan arranged with, for employment of levies, V:940-941; returns to congress, VI:254, 549 (note); Seneca settlement not destroyed by, VI:482; his vote on national bank, VI:908 (note); his portrait in Du Simitière's collection, VII:412.

Sullivan, John, lieutenant, of Col. Stephen Moylan's dragoons, his quarrel with magistrate, V:143-145.

Sullivan County, N. Y., V:229 (note).

Sullivan hill, near Elmira, N. Y., V:234 (note).

Sullivan's island, S. C., British losses at, V:599.

Summer, Summers, *see also* Somer, Sommer.

Summer, Peter, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:80.

Summer islands, Bermudas, loyalists sent to, VIII:271.

Summer Kill, Saratoga county, N. Y., V:570.

Summers, John, of Durlach, Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, VII:81.

Summers, Peter, lieutenant, of fourth Pennsylvania regiment, quartermaster, III:589.

Sumner, Job, captain, of third Massachusetts regiment, II:26, 41, 54, 68.

Sumter, Thomas, of South Carolina, brigadier-general of militia, defeats Col. Tarleton, VI:524; services of, VI:912; collecting militia, VI:913; watching enemy, VII:28; post surrenders to, VII:29.

Sun, Thomas, of New York state levies, VI:370.

Sunbury, Pa., army at, V:231 (note), 232 (note).

Sunderlin, John, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:67, 92.

Supplies, *see also* flour, provisions.

Supplies, difficulty of providing, III:461-462, VII:156, 168,

Supplies — continued
169; requisitions on New York for, V:513, VII:125; Gen. Stark in need of, VII:278, 299-300.

Surdam, Lawrence, petitioner, III: 210.

Susquehanna (Seskehannah, Sisqueannah, Sisquehanah, Sisquehannah, Suskehanah, Susquahana, Susquahanna, Susqueanna, Susquehana, Susquehanah, Susquehannah), river, Gen. James Clinton's descent of, I:165; militia from, I:319; refugee from, II:636; information brought from, II:693-694; hostile forces gathered at, III:127, 356, 413, IV:293; loyalists of, III:136, 584; settlement on, threatened, III:192; cattle driven to, III:475; Brant at, III:506; disaster to settlement on, III:522-523, IV:373; scouts sent to head of, III:711; routes to, IV:167-168, 603 (note); expeditions to, IV:224, 225, 227, 370; prisoners at Indian towns on, IV:413; fugitives from, IV:544; erection of posts on, suggested, IV:647-648; settlement on, newly attacked, IV:684; provisions transported up, IV:851; Gen. Clinton's forces at head of, V:83, 123 (note); army to move up, V:149; party ordered down, V: 231 (note); army crosses, V: 232 (note); fort on, V:232 (note); detachment ascends, V: 234 (note); route by way of, preferred by Washington, V: 245 (note); scouting party returns from, V:416; route of enemy to, V:417; persons taken on, V:522, 523-524, VI:605; prisoners carried down, VI:30, 172; enemy may descend, VI: 94; junction of hostile bands near, VI:353; messenger goes by way of, VII:492; tributary of, VIII:359, 360.

Susquehanna valley, I:163, V:231 (note).

Sussex County, N. J., loyalists of, I:673, 694, 698-699, 700, 718; courthouse in, I:694, 700, VII:50; troops march to, I: 705; release of prisoners in, threatened, I:717; enemy to march across, I:730, 733; stores conveyed to, III:161; commissioners of sequestration for, III:654; supplies expected from, V:456; transportation of flour from, V:892; enemy appears on frontiers of, VI:810.

Sutherland (Southerland), ——, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, I:845, II:14, 27, 55, 69, 94, 114, 127, 626, 627, 628, 832, V: 31, 72, 73, VI:590.

Sutherland, Alexander, captain, British navy, complains that flag

Sutherland, Alexander — continued of truce is fired on, II:726 (note).

Sutherland, David, colonel, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, orders to, II:349, 720, III:18; petitions, III:243, 676; signs certificates, III:325, VI:8; writes in behalf of continental soldier, V:593.

Sutherland, David, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 676.

Sutherland, Hector, loyalist, IV: 413.

Sutherland, James, employed on public work, I:642.

Sutherland, Joel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.

Sutherland (Southerland), Joseph, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71; petitions, III: 242.

Sutherland, Nicholas, lieutenant-colonel, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).

Sutherland, Reuben, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 243, 676.

Sutherland (Southerland), Roger, of Amenia, N. Y., IV:401.

Sutherland, Roger, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, VI:7.

Sutherland, Smith, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243, V:593.

Sutherland (Southerland), William, prisoner in Connecticut, III:224.

Sutherland, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.

Sutherland, William, major, British army, commandant at Paulus Hook, V:206 (note), 208 (note).

Sutherland (Southerland), William T., of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.

Suts, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Sutton, William, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159, 166.

Sutz, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:621.

Suydam, Rynier, flour purchased of, IV:785, V:168.

Swain, ——, of Fort Edward, N. Y., loyalist, VII:357.

Swan, ——, his shop at Charlestown Neck, Mass., II:450 (note).

Swanzey (Swanzy), N. H., petition from, VII:445.

Swart, Abraham, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.

Swart, Cornelius, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.

Swart, Dirck, of Stillwater, N. Y., wounded British officer at his house, II:430; petitions, III: 210, 212, IV:770; investigates

Swart, Dirck — continued
charges of infraction of Saratoga convention, III:576, 585, IV: 207, 421; to be favored by enemy, V:750; to be brigade major, V:796; assists in erecting blockhouse, VI:227, 228; assistant state agent, VI:793, 820; elected to assembly, VII: 322, 323; his affidavit touching preparations of Vermonters, VII: 613-614.

Swart, John, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.

Swart, Philip, captain, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, II: 240, 249, III:298, 412, IV: 527, V:917; in Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:240, 266.

Swart, Samuel, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.

Swartwoud, Philip, of Peenpack, Ulster county, N. Y., sends information to Clinton, I:705-706, III:192-194, 367-368.

Swartwout, ——, captain, in Col. Jacobus Swartwout's Dutchess county regiment, I:381.

Swartwout, Abraham, captain, of Dutchess county, N. Y., his company at Fort Montgomery, I: 451; petitions, III:241; member of court martial, VI:888.

Swartwout, Abraham, captain, of third regiment, New York line, III:350, IV:51 (note).

Swartwout, Barnardus, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:412; constable, III: 516; in dispute with Col. John Frear, IV:280-283, 299-300, V:682.

Swartwout, Barnardus, Jr, ensign, of second regiment, New York line, III:288, V:480, 704, VI: 219-220, VIII:195; in Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:229 (note).

Swartwout, Cornelius, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, prisoner, II:623, V:752.

Swartwout, Henry, ensign, of fifth regiment, New York line, member of court martial, II:18; prisoner, II:624, V:752; date of commission, V:705.

Swartwout (Swarthoudt), Jacobus, colonel, of second regiment of Dutchess county minutemen, orders to, I:304; to receive money for Clinton, I:330-331; to aid in enforcing militia requirements, I: 526, 533; member of committee for conspiracies, I:636, 763; Clinton explains to, his expectations concerning Dutchess militia, II:410-411; petitions, III:240; reports trouble in Col. Ludinton's regiment, IV:32-33; states regulations governing exempts, IV:234-235, 236; calls court martial, IV:280, 281; to relieve detachment, IV:644; his brigade, IV:648, 679, 680, 705,

Swartwout, Jacobus — continued 706, 869, 870, V:15, 34, 38, 42, 45, 348, 603, VI:8, 49, 72, 477, 588, 813, VII:285; assemblyman, IV:677, 678; flour purchased from, IV:785; makes return of exempts, V:16; orders given by, V:128; detachment commanded by, V:342, 348, 354, 356; levies from his brigade, V:743-744; to make up deficiencies, V:824; Gen. Robert Howe advised to write to, V:828; to reinforce Gen. Howe, V:840, 864-866; presides over court of inquiry, VI:692, 703; presides over court martial, VI:763; his interest promised, VI:809; may visit Clinton, VI:818; required to hasten raising of levies, VI:862; returns of levies from his brigade, VII:137, 172, 209, 227, 241, 255, 284, 313, 334.

Swartwout, John, flour purchased of, IV:785.

Swartwout, Samuel, flour purchased of, IV:785.

Sweazy (Swayze, Swazy, Sweesy, Sweezee), David (Daniel), captain, of third regiment, Orange county militia, II:800, III:443, IV:571, V:733, 921; member of courts martial, III:718, IV:570.

Sweden, goods from, sold in Hamburg, VIII:59; toast drunk to king of, VIII:299.

Sweet, Abiah, Quaker, allowed to visit Long Island, III:359.

Sweet, Nathaniel, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Sweet, Robert, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Sweet, Theophilus, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, VI:763.

Sweetman & Parent, bond held by, I:213.

Sweezer, ——, widow, travelers at her house, V:241 (note).

Swettenham, George, captain, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Swift, Ambrose, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Swift, Heman, colonel, of seventh and second Connecticut regiments, II:132, 397, VII:115.

Swift, Job, petitions, III:686.

Swim, ——, loyalist, III:15.

Swingil, Carronemus, of Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:110.

Swits, Abraham, major, of second regiment, Albany county militia, joins in remonstrance, III:65; certifies necessity of ferry, III:643.

Swits, Cornelius, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.

Swits (Suits), Isaac, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Switzerland, native of, IV:727; militia of, IV:738.
Sydman (Sidman), ——, near Ramapo, N. Y., his house, I: 484, 485, 543.
Sydmans (Sydnams) Bridge, near Ramapo, N. Y., pass at, should be defended, I:471, 477, 557, 586, 616, 698, II:390, 630; post near, I:487, 537, 547, 564, 592, 616, 618, 619, 646, 662, 687, 689, 703, 732, 736, II:43, 44, 61, 64, 180, 184, 324, 388, 395, III:167; recruiting at, I:748.
Syferd, Christian, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.
Sytez, George, captain, of third regiment, New York line, V:479, VI:220.

TAASE, Jerry (Yery), of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, V:951.
Tabago, West Indies, its surrender, VII:203.
Tabor, Peleg, of Amenia, N. Y., VI:818.
Tack, Arie, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.
Tack, Helena, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:684.
Tackhanack creek, Pa., troops cross, V:229-230 (note).
Taghkanick (Tackanick), Columbia county, N. Y., troops should be posted there, I:709; company of, I:710.
Taghkanic — continued
Talada (Talady), John, of fifth regiment, New York line, trial of, I:818, 819, 824.
Talema, Theunis, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.
Talleday, Henry, at Fort Montgomery, I:450.
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de, Prince de Bénévent, French statesman, his opinion of Beaumarchais claim, II:306 (note).
Tallma, Harmanus, of Orangetown, N. Y., prisoner in New York, II: 596.
Tallmadge, Tallmage, *see also* Talmage.
Tallmadge, Benjamin, major, of Col. Elisha Sheldon's light dragoons, brother of, IV:4, 11; portrait of, VI:frontispiece; correspondence of, relating to Maj. André, VI:257-264 (note); asks that William Jayne be paroled, VI:403-404, 405; discloses character of Francis Van Dyke, VI:404-405.
Tallmadge, James, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:243; supervisor and assessor, VI:577.
Tallmadge, Samuel, ensign, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:519, 549, V:480, 704, VI;

Tallmadge, Samuel — continued 3, 47, 220; lieutenant in second regiment, VIII:195.

Tallmage, Elisha, of Claverack district, N. Y., depositions made by, touching exports of flour, V:619, 620-621; deposition concerning his conduct, V:619-620.

Tallmage, John, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:619.

Tallman, *see also* Taulman, Tolman.

Tallman, ——, his account for firewood, III:143.

Tallman, Dow, chosen captain in second regiment, Orange county militia, III:296.

Tallman, Douwe, of Orange county, N. Y., his death, IV:817.

Tallman, Jonathan, of third regiment, New York line, deserter, VI:370.

Tallman (Talman), Isaac, major, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia, his house, II:640, IV:595.

Talmage, *see also* Tallmadge, Tallmage.

Talmage, ——, widow, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:20.

Talmage (Tammage), James, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, serves in levies, II:266; men in his company, II:627, V:72; petitions, III:676; proposed as captain of rangers, III:686; to arrest refractory militiamen, IV:55-57; his company, V:31.

Talmage, James — continued

Tanner, Job, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:355; flour in his charge, V:105; member of court martial, VI:763.

Tanner (Taniry), Zopher, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:37.

Tappan, N. Y., execution of Maj. André at, I:100; enemy reported north of, I:431; Gen. Lee marching toward, I:447; regiment needed at, I:471; state of militia at, I:475-476; militia ordered to, I:501; field piece intended for, I:533-534, 535; militia of, I:611, 741; jail at, I:639; inhabitants ask for troops, I:743; loyalist taken near, II:321; leather taken at, II:625; slaughter of dragoons at, IV:161 (note), 171; capture made at, IV:795; levies at, V:774; forces near, VI:72, 92; commissary general at, VI:92, 100, 110; committee of congress visits camp at, VI:108, 115; headquarters at, VI:259 (note), 262 (note), VIII:406, 407, 417; Maj. André conducted to, VI:260 (note), 262 (note), 263 (note), 264 (note); interview at, between Washington and Sir Guy Carleton proposed, VIII:157, 158; Clinton at, VIII:243.

Tappan bay, Hudson river, N. Y., enemy's sail in, IV:352, V:21 (note), VI:259 (note); described by French officer, VII: 109 (note).

Tappen, Christopher, major, of Kingston, N. Y., brother-in-law of Clinton, I:18; member of board to report on forts in Highlands, I:129; on committee to obstruct Hudson, I:138; report made by, I:199, 201; sends news from New York city, I: 201-202; attests election of members of general assembly, I: 218, 219; member of provincial congress, I:244, 309-310; illness of, I:349, 358, 359, 421, 850, 852; sends information about suspected persons, I:637; proposes to see Clinton, I:683; writes concerning Col. Snyder, I: 849; suggests method of allowing soldiers to vote, I:850; joins in recommendations for governor and lieutenant-governor, I:855-856; mentioned for assemblyman, II:31; apprises Clinton of election as governor, II:79-80; his family, II:89, 113; sends war news, II:100; to write dictated letter, II:134; in council of safety, II:136; forwards news from Fort Stanwix, II:156-157; describes situation of Gen. Schuyler, II:194-195; introduced to Gen. Heath, II:346-347; direction given to, II:375; communication to, regarding iron, II:521; complains of experiences at Rochester, II:577-578; note given by, II:610; informs Clinton of failure of ammunition, IV:211; on committee to obtain terms for board of legislators, IV:355; recommends appointment, VI: 679; interested in location of capital, VIII:79, 109, 140.

Tappen, Mary (Polly), daughter of Christopher Tappen, writes to Clinton, I:421-422; compliments to, I:683, III:456; conveys request, II:416.

Tappen, Peter (Dr), brother-in-law of Clinton, sends news of family, I:314-315, 342-343, 378; at Fort Montgomery, I: 337, 363; rejoices in burning of New York, I:358; his wife, I: 389; removes Clinton's family to place of safety, II:409, 411, 416-417, 419; denounces William Emmot, II:543-544; James Clinton sends message to, IV: 735; prevented from joining Col. Ludinton, V:33; justice, VI: 461, 836; assessor, VI:586; articles carried by, to Du Simitière, VI:871, VII:411, 413.

Tappen, Peter, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VII:188, 586-587.

Tappen, Teunis, captain, at Fort Montgomery, I:269, 315; com-

Tappen, Teunis — continued
missary, I:442-443, 445, 448, 433, 434.
Tappen, Tjaatje, Mrs Petrus Tappen, mother-in-law of Clinton, I: 201, 297, 307, II:89, 360, III: 615, 644, IV:407, 743, V: 441, 615, VI:488, VII:188, 377.
Tar, impress warrant for, VII:27.
Tarbel, Silvanus, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:626.
Tarepening, John, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Tarleton, Sir Banastre, lieutenant-colonel, of British Legion, in action near Kingsbridge, IV:124; defeated by Gen. Sumter, VI: 524; at Guilford Court House, VI:738; prisoner taken by, VII: 376; attacked by Lauzun's Legion, VII:377.
Tarrytown, N. Y., enemy lands at, I:150, II:360, 361, 364; enemy's ships near, I:286; troops ordered to, I:307; communication with, endangered, I:389, 396; person apprehended near, II:336; stores at, threatened, II: 515-516; water guard at, II: 551, III:195; burning of, II: 678; Maj. André's capture at, II:728 (note), VI: 258 (note); troops arriving at, II:786; skirmish near, III:27, 28; enemy's squadron approaches, III:131;
Tarrytown — continued
rumored expedition against, III:361; provisions to be moved from, III:726; capture made at, IV:145, 165; exposed to incursions, IV:181, 347, 355; large vessels do not easily sail above, V:24 (note); refugees from, make reprisals, V:243-244, 252; sloop permitted to descend to, VI:438, 440; in power of enemy, VI:486-487; resident of, VI:872 (note); attempt to destroy stores at, VII: 97-98 (note), 109 (note); frigates withdraw from, VII:110 (note).
Tate, ——, contracts held by, VI: 120, 121.
Tater, *see also* Teater, Teetter, Titter.
Tater, George, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Taulman, *see also* Tallman, Tolman.
Taulman, Harman, ensign of Col. A. H. Hay's Orange county regiment, petitions for reduction of militia requirements, VI:903.
Taulman, Peter, lieutenant, of Col. Oliver Spencer's regiment, VI: 221; formerly ensign in Col. William Malcom's additional continental regiment, VI:769-770.
Taulman, Theunis, lieutenant, of Col. A. H. Hay's Orange county

Taulman, Theunis — continued regiment, petitions for reduction of requirements, VI:903.

Tavern keepers, ordinance regulating, I:85-86.

Taxation, *see also* United States, *finances*.

Taxation, bills involving, II:838, IV:538, 540, 554-555, 557, 585, 821, V:310; parliamentary right of, III:198; Lord North discusses American, III: 230-231 (note); amounts paid by seven counties, VII:366-367; circular urging collection, VII: 510; Massachusetts suggests uniform system, VIII:65; Robert Morris discusses, VIII:225-226, 228.

Tayler, George, of Albany, N. Y., conveys package of money, VII: 73, 548; his education, VII: 405.

Tayler, John, of Albany, N. Y., acting governor, I:5; trustee of State Library, I:5; on committee of defense, I:387 (note); sends news of Burgoyne to Clinton, II:340-341; petitions, III:334; requested to examine alleged violation of Saratoga convention, III:575-576, IV:365-368, 423; examines charge of violation, III:584-585, 586, 587-588, 598-599, 616, IV:420; reports killing of loyalists, III:616; to Clinton on bill for rum, IV:70; member of assembly, IV:130; appeals in behalf of Cherry Valley sufferers, IV:363-364; favors exchange of prisoners, IV:405; will not attend legislature, IV:572; purchase of map entrusted to, IV: 669; recommends proper channels for distributing fund, IV: 724-725, 758-759; will left in care of, V:82; his hospitality, V: 83-84; his wife, V:84; signs memorial, V:260; asked to procure pass, V:575-576; Clinton writes to, V:627; forwards letter of William Smith's V:711-712; sends Clinton information concerning loyalists, V:712-713; describes enemy's work in Tryon county, V:744-746; sends military news, V:838-839; his observations on Tryon county tories, V:901; considered for appointment, VI:24; money to be conveyed by, VI:252-253; recommends John N. Bleecker, VI: 483-484; describes frontier horrors and alarm in Albany, VII: 303-305; relates capture of loyalists and brush with insurgents, VII:405-407; money paid him, VII:490, 507-508; commends bearer of important information, VII:621.

Tayler, Margaret, of Albany, N. Y., wife of John Tayler, III: 588, 616, IV:368, 831, 852,

Tayler, Margaret — continued V:83-84, 576, 713, 839, VI: 484, VII:304-305, 508.

Taylor, ——, carries letter, VI: 656.

Taylor, Andrew, colonel, deputy quartermaster general, articles to be delivered to, I:531, 625; accounts of, I:549, 552, 594; testimony to be given by, I:606, 628; gives order for delivery of tea, I:648; will appoint assistant, I:652; to report disposition of iron, I:662-663; forwards prisoner, I:738-739, 746; forwards packet, I:745; finds cannon unguarded, I:747; his knowledge of prisoner, I:788-789; orders to, I:832, II:29, 30, 103-104; at Newburgh, I: 855, II:38, 72, 83, 84, 419; on stores and scows, II:38-39; obtains directions about salt provisions, II:72, 73; consults Col. Malcom, II:73, 76, 77; on good news from northward, II:345; tries to obtain sloop for Clinton, II:345, 353; arranges for transportation of grain to army, II: 672-674, 699; has charge of Clinton's effects, II:698-699; meets with difficulty in procuring teams, II:740, 796-799, III:180; on cases of inoculation, II:810; his difference with Lt. Col. Wiesner, III:115-116; suffers accident, III:116; has trouble in securing pasture, III: 282-283; certificate given by, IV:398; on personal affairs of Clinton, IV:425-426; money sent to prisoners by, VI:645.

Taylor, Andrew — continued

Taylor, Ann, of Albany county, N. Y., convicted and sentenced, III:609, 610.

Taylor, Benjamin, of Mile Square, Westchester county, N. Y., II: 318.

Taylor, Catharine, of Albany county, N. Y., convicted and sentenced, III:609, 610.

Taylor, Christeen, of Kinderhook, N. Y., indicted, III:610.

Taylor, Cornelius, of Albany county, N. Y., accomplice in robbery, III:655, IV:121, 187-188.

Taylor, Daniel, loyalist spy, his confession, II:398-399; papers taken from, II:399-401, 413-414; his capture, II:403; his imprisonment, II:415, 422, 429, 462; tried and condemned, II: 443-444.

Taylor, Elijah, prisoner, his offense, II:318-319, 337.

Taylor, Ephraim, of Richmond county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Taylor, Ezekiel, major, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, marches to Schoharie, III:413; attempt to capture, V:273; joins in representation to Clinton, V: 916.

Taylor, George, Jr, assistant state agent, V:321, 867, 868-869.

Taylor, Gilbert, introduced to Clinton by Chief Justice Morris, II: 337.

Taylor, Harme, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:36.

Taylor (Talor), Henry, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI: 70.

Taylor, Israel, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.

Taylor, Jeremiah, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Taylor, John, desires to export flour, II:750.

Taylor, John, of Orange county, N. Y., on parole, VII:120, 126.

Taylor, Joseph, employed in public work, I:640.

Taylor, Joseph, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Taylor, Neil (Neal), indicted for robbery, III:610, 616.

Taylorsville, Pa., Washington crosses Delaware river at, VIII: 400.

Tea, tax on, how dealt with by Lord North, III:231 (note).

Teachmen, Nicholas, of Orange county, N. Y., I:600.

Teachout, William, of New York city, VI:360.

Tearpenning, *see also* Teerpenning, Terpening,, Terpenning.

Tearpenning, John, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Tearse, Peter B., lieutenant of first regiment, New York line, adjutant, IV:30; resigns, VI: 793, VII:20, 25.

Teater, *see also* Tater, Teetter, Titter.

Teater, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Tebow, Andries, of Orange county, N. Y., I:599.

Tebow, John, lieutenant, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, his trials by court martial, I:599-600, IV:272.

Tebow, Peter, of Orange county, N. Y., I:599, 600.

Teed, Joseph, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist,, III:726.

Teerpenning, *see also* Tearpenning, Terpening, Terpenning.

Teerpenning, Elias, to be apprehended for avoiding military service, I:299-300.

Tees, William, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Teets, *see also* Dietz.

Teets, Christophel, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, II:635, 636.

Teets, William, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:751,

Teets, William — continued 759, 761, 762, 790, 791, 792, II:635.

Teets, William, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40, 50.

Teetshorn, Isaac, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 138.

Teetter, *see also* Tater, Teater, Titter.

Teetter, Abraham, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Telfair, Edward, delegate from Georgia to continental congress, VII:360, VIII:39 (note).

Telford (Tilford), William, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, I:601, 602, II: 89, 414, V:17, 30, VI:624; member of court martial, I:749, 764, 775, II:59; in Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:806, 826, 834, 842, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124; member of court of inquiry, I:853; party ordered out by, IV:17.

Teller (Taller), ——, loyalist on parole, V:442.

Teller (Taller), ——, (Dr), loyalist prisoner, VII:101, 102, 158.

Teller, Abraham (Dr), recommended for surgeon, I:335.

Teller, Jacobus, of Schenectady, N. Y., petitions, III:459-460; reply to, III:467-468; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Teller, James, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335, 381, 397, 414, 505.

Teller (Taller, Tallor, Taylor) James, captain, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:137, 138, VI:104; prisoner, V:752.

Teller, James, permitted to go to New York city, III:236.

Teller, John (James), captain of sloop, to collect boats for committee of safety, I:436; permits given to, III:470; his violation of privilege, III:483-484, 486.

Teller, William, Jr, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 139.

Teller's (Taller's) point, Hudson river, N. Y., crossing near, I:302; enemy's vessels near, I: 678, II:726 (note), III:131, 141, IV:355, VII:98 (note); galley men captured at, IV:599; British land at, IV:857 (note), 870, 871, V:4, 25 (note); flag of truce at, V:370, 390, 659.

Telt, Thomas, of Haverstraw district, N. Y., V:471.

Temple, Charlotte, tragedy of, VIII:xxxi.

Temple, Robert, of Ulster county, N. Y., killed, IV:17-18.

Temple Bar, London, England, I: 58.

Tenafly, N. J., enemy throws up works at. IV:101.

Ten Broeck, —— (Mrs), of Rhinebeck, N. Y., III:421.

Ten Broeck, Abraham, brigadier-general of militia, advised to order movement of levies, I:305; Gen. Schuyler asks reinforcements from, I:385 (note), II: 53, 81; on committee to aid Gen. Schuyler, I:387 (note); at Skenesborough, I:395; president of convention, I:473, 479, 480, 492, 493, 662 (note), 666 (note), 671, 763, 792, 793; forwards resolutions to Clinton, I:521; orders to, II: 152-153, 163, 167, 334, III: 54, 227-228, 229; orders given by, II:193, 199 (note), 201, 744, 778-779, III:39, 256; to command militia in northern army, II:276; writes in behalf of Henry Cuyler, II:330; recommendation made to, II:337-338; his brigade, II:456, 734, 744-745, 780, III:11-14, 186, 336, 337, 380, 421-422, 474, 488, 495, 537, 707, IV:254, 652, 654, 668, 680, 687, 732, 751, 753, 754, 766, 771, 803, 828, 830, 850, 863, V:87, 167, 305, 306, 569, 603, 630, 683, 696, 706, 716, 728, 737, 740, 796, 895, 923, 944, 948, VI:37, 47, 64, 79, 80, 97, 98, 100, 137, 141, 156, 275, 290, 344, 351, 368, 374, 376, 402, 503, 504; urged to indicate proper persons for officers, III: 13-14, 68; complains of militia officers, III:68, 98; represents desire of four months militia to serve near Albany, III:97-98; Clinton's view conveyed to, III: 113, 123; Gen. Schuyler writes to, III:232; informed that troops are ordered from Albany, III: 332, 335, 336-337; signs petition, III:334; applied to for troops, III:379, 380; forwards news of frontier, III:380-381; Col. Jacob Klock calls on, for troops, III:382; has news from Schoharie, III:383, 413-414; orders to, III:388, 405, 429, 432-433, 445, 448, 467, IV: 88, 655; letter to be forwarded to, III:408; has news from Caughnawaga, III:414-415; wishes Clinton's presence in Albany, III:422-423, 427-428; discusses expedition, III:473, 513-514, 536; express sent to, III:476; orders court martial, III:495, 504; brigade orders of, III:514-516; Clinton to, on expedition, III:517-518; justice, III:525, 528; information to be sent to, III:545; apprised of destruction of settlements, III:555-557, 559; apprehensive for frontier, III:557-558; shows condition of militia, III:562-564, 571, 689-691; Clinton to, on means of frontier defense, III: 573-575; appeals to, from Scho-

Ten Broeck, Abraham — continued harie, III:583-584, 594-595; Col. William Butler confers with, III:596; reports proceedings and plans to Clinton, III:599-600; appealed to for indulgence to delinquents, III:694, 709; submits case of delinquents, III:701-703; urged to exercise authority over militia, III:707-708; learns of Brant's activity at Unadilla, IV:15-16, 31; orders from, IV:33, 63, 64, 76, 77, 121, 285; discusses punishment of disobedient militiamen, IV:36-38; advised of enemy's approach, IV:53-54; Clinton to, on protection of frontier, IV:54-55; authority of general officers defined for his benefit, IV:72-73; explains efforts to maintain his control of militia, IV:79-81; sends information of enemy's ravages at German Flats, IV:81-83; exhorted to protect frontier, IV:84-85; joins in report of court proceedings, IV:189; learns of enemy's incursions, IV:254, 266-267, 268; reports court martial expenses, IV:255; his energy approved, IV:277; states his dispositions for protection of settlements, IV:290-292; promises relief to refugees, IV:474-475; to confer with Gen. Schuyler, IV:655, 663; recommendations to be made by, IV:712, 758; to make return, IV:724, 731; opinion of, concerning distribution of relief fund, IV:725; to appoint officers of levies, IV:752, 766; to receive notice of enemy's approach, IV:779; encourages levies to think they may form regiment, IV:811, 829; to distribute levies, IV:843, 852; returns of levies from his brigade, V:167, VI:93; signs memorial, V:260; in Tryon county, V:329, 331, 332, 333; acquainted with Hugh Fraser, V:350; distribution of his brigade for defense of frontier, V:365, 366; men exempted by, V:383, 384, 385; directions given to, V:560, 568, 572, 634-635, 636, 675, 706, 943-944, 948; his orders, V:569, 578, 629, 716, 737, 738, 746; condition of northern border made known to, V:570-571; learns of attack on Harpersfield, V:632-633, 637; learns of commissary embarrassment, V:633-634; injured, V:696, 713, 754, 895, 945; application to, from Tryon county, V:701-702; Col. Van Schaick asked to assist, V:707; his judgment concerning exemptions, V:727; Col. Klock appeals to, V:739-740; informed of enemy's appearance in Schoharie, V:819-820, 842; calls on Col. Williams, V:845-846; Gen. Van Rensselaer con-

Ten Broeck, Abraham — continued fers with, V:895, 919; will approve exemptions, V:912; misinterprets general orders, V:946; transmits account of destruction of Canajoharie, VI:79-82; to continue defense of frontiers, VI: 98, 141-142, 156, 275, 289, 292, 304; forwards intelligence, VI:320; sends supplies to Schenectady, VI:321; mayor, VI: 338; has news from Skenesborough, VI:344-345; advises Col. Gansevoort, VI:349, 354; countermands orders, VI:350-351; to protect people of New Hampshire Grants, VI:356; intelligence received from, forwarded to Washington, VI:358; attempts to move militia to Saratoga, VI:376, 378; to aid Gen. James Clinton in defense of frontier, VI:379-380; has late accounts regarding enemy, VI: 393, 398; requested to make exemptions in quartermaster's department, VI:402; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; asked to favor appointment, VI:671; calls meeting of officers, VI:733; furnished with return, VI:793; lays question concerning court martial sentences before Clinton, VII:475-476; senator, VIII: 27; Indian commissioner, VIII: 345, 349, 350, 351, 352, 361, 364, 370.

Ten Broeck, Adam, ensign, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, proposed for continental appointment, VI:814.

Ten Broeck, Benjamin, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.

Ten Broeck, Dirck, of Albany, N. Y., United States lottery tickets transmitted through, II: 289-290, 349, III:73, 228, 339, 340, 341, IV:374; commissioner of loan office, III:73, IV:374, V:173, 216-217, 385.

Ten Broeck, Jasper, employed on public work, I:641.

Ten Broeck, John, of Albany, N. Y., on committee to aid Gen. Schuyler, I:387 (note); petitions, III:334; sheriff, VII:322, 323; attends meeting to consider frontier defense, VII:619.

Ten Broeck (Ten Brook), John, of exempts of Claverack district, N. Y., III:642, IV:651.

Ten Broeck, John C., captain, of first regiment, New York line, his promotion, VII:20.

Ten Broeck, Leonard, captain, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, III:446, 447, 452, 453.

Ten Broeck, Peter, captain, of Sir John Johnson's King's Royal regiment, II:285, IV:187; his record, IV:220; may be exchanged, V:386, 518.

Ten Broeck, Peter, lieutenant, of eighth regiment, Albany county

Ten Broeck, Peter — continued militia, VI:51; in levies, VI: 625.

Ten Broeck, Samuel, major, of tenth regiment, Albany county militia, permission given by, III: 452, 453; supplies list of delinquents, IV:33-34; informed that service of regiment will be enforced, IV:55-56; meets difficulty in supplying levies, VI: 837-839; his steadfastness, VI: 884; elected to assembly, VII: 322.

Ten Broeck, Samuel J., of exempts, of Claverack district, N. Y., III: 642, IV:652.

Ten Broeck, William, employed in public work, I:641.

Ten Eyck, Abraham, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, paymaster, V:367, VI:223, 224, 234.

Ten Eyck, Andrew, employed in public work, I:641.

Ten Eyck, Barent, of Albany, N. Y., III:327.

Ten Eyck, Barent H.(?), of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Ten Eyck, Barrent, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Ten Eyck, Daniel, of New York city, fireman, VIII:304.

Ten Eyck, Guerney, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Ten Eyck, Henry, of Albany, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:605.

Ten Eyck, John, of second regiment, New York line, drowned, V:230 (note).

Ten Eyck, John H., of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, V: 274.

Ten Eyck, Kitty, of Half Moon, N. Y., applies for pass, V:575-576; in New York city, V:714.

Ten Eyck, Matthew, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.

Ten Eyck (Teniek), camp in Bergen county, N. J., VI:146.

Tenis, Mary, of Kingsland district, Tryon county, N. Y., petitioner, VI:123.

Tenny, Elijah, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.

Terbos, Daniel, major, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, medium of communication, I: 584; flour purchased of, V:168.

Ter Bush, Henry, of exempts of Marlborough, N. Y., III:411.

Ter Bush, Isaac, recruit for continental service, VII:580.

Terghhathaghtous, warrior at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:353.

Terhune, ——, of Hackensack, N. J., horses purchased for, I: 608, 629.

Terjay, John, prisoner with enemy, II:596.

Ternay, Charles Henri d'Arsac, Chevalier de, admiral, French navy, Washington's views of strategy communicated to, VI:

Ternay, Charles Henri d'Arsac — continued
10-12 (note); declines attempting to pass Sandy Hook, VI:12 (note); makes request for flour, VI:328.
Terpening, Terpenning, *see also* Tearpenning, Teerpenning.
Terpening, Bordawine, captain of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, I:294, 544, 558, 603, 604, 605, II:9, III:466.
Terpenning, Hendrick, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266.
"Terrible," the, British war vessel, VII:361, 379.
Terril, Matthew, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, V:686.
Terrill, Ezra, of exempts, of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Terrill, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:603.
Terry, Joshua, tried for delinquency, V:686, 687.
Terry, Peter O., petitions, VI:529.
Ter Willigan, Uriah, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.
Terwilliger (Terwillegen, Terwilleger), Hendrick, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, testifies in court martial, I:590; of exempts of Hanover precinct, III:499, IV:125.
Terwilliger, Hermanus, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:660, 727.
Terwilliger, Jonathan, lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, wounded by loyalists, I: 751, 752, 753, 756, 759, 768, 770, 773, 775, 784, 795; of exempts, V:3.
Terwilliger, Joseph, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
Terwilliger (Trewilliger), Mathew, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV: 683.
Terwilliger, Solomon, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Tetre, Joseph Jacob, du, recovers judgment against captain of privateer, V:193 (note).
Tew, Francis, captain, of seventeenth regiment, British army, killed at Stony Point, V:153 (note), 154 (note).
Texel, the, island in North sea, prizes taken to, V:408 (note); Dutch vessels return to, VII: 373.
Teyekanatsiajere, sachem at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:353.
Teygert, *see* Tygart, Tygert.
Thacher, Stephen, recruit for continental service, VII:580.
Thackeray, William Makepeace, English novelist, describes mother of George III, I:22.
Thanksgiving day, proclaimed by congress, IV:280.
T'haoughweanjavergan (Thoughweanjawegen), *see* Harper, John, colonel.

Tharington, William, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.
Thayendanegea, *see* Brant, Joseph.
Theal, *see also* Thiell.
Theal, Charles, pass given to, V:364.
Theis (Teis, Teers), Jacob, of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.
Theis (Heis, Tise), Jost Henrich, prisoner, II:429, 436, 467, 476; of exempts of Hanover precinct, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.
Theobald, ——, German chaplain, under Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:453 (note).
Thetford, Norfolk, England, birthplace of Thomas Paine, I:59.
Thew, Abraham, of Haverstraw, N. Y., plundered and made prisoner, II:604.
Thiell, *see also* Theal.
Thiell, Jacob, of Haverstraw. N. Y., V:471.
Thirteen United States of America, II:707 (note), VI:673, 708, 739, VII:5, 518.
Thom, Jonathan, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., his estate, VI:516.
Thom (Tom), Thomas, loyalist, his family and effects, IV:315-316, 326, 349, 353.
Thomas, Beriah (Bermiah), of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:626.
Thomas, Daniel, of Flushing, N. Y., loyalist, I:158 (note).
Thomas, Edward, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629, 630.
Thomas, John, major-general, his appointment, I:210; sketch of, I:210-211 (note).
Thomas, John, Jr, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629, 630.
Thomas, Joseph, captain, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:916, VII:69, 145.
Thomas, Lewis, ensign, of fifty-second regiment, British army, wounded, V:598 (note).
Thomas, Moses, of Cochecton, N. Y., injury suffered by, III:390, 425-426.
Thomas, Richard, of Suffolk county, N. Y., prisoner, II:723; seeks exchange, III:275-277.
Thomas, Thomas, colonel, of second regiment, Westchester county militia, to command levies, I:258; ordered to Kingsbridge, I:309; order to, concerning his house, I:382-383; to aid in removing stock and grain from county, I:463; to command volunteers, I:482; quota of men required of, II:3; sends return, II:325; order transmitted through, II:777; property that may be entrusted to, III:355; his captivity and parole, V:211-213, 221; appeals for protection of Westchester county, V:539-540; reply to, V:541; orders to, VI:71-

Thomas, Thomas — continued 72; requests protection by continental troops, VI:187-188; recommends provision for replacing troops withdrawn, VI:463-464; seeks approval of proceedings for removal of disaffected families, VI:464-465; Clinton to, on measures for protection of county, VI:477-478; advised to respect civil rights, VI:501-502; arrests Col. Samuel Drake, VI: 521; stories affecting, VI:629, 630; has correspondence with Clinton about protective measures, VI:794-795, 796; interested in commissions to boat captains, VI:795-796; to reinforce Maj. Delivan, VII:31; to provide officers for levies, VII:97-98, 137-138, 189; interested in exchange, VII:227; favors erection of blockhouses, VII:511; represents peril of county, VII: 605-606, 631.

Thompson, Thomson, *see also* Tomson.

Thompson, ——, suspected person, I:637.

Thompson (Tompson), ——, of Hartford, Conn., II:606.

Thompson, ——, writes petition, II:773.

Thompson, ——, tory prisoner, III:616.

Thompson, ——, of Cherry Valley, N. Y. VI:811.

Thompson, Aaron, testifies regarding seizures of cattle and sheep, V:417.

Thompson, Alexander, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:221; asks settlement of account, VII:18.

Thompson, Amos, petitioner, III: 676.

Thompson, Amos, Jr, his political sentiments, VI:705-707.

Thompson, Andrew, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Thompson, Andrew, captain, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VI:272, VII:244, 271, 352; information given by, VII: 453, 454, 455.

Thompson, Archibald, tory, III: 617, 618, V:633.

Thompson, Caleb, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III:676; refuses to give clothing for soldiers, VI:20.

Thompson, Ebenezer, of New Hampshire, secretary of state, II:618, IV:396, V:655.

Thompson, Enos, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:182; petitions, III:676; collects clothing for soldiers, VI: 20.

Thompson, Ezra, of Dutchess county, N. Y., to help enforce authority over militia, I:526, 533; acquainted with lead mine, III:395; petitions, III:676.

Thompson, Israel, lieutenant-colonel, of Col. Jacobus Swartwout's Dutchess county regiment, to command fort near Peekskill, I:303-304, 311, 356; reports progress of fortification, I:317-318; his commission, I:350; Clinton writes to, I:363; inspects timber, I:443; to aid in enforcing military authority, I:526, 533; states case of fraud in bounties, II:36; recommended for major of exempts, IV:112.

Thompson, Israel, colonel, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., in return of assemblymen-elect, VII:322; his house, VII:609.

Thompson, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:242.

Thompson, James, of London, England, V:299.

Thompson, Jesse, petitioner, III:676.

Thompson, John, at Fort Montgomery, I:451:

Thompson (Thomson), John, sergeant, of fourth regiment, New York line, VI:472.

Thompson (Tomtson), John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:822, IV:722.

Thompson, John, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:210, IV:769, V:916; levies from his company, VI:38.

Thompson, Jonathan, suspected person, II:626.

Thompson, Jonathan, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.

Thompson, May, permitted to go to New York city, III:236.

Thompson, Phinehas, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:50, 66.

Thompson, Rebecca, widow, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:340, 675, 787.

Thompson, Robert, of Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, his application for exemption, VI:165-166.

Thompson, Samuel, petitions, III:676.

Thompson, Thomas (Dr), of Manor of Livingston, N. Y., carries letter, II:194; William Smith friendly to, V:714.

Thompson, William, of Pennsylvania, brigadier-general, his defeat at Three Rivers, I:237, 238, 240, 243; tale attributed to, IV:608.

Thompson, William, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Thompson (Tomtson), William, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:822, IV:261, 340, 411, 675, 722, 787.

Thompson, William, ensign, of exempts of Orange county, IV:627.

Thompson (Tomtson), William, Jr, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:822.

Thompson, William W., of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.

Thomson, Andrew, lieutenant, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, his deposition and certificate, V:870, 871.

Thomson, Andrew, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, VI: 688, 791.

Thomson, Archibald, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:46.

Thomson, Archibald, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Thomson, Charles, secretary of congress, I:628, II:489, 495, 508, 509, 613, 619, 649, 665, 689, 702, 707, 736, 777, 815, 817, 829, 836, 875, III:22, 34, 59, 178, 208, 248, 284, 315, 440, 441, 472, 473, 490, IV:99, 144, 184, 261, 332, 527, 660, V:9, 89 (note), 324 (note), 437, 454, 518, 584, 726, 794, VI:32, 138, 169, 208, 221, 281, 284, 297, 298, 328, 331, 343, 417, 463, 500, 508, 558, 570, 595, 710, 715, 734, 740, 755, 791, 892, 902, VII:15, 23, 64, 72, 166, 176, 177, 178, 321, 322, 470, 532, 533, 572, 573, 629, VIII:6, 40 (note), 46, 47, 58, 77, 164 (note), 216, 254, 265, 267, 391; announces choice of John Jay as president of congress, IV:359; his portrait made by Du Simitière, IV: 608; renews request to Clinton, V:471-472; papers delivered to, V:497; explains authority of

Thomson, Charles — continued board of admiralty, V:863; announces selection of Thomas McKean as president, VII:66-67; presents Washington to congress, VIII:311; to correspond with the states relative to execution of congressional acts, resolutions and recommendations, VIII:382-384, 387.

Thomson, H. J., lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Thomson, Hugh, ensign, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, joins in certification, V: 871.

Thomson, James, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.

Thomson, William, of Col. William Butler's command, IV:185.

Thonwaghweakavagevea, *see* George, captain.

Thorburn, Grant, of New York city, VIII:xvii.

Thorn, John, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI: 576.

Thorn, Richard, major, of Great Neck, L. I., outrage suffered by, VII:234.

Thorn, Samuel, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Thorne, Benjamin, of Orange county, N. Y., V:679.

Thorne, Obediah, employed on public work, I:641, 642.

Thornton, J. Wingate, of Boston, Mass., owner of parole of Burgoyne's officers, II:450 (note), 453 (note).

Thornton, John, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI: 895.

Thornton, William, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:72.

Thorp, Abner, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Thorp, Andrew, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV: 275.

Thorp, Ezra, of Harpersfield, N. Y., captive, VI:660, 727.

Thorp, John, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.

Three Rivers, Canada, action at, I:237, 238, 243; troops at, IV: 443; prisoners at, VI:605.

Throggs (Froggs, Frogs, Troggs) Neck (point), Westchester county, N. Y., guards stationed at, I:328; vessels approaching, I:345; slight action at, II:516; residents of, III:152, V:638; Washington reconnoiters, VIII: 410.

Throop, Benjamin, major, of fifth Connecticut regiment, VII:115.

Throop, Josiah, major, refugee from Nova Scotia, V:452-453; wishes to engage in military service, VI:378-379; in Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI: 625, VII:494, 551.

Thum, Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Thum, Conrath, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Thurman, John, of Coxsackie, N. Y., allegation concerning, II:849, 851; refuses oath, III: 604; his store in New York city, VIII:xxxiv.

Thurman, Ralph, captain, recommended to Washington, I:646.

Thurston, *see also* Tusten.

Thurston, Daniel, of exempts of New Marlborough, N. Y., III: 411.

Thurston, Joel, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:589.

Thurston (Thirsty), Moses, made prisoner by Oneidas, IV:133.

Thweatanin, Seneca deputy at Fort Schuyler, VIII:371.

Tibbet, Daniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Tice, Gilbert, captain, loyalist, Indians led by, IV:132; prisoner taken by, VII:299.

Tice, Henry, letter written in behalf of, I:509-510.

Tichenor (Titchner), Isaac, major, of Vermont, opinion of, VII: 613-614.

Ticonderoga (Ticondaroga, Ticonderago, Tycondaroga, Tyconderoga, Tycondtaroga, Tycontaroga, Tyonderoga). N. Y., want of stores at, I:121, 198; Burgoyne appears be-

Ticonderoga — continued
fore, I:142; Burgoyne's fortune turns there, I:146; Albany companies sent to, I:195; surprise of, by Ethan Allen, I:200 (note); Capt. Jacobus Wynkoop sent to, I:323, 327; attack expected at, I:385 (note), 387 (note), II:62 (note); stores conveyed to, I:705; enemy operating against, II:61 (note); Gen. St Clair at, II:63 (note); capture of, II:80, 82, 88; its evacuation, II:101 (note), 102, 112, 146 (note), 171, 187, 190, 226 (note), 228, 244 (note), 259-261, 342, III:321, 551, 698; Burgoyne's proclamation issued from, II:116; enemy moving from, II:145; American success at, II:340-341, 344; enemy considers retreat to, II:433 (note); enemy's losses at, II:449 (note), V:599; cannon removed from, II:680, 795, 820, 835, 875, III:6, 10, 11, 25, 59, 105, 124. 134, 149, 151, 315, 713; inquiry into loss of, III:178; party of Vermonters near, III:207; enemy's ships at, III:213, 217; scouts sent to, III:295, 329, IV:779, VII:449; enemy reported at, III:368, IV:620, VI:308, 325, 326, 374, 393, 394, VII:438, 452, 457; cost of British post at, IV:507, 508; rendezvous

Ticonderoga — continued
for militia, V:770, 822; commander of company at, VI:39; loyalists allowed to go to, VI:269; enemy few in number at, VII:478, 486, 487; enemy may establish post at, VII:479.

Tid (Rid), Samuel, loyalist, VI:888, 889, 890.

Tidd, James, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Tiddle, Samuel, loyalist, VI:836.

Tiebout, Henry, captain, of third regiment, New York line, II:687, IV:559; intelligence confirmed by, IV:777; offers resignation, V:479; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220.

Tiebout, T., of New York city, his country seat, VIII:xxviii.

Tier, Daniel, procures pasture, VII:42.

Tifft, Stanton, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:39.

Tilden, John, employed in public work, I:642.

Tilghman, Tench, colonel, aide and secretary to Washington, Washington to, on need of strong constitution, I:172; correspondence in his hands, I:367, 397, 420, VII:258; writes to Henry B. Livingston, II:752-753; to Gen. Muhlenberg, III:696; to Gen. Heath, V:390-391.

Tillinghast, Daniel, agent of United States, in Rhode Island, IV:451; leaves wheat at Fishkill, VI:759.

Tillman, Christopher, captain, of sixth regiment, Albany county militia, factious work in his company, VII:371; phaeton in his charge, VII:388.

Tillman, John, of Albany, N. Y., deputy commissary of hides, his dismissal, V:260, 411-412.

Tillman, John, Jr, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241; assistant commissary of hides, V:384.

Tillman, Richard, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Tillotson, Thomas, of Manor of Livingston, N. Y., money lent by, VI:644-645.

Tilman, ——, sergeant of senate, VI:677.

Tilt, William, of Orange county, N. Y., petitioner, IV:172.

Tilton, Peter, employed in public work, I:640.

Timmerman, Konrath K., of Tryon county, N. Y., recommended for lieutenancy of levies, VI:790.

Timmerman, Mathew, of Tryon county, N. Y., his house attacked, VII:230.

Timpany (Tenpenny), Robert, major, loyalist, of New Jersey volunteers, where stationed, I:484; active in captures, I:740-741.

Tinglebach, Jacob, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Tingley, Samuel, of New York city, goldsmith, VIII:xxxvi.

Tinkerman, Abraham, captain, of Gen. John Glover's brigade, at Providence, R. I., IV:134.

Tinkey (Tinckey), Henry, of Scotch Patent, Charlotte county, N. Y., harbors spy, VI:336; in jail, VI:361.

Tinkie, John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Tinney, Elijah, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627.

Tioga (Tieoga, Tiyuga, Tyuga), now Athens, Pa., forces join at, I:165; Brant ordered to, III:543; council held at, IV:267; Gen. Sullivan to proceed to, V:123 (note), 149, 178, 182; Gen. Sullivan at, V:204, 233 (note); army leaves, V:224; wounded sent to, V:228; description of, V:233 (note); post at, V:234 (note), 241 (note); invalids sent to, V:241 (note); army departs from, V:241 (note); Gen. Clinton joined Gen. Sullivan at, V:247 (note); militia proceeds to, V:248.

Tioga branch, Chemung river, N. Y., IV:293, V:241 (note).

Tioga County, N. Y., election returns from, I:185.

Tioga Point, *see* Tioga.

Tippet, Gilbert, prisoner, evidence against, I:336, 340.
Tise, *see* Tice, Theis.
Titcomb, Benjamin, major, of second New Hampshire regiment, wounded at Newtown, V:226.
Titter, *see also* Tater, Teater, Teetter.
Titter, Henry, of Rhinebeck. N. Y., V:372.
Titus, ——, of Westchester county, N. Y., his house, VI:623.
Titus, John, of New York city, V: 360.
Titus, Jonathan, captain, of fourth regiment, New York line, IV:3, 5, opp. 788, V:480, 704, 924, VI:220.
Titus, Jonas, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitions, III:211.
Titus, Platt, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546.
Toamensing, near Skippack, Pa., Washington at, VIII:402.
Tobey, Benjamin, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:305.
Tobias, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.
Tobias, Isaac, delinquent, I:266; harbors supposed emissary, VII: 328-329.
Tobias, Joseph, loyalist, prisoner, V:461; exchanged, V:649.
Tobias, Rebakah, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.
Tobyhanna (Tobehanna, Tobehannah), creek, Pa., troops build bridge across, V:230 (note).
Tock, ——, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.
Tocker, *see also* Tooker, Tucker.
Tocker, Elias, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Tocker, Samuel, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V: 753.
Todd, Adam, bearer of letter, I: 362.
Todd, Joseph, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Todd, Robert, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, V:15, 45.
Tolbert (Talbot), Samuel, captain, of second regiment, Pennsylvania line, wounded by mutineers, VI:548 (note).
Toll (Tol), Charles, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153, VI:733; his house, VII:615, 616.
Tolman, *see also* Tallman, Taulman.
Tolman, Harmanus (Horamaunos), prisoner in New York city, II:723.
Tolman, Thomas, of Vermont, secretary of council, VI:437, 644, VII:447; deputy secretary, VII: 95, 447.
Tom, Nathaniel, captain, of Col. Josiah Smith's regiment of Suffolk county minute men, I:338; of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, I:579, 621;

Tom, Nathaniel — continued ordered to Fort Montgomery, I: 692.
Tomb, David, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Tombs, James, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.
Tombs, John, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.
Tombs, Stephen, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.
Tomhannock (Tomhanick), Rensselaer county, N. Y., residents of, V:838, VII:302, 553; force from Vermont at, VII:608.
Tomkins, Edmund, taken prisoner, II:474.
Tomlinson, ——, actor, VIII:xx (note).
Tompkins, ——, seeks appointment as post rider, I:233-235.
Tompkins, Daniel D., governor of New York, his election, II:877 (note); his father, IV:594.
Tompkins (Thomkins), Isaac, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I: 826, 857, II:22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124.
Tompkins, John, employed in public work, I:640.
Tompkins, Jonathan Griffin, major, of Westchester county, N. Y., commissioner for conspiracies, III:669, 699; in commissary department, IV:594, 595, 668, 784, 785, 873, 874, V:105, 106, 168, 169, 249, 294-295 (note), 296; promotes exchange
Tompkins, Jonathan Griffin — cont of prisoner, VI:781-784; joins in instructions to refugees, VII: 221-222.
Tompkins, Oliver, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.
Tompkins, Phinehas, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Tompkins, Thomas, of Westchester county, N. Y., his house, VIII: 409.
Tomson, *see also* Thompson, Thomson.
Tomson, Allen, employed in iron works at Ancram, N. Y., V:753.
Tomson, James, employed in iron works at Ancram, N. Y., V: 753.
Tomson, Joshua, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., V:562.
Ton, Timothy, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240.
Toncray (Tanckary), Daniel, quartermaster, of sixth regiment, Albany county militia, active in Vermont interest, VII:403, 610.
Tongue, George, complaints against, I:530, 531, 788-789, 814.
Tooker, *see also* Tocker, Tucker.
Tooker, Daniel, permitted to go to New York city, V:360, 374.
Tor bay (Torbay), England, fleet leaves, V:156 (note).
Torbell, Sylvanus, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.

Tories, Burgoyne's opinion of, I:160-161; Brant's characterization of, I:164; congress unable to protect, I:170; how affected by burning of New York, I:358; rescue prisoners, I:384; desert Hackensack, I:469; captures of, I:470, 476, 510, 693, II:84-88, 247, 254 (note), 678; cruelties of, I:498, VII:295-296, 304; in force in Hackensack, I:507, 509; meetings of, I:525; their dejection, I:534; property of, taken, I:543; Gov. Livingston's intention concerning, I:553; policy toward, when prisoners, I:554, 555-557, 653-654, 746, II:193, 288, 296-297, IV:301-302; disarming of, I:555 (note); disposition of their property, I:611, VIII:274-277; quit public works at New Windsor, I:666; prepare to go to New York city, I:676; collecting in mountains, I:699, 700; driving off cattle and horses, I:704, II:678; schemes of, I:705, 709, 716-718, 837, II:848-849, 850-853; communicating with New York, I:724, 735; capture whigs, I:740-741, 743; armed parties attempt to go to New York, I:747, 749-762, 764-782, 783-785, 787, 788, 796-798, II:635-637; cutting off communication by Skenesborough, II:63 (note); Burgoyne's relations with, II:116, 144 (note), 198 (note), 244 (note); their strength in Schoharie, II:201-202, 207-208, 239; losses at Oriskany, II:204, 213; cut off communication with Fort Schuyler, II:221; their activity in Tryon county, II:246, 285, 287, 290-292, VII:78-81; lurking in woods, II:343; engagement with, in Orange county, II:366-367; offense of associating with, II:429; guide British troops at Kingston, II:458 (note); disposition of their families, II:531, 581, IV:358, VII:296; checked in Haverstraw, II:537; flogging of, II:854-858; removal of, III:651, 699, 725-726; list of, denounced by New York provincial congress, V:158-159 (note); in battle of Newtown, V:235 (note); on way to Niagara, VI:30-32; Albany in fear of, VII:304; plea for, VIII:221-224; transportation of, VIII:270-271, 273, 274; abandoned, VIII:272, 274, 277-278.

Torloch, *see* Durlach.

Tornaer, Jacob, of Rochester, Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Torpichen, James, Lord, lieutenant, of twenty-first regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).

Torr, Nathaniel, of Col. Samuel

Torr, Nathaniel — continued
Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Torrey, Noah, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.
Torriano, Charles, lieutenant, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).
Totowa, *see also* Passaic Falls.
Totowa (Totoway), Passaic county, N. J., bridge at, I:469; provisions conveyed from, III: 143; Washington's headquarters at, VI:282 (note), 293, 348, VIII:407.
Totten, Gilbert, lieutenant, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, in Maj. Pleas' detachment, II: 25; petitions, III:240.
Totten, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:91.
Totten, James, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:109.
Totten, James, sailor on sloop, "Polly Martin," VI:409.
Totten, William, loyalist, VI:337.
Touche-Tréville, Louis René Madeleine Levassor de La, commander, French navy, captures made by, VII:112 (note).
Toulon, France, ships of war sent from, IV:528.
Tourneur, *see also* Turner.
Tourneur, Henry, captain, of regiment of Haverstraw militia, II: 538, V:774, VI:903.
Townsend, ——, of Westchester county, N. Y., abandoned property of, III:152-153.
Townsend, Elijah, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, petitions, III:242; his commission, III:247, 249; adjutant, V:29.
Townsend, Elijah, of Goshen, N. Y., favor desired by, VII: 387-388.
Townsend, Isaac, sergeant, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Townsend, John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Townsend, Keziah, of Goshen, N. Y., wishes to bring property from New York, VII:460-461.
Townsend, Micah, of Cumberland county, N. Y., his certificate touching Simon Stevens, III: 363-364; shows condition of new state movement, III:365-367; advised to continue opposition to new state, III:396-398; asked to recommend persons for magistrates, III:398, 510; informs Clinton of revival of New Hampshire claim to grants, IV: 563-564, 693-694; indicates policy to be pursued against Vermont, IV:564-565, 695-696, V:110-111; informed of indignities to Hilkiah Grout, IV:697-700; waits on Clinton, IV:802, 816, V:70; made prisoner, IV: 846; describes aggressive conduct

Townsend, Micah — continued of Vermont party, V:67-68; counsels use of force, V:68-70; certifies copy of letter, V:98; discusses course of congressional committee in Vermont, V:108-110; mentions his sacrifices, V:112, 617; shows artfulness of Vermont legislature, V:595-596; warns against New Hampshire delegates, V:596; intimates that Yorkers are yielding, V:616; recommends Maj. Hunt, V:681-682; reports success in raising company, VI:21-22; notice to be sent to, VI:513; on committee, VI:613; visits Long Island, VI:874-875; secretary of state, VII:447.

Townsend, Peter, of Noble, Townsend & Co., proprietors of Sterling Iron Works, II:708, 709.

Townsend, Roger, of Goshen, N. Y., killed at Minisink, V:162.

Townsend, Samuel, captain, list of deserters to be sent to, I:339; takes prisoner, I:401; paymaster of fifth regiment, New York line, II:5-6, 11, 46; assistant commissary of purchases for Westchester county, IV:708, 789, V:47-48; needs military support, V:92-93; Clinton advises, V:952-953; shows difficulty of competing with speculators, VI:148-149; assistant state agent, VI:149; Clinton to, on laws governing supplies, VI:156-157; makes return of provision and forage, VI:267; prisoner, VI:514; brutal treatment of, VI:720-721; efforts for his exchange, VI:740-741, 862-863, 914-915, VII:39, 49, 102, 439.

Townsend, Samuel, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:436.

Townsend, Samuel, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.

Townsend, Thomas, British secretary of state, letter of, VIII:78.

Townshend, Charles, British statesman, chancellor of exchequer, his oppressive measures, I:42.

Townshend, George, Viscount, British soldier and statesman, Gen. Pattison writes to, V:23-27 (note).

Townshend, Vt., orders issued from, V:175.

Townsly, Henry, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.

Towsley, Gideon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:676.

Trafford, John, employed in Ancram iron works, V:753.

Trafford, Thomas, employed in Ancram iron works, V:753.

Traille, ——, captain, of artillery, British army, V:24 (note).

Trape, James, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:110.

Traver, *see also* Trever.

Traver, James, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Traver, Nicholas, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:34.

Traverse, Bar, of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., loyalist, IV:302.

Traverse, Henry, of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., loyalist, IV:302.

Travis, Sylvanus, of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., loyalist, III:113, VI:836.

Travisse, ——, obtains terms of exchange, V:464.

Treadwell, *see* Tredwell.

Treasury board, *see* United States, *board of treasury.*

Treat, —— (Dr), of New York city, brother of Joseph Treat, I:75.

Treat, Joseph (Rev.), of New York city, sermon preached by, I:72; brother of, I:75; his church, VIII:xv.

Treat, Malachy (Dr), forwards account of battle of Monmouth, III:508-509; advises that tory women be allowed to go to New York, V:370-371; physician general of northern department, V:385; asks exemption of commissary, steward and clerk, V:731, VI:67; Dr McCrea writes to, VI:321.

Treat & McLean, of New York city, merchants, VIII:xxxiv.

Treaty of alliance, with France, III:233, 259, 278, 479, IV:280, 322, 356, 365, 394, 495, 496, 524, 548 (note), VI:116, VII:422; sought with Spain, V:289, VII:422.

Treaty of Breda, V:646.

Treaty of commerce, with France, III:479, IV:280, 322, 394, 524, VI:754; sought with Great Britain, VIII:245, 255, 260; attainable with other powers, VIII:261.

Treaty of Peace, *see* Peace.

Treble, Jacob, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Tredwell, Edward, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240.

Tredwell, Thomas, of Suffolk county, N. Y., Clinton sends compliments to, I:241; member of convention, I:367; parchment intended for, IV:151; sends information, V:714-715.

Tredwell (Treadwell), William, of Goshen, N. Y., observations made by, on Long Island, I:346, 347-348; articles sent to, from New York, V:364, 376; desires to visit Long Island, V:604-605; pass for his wife desired, VI:402-403.

Trefin, Charles, *see* Armand.

Tremper, *see also* Trumpour.

Tremper, ——, of Rhinebeck Flats, N. Y., VII:95.

Tremper, Jacob, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Tremper, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Tremper, William, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, his death, I:381.

Trenton (Falls of Trenton), N. J., battle of, I:125, 509, 512, 535-536, VIII:400; prisoners taken at, II:570 (note), III:306 (note); American forbearance at, II:858; supplies brought by way of, IV:24, VI:110, 804; letters found at, V:497; Hessian losses at, V:599; rendezvous for militia, V:785 (note), VI:114; failure of supplies at, VI:114, 271; committee of congress at, VI:550 (note); court martial held at, VI:564; paper to be obtained at, VI:851; considered for United States capital, VIII: 248, 255-256, 261, 264, 267, 268; Washington at, VIII:399, 410.

Trescott, Lemuel, major, of ninth Massachusetts regiment, VII: 115; leads attack on Fort Slongo, VII:375.

Trever, *see also* Traver.

Trever, Frederick, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., VI:653.

Trever, Peter, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI: 576.

Treymeyyer, Nicholas, in British service, III:423.

Treymeyyer, Philip, in British service, III:423.

Tribes (Tripes) Hill, N. Y., prisoners taken near, IV:254; attacked by Sir John Johnson, V: 739, 740-741, 743, 744-745.

Triepp, *see also* Tripp.

Triepp, Richard, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.

Triesleman, Anna, child of Christian Triesleman, captive, VI:78.

Triesleman, Cathrina, wife of Christian Triesleman, captive, VI:78.

Triesleman, Christian, of Tryon county, N. Y., his family in captivity, VI:78.

Triesleman, Elizabeth, child of Christian Triesleman, captive, VI:78.

Triesleman, Margaret, child of Christian Triesleman, captive, VI:78.

Trim, Ezrah, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Trimble (Tremble), George, carries letters, V:49; engaged in obtaining wheat for army, V:475; his quarrel with Col. Roswell Hopkins, VI:125-126; warrant issued to, VI:209; in trouble on account of impressment of flour, VII:5-8, 66.

Trimon, Philip, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Trip, *see also* Triepp.

Trip, Jonathan, imprisoned at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Tripp, Peleg, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.
Trott, ——, von, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Trott, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Trott, ——, German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Trotter, Mathew, proposed for ensign, VII:21.
Troup, Robert, colonel, aide to Gen. Horatio Gates, II:561, III:353, 724; commends Capt. John Copp, III:723-724; carries letter, V:933, 935; returns from Philadelphia, VI:774; key in charge of, VII:533.
Troy, N. Y., historian of, VII:553 (note).
Truax, ——, of Albany, N. Y., his account, VI:561, 715.
Truax, Abraham, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.
Truax, Abraham Je, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:65-66.
Truax, Abraham P. of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Truax (Truex), Andrew, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Truax (Truex), Caleb, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.
Truax, Isaac, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.
Truax, Isaac I., of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334.
Truce, flags of, *see* Flag of truce.
Truesdel, Gershom, captain, of seventh regiment, Albany county militia, IV:63, 64.
Truesdell, Jesse, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VI:16, VII:510; signs petition, VII:631.
Trumbull, ——, clerk of assistant state agent, V:121.
Trumbull, Jonathan, governor of Connecticut, Washington writes to, about cannon, I:274; express sent to, I:371; application should be made to, I:513; matter of exporting sugar referred to, I:595-596; will send troops to Hudson river, I:712, II:148, 150 (note), III:154, 246; intends to aid Washington, II:148-149, 198 (note); Gen. Putnam applies to, II:185; apprised that flour is carried to enemy by way of Norwalk, II:501; informs Clinton of shipment of salt, II:579; asked to permit impressment of teams, II:810-811; exhorted to send troops for defense of Hudson, II:872-873; certificate of, III:39; asked by congress to aid Gen. McDougall, III:72, 77, 154; suggests movement against New York city, III:154-155, 170; letter from, forwarded, III:168; Clinton considers his suggestion, III:246-

Trumbull, Jonathan — continued 247; papers sent to, from New York, III:270; communications with, on subject of speculators, III:463, IV:688; grants export permit, III:492; asks that flour may be exported from New York state, III:590-591, IV:222, 284, 319; willing to allow export of grain, IV:644; recommends Silas Hodges, V:184; his aid in prevention of outrages sought, V:306-307, 425; receives intelligence from Long Island, V:368; gives permit, V:369; his approval of exchange desired, V:388; approves measures for restoring state credit, V:528, 665-666; discusses parole of Thomas Jones, V:529-530, 666; his consent to export of beef to be asked, V:649-650; application for militia to be made to, V:807 (note), 854; urged to send flour to Highlands, V:816; will grant passports, V:870; his consent to exchange to be obtained, V:888; proclaims removal of embargo, VI:174-176; communicates proceedings for provisioning army, VI:243-245; asked to hasten movement of supplies, VI:385; his sanction necessary to conveying of money and clothing, VI:419-420, 509-510, 511, 513, 831, VII:237; intercedes for Donald McAuley, VI:523-524; announces date of

Trumbull, Jonathan — continued convention, VI:671-672; forwards resolution, VI:672; informed of acts of New York legislature, VI:745-746; his commissions for seizure of goods on Long Island, VI:758-759, 778-779, 803-804, 830-832, VII:210, 234-236, 251-252, 344; his cooperation in punishing counterfeiters desired, VI:907; permits removal, VII:77; asks arrest of counterfeiter, VII:331; charged with mistaken zeal, VII:336, 384; his authority disregarded, VII:345, 346; persons commended to, by Clinton, VII:383-384; counterfeiter will be delivered to, VII:494; Washington meets, VIII:397.

Trumbull, Jonathan, Jr, colonel, his congratulations, III:519; authorized to adjust accounts, V:269 (note), VII:537, 582; with Washington in conference with Sir Guy Carleton, VIII:140 (note), 167 (note), 412.

Trumbull, Joseph, colonel, commissary-general, I:114, 115, 122, 195 (note), 483, 492, 659, II:11, IV:70, 592, 593; member of board of war, II:616; his accounts, V:269 (note), VII:536-537.

"Trumbull," the, American war vessel, I:386 (note).

Trumpour, *see also* Tremper.

Trumpour, Jacob, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, II:249.

Trynor, Asel, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.

Tryon, Eliud, lieutenant, of regiment of Goshen militia, III:697; tried and acquitted, III:720-721; member of court martial, IV:570.

Tryon, John, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, gives testimony, I:815.

Tryon, William, loyalist, governor of New York, directs removal of records, I:9; governor of province, I:32; his character and course, I:95-96; his plot, I:246; his devices, I:360, III:218-219, 270, 301, 400, IV:485-486, 505, 542, 746; letter of, seized, I:496; exacts oath, I:672; to command loyalists, I:755; attempts to raise battalion in Albany county, II:159 (note); exchange of prisoners arranged with, II:479-480; exchanges newspapers, II:593; emissaries of, III:110, 255; said to have sent money to Albany, III:111; his provincials, IV:508, VII:185; reward for his capture, IV:510, 626; his orders to Queens county loyalists, IV:621; approves proclamation, V:449; destroys barracks, V:598 (note); destroys private property, V:878.

Tryon County, N. Y., its destruction, I:87, 163; vote of, II:79 (note); inhabitants apprehensive, II:81, 165, 263, 264; behavior of tories in, II:285, 287-289, 290-292, 296-297, 330, 742-743, III:204 (note), IV:260, 669, 746-749, 786, V:122-123; petition of tories from, II:338-339; fitness of certain persons in, for judicial appointments, II:621-622; monument to be erected in, II:671, III:196; suffering of inhabitants, III:269, 424, 427, 475-476, 559, IV:156, 254, 260, 700-701, 709, 712, 724, 725, 726, 733, 734, 758, 759, 721-722, 783, 786-788, 809, V:147, 439; exposure of, III:403-404, 414-415, 428-429, 459, 559, 563, 570-571, 591, IV:117-119, 555-556; scarcity of flour in, IV:478; map of, IV:669, 725; Indian curiosities collected in, IV:674, VI:736; tories protected in, IV:714, 734; Clinton unwilling to advise inhabitants, IV:733-734; court to try tories in, IV:786, 797-798; petition from, concerning Indians, V:178-179; families whose property is sold, V:521-523; in great danger, V:701-703, 705, 707, 713; inhabitants deserting American cause, V:716; leniency to loyalists in, V:901, VII:352; cap-

Tryon County — continued
tives taken in, V:905, VI:77-79, 136, 483, 659-660, 723-727, VII:408; warning sent to, by Sir John Johnson, VI:136; wheat and flour to be impressed in, VI:209, 241; wagons to be impressed in, VI:209; petition of inhabitants for continuance of protection, VI:277-278, 287; Clinton returns from, VI:345; warrants to supervisors of, VI:503, 504; inhabitants desire establishment of college, VI:534; prospect of harvests in, VII:74, 93; taxes paid by, VII:366; wheat tax in, VII:464; address to Clinton from magistrates and supervisors, VIII:231-232; Clinton's reply, VIII:232.
commissioners for conspiracies, need company of rangers, III:184; charge against, IV:713, 734; matter to be presented to, IV:760; forward exchange of prisoners, VII:407-409.
commissioners of sequestration, goods sold by, III:42, 43; desire removal of tory families, V:521-522, 524-525.
county committee, powers conferred on, I:802; hears that Fort Schuyler is besieged, II:170; appeals for aid, II:283-286; acts against loyalists, II:287, 290-292, 296-297; asks privilege of naming officers, II:300-301, 332; letters from, laid before legislature, II:328, 331, 332; Clinton to, on Herkimer monument, II:671; calls for regimental returns, II:698; recommends officers, II:741; censures officers and citizens, II:742-743; asks deferment of appointments, II:746-747; Clinton to, on appointments, II:747-748; approves erection of monument, III:196-197; in dispute with sheriff, III:280-282; seizures and sales of, V:518.
frontiers, not in immediate danger, III:357; levies to be stationed on, IV:850, V:638, 706, VI:83; people deserting, V:546; militia too weak to guard, V:547, 560; enemy appears on, V:566, 577, 594; posts on, to be broken up, V:696, 697; recruiting on, V:952; Col. Willett guarding, VII:315, 316; protection of, in winter, VII:537.
levies, see *militia*.
military affairs, enemy proceeding toward county, II:63 (note), 145; letters sent to Gen. Herkimer, II:166, 167; second engagement at Fort Schuyler reported, II:220-221; rangers to be raised, II:234, 263; measures for protection of inhabitants, II:265, 300-301, 331, III:125, 187, 210, 422; proceedings against disaffected, II:283-

Tryon County — *military affairs* — — continued
284, 288; removal of prisoners advised, III:82; troops to be relieved, III:474, 495, 514; expedition to Unadilla favored, III:504, 513-514, 596; troops ordered from Albany county, IV:81, 680; frontier post will be established, IV:791; enemy moving against Fort Schuyler, V:330-331; incursions of enemy, V:546, 548-549, 557, 566, 589-590, 737-738, 739-743, 744-746, 754, 769, 882, 921, VI:80-82, 107-108; relief force recalled, V:820; new menace to Fort Schuyler, V:910, VI:83, 288; clothing for troops collected, V:917, VI:224; Massachusetts levies bringing relief, VI: 64, 68, 83, 97, 99; levies to relieve garrison at Fort Schuyler, VI:225; prisoners of war sent to Fishkill, VI:356; extent of enemy's devastations, VI:373, 390, 747; Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer's campaign inquired into, VI:692-703; names of British prisoners, VI:731; proposal of exchange, VI:762, VII: 292; Col. Willett to defend frontier, VI:808; post at German Flats, VI:887, 892; Col. Willett meets field officers, VI: 894; return of Col. Willett's levies, VI:900; disposition of levies, VI:901; organized action

Tryon County — *military affairs* — — continued
of tories, VII:80-81; defensive preparations, VII:93-94, 143-144, 171, 289, 315, 316, 350; Gen. Stark draws away troops, VII:403, 475, 493; tory stragglers in woods, VII:405-406; exchange of prisoners, VII:407-409; enemy approaches by Sir John Johnson's route, VII:452; Col. Willett routs enemy, VII: 461-462, 472-475, 479-480, 481-484, 493-494; return of damage done in Maj. Ross' incursion, VII:504-505; troops to winter in county, VII:504, 527, 538, 570; menace of British post at Oswego, VIII: 17, 34-35.

militia and *levies*, to aid Gen. Schuyler, I:387 (note); exempted from order, I:437; will not respond to call, II:116; ordered to reinforce Gen. Schuyler, II:196; at Oriskany, II: 206, 209-210, 225, 247-248, 284, 285, 298; in danger of being overpowered, II:217; one-third ordered out, II:227 (note); 100 with Gen. Arnold, II:246; ordered to join Arnold, II:247-248; proposal to call out 150, II:265; unpaid, II:288; appointments in, II:301, 332, 741-742, 746-747, 748; not required to join Gen. Gates, II:

Tryon County — *militia and levies* — continued
333, 344; returns of militia, II:674, 698, III:25, IV:86, 586-587, 625, 634-635, V: 365, 503, 804; 80 ordered out, II:744, 778; to help build fort for Oneidas, III: 118; two companies for frontier, III:134, 187, 188 189, 211, IV:85, 154; relied on for safety of frontier, III: 388, 467, 468, IV:78, 85, 86, 154, 655; demoralized, III: 424; to take part in expedition, III:448; dismissed, IV:82; censure of, IV:414, 575; Col. Willett should be allowed to arrange, IV:612-613; levies to go to Fort Dayton, IV:766; good service of, IV:771, 811; petition of, V:304-305; duties severe, V:547, 548, 549, 560, 566, 572, 587, 715, 769, 894, VI:89, 90, 290, 329; rendezvous for levies, V:603; levies at Fort Herkimer, V:663; to be kept in readiness, V:706, 711; levies, V:797, 918, VI:21, 789-790, 807, VII:285, 315; orders to, disregarded, VI:99, 100; activity of, VII:74-75.
rangers, II:234, III:184, 563, IV: 154, 577, VI:635.
Tsistarare, or Peter, sachem at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII: 353.
Tubbs, ——, lieutenant, carries letter, IV:62.
Tucker, *see also* Tocker, Tooker.
Tucker, ——, at Bennington, Vt., V:113.
Tucker, Daniel, deputy quartermaster-general, VI:470.
Tucker, James, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Tucker, Nathaniel, lieutenant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI: 627, 814.
Tucker, Nathaniel, of Westchester county militia, VI:503.
Tucker, Samuel, of New Jersey, member of legislature, VIII:220.
Tucker, Selah, acquitted of delinquency, V:687.
Tucker, Thomas, of New York city, returned exile, VIII:288, 296, 298, 301.
Tucker, William, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Tuder, George, captain, letter forwarded to, V:181.
Tuder, Samuel, captain, superintends shipbuilding, I:226; to obtain cannon, I:254, 255; wants supply of shot, I:645; joins in memorial concerning William Emmot, II:546; of exempts of Poughkeepsie, IV:235.
Tuft, Benjamin, of Medford, Mass., his house, II:450 (note).
Tunnicliff, ——, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, III:475.

Tunnicliff (Tunaclif), John, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, V: 415-416, 417, 418.

Tunnicliff (Tunaclif), William, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, V: 415, 418.

Tupper, Benjamin, colonel, of eleventh, tenth and sixth Massachusetts regiments, transporting stores, I:389-390; receives news, VI:439; his regiment, VII:115, 479; ordered to Saratoga, VII: 437, 439, 447-448; order to, countermanded, VII:448, 449.

Turck, Hendryck, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Turck, John, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Turk, Abraham, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III:612.

Turk, Ahasures, of New York city, VIII:304.

Turnbull, Catharine, wife of Col. George Turnbull, II:802, 817; arranges exchanges, III:271-272, VI:445-446.

Turnbull, George, colonel, loyalist, of New York Volunteers, his compliments to Clinton, II:817; his regiment, III:112, 224; permit granted to, V:364.

Turnbull, William, of Charleston, S. C., forwards money for Kingston sufferers, III:289; accounts of, IV:451.

Turnbull (Trumbull), William, of first regiment, New York line, prisoner, V:579, 633.

Turner, *see also* Tourneur.

Turner, Cornelius (Conlius), of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:4.

Turner, Edmond, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Turner, Francis, of fifth regiment, New York line, punished, I:820.

Turner, Hugh, his account, I:439.

Turner, Hugh, employed in public work, I:642.

Turner, John, loyalist, I:259.

Turner, Thomas, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, III: 499, IV:126.

Turner, Thomas, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Turtle bay, East river, N. Y., saltpeter taken from, I:198, 204; enemy's vessels in, I:351; enemy lands near, I:352; residents at, II:514, VIII:xxviii.

Turtle tribe of Seneca nation, III: 521.

Tuscarora, near Windsor, N. Y., destroyed by Col. William Butler, IV:185.

Tuscaroras, *see also* Indians, Six Nations.

Tuscaroras (Tuscarora Indians), intelligence brought by, II:782; invited to join Lafayette, III: 118; Gen. Schuyler's speech to, III:357; invited to Onondaga,

Tuscaroras — continued III:458; speech of, at Fort Schuyler, IV:130, 131-132; result of council held by, IV:492-494, 529, 568; urge aggressive movement, V:35-36; secessions from, to enemy, V:882, 884, 914, VI:482; support of those still loyal, VII:600-601; at meeting in Loyal Village, VIII:323; true policy toward, VIII:332; message to, from United States commissioners, VIII:337-338; invited to Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:350-351; speech to, at meeting, VIII:351-352, 353-355, 373; their reply, VIII:355-360; present at other speeches, VIII:361, 365, 370, 371; Clinton to, VIII:373-375; donation to, VIII:377, 379.

Tusten, *see also* Thurston.

Tusten (Thurston), Benjamin, Jr (Dr), lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Orange county militia, orders arrests, I:266; obtains news from New Jersey, I:507-508, 517; receives intelligence from Clinton, I:508-509; authorizes movement against tories, I:698-699; judge advocate, II:95; willing to command detachment, II:364; his regiment, II:473, III:95-96, 344-345; makes returns, II:800, III:443, V:37; sends news of disaster at Wyoming, III:522-523, 540; informed of Clinton's measures for security of frontier, III:523-525, 545; explains dismissal of troops, III:540-541; presides at court martial, III:717-718, 721; letter from, sent to Washington, IV:163; assistant to commissary, IV:546, 687, 762-763; killed at Minisink, V:162, 180, 217, 218.

Tuthill, Azariah, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, IV:4, V:480, 704, VI:3, VII:431; lieutenant of Col. Weissenfels' levies, VII:189, 271.

Tuthill, Daniel, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Tuthill, Gamaliel, tried for delinquency, V:687.

Tuthill, Jonathan, captain, of first regiment, Orange county militia, arrest made by, I:277; his company, II:76, 82; his trial and acquittal, II:626, IV:351, 570-571.

Tuthill, James, of Smith's Clove, Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.

Tuthill, Samuel, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.

Tuthill (Tuthil), Solomon, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Tuthill, William, of New Cornwall precinct, Orange county, N. Y., IV:148, 149.

Tuttle, Abijah, petitioner, III:211.

Tuttle, Jabes (Jabos), of Saratoga district, N. Y., III:211, V:262.
Tuttle, John, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Tuttle, John, of Wawarsing, N. Y., killed, VII:191.
Tuttle (Tuthil), Stephen, loyalist, his family may be removed to Canada, V:275-277.
Twifely, John, of Dover, Dutchess county, N. Y., recruiting for British service, VI:359-360.
Tyckman, William, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.
Tygart, Tygert, *see also* Deygerd, Deygert.
Tygart (Dygert), Nicholas, captured by Brant, IV:115.
Tygert, David, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:788.
Tygert (Teygert), Devett, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:722.
Tygert (Teygert), Peter S. (*see also* Deygert, Peter S.), considered for office, II:622.
Tygert (Teygert), William, ill qualified for justice, II:622.
Tyler, Bezaleel, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:683.
Tyler, Bezaleel, of Cochecton, N. Y., threatened by tories, III:193; deposition of, III:375-376; leads scouting party, III:633-634, 653, IV:501.
Tyler, Elnathan, of Amenia, N. Y., IV:401.
Tyler, Japhthae, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857.
Tyler, John, colonel, of tenth Connecticut regiment, I:456, 487.
Tyler, Major, petitioner, III:676.
Tyler, Paul, carries message, III:376.
Tyler, Shubel, petitioner, III:676.
Tylor (Tilor), Ezra, of Claverack, N. Y., V:930.
Tylor (Tilor), Temperance, of Kingsbury, Washington county, N. Y., petitions, VI:270.
Tyrgit, Thomas, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Tyson, John, captain, carries letter, III:27; in charge of goods, VI:84, 86, 129, 131.

UHLENDORF, Daniel, information given by, V:700-701.
Ulich (Ulig), ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Ulmenstein, ——, von, German ensign under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Ulster County, N. Y., Charles Clinton settles in, I:16; George Clinton born in, I:17; George Clinton appointed to offices in, I:18, 19, 43; Clinton's home in, I:208; members of provincial congress from, I:210; members of provincial assembly from, I:219; loyalists of, I:476, 718, II:429, III:520, 603, 651, 692, 733, IV:813, V:386; court martial in,

Ulster County — continued
I:588, 596, 598, 602, 613; magazines in, II:11, 119, 135, III:96, 187; vote in, II:79 (note); jail of, II:355; lead mines in, II:498 (note), 682; first militia regiment (provincial), II:624; distribution of funds in, III:290, V:147, 439; exposed to enemy, IV:154, 156, 555, 830, VII:253; commissary assistants for, IV:687; wheat from, IV:763; robberies in, IV:781; teams obtained in, IV:848, V:831, 841, 891; capital convictions in, V:128; post in, to be maintained by United States, V:794; clothing collected in, for troops, V:917; cattle from, VI:226; sheriff of, VI:381, 679; recruiting in, VI:492, VII:146; apportionment of troops in, VI:506; petition from, VI:620-621; taxes raised in, VII:366.
county committee, I:292, 813, II:686, 715, 786.
frontiers, scouting parties for defense of, III:250; protection asked for, III:548; troops posted on, III:707, IV:305, 765, 767, 773, 823, V:637, 661, VI:55, 94, 225, 249, 438, 808, 810; inhabitants alarmed, IV:210, V:576; petitions from, IV:562-563, 818-819; sufferers entitled to bounty, IV:683-684; raids on, IV:798, VII:194, 195, 196, 197, 198-199; persons re-

Ulster County — *frontiers* — continued
moved from, VI:71; inhabitants wish to raise troops for defense, VI:704; arrangement of levies for defense of, VI:813, 861, VII:14, 65, 225, 306, 315, 381; security of, in winter, VII:541; Clinton visits, VIII:21.
militia and *levies*, levies under Clinton's command, I:98, 298, 301, 304, 305, 306, 518; regiments in northern end, I:217, 527, 810, II:61, 152, III:160, 389, 399; one-fourth drawn out, I:256, 295; to be stationed in Highlands, I:257; officers for levies, I:258; at Fort Montgomery, I:291, 293, II:43, 74; cavalry, I:299, 302, 331, 562, 683, 688, 695, II:629, IV:296, 754-755; held ready for marching, I:329, 437, 444, 736; ordered to Peekskill, I:375, 379; to aid Gen. Schuyler, I:387; to cooperate with Generals Lee and Gates, I:454, 457, 458, 467; rangers, I:456-457, 461, VI:55; to protect passes of Highlands, I:456, 478, 498, 519; eagerness of, I:468, 469, 491; to be dismissed, I:529, 535; levies at Sydman's bridge and Closter, I:547, 557, 564, 586, 587; resolutions empowering Clinton to call out, I:682-683, 687, 688, 695, 725, 731, II:628-629; Clinton's authority

Ulster County — *militia* and *levies* — continued
over, II:122-123; levies intended to reinforce Gen. Schuyler, II: 151, 167, 196, 200, 240, 266, 275 (note); protracted service, II:227 (note); delinquents, II: 248-249; may go to western frontier, II:265; regiments in southern end, II:352, 388, 500, V:821; colonial, II:624; levies march to Easton, III:317; exempts, III:410-412, 498-499, 512-513, 612, IV:125-126, 649, V:3-4; rendezvous of levies, III:443, IV:765, 823, 850, V: 603; for frontier service, III:468, 574, 635, 707, 742, IV:114, 122, 164, 182, 277, 305, 350, 351, 649, 764-765, 807, 846, 862, 865, V:165, 322, 566, 572, 577, 635, 711, 774, VI: 810, VII:460; to reinforce Gen. McDougall, IV:645, 648-649, 655, 866; distribution of levies on frontier, V:75, 107, 176, 278, 321, 806, 907, VII:14, 65, 225, 306, 381; defeated at Minisink, V:180; to aid Gen. Heath, V:435; to reinforce Gen. Robert Howe, V:840; defend settlement, VII:151, 179-180, 194-195, 196, 199.

Umphrey, *see also* Humfrey, Humphrey, Humphreys.

Umphrey, George, employed in public work, I:641.

Umphrey (Humphrey, Humphries, Humphrys, Umphreys, Umphry), James, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, list of men ordered to Fort Montgomery by, I:278-279; member of court martial, I:530; his company, I: 806, 826, 834, 842, 857, II: 22, 40, 50, 66, 89, 91, 124, III:102, IV:522, V:17, 30; prisoner, II:623, IV:205, 206, V:386.

Unadilla (Tuenadella, Tunendello, Turnedella, Unadella, Unandilla, Unatelly, Unedilla, Unendello, Unidiles, Unidilla, Unidille, Unindalla, Unindillo, Unindilly, Younedille, Yunadella, Yunadilla, Yunnedellia), Otsego county, N. Y., rendezvous of Indians and tories, I:163, 183, II: 821, III:127, 378, 403, 404, 447, 476, 505, 584, 617, 632, 711-712, IV:15-16, 49, 80, 107, V:414, 415, 417, 418, VI:30, 170; runaway negroes at, III:404; expedition against, III: 447-448, 504, 513-514, 517-518, 536, 543, IV:169, 185, 222-232; Oneidas seize persons dwelling at, IV:115, 131-133; route by way of, IV:168; recommended for military post, IV: 648; scouts sent to, V:820, VI: 170; attempt to purchase lands south of, VIII:357, 373.

Unadilla river, N. Y., action at head branch of, IV:48.

Underdunck, Underdunk, *see* Onderdonck.
Underhill, Nathaniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note); makes appeal for restoration of cattle, V:676-677.
Unger, ——, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Unger, ——, von, German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Union, Broome county, N. Y., Gen. James Clinton joins Gen. Sullivan's army at, V:234 (note).
United Netherlands, *see* Holland.
United States, its constitution, I: 5, 172, 176, VIII:169; Thomas Paine offers his services to, I:59; starting point of its political history, I:116; battles that broke British supremacy in, I:125; posts granted to, by treaty, I:171; impost for benefit of, I:179; appointment to navy of, I:322, 326; disrespect to officers of, I:336; committee of secret correspondence, II:540 (note); security of North river important to, II:589, 785; oath of allegiance to, II:703-704, V:526; oath of office under, II: 704; prisoners taken by, II:816, III:47, 57, V:268, 370; individual accounts against, II:825, VI:918; French alliance with, III:231, 308-309 (note), 325-326, 479, 547, 548, IV:322, 548 (note), V:849, 872-873;
United States — continued
exemptions to persons employed by, III:248; communications intended to influence subjects of, III:270, 480; proclamation touching armed vessels of, III: 283-303; relations of Six Nations to, III:458-459, IV:493, 577, V:334-335, VIII:328-332, 333, 337-338, 339-340, 342; charge of inimical conduct toward, III:552, 626, V:417, 901; embargo in interest of, III: 614; cannon belonging to, III: 712; British army fails to conquer, IV:155, 173; safety of, affected by turbulence of Vermonters, IV:174; goods in hands of enemies to, IV:303; relations of New Hampshire Grants to, IV:397, 398, 696, V:140, 325-326, 436, VI:431, 434-435, 437, VII:175; enemy not prepared to leave, IV:505, 547-548; Charleston council wavering in fidelity toward, V: 66 (note); commissions given by, to privateers, V:193 (note); gunpowder for use of, V:271; friends of, in England, V:298; important posts in, imperiled, V: 466, VII:502; measure for equipping naval force, V:772; account of state with, V:784-785; devotion of New York to welfare of, V:856; agent to secure supplies for use of, V:894; Lafayette to represent in consult-

United States — continued
ing French commanders, VI:12 (note); free trade among citizens of, VI:175, 176; rights touching western lands, VI:191, 193-194; justice true basis of, VI:192; limitation on authority, VI:200-203; cession of territory to, VI:203-205, 206, 296, 297-298, 684, VII:359, VIII: 49, 250, 262 (note); indebtedness to Providence, VI:338; will furnish money to prisoners in New York, VI:556; guarantees territorial authority of states, VI: 614, VII:178; commissioner of, to visit Vermont, VI:618; courts for trial of piracies and felonies on high seas, VI:739-740; privileges and restrictions of privateers, acting under, VI:754-755; plan to establish national bank for, VI:908-909 (note), VII:628-629; mediation of Austria and Russia favorable to, VII:3; independence of, condition of peace, VII:5; independence of, affects territorial claim, VII:94; accounts of state with, VII:99, 121, 123, 125, 130, 215, 219, 220, 367, 378, 463, 469, VIII:54, 55; its faith pledged to creditors, VII:138; jealousy of, on part of states, VII:142-143, VIII:257; Vermont ready for alliance with, VII:203-204, 445; supplies from France for, VII:251; majority of men in,

United States — continued
uphold Revolution, VII:421; foreign loans to, VII:424-427, 429, VIII:104-108; sovereignty of, should be extended, VII:521, VIII:17, 27-29, 37; peace proposals to each of, may be made, VIII:4; enemy must be expelled from, VIII:6; posts maintained by, in New York state, VIII:9; mode of collecting taxes for, VIII:19-20; supplies furnished to, by state, VIII:23, 25, 26, 31, 81-82; provision for payment of interest on debts of, VIII:38, 39 (note), 169-171; acts derogatory to authority of, VIII:58; boundaries as determined in articles of peace, VIII: 87; treaty of peace with Great Britain, VIII:89, 134, 147, 155; surrender of posts to, VIII: 108, 167 (note), 338-339; army's share in securing independence of, VIII:119; provision for paying debts of, VIII: 171-173; port privilege to ships of, VIII:177; debts of, to citizens of New York, VIII:180; discussions of place of capital, VIII:192-193, 219, 220-221, 238-239, 261, 267; property of subjects of, confiscated, VIII: 212; congratulations on independence of, VIII:230, 299; ministers of, in Paris on treaty, VIII:254-255, 259-260; commercial treaties of, VIII:260-

United States — continued
261; postal service of, VIII: 316; disposition of lands of, VIII:387, 388-391.
army, articles of war governing, I: 103-112 (note), VII:578; Washington to command, I:116-118, 209; general organization, I:118-119, 209-210; initial strength, I:119; Timothy Dwight chaplain in, I:153; strength of, at Tioga Point, I: 165; ingratitude toward, I:177; its entrance into New York city, I:188; augmented, I:239: strength of regiment in, I:570, 728, IV:765; troops wanting to complete, II:619, IV:647, 676, 765, 806, 828, V:210, 503-505, 726, 757, 785, 814-815, 855-856, 898, 908, 909, 931, 942, VI:112-114, 119, 357; devastation occasioned by, at Boston, II:662-663; committee to confer with Washington about, II:766; battalions to be supplied by drafts, II:812-813, V:780, 811, 835, 854-855, 881, 897, 898, 940, VI: 14 (note), 18, 36, 37, 98; enlistments for, II:815, V:908, 909, 910, VI:281, VII:160; distresses of, II:823, IV:320, 377, 405, 449, 460-472, 503-505, 526, 639-640, 688, V: 265, 328, 397, 399-400, 421-422, 426, 429, 430-432, 438, 444, 446 (note), 447,
United States — *army* — continued
453, 455, 457, 458, 464-466, 475, 693, 749, 768, VI:108-109, 331, 582; cavalry for, II: 828; distribution of clothing to, II:835, IV:659-660, VII:31, 32, 365, 549, 563-564, 622; appointment of officers in, II: 842, IV:3-5, 26; plan for organizing infantry, III:103-104; regiments with Gen. Parsons, III:131; troops from, needed on frontier, III:134, 187, 381, 563; troops at Albany ordered southward, III:186; provisions for compensation of officers, III: 310-311, VI:657-659; act of congress for establishing, III: 433, 440, 479; embargo laid to facilitate supplying, III:440-441, 481, IV:141-144; resolution relating to arming of, III: 478; engaged at Monmouth, III:519; expected at Newark, III:522; unable to engage in protection of frontier, III:565-566; regiment on way to Wawarsing, III:573; hide department of, III:670-672; militia to support, III:704, 707-708, V:317, 428, 429, 542, 785 (note), 786, VI:114; engaged in Rhode Island, III:727; forage required for, IV:22-26, 178, 328, 332, 383, 387, 393, 403, 602, 848, V:604, 800, 847-852, 866-869, VI:493; destruction of

United States — *army* — continued fences by, IV:28, 247, 388; emissaries sent to corrupt, IV: 51 (note), VI:564, 565, 571-572, 578; authority of general officers over court-martial sentences, IV:72-73; withdrawn from White Plains, IV:73, 77; wheat and flour required for, IV: 83, 89, 92, 136, 178, 179-180, 257-259, 284, 409, 436, 449, 510, 511-512, 516, 541-542, 543-545, 546-547, 550-552, 553, 591; serves on frontier, IV:85, 86, 88, 289, VI:807; its high qualities, IV:176, V: 259 (note), VI:117, VIII:41; congress deals with unsettled state of rank in, IV:246, 328-332, 383-387, 531, 539, 581; abuse attending purchases for, IV:404-405, 449; accounts of pay to, IV:448; in winter quarters, IV: 480, 542-543, V:152 (note), VII:530, 538, 540-541; purchases made for, IV:592-593, 785, 822-823, 874, V:105, 168, 249, 296, 669; employment of, against Canada, IV: 602-604; legislation for supplying, IV:611, 613-614, 623-624, 677, 686, 691, 693, 717, 834, V:266, 319, 469, 509-510, 512, 651; can not prevent robberies, IV:632; reduced, IV:655, V:613; disputes over rank in, IV:656-657,

United States — *army* — continued VII:57-58, 260-261, 587-590; Gen. Steuben's regulations for, IV:739; seizures for, IV: 757, 784, 873, V:47, 48, 106, 169, 668, VI:69, 300-301, 450; exchange of prisoners from, IV:797, V:764-765; overtures to Prince Ferdinand to command, V:14 (note); at Smith's Clove, V:26 (note), 152 (note); friendly Indians waiting for, V:35; near Hudson river, V:51; picked force drawn from, V:152 (note); cruelties to prisoners from, V:195-197 (note); uniforms of, V:202; reduced in numbers, V:209 (note); its operations against Six Nations, V:224-228, 228-241 (note), 381 (note), 495-496; provisions for rewards and pensions, V:259 (note), 519-520, 584, 609-610, VII:580, VIII:389, 390, 391; displeased at abuse of flags, V:378; state quotas of supplies for, V:407 (note), 513-518, 564-565, 664-665, 725, 782-785, 786, 828, VI:109-112, 296, 297, 330-331, 558-559, VII:45, 269; line officers present resignations, V:477-481; prepared for enemy's attack, V: 542; estimate of rum for, V: 575; purchasers for, complain, V:626, 634; money requisition for supporting, V:722, 724-

United States — *army* — continued 725; estimate of, capable of operating against New York city, V:782 (note); in action in New Jersey, V:807 (note), 808, 876 (note); influences that have weakened, V:872 (note); in need of strengthening, VI:10, 13; employment of, against New York city, VI:11 (note), VII: 58-59 (note), 105, 107 (note), 108 (note), 109 (note), 110 (note); impressments for benefit of, VI:69, 442, 444, VII:6, 103; returns of levies for, VI:93, 453, 626, VII: 209, 334; daily rations of, VI:100-101; representations of officers to legislatures concerning pay, VI:216-221, 657-658; conference over mode of supplying, VI:243-247; defeated in south, VI:255; deficiency of supplies for, VI:270-271, 273, 284, 298-301, 475-476, 485, 598, 600, 650, 728, VII:337-338, 400, 416, 502-503, 604-605; reorganization, VI:278-281, 309, 340-343, 385-386, 416, 637, 748, 774, VII:435; Washington on enlistments, VI: 309-317; rescued from treasons, VI:327; artillery companies rearranged, VI:412-413; apportionment of recruits for, VI:423, 448, 500, 506; bounty for artillery recruits, VI:489-490;

United States — *army* — continued mutiny in, VI:547-550, 564, 571-572, 578-579, 592-593; Washington congratulates, VII: 29, 98 (note); controversy over forage for, VII:127-128, 129-134, 154-155, 213-224, 255-259, 337, 465; relations with French army, VII:136; moving toward Yorktown, VII: 312-313, 325-326, 367-368, VIII:417-418; paid in specie, VII:312; in battle of Eutaw Springs, VII:373, 376; at Yorktown, VII:376; requisitions on states for paying, are in arrears, VIII:18-19; resolutions of congress touching pay of arrears, VIII:40, 113-114: ready to enforce authority of congress in Vermont, VIII:80; order issued March 15, 1783, for paying arrearages to, VIII:85-86; estimate of one month's pay due, VIII:96; report of committee presenting cause of, to congress, VIII:115-117; anonymous addresses to officers, VIII:118-121, 122-123; Washington's address to officers, VIII:124-129; resolutions of officers, VIII:130-131; informed that hostilities have ceased, VIII: 156; amount of one month's pay, VIII:174-175; claims of, recommended by Washington, VIII: 196-197; appeal of, to Wash-

United States — *army* — continued
ington, VIII:197-199; Washington's reply, VIII:200-202; takes possession of New York city, VIII:285, 298, 309; toast to, VIII:300; parting interview between Washington and officers, VIII:306-308, 309-310; Washington's farewell orders to, VIII:413.
artillery, to be counted in quotas of states, V:503-504, VI:221, VII:572, 633; pay abstract of second regiment, VI:363; regiments reduced from 12 to 10 companies, VI:413; New York and Pennsylvania each to raise regiment, VI:414; regiments extremely reduced, VI:650; return of second regiment, VII:69; march to Saratoga, VII:414; in action at Johnstown, VII:482, 484; its place in order of march into New York city, VIII:298.
northern department, commissioners appointed for, I:121; Gen. Schuyler in command of, I:144, 322, 855, III:577-578; Gen. Gates' management of, II:588, 695, III:179, 199-200, 232, 248, 577, 621; troops from, join Washington, II:589, 837, 867; commissaries for, II:715, 836, 841; commissioners of Indian affairs for, II:776, 791, III:459, V:270 (note); to be under one general officer, II:
United States — *northern department* — continued
869 (note), 871 (note), III:144 (note); arrangements for protecting, III:130, 169, 201, 212, VI:807-809; Gen. John Stark assigned to, III:178-179, 232; Lafayette commanding, III:251; Gen. Edward Hand commanding, IV:304, 338; Gen. James Clinton commanding, IV:703 (note), V:130, VI:385, 708; commissary of hides in, V:260, 384, 411-412; Col. Goose Van Schaick commanding, V:546, VI:83; abandonment of military posts in, V:696-698; Col. William Malcom commanding, VI:288; provisions and stores for, VI:422, 426, 534, 549 (note); mode of exchange in, VI:860.
regiments, see also states and names of colonels.
regiments: Charles Armand-Tufin's (cavalry), IV:370, V:401, VI:342. Theodoric Bland's (cavalry), IV:333 (note). Zebulon Butler's, VII:115. James Clinton's, I:137, 392. Philip Cortlandt's (Van Cortlandt) (*see also* second New York), I:576, II:37, 225, 246, 676, 799, III:277, 279, 288, 351, 645, 648, 679, IV:182, 210, 277, 371, 372, 637, 655, 772, 773, 777, 778, 851, V:123 (note), 228, 241

United States — *regiments* — continued
(note), 367, 477, 561, 704, 775, VI:147, 250, 904, VII: 37, 167, 174, 186, 240, 342, 355. Lewis Duboys' (*see also* fifth New York), I:423, 424, 427, 428, 572, 576 (note), 693, 807, 827, 835, 842, 844, II:5, 11, 13, 23, 24, 43, 45, 46, 55, 57, 70, 75, 86, 98, 103, 119, 121, 135, 139, 140, 387, 394, 402, 415, 416, 423, 424, 436, 464, 467, 587, 590, 678, III:131, 274, 308, 317, 318, 442, 444, 561, 646, 648, 679, 705, IV:597, 811, V:78, 340, 367, 775, VI:577, 717. Peter Gansevoort's (*see also* third New York), I:826, II:337, 838, III:14, 120, 186, 205, 235, 253, 287, 316, 317, 350, 351, 536, 704, IV:51 (note), 120, 298, 568, 605, 664, 751, 771, V:367, 368, 477, 817, 832, 841, VI:301, 326, 339, 343, 349, 374, 382. Caleb Gibbs', V:504. Moses Hazen's, III:82, 108, 114, 124, 125, 128, 194, IV:333 (note), V:504, VI:183, 279, 791, VII:326, 530, 541, 564, 572, 623. John Lamb's (artillery), I:846, 848, II:45, 67, 75, 92, 97, 392, 395, 466, 472, 476, 477, III:120, opp. 510, 723, IV:43, V:504, VI:87, 105, 106, 129, 131, 183, 363, 386,

United States — *regiments* — continued
412, 413, 414, 833, 902, 916, VII:53, 59, 69, 145, 188, 325, 492, 514, 586, 587, 623. Henry Beekman Livingston's (*see also* fourth New York), I: 576 (note), II:37, 225, 246, 474, 676, III:277, 351, 648, 679, IV:3-4, 656, 657, V:236 (note), VI: 220. James Livingston's, I:707, III:108, 114, 125, 128, 133, 149, 150, 186, 194, 195, 201, 308, 705, V:504, VI:13 (note), 210-211, 727, 728, VII:53. William Malcom's, I:657, II: 395, III:279, 389, IV:134, 476, 498, 656, V:891. Stephen Moylan's (fourth light dragoons), IV:333 (note), V: 146, 676, 807 (note), VI:143, 144, 145, 426. Lewis Nicola's, IV:745. Casimir Pulaski's, IV:333 (note), 370, V: 66. Elisha Sheldon's (cavalry), V:80, 232 (note), 243, 401, 942, VI:258, 259, 365, VII:53, 97, 98, 115, 530. Henry Sherburne's, II:119, 135, 139, 140. Oliver Spencer's, I:837, III:114, IV:743, V:123 (note), 229 (note), 232 (note), 504, VI:131, 183, 221, VII:53, 97. Goose Van Schaick's (*see also* first New York), I:576, II:431, 701, 702, 731, 765, 774, 776, 790,

United States — *regiments* — continued
799, 838, 852, III:37, 53, 54, 60, 82, 86, 89, 101, 108, 114, 123, 125, 128, 149, 150, 180, 194, 644, 648, 679, 722, 723, IV:8, 30, 182, 267, 285, 569, V:87, 275, 340, 367, 481, 504, 505, 519, 570, 749, VI: 91, 127, 223, 224, 302, 392, 532-533, 793, VII:21, 26, 37, 53. Samuel B. Webb's, II:382, 384, 394, 402, 436, 464, 476, V:504, VI:113, VII:115. Frederick Weissenfels' (*see also* fourth New York), V:367, 368, 703, VI: 3, 272, 301, 349, 350, 354, 369, 372, 385, 388-389, 425, 526, 828, VII:53. Samuel Wyllys', II:319, 460.

board of admiralty, VI:558, 755.

board of treasury (*see also* finances), its relations with lottery, II:649, 650; account for prisoners to be sent to, III:47; lottery tickets sent to, III:245, 339, 341; to remit to Clinton, III:314; its organization, IV: 93-99; accounts to be settled under its direction, V:269 (note); deposits proof sheets with treasurer, V:326-327; explains methods of expenditure and accounting, V:622; grants warrant to clothier general, VI: 498; ready to liquidate public accounts, VI:601; its authority,

United States — *board of treasury* — continued
VI:602; is continued, VII: 211; shall transmit copies of surveys to states, VIII:389; shall receive reports, VIII:390; shall file receipts, VIII:391.

board of war (war office), advises that army in Canada be reinforced, I:231, 241; asks Clinton to put workmen in lead mines, II:497-499; Gen. Gates president, II:506 (note), 591, 712 (note), 713 (note), 871 (note); recommendations to be made to, II:520; information desired by, II:553, 616-617, 735-736; asks supplies for American prisoners, II:594-595; its membership, II:616 (note); committee to assist, II: 669; papers filed with, II:689, IV:739; agreement of, with Fouquet & Son touching manufacture of powder, II:736-739, 875; order of, relating to loyalist prisoners, II:831-832; Clinton sends information to, II:841-842; considers plans for defense of North river posts, II:835, 836, 847-848; Clinton criticises, II:865; report of, relating to deficiencies, III:47; misapprehension held by, III:85; urges need of reinforcements, III:91-92; describes cartridge canisters, III:92-93; resolve of, regarding militia, III:100;

United States — *board of war* — continued
powers conferred by, on general officer, III:144 (note); orders from, III:194, 201; desires appointment of commissary of hides, III:606-607, 608, 621-622; to issue commissions, IV:618, 657; transmits regulations, V:131; calls on states to provide clothing, V:201-202, 282 (note); prescribes uniforms, V:202; makes changes in hide department, V:511-512, 898-899; states to make returns of supplies to, V:517, VI:330, 415, 714, VII:59, 61; advises delay in accepting resignation, V:588; orders abandonment of military posts, V:696-698; basis of commissions issued by, VI:61, 268-269, VII:57-58, 60, 587; receives returns of officers and men, VI:221, 413; considers transfer of artillery companies, VI:413; Col. Malcom's claim before, VI:416, 570, 799; advised to barter flour in Philadelphia for flour in New York state, VI:804-807, VII:61-62; to receive estimates and returns of clothing for army, VII:31, 32; William Grayson, president, VII:62; dispute over forage in Westchester county submitted to, VII:210, 309; orders that army clothing be detained at Newburgh, VII:524, 586.

United States — continued
clothier general, IV:659, 660, V:187-188.
commissaries, purchasing, II:841, IV:589-591, V:693, 748; commissary-general, IV:590, V:246, VI:560, VII:43, 63, 390, 466-467, 545.
commissary-general of prisoners, II:806, III:276.
commissioners for Indian affairs, Clinton to, regarding frontier posts and coming council, VIII:332-333; names of, VIII:332, 337, 338, 340; to represent United States in general treaty, VIII:334; write to Oneida and Tuscarora chiefs, VIII:337-338; suggest that state and federal concerns be cared for at one council, VIII:339-340; James Deane to speak for, VIII:347; appointed by congress, VIII:363, 368, 369, 376; to be at Fort Schuyler, VIII:378, 379.
commissioners of accounts, see *finances*.
commissioners of peace (ministers), VIII:86, 87-88, 101, 155, 160, 238, 245, 253, 254, 259, 263, 272.
confederacy (confederation), convention to strengthen, recommended, VIII:17, 28-29, 37 38; conduct of Vermonters dangerous to, VIII:58; necessity of sound financial system to, VIII:

United States — *confederacy* — continued
168; state jealousy of, VIII: 257; right of state Indian commissioners under, VIII:375; principles of, should control assertion of territorial claims, VIII: 393-394.
confederation, articles of, character, I:169-170; need of revision, I: 174; congress hampered by, I: 181; congress agrees on, II:541, 554-555; laid before New York senate, II:676; approved, II: 807, III:16, 23; action of Vermonters contrary to, III:171, VI:610; cession made to facilitate adoption of, V:499, VI: 203-204, 206-207; obstacles to adoption, VI:190-195, 203, 206; their history, VI:207-210 (note); guarantee integrity of state territory, VI:614, 617; representation under, VI:684, VIII:216; ratified by all states, VI:707-708, 748; confer power on congress touching piracies, VI:739; prescribe mode of settling disputes between states, VII:516 (note), 612, VIII:262; provide for cost of war and common defense, VIII: 40 (note), 66, 67, 69, 70, 71, 75, 76, 82, 84, 169; limit state military, VIII:108; right to make peace, VIII:328.
congress, recommends John Jay's address, I:97; Clinton delegate to, I:99, 237, 238, 241; adopts articles of war, I:103 (note); fixes soldiers' ration, I:114; appoints Washington commander-in-chief, I:117-118; fixes strength of army, I:119, VI:278-281, 340-343; recommends equipment, I:119; enacts militia law, I:120, 121; Gen. Schuyler makes known his needs to, I:121; Washington makes known condition of army to, I:122, V:455, 760-761 (note); action of, relative to defense of New York, I: 129, II:838-839, 847, 867, 872, III:18-19, 77; relations of Gen. Schuyler with, I:144, 145, II:200; bestows appointments on Gen. Gates, I:145, II:178-179, 200, III:197, 232, 310; its inability to protect tories, I:170; distrust of, I:180; learns of affair at Three Rivers, I:238; appoints regimental officers, I:242; requisitions of, for troops, II:152, IV:676, 685, 754, 756, V: 259 (note), 503-505, 726, 828-830, VI:357, 385, 399; makes Lafayette major-general, II:169; inquires into loss of Fort Ticonderoga, II:259-261, 749, III:649; examines Beaumarchais claim, II:306 (note), 307 (note); agrees on plan of confederation, II:541, 554, 560, 676; informed of reduction of

United States — *congress* — contd. forts on Delaware river, II:559 (note); takes measures for relief of American prisoners, II:569-570 (note), IV:761, VI:283-284, 556, 557-558; its relations with lottery, II:649-650, III:229, 245; action taken by, on infraction of Saratoga convention, II:660-665, III:314-315, 358, 360, 489, IV:391-392, 421; John Jay president of, II:703, IV:359, 360, 514-515; influence of Gen. Gates over, II:713 (note); committee of, at Valley Forge, II:766, 824; authorizes appointment of commissioner for Indian affairs, II:791; deficient state representation in, II:807, III:23, 34, 88, V:117, VI:829-830, 852-854, VII:535, 540, VIII:202-203, 219; lowered character of, II:860-864, III:30-33; application to, for troops, III:26, 27; directs Kosciuszko, III:85; its equivocal attitude toward New Hampshire Grants, III:145-146, 416-418, 419-420, 511, 528, 532, 535, 744, IV:394, 792-793, 795, 814, V:56-57, 58; issues proclamation governing rights of neutrals, III:283-284, 303 (note); issues address to people, III:303; pledged to protect Oneidas, III:459; first European ambassador to, III:547; advances money to New

United States — *congress* — contd. York, III:567, 648, IV:179, 295-297; confirming power of, III:607; indebtedness of states to, III:676-677; settles arrangement of army, III:704, IV:246, 328-332, 531, 539; occupied with state of currency, III:724; Clinton's conduct as commander of Highland forts investigated by, IV:14, 99; establishes board of treasury, IV:93-99, 280; appoints Nathanael Greene quartermaster-general, IV:181 (note); Ethan Allen presents paper to, IV:322; its duty toward victims of Indian ravages, IV:335; favors expedition against Canada, IV:365 (note); appoints committee to superintend commissary's and quartermaster's department, IV:403, 525, 557; attack on Robert Morris in, IV:448-455; requested to recommend suspension of embargo, IV:489, 569; entertains French minister, IV:548 (note); regulates purchase of wheat, IV:551; guard's important information, IV:583, 585; money required by, from states, IV:821, V:315-316, 323, 532, 573 (note), VI:399, 714-715, VIII:46, 63; will send committee to New Hampshire Grants, V:7, 9-10, 12, 18-19, 56; learns of capture of Fort Lafayette, V:21 (note); should be

United States — *congress* — continued
authorized to settle boundary line between states, V:117; report of attack on Paulus Hook forwarded to, V:205 (note); Washington to, on Gen. Sullivan's expedition, V:245-248 (note); its negative policy touching New Hampshire Grants, V: 283-285 (note), 607-608, VI: 346, 749, VIII:34, 42, 79; appoints John Jay minister to Spain, V:289; counsels states to yield western territory, V:336-337, VI: 190, 205-208, 297-298; deliberations regarding place of capital, V:425, 444, VIII:92, 192-193, 220-221, 238-239, 247-248, 255-256, 261, 267, 268; receives papers relating to Vermont dispute, V:483, 486, 489, 490; Du Simitière's application to, V:493-494; calls on states to furnish supplies, V:513-518, 564-565, 651, 725-726, 828-830, VI:558, 559, 599, VII: 44-45, 125, 247; adopts measure for protection of frontier, V:584, 612; its currency policy criticised, V:622-626; Washington to committee of, on need of draft, V: 755-758; attempts to equip naval force, V:772; committee approves call for contingent of militia, V:779-780; committee appeals for provisions and men, V:781-787, 813-815, 855-856,

United States — *congress* — continued
VI:108-110, 115-120, 160; orders paying of bateaumen, V: 802 (note); receives summary of proceedings of New York government in support of common cause, V:938-943; Vermont denies authority of, VI:40, 431-437, VIII:57-58, 78; appoints person to sign bills, VI:106, 137; orders Washington to report to governors state of army, VI:309; proclaims day of thanksgiving and prayer, VI:327-328, VIII:265; informed of devastations in New York state, VI:390; considers claim of Sir James Jay, VI:497-500; committee meets mutineers, VI:549 (note), 578-579; claims of army against, VI:549 (note), 565, 658, VIII:18-19, 40 (note), 113-131, 197-200, 210; considers claim of Col. William Malcom, VI:569-570; embarrassed for want of funds, VI:580, VII:378, 423, VIII: 75; informed of distress and discontent in New York state, VI:580-583; appoints Egbert Benson procurator, VI:594-595; announces adoption of articles of confederation, VI:707; proclaims day of public humiliation, VI:709-710; learns of offer of mediation, VII:3, 9; exhorts states to vigorous exertions, VII:4-5; Thomas Mc-

United States — *congress* — continued
Kean chosen president, **VII**:66-67; considers concession of Vermont's demand, **VII**:149-150, 159, 164-166, 210, 516-519 (note); dispute over forage brought before, **VII**:210-211, 246-247; appoints commercial agent in France, **VII**:251; its powers should be increased, **VII**: 521-522, **VIII**:258; first federal, **VIII**:xv; should be sole medium of communication, **VIII**: 4; Col. Peter Gansevoort will make application to, **VIII**:12; convention for strengthening confederation recommended to, **VIII**:17, 37; would have state and continental taxes separate, **VIII**:20; embarrassed by substitution of supplies for money quotas, **VIII**:21-22; petition of, to king in 1775, **VIII**:51; can not authorize compensation to loyalists, **VIII**:88; gives out provisional treaty, **VIII**:89; advised of delay in negotiations, **VIII**: 90; Robert Morris to, on public credit, **VIII**:95-99; requested to establish garrisons for time of peace, **VIII**:108-109; desired by Sir Guy Carleton to aid in superintending embarkations, **VIII**:154; address from, to states on critical condition of public affairs, **VIII**:169-173, 179; approves conduct of office

United States — *congress* — continued
of finance, **VIII**:204-207; Robert Morris to, on reduction of expenses, **VIII**:228-230; learns of progress toward peace, **VIII**: 259; Sir Guy Carleton writes to, **VIII**:262, 278 (note); refers to Washington arrangements for evacuation, **VIII**:288; Washington's commission delivered to, **VIII**:310-314; communication to, desired by Brant, **VIII**:325; its right to make treaty with Indians, **VIII**:328, 334, 337-338, 340, 363, 368; advises raising of troops for frontier posts, **VIII**: 332; new duty of secretary, **VIII**:384; informed of birth of French prince, **VIII**:393.

acts and *resolutions*, for organizing militia, **I**:120; for defense of Hudson river, **I**:129, **II**:835-836, **III**:154; for raising continental regiment, **I**:239; in behalf of Lt. Col. Regnier De Roussi, **I**:628; fixing strength of regiment, **I**:728; regarding commissaries general, **II**:190-191; creating United States lottery, **II**: 289 (note), 649-650; recommending thanksgiving observance, **II**:495, **V**:324 (note), **VI**:327, **VIII**:265; fixing state quotas of taxes, **II**:555 (note); providing for redemption of British bills of credit, **II**: 562 (note); for exchange of

United States — *congress* — *acts* and *resolutions* — continued
prisoners, II:570 (note), V: 269-270 (note); to provide for clothing and feeding troops, II: 601-603 (note), V:282 (note), VI:734; to secure state representation, II:603 (note), III:34; regarding vacancies in regiments, II:619, 670 (note); concerning Herkimer monument, II:671 (note); prescribing oaths of office, II:703-707; relating to deficiencies in commissary department, II:736; relating to loss of forts on Hudson and Delaware rivers, II:749 (note); concerning behavior of continental officers, II:751 (note), III: 21-22; for replenishing battalions, II:812-815, V:503-504 (note), 872-873 (note), 940, 942, 943, VI:507-508, 909 (note), VII:572; to raise troops of horse, II:827-830; recommending day of fast and prayer, II:874-875; for recovery of debts, III:19, IV:524; restricting exchange of prisoners, III: 31; requiring commissary returns, III:36; requesting states to transmit acts that have passed on congressional recommendation, III:47-48, 144 (note); for raising and equipping troops, III:58-59; appointing Gen. Gates, III:197; for reclaiming tories, III:208; recommending

United States — *congress* — *acts* and *resolutions* — continued
exemptions from militia duty, III:248, 277; for protection of neutral nations, III:283-284; encouraging service during war, III:310-311; regarding infractions of Saratoga convention, III:314-315; for establishment of army, III:433, 434-440, VI: 279-281, 341-343; for subsistence of militia officers, III:433, 440; laying embargo, III:433, 440-441, 481, IV:141-144, V:282 (note), 420 (note); concerning regulation of prices, III:472; regarding dangerous correspondence, III:473; regarding deserters, III:479; empowering Washington to call for militia, III:547, 548; establishing treasury office, IV:93-99; to facilitate exchange of bills of credit for continental currency, IV:144; to further good morals, IV:184; regarding commissary's and quartermaster's department, IV:261, 527, V:219 (note); to provide for disabled soldiers and seamen, IV:280; for settlement of rank, IV:328-332; as to forage, IV:332; relating to money quotas, IV:524, V:323 (note), 573 (note), 724-725, 941, 942, VI:714-715, 901-902, VII:64, VIII: 38-39 (note), 46-47 (note); concerning counterfeiters, IV:

United States — *congress* — *acts* and *resolutions* — continued
524; for relief of Rhode Island, IV:553, 580; regulating clothing department, IV:659-660, 719-720 (note), VII:31-32; as to permits to go within enemy's lines, IV:736-737 (note); sending committee to New Hampshire Grants, V:8, 89 (note); touching offenses of privateer, V:193 (note); in commendation of John Jay, V:199 (note); recommending allowances for soldiers and widows, V:259 (note); for settling accounts of commissary general, V:269 (note); for preservation of United States property, V:269 (note); to protect inhabitants of Long Island, V:269 (note), VII:176; regarding exportation of flour and grain, V:269 (note); concerning Vermont, V:302, 797-798 (note), VII:238, VIII:57-58; about western territory, V:336 (note), VI:205-208, 297-298, VIII:388-391; directing sale to New York of rum and sugar, V:343; regarding state quotas of supplies, V:407 (note), 513-518, 725, VI:297, 864-865; respecting wood cut at West Point, V:441; providing for redemption of old bills and issue of new, V:573-574 (note), VI:76; assuring continental pay to militia, V:

United States — *congress* — *acts* and *resolutions* — continued
584; establishing post at Shokan, V:794; directing board of admiralty, V:863; concerning state of army, V:872-873 (note); regarding Du Simitière, VI:32; on status of light dragoons and artillery corps, VI:221; appointing commissioner to indorse bills of credit, VI:138; requiring returns of state supplies, VI:330-331; for preventing fraudulent use of ships' papers, VI:410, 892; for aiding Canadian families in New York, VI:417; requiring reports from state agents to commissary general, VI:463; in behalf of Sir James Jay, VI:499; respecting British prisoners, VI:556; for relief of American prisoners, VI:556; relating to status and pay of Col. William Malcom, VI:569-570; appointing procurator in New York, VI:595; providing for extra commissioners of accounts, VI:602; instituting courts for trial of piracies and felonies, VI:739-740; instructing privateers, VI:754-755; regarding depreciation of officers' and soldiers' pay, VI:791, 909 (note), VII:23; establishing bank of North America, VI:908-910 (note); as to interest on bills of credit, VII:15; regarding French sailors on American vessels, VII:72; for

United States — *congress* — *acts* and *resolutions* — continued
imposing duties, VII:138; in relation to forage taken in Westchester county, VII:309; dealing with infractions of laws of nations, VII:531-532; recommending enumeration, VII:573; urging vigorous cooperation of states with France, VIII:6; respecting land bounties, VIII:9; regarding threat of New Jersey to divert quotas to state purpose, VIII:40 (note); for adjustment of federal debt, VIII:66-72, 76-77; for settling army accounts, VIII:85-86, 196 (note); ratifying articles of peace, VIII:155; relating to arms and accouterments, VIII:163; on copyright, VIII:164 (note); requiring full state representation, VIII:216; relative to captures at sea, VIII:254; regarding place of meeting, VIII:267; for garrisoning frontier posts, VIII:332, 382-383 (note).
committees, of secret correspondence, II:305 (note); to confer with Washington, II:766; to rearrange army, III:235, IV:3, 4, 5; to consider Vermont affairs, III:569, VI:613, VII:177; for superintending staff departments, IV:403, 525; to visit Vermont, V:17, 18, 19, 89, 97-98, 99, 102, 108-110, 112-

United States — *congress* — *committees* — continued
113, 136; to cooperate with Washington, V:781, 811, 812, 813, 855, 857, 874, 897, 928, VI:9, 14, 18, 108, 112, 115, 160; to meet mutinous regiments, VI:549 (note), 550 (note), 564, 578; on cruelty to American prisoners, VI:557; on outstanding accounts, VI:601; on peace establishments, VIII:135; on transactions of office of finance, VIII:204.
journals, to be printed in monthly pamphlets, V:471-472.
finances, United States bank, I:186; United States lottery created, II:289 (note), 342, 349, 649-650, III:73, 228, 229-230, 245, 338-341, IV:374; Virginia refuses to pay its quota until its accounts are settled, III:676-677; sums advanced to states from continental treasury, III:740-741; congress arranges for control of, IV:93-99; bills of credit to be exchanged for continental currency, IV:144; loan to New York from United States, IV:294, 295-297; attack on Robert Morris' conduct of, IV:448-455; depreciation of currency, IV:518, 561, V:91, 285, 431, 478, 722, VI:310, 499, 657, 665; deranged state of, V:285-286 (note), 425-426, VI:310, 316; monthly assessment

United States — *finances* — continued
on states, V:323 (note), 943; regulation to guard against counterfeit bills, V:326-327; congress to stop emission of money, V:426; taxes in Connecticut payable in continental bills, V:531-532; Connecticut will redeem bills of United States in specie, V:533; provision for redemption of continental bills, V:572-573 (note); new bills based on state and federal credit, drawing interest, V:573 (note), VI:76; state quotas payable in new bills, V:574 (note); large sums due to inhabitants of New York, V:622; assessment for bringing army into field, V:724-725; bills drawn on Benjamin Franklin and John Jay, V:724; tax of forty-five million dollars called for, V:941; commissioner on part of United States to indorse bills of credit, VI:76, 137; French support of American credit, VI:664; taxable resources of states, VI:665-666; estimate of army expenditures for five years, VI:665-666; national debt in 1780, VI:666; commissioner appointed for liquidating accounts of New York against United States, VI:668-669, 689; recommendation to make bills of credit legal tender,

United States — *finances* — continued
VI:714; plan to establish national bank, VI:908-910 (note); interest on bills of credit provided for, VII:15; account of United States with New York, VII:44-46, 99, VIII:54-55; accounts of states with United States to be adjusted, VII:121-123, VIII:131; foreign ministers engaged in seeking loans, VII:423; Robert Morris' statement of receipts and disbursements, October, 1781, VII:429-430; cash quotas of states for 1782, VII:469-470; payment of taxes in specified articles, VIII:18, 21-22; information desired by superintendent of, VIII:23-26, 29-30, 31-33; assessment for payment of interest on public debt, VIII:38-39 (note); estimates for 1783, VIII:46; paymaster-general to settle accounts of army and determine balances due, VIII:85-86; loans from France, VIII:95-97, 100-101, 103, 104-108; system of funding public debt recommended to states, VIII:169-173, 179-181; measures for payment of army, VIII:200-201, 226; vindication of conduct of, VIII:204-207, 225-228; reduction of expenses advocated, VIII:228-230.

United States — continued
loan office, commissioners of, V: 173, 216-217, VII:470; certificates of, VII:427, 543, 544.
quartermaster-general, congress expresses confidence in, V:219; department of, V:246 (note), 693, 772, 888, VI:62, 411, 560, 786, VII:45, 466-467; to direct delivery of state supplies, V:784-785, 786; ordered by congress to apply to governors for forage, VI:493; his dispute with New York state agent over forage used by allied army, VII:43, 210-211, 255-259, 309, 465; certificates given by, to be accepted at United States treasury in payment of state quotas of money, VII:470.
University of the State of New York, Board of Regents of, I: 5, 11.
Upper White Creek, Charlotte county, N. Y., represented in convention at Cambridge, N. Y., VI:865.
Upright, Mallager, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:791.
Upton, William, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Ustick, William, of New York city, VIII:xxxii.
Ustick, William & Henry, of New York city, merchants, VIII: xxxii.
Utt, Margaret, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.

VACH, John George (Dr), surgeon of second regiment, Tryon county militia, bill for services rendered by, V:315.
Vacher, John Francis, surgeon, of fourth regiment, New York line, IV:5, V:480.
Vail, *see also* Veeley, Viel, Viele, Vielie.
Vail (Veail, Veal), Benjamin, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, judge advocate, I:530; his company, II: 89, V:341, VI:73; tried and fined, III:718-719.
Vail, Gilbert, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.
Vail (Veal), Isaiah, captain, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, member of court martial. IV:570; testifies, IV:572.
Vail (Veal, Veel), Israel, captain, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, in Maj. Maurice Pleas' detachment, II:16, 25, 42, 56, 71; his company, II:233; petitions, III:241; member of court martial, VI:763.
Vail (Veal), Joseph, Jr, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.
Vail's (Veal's) ford, Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner taken at, VI:721.

Valcour island, Lake Champlain, N. Y., action at, I:386 (note).
Valentine, *see also* Voluntine.
Valentine, Joseph, of third regiment, New York line, at Fort Montgomery, I:451.
Valentines hill (Valantine's, Valentine's), Westchester county, N. Y., engagement at, IV:124 (note); information gathered at, IV:362; British encamped at, IV:857, V:23 (note), 27 (note); Americans occupy, VII: 59 (note); Washington at, VIII:399.
Vallance, Thomas, sergeant, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:18, 20.
Vallancy (Vallancey), George, of sixty-second regiment, British army, assistant quartermaster, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 452 (note).
Valley Forge, Pa., Washington at, II:506 (note), 573 (note), 614 (note), 713 (note), 749, 752, 757, 766, 843, 869 (note), III:352 (note), 388 (note), VIII:402, 416; sufferings of army at, II:568, 597-598 (note), 615 (note), 672, 757-758, 843-845, III:239, IV: 386; committee of congress at, II:766-767; army at, improves, III:288; captured muskets sent to, III:290; meeting of general officers at, III:374, IV:530; Washington decamps from, III: 472; perilous state of army at, V:14 (note), VI:311.
Valnais, ——, Sieur de, in charge of flour, IV:494.
Van Aelen, *see also* Van Alen, Van Allen.
Van Aelen, John, of Albany, N. Y., refuses oath, III:604.
Vanaely, Robert, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Van Aernam, *see also* Van Arnum.
Van Aernam, Isaac, of Albany, N. Y., of associated exempts, IV:10, 209; petitions, V:274.
Van Aernam, Jacob, captain of third regiment, Albany county militia, forwards information, VI:31-32; prisoner in his charge, VI:335.
Vanakin, *see also* Akin.
Vanakin, James, of Northampton county, Pa., justice, III:375, 376.
Van Alen, Van Allen, *see also* Van Aelen.
Van Alen, Barent, of Albany, N. Y., VI:708, 736.
Van Alen, Jacobus, of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, III: 491.
Van Alen (Van Allen), John, lieutenant-colonel, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, interested in certain exchanges, II:575, III:272; com-

Van Alen, John — continued pliments of, VI:488; collecting clothing for troops, VI:525.

Van Alen, John E., forwards letter, III:600-601; will convey passports, V:419.

Van Allen, ——, captain of sloop, accusation against, IV:7, 8, 43.

Van Allen, —— (Mrs), of Red Hook, Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:334.

Van Alstin, Philip, petitioner, III:491.

Van Alstine, Abraham J., colonel, of seventh regiment, Albany county militia, return of his scouts, III:495; orders to, IV:63, 64, VI:695; president of court martial, IV:255; recruits furnished by, V:922-923; delinquents in his command, VI:501, VII:582-583, 626-627; attends meeting to consider frontier defense, VII:619.

Van Alstyn, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:82.

Van Alstyn, Joachim, taken at Unadilla, IV:15-16.

Van Alstyn (Aalstyn), Martin (Martinus), of Tryon county, N. Y., tory, II:288, 289, 291, IV:448.

Van Alstyne, Alida, of Kinderhook, N. Y., petitions, V:418-419.

Van Alstyne, Cornelius, name of two persons in Tryon county, N. Y., VI:694.

Van Alstyne, Goose, of Butternuts, N. Y., IV:21.

Van Alstyne, Lambert, harbors tory, III:655.

Van Alstyne, Peter, of Kinderhook, N. Y., loyalist, his family, V:418-419.

Van Alstyne, Philip, lieutenant-colonel, of seventh regiment, Albany county militia, commands detachment at Schoharie, IV:59; shows condition of regiment, VII:580.

Van Amburgh, Abraham, loyalist, V:169.

Van Ancer, ——, lieutenant, member of court martial, I:853.

Vanantwerp, ——, at Hackensack bridge, N. J., I:635.

Van Antwerp, John, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:520.

Van Antwerp, Lewis, of Albany county, N. Y., IV:153, VI:337.

Van Antwerp, Peter, ensign, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.

Van Antwerp, Simon John, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Arnum, *see also* Van Aernam.

Van Arnum, William, lieutenant, of Col. Willett's levies, to receive recruits, VII:119-120.

Van Atten, *see also* Vanetta, Vanette, Van Etten.

Van Atten, ——, captain, of Pennsylvania, in expedition, III: 634.

Vanauken, Abraham, of Minisink, N. Y., III:368.

Van Auken (Vanacker), Levi, lieutenant, of third regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230.

Van Benschooten, Van Benschoten, Van Benscoten, Van Benskouten, *see* Van Bunschoten.

Van Benthuysen, John, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Van Berckel, P. J., Dutch minister to United States, his arrival, VIII:247, 256, 268.

Van Ber Gan, Martin, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 138.

Van Bergen, Anthony, colonel, of eleventh regiment, Albany county militia, orders to, II:334, VI: 51, 93-94; intelligence sent to, VI:320; suggests exchange of loyalist families, VI:856-858; money paid by, for delinquent classes, VII:72, 85; captains to confer with, VII:89.

Van Bergen, Martin G., of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Van Bergen, Peter A., lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:895.

Van Beuren, *see also* Van Buren.

Van Beuren, Annatie, of Schodack, N. Y., petition of, V:399, 419.

Van Beuren, Cornelius, major, of fourth regiment, Albany county militia, carries flag of truce, II: 517.

Van Beuren (Finbury), Gerrit (Garet), ensign, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Van Beuren, Hannah, of Schodack, N. Y., petition of, VI: 64-66.

Van Beuren, Maes (Moses H.), of Albany county, N. Y., deposition of, II:850, 851-852.

Van Beuren, Marte, of Schodack, N. Y., loyalist, III:605; his removal, V:399.

Van Beuren, Tobias, captain, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, his company, III:298, 412, IV:527, V:917.

Vanblack, Cornelius, employed at Fort Montgomery, I:451.

Van Blarcom, Henry, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.

Van Boskirk, *see* Van Buskirk.

Van Bumbler, Garrat, of New Marlborough, Ulster county, N. Y., recommended for justice, VII:374.

Van Bunschoten (Benschooten), ——, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401.

Van Bunschoten, Elias, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, III: 240.

Van Bunschoten (Van Benscoten), Elias, Jr, major, his service in

Van Bunschoten, Elias, Jr — continued
Canada, I:424; his appointment in levies, I:568; in third regiment, New York line, II:687; petitions, III:241; instructions to, as commander of levies, IV: 764-767, 823, 850, 851, 852; his relations with regiment, IV: 862-863, 865-866; to receive directions, V:82; transmits intelligence, V:160; marches remnant of corps to Poughkeepsie, V:421; with Gen. Robert Van Rensselaer, VI:693, 696, 700; receives and forwards levies, VI: 813-814, 852, 861-862, VII: 10, 137, 169-170, 186-187, 452, 460, 513, 574; in Westchester county, VII:306, 381.

Van Bunschoten, Elias E., captain, of exempts of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., IV:235, 236, 237, 706.

Van Bunschoten, Jacob, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV: 237.

Van Bunschoten, John, captain, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV: 235, 236; member of court martial, IV:280.

Van Bunschoten (Van Buntschotin), Mathew, captain, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, IV: 280; flour purchased of, IV: 803, 807, V:105, 168, VI: 328.

Van Bunschoten (Benschoten, Van Benschoten), Peter, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county minute men, I:419; recommended for appointment, I: 428; of fourth regiment, New York line, II:549, IV:3, 5, V: 479, 704, VI:220.

Van Bunschoten (Benskouter), Samuel, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Van Bunschoten (Van Bunschooten), Teunis, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., his mill, IV:874, V:105, 168, 169, VI:450.

Van Buren, *see also* Van Beuren.

Van Buren, Harman (Harme), major, of seventh regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:491; left out in new arrangement, III:690.

Van Buren, John, employed at Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.

Van Buren, Leonard, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, V:274; personal request of, V:586.

Van Buren, Martin, American statesman, offices held by, I:184.

Van Buskirk (Buskirk), Abraham, lieutenant-colonel, loyalist, of fourth battalion, later third battalion, New Jersey Volunteers, stationed at Newbridge and Hackensack, I:484; exchange offered by, IV:840; has skir-

Van Buskirk, Abraham—continued mish with Americans returning from Paulus Hook, V:208 (note); troops of, on Staten Island, VIII:317.

Van Buskirk (Van Buskerk), Jacob, captain, loyalist, of third battalion, New Jersey Volunteers, at Ramapo, I:485.

Van Buskirk (Van Boskirk), John James, loyalist, on parole, I:554.

Van Buskirk, Lawrence, captain, loyalist, property of, taken, I: 634.

Van Camp, Van Campen, *see also* Vankampen.

Van Camp, ——, near Delaware river, V:229 (note).

Van Camp, Abraham, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, in fight on Pepacton road, IV: 17.

Van Camp (Voncanb), Isaac, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Van Camp, Jacob, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, II:628.

Van Campen, Isaac, of Sussex county, N. J., joins in appeal, I:700.

Van Campen, Peter, of Newtown, Albany county, N. Y., examination of, VI:43, 44-45.

Vance, John, lieutenant, of exempts of Orange county, III:734, 735.

Van Cleft, Garret, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Van Cortlandt, *see also* Cortland, Cortlandt.

Van Cortlandt, Augustus, of Yonkers, N. Y., pronounced an enemy of America, V:159 (note); his house, IV:857, VII:59 (note), 116, VIII:419.

Van Cortlandt, Frederick, of Yonkers, N. Y., requests Clinton's aid in securing return of stolen horses, VI:730.

Van Cortlandt, Philip, of Essex county, N. J., petitions, IV: 796.

Van Cortlandt (Cortland, Cortlandt, Courtlandt), Pierre, colonel, administered oath to governor, I:99; to be consulted regarding protection of east shore, I:281; his store, I:302; post to be established at his house, I:307; in committee of safety, I:406; Clinton's wife aided by, I:409, 410; sends information to Gen. Heath, I:429; person in his employ, I:558; vice president of convention, I:716; packet forwarded to, I:738, 745; president of convention, I:837; president of council of safety, II:11, 53, 81, 105 (note), 128, 137, 175 (note), 215, 216, 218, 226, 254, 428, 439, 466; Gen. Schuyler makes known to, difficulties of his position, II:53, 63 (note), 81-82; discusses with Gen. Schuyler condition of

Van Cortlandt, Pierre — continued northern department, II:101 (note), 112 (note), 117 (note), 198 (note); to Washington about Clinton's authority, II:170-171 (note); asks aid of Washington to operations in New York, II:171-172 (note); has assurances from New England, II:226-227, 228; Clinton to, on situation of Burgoyne, II: 253-254; president of senate, II:358, 377, V:258, 502, VI: 56, 583, VII:519; case of Cadwallader Colden submitted to, II:468-469; Clinton to, on enemy's purposes, II:490; lieutenant-governor, III:310, 427, 428, V:615, 809, 816, 817, 830, 838, 887, VIII:298, 299; Washington apprises of enemy's movements, V:806-809, 830, 831; informed of mutiny in Pennsylvania line, VI:554-555.

Van Cortlandt residence, New York city, VIII:xi.

Vandalfsen, Johannis, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Vandalia Company, claims of, to territory, VI:200-201.

Van Dam, Anthony, of New York city, dealer, VIII:xxxv.

Van Dam, Rip, colonial politician, I:55.

Van dar Beek, David, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Debarrack *see also* Van Der Barrack.

Van Debarrack, Evert, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.

Van De Bergh, *see also* Van den Bergh, Van Den Burgh.

Van De Bergh, ——, of Newtown, N. Y., VI:337.

Van Debogart, Van Debogert, *see also* Van Denbogart.

Van Debogart, Jacobus, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:283; member of court martial, VI:763.

Van Debogert, Myndert M., of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:589.

Van Debogert, Peter M., of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI: 589.

Vandemark, Van Demarke, Vandemerk, Vandemerken, *see also* Vandenmark, Vandenmerk.

Vandemark, Cornelius, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:826, 834, 842, 857.

Vandemark, Silvester, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:753, 754, 759, 761, 762, 777, 790, 791, II:635.

Van Demarke, Ezekiel, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II: 110.

Vandemerk, Frederick, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Van Demerk, Frederick, Jr, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Vandemerk, Jacob, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Vandemerk, Joseph, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Vandemerken, Thomas, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:52.

Van den Bergh, *see also* Van De Bergh, Van DenBurgh.

Van den Bergh, Abraham, of Albany county, N. Y., hay purchased of, II:825.

Van Den Bergh, Cornelius, captain, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:228.

Vanden Bergh, Cornelius, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, IV:187.

Vandenbergh, Cornelius W., captain, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153, VI:733.

Vanden Bergh, Cornelyus P. (T.), of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV: 770, V:916.

Van den Bergh, Ewert, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Van Den Bergh, Gerrit G., colonel, of fifth regiment, Albany county militia, his regiment, II:780, III: 421, IV:680.

Vandenbergh, Henry, loyalist, II: 575, V:74.

Vandenbergh, Hester, daughter of Henry Vandenbergh, II:575.

Vanden Bergh, Rutger, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, IV:187.

Vandenbergh, Sarah, wife of Henry Vandenbergh, II:575.

Vandenbergh, Sarah, daughter of Henry Vandenbergh, II:575.

Van den Bergh, Weynant, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Van Denbogart, *see also* Van Debogart, Van Debogert.

Van Denbogart, ——, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Van Den Burgh, *see also* Van De Bergh, Van den Bergh.

Van Den Burgh, Bartholomew, ensign, of fifth regiment, New York line, II:19, V:479, 705, VI:4, 5, 220; of second regiment, VIII:195.

Van Den Burgh, Henry, captain, of fifth regiment, New York line, his service in Canada, I:424; offers to resign, V:480; his lieutenant's commission, V:705; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220; of second regiment, VI:880, VIII:195.

Vandenburgh, Henry, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., testimony given by, VI: 764.

Vandenburgh, James, colonel, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, stores in his care, II:417; return made by, III:76; petitions, III:240, 355; behavior of his son, III:318; gives permit, IV:283; warrant issued by, V: 555; president of court martial,

Vandenburgh, James — continued VI:588, 589, 591; prisoner taken by, VI:764; justice, VI: 836; to undertake capture of robber, VII:242.

Vandenmark, Vandenmerk, *see also* Vandemark, Van Demarke, Vandemerk, Vandemerken.

Vandenmark (Van De Merk), William, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, II: 59.

Vandenmerk, Gyesbert, of fifth regiment, New York line, II: 467.

Van Der Barrack, *see also* Van Debarrack.

Van Der Barrack, Cornelius, of fifth regiment, New York line, I:819, 820, 824.

Vanderbeck, ——, of Paramus, N. J., II:625.

Vanderbelt, Derick, lieutenant, of second regiment, Orange county militia, VI:903.

Vanderbielt, Johannis, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., petitions, II:538, IV:171.

Van Der Bilt, Aert, flour purchased of, V:168.

Vanderbilt, Derick, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitions, II:538, IV: 171.

Van Der Bilt, Jan, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., petitions, II: 538.

Vanderbogart, Myndert, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III: 247.

Vandercliff, Dirck, of New York city, VIII:xxi.

Van Derheyden, Jacob, of Great Barrington, Mass., purchases flour, IV:90, 91.

Van Derhoff, Jacobus, tried for delinquency, V:687.

Van Der Hoof, Hendrick, of Schaghticoke district, N. Y., VII:609.

Vanderhuyden, Nanning, lieutenant, of third regiment, New York line, proposed for place in levies, I:569.

Vanderkar, Arent, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.

Vanderkar, Dirck, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.

Vanderkar, Hendrick, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.

Vanderkar, Roeloff, associated with robbery, III:655, IV:190.

Van der Kemp, Francis A., his translations of Dutch manuscripts, I:14.

Vanderlip, ——, his farm on road to Wyoming, V:241 (note).

Van Der Lyne, Nicholas, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, N. Y., III:612.

Van Der Pool, Barent, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, III: 605.

Van der Voort, *see also* Van Voort.

Van der Voort, Barent, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitions, IV:775, V:471.

Van der Voort, Paul, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitions, IV:776, V:471.

Van Der Voort, Peter, flour purchased of, V:168.

Vandervoort, Peter, of Orange county, N. Y., petitions, IV: 172.

Vandervoort (Van Voort), Peter, Jr, of Kings county, N. Y., his family and effects, V:657-658; willing to carry necessaries to Long Island, VI:28; lieutenant in Col. Willett's levies, VI: 814, 894.

Van Derwerken (Van de Worken), John, captain, of Tryon county, N. Y., goods claimed by, II: 846, III:34, 42, 43; considered for civil office, II: 622.

Van Deursen, Van Deusen, *see* also Van Duerson, Van Dusen, Vanduzer.

Van Deursen, Abraham W., of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Van Deursen, Melchert, of Tryon county, N. Y., his imprisonment, III:280, 281, 282.

Van Deusen, ——, captain, of Hurley, N. Y., II:275.

Van Deusen, Abraham, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV: 35.

Vandeusen (Vandoozen), Johannis, captain, of Col. William Humfrey's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:233.

Van Deusen, Johannis, of Claverack district, N. Y., justice, V: 621.

Van Deusen, John J., lieutenant of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, VI:381, 812.

Van De Volger, Cornelius, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van De Water, Benjamin, flour purchased of, IV:785.

Van Dewater, Peter, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Vandike, *see also* Van Dyck.

Vandike, Cornelius, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Van Dreson, John, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Driesen, James, tried and convicted as spy, VI:336-337; respited, VI:337-338, 358, 422, 476; gives information about loyalists, VI:359-363.

Van Drieson, Henry, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Duerson, Van Dusen, *see also* Van Deursen, Van Deusen, Vanduzer.

Van Duerson, ——, of New York city, VIII:xxxvi.

Van Dusen, Isaac, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.

Vanduval (Vanderville), Mark, lieutenant, of first Virginia regiment, in Paulus Hook expedition, V:208 (note).

Vanduzer, *see also* Van Deursen, Van Deusen, Van Duerson, Van Dusen.

Vanduzer (Van Doser, Vandurzer), Christopher, captain, of first regiment, Orange county militia, II:76, 82, IV:629; member of court martial, III: 718.

Vanduzer, Henry, of Blooming Grove, N. Y., V:679.

Van Dyck, *see also* Vandike.

Van Dyck, Aaron, loyalist prisoner, VII:393.

Van Dyck, Abraham, of New York city, arms and ammunition put in his charge, I:196.

Van Dyck, Abraham, captain, of New York city, prisoner, II: 515, 551.

Van Dyck, Cornelius, lieutenant-colonel, of first regiment, New York line, sends intelligence from Fort Schuyler, IV:417-418, 492-494, V:188-189, 329, 330-331, 882; to inquire about prisoners, V:267; speech of Oneidas to, V:883-884; describes enemy's efforts to overcome Oneidas, V:912-915, 921; at Saratoga, VI:842, 880-881, 904; carries letter and warrants, VII:73, 84; at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:352, 361, 365.

Van Dyck (Van Dyke), Francis, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., loyalist, VI:404-405, 836.

Van Dyck, Francis, of New York city, takes part in evacuation proceedings, VIII:288, 295, 296, 301.

Van Dyck, Henry (Dr), physician, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327; refuses oath, III:605; efforts to secure his return to city, IV:216-217, 326, 328, 348, V:274, 859-860; desire of friends to visit him, IV:217, 242, 249-250, 257; lives in New Jersey, V:860, VI:166.

Van Dyke, Nicholas, delegate from Delaware to continental congress, VII:178.

Van Eps, ——, of Schenectady, N. Y., loyalist, VI:361.

Van Eps, ——, Schenectady, N. Y., VI:717.

Van Eps, ——, near Schenectady, N. Y., VI:697.

Van Eps, Charles, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622, III:42.

Van Eps, John B., of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., his house, III:474.

Van Eps, John E., of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., III: 34; to forward letter, III:408.

Van Eps, John J. B., attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:361, 365.

Van Eps blockhouse, Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., V:

Van Eps blockhouse — continued 737, 738, VI: 692, 694, 697, 701.

Vanetta, Vanette, Van Etten, *see also* Van Atten.

Vanetta, Samuel, lieutenant, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, petitions, V:179, VI:278.

Vanette, Petrus, lieutenant, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III: 138.

Van Etten, Jacobus, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Vaneveran David, of Shokan, N. Y., III:192.

Vanfleet, *see* Van Vliet.

Van Gaasbeek, Peter, of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III: 612; ordered to Catskill, V: 880.

Van Gaasbeek, Thomas, money lent by, II:493; of exempts of Kingston and Hurley, III:612.

Vangardner, Jacobus, of second regiment, New York artillery, II:19, 20.

Van Gasbeck, —— (Mrs), of Kingston, N. Y., her death, I: 421.

Van Gasbeck (Gaasbeek), Thomas, ensign, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, recruiting, I:748.

Vangelder, Abraham, carries letter, IV:71.

Van Gelder, Abraham, of New York city, VIII:395.

Van Ham, Courant, of New York city, VIII:295.

Van Hening, Henry, of Stillwater, N. Y., accusation affecting, III: 80-81.

Van Hoesen, Rineir, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Van Hoevenbargh (Van Howenbargh), Rudolphus, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, New York line, II:549, IV:5, opp. 788, V:480, 704, 924; member of court martial, VI:334; in second regiment, VI:877, VIII:195.

Van Hook, Isaac, of fourth regiment, New York line, acting ensign, II:519, 549.

Van Horn, ——, his mills frontier post, IV:862.

Van Horn, John, of fourth regiment, New York line, VI:472.

Van Horne (Van Hoorn), Abraham, of Caughnawaga, Tryon county, N. Y., his qualifications for office, II:621, 622; joins in call for help, III:407-409; justice, III:415, 416; acquainted with service of William Wallace, VI:727.

Van Horne, David, of New York city, John Adams' impression of, I:72-73.

Vanhouta, David, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Van Houten, ——, his house, I: 515.

Van Houten, Claus R., of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Houten, Dirick, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Houten, Klaas, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Houten, Ralph, employed in public work, I:641.

Van Houten, Resalvert, of Haverstraw, N. Y., petitions, II:538, III:39.

Van Houten, Roelef, of Haverstraw, N. Y., member of assembly, II:359; detained by artillery officer, II:418; deputy chairman of county committee, II:538.

Van Houten, Thunis, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Imborough, John, of Albany, N. Y., exemption asked for, V:884.

Van Ingen, ——, of Schenectady, N. Y., his account of Col. Willett's victory, VII:443-444.

Van Ingen, Dirk, of Schenectady, N. Y., joins in appeal, III:459-460; Clinton's reply to, III:467-468; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Van Ingen, Joseph, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:625, VII:88, 119.

Vankampen, *see also* Van Camp, Van Campen.

Vankampen, Cornelius, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Van Keuren, Abraham, ensign, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, IV:283.

Van Keuren, Cornelius, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Van Keuren, Hannah (Ann), of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, IV:737, 738.

Van Keuren, Henry (Hendrick), captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, in service of United States, I:294; prisoner taken by, I:485; member of court martial, I:589, 596, 599, 602, 613, 615, 749, II:95; his company, II:89; III:261-262, V:17, 30, VI:624; his expedition to Pepacton, III:626, 693, 698, IV:18.

Van Keuren, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Van Keuren, Matthew, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:237; petitions, IV:737, 738.

Van Keuren (Vankuren), Philip, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.

Van Keuren, Philip, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V:278.

Van Kleak, John T., lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county minutemen, I:381.

Van Kleeck, Cicely, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, IV:737, 738.

Van Kleeck, Hugh, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county

Van Kleeck, Hugh — continued
militia, member of court martial, IV:280; his company, IV:282, 283.

Van Kleeck, James, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, fined, VI:589.

Van Kleeck, John, captain, of fourth regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, IV:280, VI:588; his company, IV:283, VI:589.

Van Kleeck, Simon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, IV: 737, 738.

Van Kleek, Bornt, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Van Kleek, Caspaures, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Van Kleek, Peter, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Van Leuven, *see also* Van Luven.

Van Leuven, John (Johannes), of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I: 834, 842, 857.

Van Leuven, Peter, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.

Van Loon, Jacob, of exempts of Coxsackie district, N. Y., III: 137, 139.

Van Loon (Van Lone), Peter, of exempts of Coxsackie district, N. Y., III:137, 139.

Van Luven, *see also* Van Leuven.

Van Luven, Benjamin, petitioner, III:685.

Vanluven, Isaac, petitioner, III: 686.

Van Name, Abner, subscribes to certificate, III:325.

Van Name, Elizabeth, subscribes to certificate, III:325.

Van Name, Mary, name of two persons signing certificate, III: 325.

Van Nes, Hendrick, of Albany county, N. Y., III:327.

Van Nes, W., petitions, III:491.

Van Ness, David, captain, of first regiment, New York line, wishes to resign, II:839.

Van Ness, David, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, III:24.

Van Ness, David, major, of Red Hook, N. Y., purchasing commissary, IV:83, 258, 547. 590, 593, V:295 (note), 400, 476, VI:553, 820, 821; describes assault on Samuel Hake, IV: 333-334; orders Hake confined, V:656, 670.

Van Ness, David, Jr, proposed for commissary of purchases, IV: 561.

Van Ness, John, of exempts of Albany county, N. Y., IV:10; petitions in behalf of Dr Henry Van Dyck, V:274.

Van Ness, Peter, colonel, of ninth regiment, Albany county militia,

Van Ness, Peter — continued orders to, II:334; petitions, III: 491; rangers raised in his command, III:619-620, IV:56; his attitude toward regiment of exempts, III:687, 700; opposed to Jacob Best's appointment, III: 699-700; purchasing commissary, IV:429, 561, V:223, 618-619, 621, VI:553, 820 821; makes reports concerning levies, V:125-127, 664, VI:9; makes recommendations, VII: 85-86, 89-90, 92-93, 96.

Van Ness, William, Jr, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III: 642, IV:652.

Van Nest, Abraham, of New York city, VIII:xxvii.

Van Neste, Peter, of Sussex county, N. J., joins in appeal, I:700.

Van Norden, *see also* Vanorden.

Van Norden (Vannauten), John, lieutenant, loyalist, of New Jersey Volunteers, at Hackensack, I:484.

Van Oert, Joseph, of fifth regiment, New York line, tried at Fort Montgomery, I:821, 822.

Vanoey (Vanoay), Cornelius, of Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI: 688, 791.

Vanorden, *see also* Van Norden.

Vanorden, Andries, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538.

Van Orden, Hezekiah, of Albany county, N. Y., justice, IV:192; recommendation made by, VI: 863-864.

Vanorden (Vanorder), Walter, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:171.

Vanorden, Walter, lieutenant, of second regiment, Orange county militia, petitions, VI:903.

Van Orman, William, prisoner delivered to guard, V:74.

Vanorsdal, John, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, taken prisoner, IV:205, 206.

Vanorsdol, Tunis, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III: 262.

Van Rensselaer, Henry, of Albany county, N. Y., robbery of, III: 608, 609, 655, IV:188.

Van Rensselaer, Henry J., colonel, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, to aid state agent, VI:24, 208; to march to Schoharie, VII:402.

Van Rensselaer, Henry K., colonel, of sixth regiment, Albany county militia, in command of levies, I: 568-570, IV:862, 863, V:81; return sent to, V:81; Gov. Chittenden tries to abridge his authority, VII:301; his construction of orders, VII:364; in collision with Vermont party, VII:402, 403-404, 415, 585; terms offered to, by Vermonters, VII:591-592; information given by, VII:616.

Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah, of Albany, N. Y., commissioner for conspiracies, has difference with Gen. Stark, III:553, 572, 583; favors removal of disaffected persons, III:592-593, 640-641, V:276-277; on certain loyalists, III:669-670, IV:116, VI:266; notifies loyalists that they will be removed, IV:127; surveyor, IV: 477, 537; petitions, V:260; orders removal, VI:232-234.

Van Rensselaer, Jeremiah, ensign, third regiment, New York line, paymaster, V:368, 479.

Van Rensselaer, John, lieutenant-colonel, of fourteenth regiment, Albany county militia, affidavit of, relative to usurpations by Vermonters, VII:389-390; seized and carried to Bennington. VII:552-554; insurrection in his regiment, VII:552-555, 573; plot against, VII:575-576; conveys information, VII: 580; his house, VII:613, 614, 616.

Van Rensselaer, John H., of Albany county, N. Y., in list of assemblymen elect, VII:322.

Van Rensselaer, Kilian, colonel, of fourth regiment, Albany county militia, plot to capture, II:851; petitions, III:382; certificate given by, V:543.

Van Rensselaer, Nicholas, captain, of first regiment, New York line, V:519, VI:59.

Van Rensselaer, Peter, captain, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:625, VII:88, 285.

Van Rensselaer, Philip, commissary of military stores, V:385, 763, VI:766; buys land for Clinton, VI:251-253, 825, VII:548; attends meeting to consider defense of frontier, VII: 619; proposed for sheriff, VIII: 252-253.

Van Rensselaer, Robert, colonel of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, and brigadier-general of militia; his success at Klock's Field, I:183; to reinforce Gen. Schuyler, II:153; to reinforce Gen. Gates, II:334, III:255; asks permit to remove flour, III: 212-213; desires exemption of part of regiment from order, III: 256; certifies association of exempts, III:642; explains recommendation, III:700; president of court martial, IV:255; member of assembly, IV:677; receives commissary appointment, IV: 687; permit given to, IV:692, 717; defense of Fort Schuyler intrusted to, V:332-333, 336; his mill, V:621; forwards intelligence, V:788, 795; provision sent to, V:789, 791; application to, for supplies, V:790-791; Clinton reinforces, V:796; his brigade, V:804, VI:79, 275, 291, 320, 368, 374, 376, 379, 380, 503, 626, 780,

Van Rensselaer, Robert — continued
859, 901, 906, VII:183, 285, 394, 396, 397, 398, 399, 437, 448, 477, 569, 574, 576, 617, 618; how regarded, V:839; instructions to, as brigadier, V:894-895; Col. Van Schaick will assist, V:902-903; advised to relinquish civil office, V:904-905; charged with defense of Tryon county, V:919-920, 921, 946, 948, VI:6, 63, 64, 81-82, 89, 98; describes distress produced in Canajoharie, VI:107-108; removal of inhabitants ordered by, VI:123; Gen. Ten Broeck will support, VI:141, 142; sends reports from Fort Rensselaer, VI:169-170, 212; requested to furnish men, VI:289, 290, 291-293; in pursuit of enemy, VI: 302-303, 305-306, 307, 319, 320, 323, 333, 351; defeats enemy, VI:338, 352, 384; requests to, to march to Albany, VI:376, 380; trustee of Clinton College, VI: 536; to be informed of mutiny, VI:553; inquiry into his conduct in Mohawk valley, VI:692-703; request to, from Helena Goes, VI:767-768, 779; advises measure for securing robbers, VI:779-780; makes recommendations, VI:814, 838, VII:96, 297; repairs to Albany,

Van Rensselaer, Robert — continued
VI:887, 892-893, 903; Clinton to, on suits against officers, VII:38; furnishes returns, VII: 265, 364; to hold brigade in readiness, VII:394, 399.

Van Rensselaer, Stephen, general, candidate for governor in 1801, I:185.

Van Rensselaer Patent, N. Y., prisoners from, III:224.

Van Santvoord, Corneliuz Z., of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Van Santvoordt, Cornelius, captain, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 208, 209, V:353, 362.

Van Santvoort, Staats, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Van Schaack, Arent, of Coxsackie, N. Y., robbery of, III:614, 655, IV:189 (note), 190 (note), 237, 238.

Van Schaack, Cornelius, of Kinderhook, N. Y., loyalist, money received from, III:20.

Van Schaack, David, of Kinderhook, N. Y., loyalist, his removal, IV:58, 127-128, VI: 133, 232-234; held for exchange, VI:134-135, 142-143, 514; appeals against peculiar severity, VI:517-519.

Van Schaack, Henry, of Kinderhook, N. Y., loyalist, money received from, III:20; his removal, IV:58, 74, 127-128, VI:232-234; returns from New York,

Van Schaack, Henry — continued IV:193, 201, 206, 249-250; held for exchange, IV:207, 242, V:386, 901, VI:133, 134-135, 142-143, 514; his parole, VI:167; appeals against peculiar severity, VI:517-519.

Van Schaack, Jan, of Coxsackie, N. Y., testimony of, IV:189.

Van Schaack, Peter, of New York city, lawyer, John Adams meets, I:77; lives at Kinderhook, III:604; loyalist, III:604, 605, 627, IV:116, V:159 (note).

Van Schaick, Anthony, of Albany county, N. Y., Indian commissioner, V:335 (note).

Vanschaick, Garret, ensign, of eighth regiment, Albany county militia, V:383.

Van Schaick, Gerret W., lieutenant, of first regiment, Albany county militia, in action at Klock's Field, VI:699.

Van Schaick, Goose (Gozen), of first regiment, New York line, destruction of Onondaga by, I:166; reports frontier conditions, II:169-170; Clinton to, on needs of regiment, II:701-702; clothing delivered to, II:765, 774, 775, 776, 790, 808, III:351; his recommendations, IV:9; receives report concerning Cherry Valley, IV:287; informed that Fort Plank is attacked, IV:287-288, 293; learns that Oneida is threatened, IV:620; his expedition against Onondaga, IV:702-704, 777, V:496; reports results of scouting enterprises, IV:843-844; represents sentiment of friendly Indians, V:35-36; to command at Albany, V:87; to inquire into fate of captives, V:217, 267; commends request of Maj. Graham, V:275; to return to Tryon county, V:329; pass given by, V:405-406; sends return, V:519; application to, for provisions, V:547, 560; forwards news from frontier, V:551, 557, 567, 569-570, 585, 627, 628-629; assurances given to, by Clinton, V:568, 636; disregards order to abolish posts, V:696-697; will supply militia, V:706; pictures discouraging prospect for frontier inhabitants, V:715, 719; to spirit up militia, V:728, 732; shows danger to Fort Schuyler, V:734, 735, 755, 894; learns of blow to Caughnawaga, V:737-738, 740; learns that enemy is near Johnstown, V:742, 743, 746-747, 845; to assist movement of levies, V:752-753; shows impossibility of protecting frontier with small force, V:761-762, 818; Clinton to, on defensive measures, V:766-767; apprised of danger threatening Stillwater, V:893; will assist Gen. Van Rensselaer,

Van Schaick, Goose — continued V:895, 902, 919; on provisioning and disposing of troops, V: 902, 911; warned of enemy's appearance on Lake Champlain, V:905-906; position of Oneidas made known to, V:912-915; attack on Fort Schuyler reported to, VI:59-60, 63, 79; his efforts to relieve Fort Schuyler, VI:62, 64, 68, 69, 83, 171-172; applies for clothing for regiment, VI:223-224; to join grand army, VI:223, 294, 302; presents grounds of complaint in regiment, VII:20-21; grievance of, VII:250, 440, 461, 539, 568.

Van Schaick, Goshen, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.

Van Schaick, Jacob, of Warwick, N. Y., II:626.

Van Schaick, Jacob, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Van Schaick, Jacob, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Van Schaick, Jacob G., major, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, officer of detachment, III:516; petitions for protection of border, IV:769, V: 916.

Van Schaick, Myndert, captain, of eleventh regiment, Albany county militia, IV:687.

Van Schaick, Roger, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38.

Van Schaicks island, Hudson river, near Troy, N. Y., Gen. Schuyler retires to, I:142; Col. Morris Graham's levies encamp on, II: 240, 265-266, 282; Clinton on, II:251.

Van Schoonhoven, Dirick B., of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III: 327, 334, V:274.

Van Schoonhoven, Henry, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334.

Van Schoonhoven (Schovenhoven), Jacobus, colonel, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:265-267, V:916, VI:906; certifies, V:40, VI:15.

Van Sice, Cornelius, recruit, VI: 370.

Van Sice, Jacobus, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Sickel, David, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.

Van Sicklen, Cornelius, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., flour sold by, IV:785; his mill, IV:785, 803, 874, V: 106, 168, VI: 450, VII:625.

Van Slyck (Van Sluyk), Gerhard (Garret), of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:79, 660, 726.

Van Slyck (Van Sluyk), Hermanus, major, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, killed at Oriskany, II:284.

Van Slyck (Van Sluyk), Jacobus, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:79, 660, 726.

Van Slyck, Jesse, captain, of second regiment, Albany county militia, joins in statement of grievances, III:66.

Van Slyck, Teunis, of Albany county, N. Y., robbed, IV: 790.

Van Slyke, Cornelis A., lieutenant, of exempts of Schenectady. N. Y., III:590.

Van Steenbergh, Benjamin, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., assessor, VI:653.

Van Steenbergh, Benjamin, Jr, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V: 372.

Van Steenbergh, John, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, I: 335; petitions, III:177; V:372.

Van Steenbergh, Petrus, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.

Van Steenbergh, Timothy, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., VI:653.

Van Stenberghen, Thomas, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.

Van Syler, George, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.

Van Tassel, ——, injured by officer, III:696, IV:6.

Van Tassel, Cornelius, of Westchester county, prisoner in New York city, II:723, IV:50; exchanged, IV:149.

Van Tassel, Isaac, permit given to, V:364.

Van Tassel, Jacob, prisoner, his offenses, V:145, 146.

Van Tassel, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:555.

Van Tassel, Peter, of Westchester county, N. Y., prisoner in New York city, II:723; attempt to exchange, IV:845, V:387.

Van Tassell, Jacob, lieutenant, prisoner on Long Island, V:752; sufferings of his family, VI:495.

Vantile, John, lieutenant, of third regiment, Orange county militia, petitions, V:576, 577.

Vantine, Abraham, prisoner, V:74.

Van Tuyle, Utter, of third regiment, Orange county militia, head of class, VI:453.

Van Valkenburgh, ——, of Albany county, N. Y., III:655.

Van Valkenburgh, Bar., of exempts of Claverack, III:642, IV:652.

Van Valkenburgh, Isaac, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:802, 894.

Van Valkenburgh, Jacob, adjutant, of fourteenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:773.

Van Valkenburgh, Peter, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III: 643.

Van Vechten, ——, of Albany, N. Y., VI:733.

Van Vechten (Van Veghten), Ephraim, of Albany, N. Y., V: 260; deputy wagonmaster general, V:727, VI:406.

Van Vechten, Henry, major, in quartermaster's department, V: 945.

Van Vechten, Samuel, captain, of eleventh regiment, Albany county militia, declines appointment, II: 794.

Van Vechten (Van Vleckren), Teunis, flour sold by, IV:874.

Van Vechten, Teunis J., assistant deputy quartermaster general, IV:522, V:727.

Van Vechten, Thunis, Jr., of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III: 137, 138.

Van Veghten, of Manor of Livingston, N. Y., robbed, I:709.

Van Veghten, Anthony, of Tryon county, N. Y., sheriff, II:622; at Oriskany, II:742; in dispute with county committee, III:280-282; message sent by, IV:287; consults members of legislature, IV:782.

Van Veghten, Cornelius, lieutenant-colonel, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, intelligence sought from, IV:285; petitions, IV:769, V:916; sends news relating to Skenesborough, V:558; on way to Fort Edward, V:558, 570; at Fort George, V:773; helps erect blockhouse at Saratoga, VI:227, 228, 229; his house, VI:337; shows activity of Vermont party, VI:890.

Van Veghten, Dirck, major, of fourteenth regiment, Albany county militia, his death, II:202.

Van Veghten, Henry, adjutant, of first regiment, Albany county militia, in action, VI:694.

Van Veghten, Lucas, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241; petitions, V:260.

Van Veghten, Philip, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:382; of exempts, IV:241.

Van Veghten, Richard, ensign, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.

Van Veghten, Volckert, of Greenbush, Rensselaer county, N. Y., refuses oath, III:605; petitions, V:274.

Van Veghten's mills, near Stillwater, N. Y., Burgoyne at, II: 335.

Van Veler, Gideon, of exempts of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV: 235.

Van Vleck, Henry, of New York city, his residence, VIII:xxxv.

Van Vleck, Isaac, confined as spy, II:415, 422, 429.

Van Vliet, Dirck, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:603.

Van Vliet, John, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:750, 753, 754, 759, 761, 762, 790, 791, II:635.

Van Vliet, Jurry, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Van Vliet, Teunis, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, his relations with Lt. Jacob Rose's party, I: 766-767, 773-775, 780, 788, II:635.

Van Voorhees, Van Voorhise, *see also* Vorhis.

Van Voorhees, Stephen, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., IV:145.

Van Voorhise, Albert, of Paramus, N. J., I:715.

Van Voorhise, John, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:590, 591.

Van Voort, *see also* Van der Voort.

Van Voort (Van Vort), of Paulus Hook, N. J., his house, III:112, 113.

Van Vorst, Abraham, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Vorst, Jillis, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Vorst, John Baptist, keeper of ferry near Schenectady, N. Y., III:643.

Van Vranken, Dirick, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Vranken, Ryckert, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Van Vredenburgh, *see also* Vredenburgh.

Van Vredenburgh, John, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., VI:653.

Van Wagenen, Vanwaggoner, *see also* Waggoner.

Van Wagenen, Aart (Arter), lieutenant, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Van Wagenen, Aart (Arter), of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, III:549, IV:768.

Van Wagenen, Aart (Arth) Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., petitions, IV:768.

Van Wagenen, Abraham, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575.

Van Wagenen, Barent, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Van Wagenen, Barent, Jr, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III: 177.

Van Wagenen, Benjamin, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Van Wagenen, Cornelius, of Col. John Cantine's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:37.

Van Wagenen, Garret H., lieutenant, prisoner on ship "Judith," efforts for exchange, II:515, 551; money for his relief, II: 830-831; deputy commissary of prisoners, V:419-420.

Van Wagenen, Hubert, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxii.

Van Wagenen, Jacobus, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.

Van Wagenen, James, loyalist, of Lt. Jacob Rose's recruits, I:755.

Van Wagenen, Johannis, of Pakataghkan, Delaware county, N. Y., III:544.

Van Wagenen, Johannis, of Marbletown, N. Y., VI:639.

Van Wagenen, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., III:549, IV:768, V:562.

Van Wagenen, Simon, of Pakataghkan Delaware county, N. Y., IV:109, 110.

Van Wagenen, Simon, Jr, of Marbletown, N. Y., IV:53.

Van Wagenen, Solomon, of Marbletown, N. Y., III:401, IV:53.

Van Wagenen, Tunis, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, V:480, 704, VI:219; recruiting, VI:546-547, 584, 688; has contract to supply flour, VII:401.

Vanwaggoner, Jonathan (John), loyalist, confined, II:415, 422, 429.

Van Wart, Isaac, of Westchester county, N. Y., has part in capture of Maj. André, II:728 (note), VI:258 (note).

Van Wart, Jacob, lieutenant, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.

Van Wart, Jacob, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Van Wart, Jacob, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's corps, VI:721.

Van Wie (Van Wye), ——, of Albany, N. Y., VI:251, 252.

Van Wie, William, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 384.

Van Winker, Henry, of New Jersey, taken prisoner by Clinton, I:484.

Van Woert, Henry, lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532, VII:60.

Van Woert, John, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Van Woert, Lewis, colonel, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, forwards information, IV:266, 267, 268, 285; application to, for troops, V:571; heads remonstrance, V:689; to furnish return, VI:51; receives intelligence concerning Skenesborough, VI:344-345, 350-351.

Van Woert, Nicholas, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 139.

Vanworker, Nicholas, of New Jersey, made prisoner by Clinton, I:484.

Van Wormer, Jacob, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.

Van Wort, Peter, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:210, IV:769, V:916; levies from his company, VI:38.

Van Wyck, ——, captain, killed in action, I:407-408, 409.

Van Wyck, —— (Mrs), of Westchester county, N. Y., her house, II:382.

Van Wyck, Abraham, captain, loyalist, of Queens county militia, IV:622.

Vanwyck, Cornelius, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:240.

Van Wyck, Eldred, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Van Wyck, Gilbert, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).

Van Wyck, Isaac, captain, of second regiment, Dutchess county militia, member of court martial, IV:280, V:472, VI:888; his company, V:527.

Van Wyck, Richard, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., chairman of committee, I:232; petitions, III:240; flour sold by, IV:785.

Van Wyck, Theodorus (Dr), of Dutchess county, N. Y., commissioner of sequestration; his house at Fishkill, I:406, VI:133; receives information regarding sugar, II:774; asks direction regarding lands of loyalists, III:45-46; is paid for flour, IV:873, V:667; signs certificate, V:402; flour seized on his request, VI:450; lends money to John Morin Scott, VI:853.

Van Wyck, Theodorus, lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:271.

Van Wyck, Thomas, captain, loyalist, of Queens county militia, IV:622.

Van Wyck, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:241; his mill, IV:785, V:168, 249.

Van Yeveren, Rynier, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., petitions, III:300, 334.

Van Zandt, Jacobus, major, collects ammunition, I:200, V:270-271; building fire rafts and procuring cannon, I:254-255; would fix chain at Fort Constitution, I:273-275; carries letter, II:754; conveys order, III:36; finds pilots for French fleet, III:560-561.

Van Zandt (Van Sante), Jacobus, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Van Zandt, Peter P., of council of safety, II:379.

Van Zandt, Richard, exemption asked for, V:884.

Van Zandt, Wynant, captain, prisoner, I:741, II:515, 551.

Varick, Guilliam, of Hackensack, N. J., I:541.

Varick, John, of Hackensack, N. J., I:541, 542.

Varick, Richard, lieutenant-colonel, conveys Gen. St Clair's letter, II:63 (note); has suspicion of Samuel Geake, IV:51 (note); seeks to effect exchange, IV:116-117; his relations with Gen. Arnold, correct, VI:282-283;

Varick, Richard — continued learns of military successes in South Carolina, VII:28; with Washington, VII:29; deputy to John Morin Scott, VII:533; recorder of New York city, VIII:395.

Varick, Richard, of Albany, N. Y., petitions, III:334.

Varnell, Daniel, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.

Varnum (Varner), James Mitchell, brigadier-general, his brigade ordered to Peekskill, II:61 (note); at Red Bank, N. J., II:559 (note); his regiment, III:321; delegate from Rhode Island to continental congress, VI:908 (note), 909 (note).

Vassall, John, of Cambridge, Mass., his house occupied by Washington, VIII:414.

Vather, Albert H., of Tryon county, N. Y., his capture and escape, IV:712, 714-716.

Vauban, Jacques Aimé Joseph Le Prestre, Count de, aide-de-camp, French army, VII:107 (note).

Vaudreuil, Louis Philippe de Rigaud, Marquis de, commander, French navy, VII:603.

Vaughan, ——, present at Fort Schuyler meeting, VIII:365, 370.

Vaughan, Sir John, major-general, British army, his assault on Fort Clinton, I:149, II:389, 395; burns Kingston, I:155, II:457-459 (note); in command at Fort Clinton, II:424; his regiment, IV:509; moves against Fort Lafayette, IV:857 (note), V:21 (note), 23 (note), 25 (note), 26-27 (note.

Vaughan, Richard, money paid to, V:126.

Vaughan, Richard, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:287.

Veal, *see* Vail.

Vedder, Arent, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Vedder, Arent S., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Vedeen (Veeder?), Johannes, of Tryon county, N. Y., III:396.

Veder, Symon, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.

Veeder, Abraham, of Albany county, N. Y., III:334.

Veeder, Abraham, captain, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, coroner, II:622; delivers buried goods to commissioners of sequestration, II:846; unable to restore goods to finder, III:34, 42-43; petitions, V:305, information given by, V:742, 746-747.

Veeder, Albert S., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66, VI:334.

Veeder, Hendrick, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Veeder, Hendrick H., of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Veeder, Volckert J., of Tryon county, N. Y., recommended, **IV**:757.

Veeder, Volkert, lieutenant-colonel, of third regiment, Tryon county militia, considered for judicial place, **II**:621, 622; reports enemy in force at Mayfield, **III**: 405-406; petitions, **V**:305; commands at blockhouse, **V**: 586; at Fort Paris, **VI**:6; on march, **VI**:63; reports destruction of Schoharie, **VI**:302, 303, 695; to harass enemy, **VI**:304, 701; in action at Johnstown, **VII**:483.

Veeder (Veder), Volkert, of Albany county, N. Y., on committee to cooperate with Gen. Schuyler, **I**:387 (note).

Veeley, *see also* Vail, Viel, Viele, Vielie.

Veeley, Bornt, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., **VI**:516.

Vellore (Velour), India, fort of, **VII**:232.

Velten, Benjamin, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, **IV**:755.

Veluanson, Daniel, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, **IV**:731.

Venauker, Abraham, suffers by Indian ravages, **IV**:683.

Vendermark, Johannes, of exempts of Marbletown, N. Y., **IV**:32.

Ventress, Benjamin, of Dutchess county, N. Y., petitions, **VI**: 529.

Verbryck, Bernardus, prisoner in New York city, **II**:596.

Verbryck, Hendrick Vanderlinden, major, of regiment of Orange county minutemen, field officer for immediate service, **I**:258; desires discharge, **I**:321; his successor, **VII**:146.

Verbryck, Samuel Garritson, prisoner in New York city, **II**:596.

Verbryck, Samuel S., property of his wife at Tappan, N. Y., **VIII**:417.

Verdrieteges Hook, Hudson river, N. Y., resident of, **II**:434.

Vergennes, Charles Gravier, Count de, French statesman, his relations with Beaumarchais, **II**: 304-305 (note); his contract with Franklin, **II**:306 (note); in peace negotiations, **VIII**:43, 90, 154; his position on loans to America, **VIII**:95, 103, 105, 106, 107-108; letters expected by, **VIII**:100.

Verien, —— (Mrs), of New York city, tavern kept by, **VIII**: 296.

Vermillier, John, loyalist, of Col. James De Lancey's corps, condemned spy, **VI**:764, 765, 836, **VII**:227, 228.

Vermillya, Jacob M., lieutenant, of Col. William Malcom's levies, **VI**:54.

Vermilyea, Isaac, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:730.

Vermilyea, Isaac, Jr, ensign, of third regiment, Westchester county militia, IV:138.

Vermont, movement to separate from New York, II:721, III: 144-145; Clinton demands clear statement of attitude of congress toward, III:145-146; convention at Brattleboro protests against pretensions of, III:170-171, 364, 365; results of delay in deciding claims of, III:310, V:63-65, 93-94, 157-158, 605-608, 673-675, 685, 717, 777, VI:284-285, 744-745; troops raised for service of, III: 363-364, 366, 511, 529, 532, 534, IV:694, 743-744, 772, V:111, 175, 672; prepared to oppose congress, III:366, V:283 (note), 437, VI:431-432; constitution of, III:367, 417, 550, IV:398, 699, 700, V: 136, 141, VI:607, 612; Clinton renews demand for unequivocal statement, III:416-418, 482; moderate policy of congress in dealing with, III: 419-420, 460-461, 531, 568-569, 649-650, 661, V:18, 54-57, 58, 59, 84-85, 616; confiscating estates, III:511, V: 157, 170-171, 172, 672, 674, 797 (note), VI:41, 162 435, VII:632, VIII:58; count of inhabitants favoring, III:512,

Vermont — continued

622-624, V:110; Clinton warns congress of impending civil war in, III:533-535, IV:394, 835-836, 859; town remonstrates against acts of court in, III:549-551, 564; persons banished under authority of, III:551-553, 583, 657, 698-699; resolutions touching, to be offered in congress, III:569-570; Washington avoids dispute over, III:571-572; encroachments of, on New York territory, IV:46, V:627, 681, VI:643-644, 744, 760-761, 799-800, 840, 865-867, 884, 893, VII:12, 13, 34-36, 94-95, 238, 302; encroachments of, on New Hampshire, IV:100, 322, 396-398, 695, V:142-143, 483, VI:642-643; resolutions of New York legislature concerning troubles in, IV: 212-215; special delegate for business of, IV:255, 322, 360, 406; division of sentiment in, IV:563; claim of New Hampshire to, IV:563-564, 693-694, V:132-137, 138-139, 596, 617, VI:254, 433, 608, 643; town committees, petition for protection against pretended state of, IV:792-795; adherents of New York in conflict with, IV:800-802, 814-816; resolutions concerning, to be considered by congress, IV:840-842; violent behavior of revolt-

Vermont — continued
ers in, IV:846-847, V:53, 55, 58, 59, 85; committee of congress visits, V:17-19, 56, 84, 85, 89, 94, 97-98, 99, 108-110, 112-115; suggestions for supporting authority of New York in, V:67-70; conduct of leaders in, ground for suspicion, V:94-95, VI:40, 358, 434, 447, 776, 787-788, 841, 885, VII:150, 175, 187, 318, 414, 415, 556; propriety of submitting disputes with, to congress, V:117, 290, 302, 797-798 (note), VI:21, VII:164-165; declarations of rights of, V:132-143, VI:431-437; early conflicts of, with New York, V:137-138; motives influencing congress in relation to, V:283 (note); proposal to divide, V:313-314; agents present its claims to congress, V:325-326, 483-486, 489-490; position of Massachusetts toward, V:394-396, 436; resolutions of congress circulated in, V:436-437; leaders desperate, V:437, VI:40; interest of Connecticut in, V:437; objections to making Connecticut river boundary of, V:486-489, 616; granting land to New Englanders, V:595, VI:41; appoints committee to persuade friends of New York, V:595, 607, 671, 889-890; congress enjoins usurping acts of, V:797-798, 834; Clinton wishes to raise troops in, V:835-836, VI:21-22; position of New York patentees toward, VI:40-41; demands that New York relinquish claim to jurisdiction, VI:430-431; town committees in, assert justice of New York claim, VI:607-613; proposal to consider its claim in convention of five states, VI:672-673; influence of, in New York legislature, VI:742-743; congress considers case of, VI:917, VII:149-150; negotiates with British, VII:11; New York delegates submit to congress memorial regarding, VII:164-166; congress will restrict territory of, VII:177-178, 210, 232, 238; renews request for admission to Union, VII:203-204; interferes with military authority of New York, VII:266-268, 301, 389-390, 592; opposition in Charlotte county to usurpations of, VII:276-277; adherents of, in conflict with New York troops, VII:402, 403-404, 407, 552-555, 602; proposals of, to New Hampshire and New York, VII:444-447, 512; troops of, at Castleton, VII:449; Clinton owns land in, VII:505; New York legislature reaffirms title to, VII:516-519 (note); violent course of leaders, VII:556-557, 575-576; affidavits bearing on rela-

Vermont — continued
tions of, with enemy, VII:606-607, 623-624; activity of adherents in Schaghticoke, VII:609-610; opposition to, continued in Cumberland county, VII:632, VIII:7, 34; action of congress on, suspended, VIII:41-42, 49, 55; may be coerced by continental army, VIII:56-57, 58, 64, 78, 79-81.
general assembly, convention sends protest to, III:365; orders raising of troops, III:366; high commission court erected by, III:549-550; town represented in, III:623; resolution of, appointing agents to present claim to statehood, V:325-326; resolutions of congress read in, V:437; about to convene, V:489; committees of towns submit protest to, VI:607; representation made to, by New Hampshire committees, VI:642-643; puts forth claim to territory, VI:744, 760, 761, 890, VII:609.
legislature, act of, appointing agents, V:483; grants made by, V:595, 607; appoints committee to confer with Yorkers, V:671, 889-890; grants declared void by, V:673; appoints committee to meet convention at Cambridge, VI:760, 799, 865, 867, 885; extends claim of jurisdiction to Hudson
Vermont — *legislature* — continued
river, VII:94; grand committee of, VII:445; rejects resolution of congress, VII:576-577; to meet at Bennington, VII:583-584; proposals of settlement adopted by, VII:612.
Vernooy, Abraham, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644.
Vernooy (Vernoy), And's, of Wawarsing, N. Y., III:549.
Vernooy, Cornelius, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644, III:549, IV:768, V:562.
Vernooy (Vernoy), Hance, of Wawarsing, N. Y., III:549.
Vernooy, Johannis, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644, IV:768, VII:410.
Vernooy (Vernoy), Jonathan, of Wawarsing, N. Y., III:549.
Vernooy, Margaret, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644.
Vernooy, Nathan, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:248; petitions, III:549, IV:768, V:562.
Vernooy, Peter, of Wawarsing, N. Y., II:644, III:549, V:562.
Verplanck, ——, of Westchester county, N. Y., his mill, IV:691.
Verplanck, Abraham, of Albany, N. Y.. V:260.
Verplanck, Anna Maria, flour sold by, V:105.
Verplanck (Ver Planck), Isaac, of

Verplanck, Isaac — continued exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV: 11, 209; petitions, V:274.
Verplanck (Verplank), Samuel, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., his mill, IV:785, 803, 874, V:105, 168, 296; goods intended for, V:376.
Verplanck, Samuel, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiv.
Verplanck, William, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 209.
Verplancks Point, Westchester county, N. Y., proposal to fortify point above, I:131; its strategic advantages, I:134; landing of enemy at, I:148, II: 391; British vessel near, I:264; troops to be stationed at, I:280; ferry at, II:727 (note); fall of fort at, IV:857 (note), V:21 (note), 23-25 (note), VII: 545; British post, V:27 (note), 50, 51, 52, 53, 79, 80, 101, 154 (note), VI:888, 889; flag of truce proceeds from, V:272, 273, 279; flag of truce approaches, V:390; American works at, V:581, 659, VII:114 (note); instructions for defending, V:858 (note); commander at, VI:13 (note), 446; "Vulture" lying near, VI:256 (note); Washington at, VIII: 412.
Versailles, court of, France, instructs ambassador to demand restitution, II:540; minister from, expected in Philadelphia, III:547; Lafayette brings despatches from, V:708; intelligence from, regarding peace, VII:3; applications to, for loans, VII:426; negotiations at, VIII:155, 160.
Verveelen, Jacobus, of Haverstraw, N. Y., II:538, IV:172.
Vervelin, Gideon, of exempts of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV: 236.
Viel, Viele, Vielie, *see also* Vail, Veeley.
Viel, John, of exempts, of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411
Viele (Vielen), Abraham, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299; conveys message, VII:602.
Viele (Velan), John, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV: 153.
Viele, John J., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Viele, Lewis, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Viele, Lewis G., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Viele, Lewis H., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Viele, Lewis P., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Viele, Peter, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, VI:576.
Viele (Vielen), Stephen, of fourteenth regiment, Albany county

Viele, Stephen — continued
militia, quartermaster, carries letter, VII:602, 611.
Viele (Velan), Tunis L., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Vielie, Myndert, loyalist, to be removed, III:656.
Vielie, Wilhelmus, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Vienna, Austria, court of, offers mediation, VII:3.
Vigers, Nicholas Aylward, captain, of twenty-ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Villebrune, ——, de, commander, French navy, VII:108 (note).
"Ville de Paris," French man-of-war, VIII:410.
Viltse, Cornelius, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:241.
Vincent, ——, ensign, of Col. Beverly Robinson's Loyal American regiment, prisoner, VI:495.
Vincent, Benjamin, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Vincent, Cornelius, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Vincent, George, lieutenant, of ninth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Vincent, John, flour purchased of, V:105.
Vincent, Jonathan, prisoner at Poughkeepsie, VI:836.
Vincent, Lewis, loyalist, IV:845.
Vinnes, Silas, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Vinson, Ambrus (Ambros), of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.
Vioménil, Antoine Charles du Houx, Baron de, lieutenant-general, French army, VII:106 (note), 109 (note).
Vioménil, Charles Joseph Hyacinthe du Houx, Viscount de, major-general, French army, VII:106 (note), 109 (note).
Virgin, Abijah, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
Virginia, Patrick Henry's position in, I:35, 90, 91; not represented in Stamp Act congress, I:40; Paine's "Common Sense" circulated in, I:60; loyal to England in 1775, I:66; resolutions of, I:77; intellectual eminence of, I:88; action of governor, I:88; ambition of delegates, I:116; represented in Annapolis convention, I:174; its position on equal representation of states, I:176; upholds state sovereignty, I:177; Clinton held land in, I:188; population of, I:210; arming of slaves in, II:308; British prisoners in, II:453 (note), IV:480, VIII:156 (note); its money quotas, II:555 (note),

Virginia — continued
V:323 (note), 724, VI:714, VII:469, VIII:39 (note), 46; rendezvous of levies in, II:814; asked to supply light cavalry, II: 828; war party visits frontiers of, III:356; frontier exposed, III: 573, IV:367 (note); refuses to pay quota until accounts are settled, III:676-677; money advanced to, from continental treasury, III:741; grain obtained in, IV:23, 24, 25; grain scarce in, IV:141; relied on for flour, IV: 248, 737 (note), V:269 (note); United States agents in, IV:451; its tobacco product, IV:452; treatment of loyalists by, IV:471; enemy's force returns from, V:5, 24 (note); loyalists in, V:22 (note); convention of, V:195 (note); its comparative wealth, V:328; its commercial agents, V:329, 507; land office opened in, V:336 (note); Indian antiquities obtained in, V:496; quota of supplies required of, V:514; French fleet near, VI:10-11; unable to subsist convention troops, VI: 120-121; territorial claims of, north of Ohio river, VI:197, 202-203, VIII:49, 391; enemy takes post in, VI:382, 386; French officers on way to, VI: 474; Gen. Arnold invades and ravages, VI:579; Lord Cornwallis marches to borders of, VI: 670; passes given by governor, VI:890; votes of delegates, VI: 908 (note), VIII:68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 83, 116; failure of military cooperation in, VI:914; report of its evacuation false, VII: 111 (note), 135; enemy may abandon, VII:150; Lord Cornwallis' operations in, VII:175, 201, 333-334, 360; reported loss of ship from, VII:360; army on way to, VII:367; Washington in, VII:507, 508; European agent of, VIII:59, 102; repeals impost law, VIII: 99; makes proposals concerning location of capital, VIII:219, 220-221; is thought to have designs on Niagara, VIII:249-250; Washington returns to, VIII:307.

general assembly (house of delegates), coming meeting of, VI: 121; remonstrance of, against course of congress touching western lands, VI:200-203, 206; resolutions of, relating to capital of United States, VIII:220-221.

legislature, may be asked to limit prices, IV:25; acts of, V:198; allowance made by, to troops, V: 507; approves fixed residence for congress, VIII:220.

regiments, see also *troops* and names of colonels.

regiments, second (Febiger's), V: 155 (note), 207 (note); second

Virginia — *regiments* — continued (Spotswood's), II:373; third (Baylor's dragoons), IV:161 (note), 171, 333, 431; riflemen (Gist's), IV:124 (note); riflemen (Morgan's), II:247, 432, 456, 506, V:236 (note); riflemen (Posey's), III:588, IV:103, 108; Lee's (dragoons), IV:311, 333, V:206 (note), 208 (note), VI:342, 670, 738, 911, 913, VII:53, 212, 373.

troops, reinforce Washington, I:354, II:386; battalions to be filled, II:813; riflemen attacked, IV:124 (note); cavalry surprised at Tappan, IV:161 (note), 171; their winter quarters, IV:333 (note); in Gen. Putnam's command, V:152 (note); their uniform, V:202; engaged in attack on Paulus Hook, V:206 (note), 207 (note); levies ordered to southward, V:209 (note); quotas of, for continental army, V:504 (note), VI:280; allowance granted to, V:507; garrison frontier posts, VI:384; militia collecting, VI:579; militia at Guilford Court House, VI:738, 739; depreciation of pay made good to, VI:791; time of militia service expires, VI:910; small detachments join Gen. Greene, VI:911; reinforcements of militia late, VI:913; militia attacks

Virginia — *troops* — continued Col. Tarleton, VII:377; cross Ohio river, VIII:325.

Visgar, Bastian, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.

Visger, John, of Schenectady, N. Y., loyalist, III:604.

Visscher, *see also* Fischer, Fisher.

Visscher, B. (R.), of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:11, 209.

Visscher, Bastian (Bastejan, Bastiaen) T., captain, of Albany, N. Y., III:327, 334, 382; of exempts, IV:241; joins in memorial, V:260.

Visscher, Gerret H., of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.

Visscher, Gerret T., of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Visscher, John, assistant deputy wagonmaster general, V:727.

Visscher, Matthew, of Albany, N. Y., receives news from Crown Point, I:395; letters from, forwarded to Clinton, I:419, II:405, 428; shows plight of Burgoyne's army, II:430-431; secretary of committee, II:525, 853, 857; acknowledges commissions, III:126; as commissioner for conspiracies favors removal of disaffected persons, III:592-593; on certain loyalists, III:669-670; forwards list of exempts, IV:9-10, 208; pro-

Visscher, Matthew — continued tests against seizure of cattle by Gen. Stark, IV:20; explains failure to advise Clinton of removal of loyalists, IV:73-75; advises Clinton of parole of three loyalists, IV:112; notifies loyalists that they will be removed, IV:127; forwards application regarding Henry Van Dyck, IV:216-217; informs Clinton of matters relating to loyalist prisoners, IV:219-221; petitions, V:260; suggests protection of grain, VI:43-44; orders removal, VI:232-234; grants permission to go to Canada, VI:287-288; examines prisoner, VI:359, 363; transmits intelligence affecting Vermont leaders, VI:787-788, 884-885; at meeting held to consider frontier defense, VII:619; certifies paper, VIII:338; commissioner for Indian affairs, VIII: 345, 346, 349, 350, 351, 352, 361, 364, 370.

Visscher, Nanning, captain, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, III:267.

Visscher, Nanning Harmense, of Albany county, N. Y., petitions, III:327, 334.

Visscher, Thunis, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:300.

Visscher, Thunis H., of Albany, N. Y., V:260.

Vlaie, (Fly), the, Fulton county, N. Y., summer house at, III: 415.

Voght, Caspar, & Co., of Hamburg, Germany, merchants, invite trade, VIII:59-60.

Volmer, Thomas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:340.

Voluntine, *see also* Valentine,

Voluntine, John, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:819.

Voluntown, Conn., residents of, VII:77, 78.

Volwyder, Abraham, of Niskayuna, N. Y., loyalist prisoner, VII:339, 355.

Vorhis, *see also* Van Voorhees.

Vorhis, John, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.

Vosburg, Evert, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Vosburgh, Abraham J., lieutenant, of exempts of Claverack district, III:641, 642, 643, IV:651.

Vosburgh, Barent, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383, 385.

Vosburgh, Martin, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372, 671.

Vosburgh, Peter, of Kinderhook, N. Y., refuses oath of allegiance, III:605.

Vosburgh, Peter, lieutenant, of Col. James Livingston's additional continental regiment, VI: 220.

Vose, Elijah, lieutenant-colonel, of first Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

Vose, Joseph, colonel, of first Massachusetts regiment, VII:115.

Vounch, Adam, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Vredenburgh, *see also* Van Vredenburgh.

Vredenburgh, ——, of New York city, his misfortunes, VI:486-487, 505.

Vredenburgh, Aaron, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Vredenburgh, Jacob, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.

Vredenburgh, John, Jr, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., III:683.

Vredenburgh, John W., of Red Hook, N. Y., IV:813.

Vredenburgh, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Vreeligh, *see* Frilick.

Vreland, Michael, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.

Vroman, *see also* Vrooman.

Vroman, Adam, of Schoharie, N. Y., justice, VI:54.

Vroman, Barent, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Bartholomew, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Ephraim, lieutenant, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, pursues enemy, V:820; prisoner, VI:135, 136.

Vroman, Isaac, of Schoharie, N. Y., VII:81.

Vroman, Jacob, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Jacob S., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Vroman, John, name of two persons, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoners, VI:136.

Vroman, John B., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Vroman, Jonas, of Schoharie, N. Y., justice, IV:106, 109, 110, 111, VI:54.

Vroman, Josias, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Martines, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Peter, colonel, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, orders to, countermanded, II:169; in position of defense, II:221; appeals to council of safety, II:238-240, 265; raises quota of men, III:203; sends warnings, III:557, 558, 571, 573, 583-584; furnishes list of persons needing relief, IV:723-724, 725; his receipt for money, IV:833; sends report of enemy's descent on Harpersfield, V:578-579, 580, 632-633; Clinton to, on frontier protection, V:675-676; warning sent to, V:747; sends account of Indian incursion, V:819-820; reports recovery of prisoners, V:842; need of his services, V:945, 946, 947;

Vroman, Peter — continued learns of new outrage, VI:30; informed of tory movement, VI: 30-32; ordered to make return, VI:50-51; shows distress of Schoharie, VI:53-54, 93-94; supplies list of persons captured, VI:135-136; orders to, VI: 329-330.

Vroman, Simon, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Simon, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:895.

Vroman, Simon, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Vroman, Simon J., of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Vroman, Tuenes, of Schoharie, N. Y., prisoner, VI:136.

Vroman, Walter, of Schenectady, N. Y., III:66.

Vroman's creek, Tryon county, N. Y., guard stationed on, III: 406.

Vroman's (Vrooman's) Land, Schoharie, N. Y., enemy invades, VI:93-94.

Vrooman, ——, tory, VII:195, 196, 199.

Vrooman, Barent, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Vrooman, Isaac, of Schenectady, N. Y., member of assembly, V: 886, VII:322, 323; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Vrooman, Martines, lieutenant, of exempts of Schoharie, N. Y., III:651.

Vrooman, Pieter, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Vrooman, Walter, captain, of second regiment, Albany county militia, IV:230; commands levies at Johnstown, V:737, 797; captured on expedition, VI:332-333, 727, VII:226; his exchange sought, VI:648.

Vrooman, William, of Saratoga county, N. Y., VI:337.

Vrooman, Wouter J., lieutenant, of New York levies, I:568.

Vrooman's Land, Schenectady, N. Y., VI:717.

"Vulture," the, British war-ship, II:725 (note), 726 (note), 727 (note), 728 (note), IV: 857 (note), V: 24 (note), VI: 256 (note), 259 (note), 261, VIII:418.

WACKMAN, Daniel, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:436, 468, 472.

Waddington, Joshua, of New York city, his suit, I:168-169.

Waderwax, Andrew, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:300.

Waderwax, John, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:300.

Wadsworth, Elisha, of Cambridge, N. Y., maltreats loyalists, II: 857; petitions, III:210.

Wadsworth, Jeremiah, of Connecticut, colonel, commissary general, II:29, 141; wrongful seizure of cattle made known to, III:464-465; describes unpatriotic speculators, IV:302-303, V:470; purchases made on his order, IV: 473, 487; on settlement of accounts, IV:558-559; reform in his department, IV:590, 609, 611, 614, 638; shows scarcity of supplies, IV:639-640, V: 218-219, 265-266, 318-319, 469; discusses with Clinton prices of wheat and flour, IV: 833-835, V:351; will supply West Point, V:190-191; enjoys confidence of congress, V:219 (note); discusses supply of salt, V:302-303; resigns, V:454, 634; commissioner for supplying French fleet, VI:246, 604, VII:103, VIII:47 (note); draft in his favor, VII:99; sends accounts, VII:236; news of peace received by, VIII:93.

Wager, Thomas, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Waggoner, *see also*, Van Wagenen, Vanwaggoner.

Waggoner, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.

Waggoner (Wagner), Peter, lieutenant-colonel, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, asks for special court for county, IV: 786; petitions, V:305.

Waggoner, Peter, Jr, of Tryon county, N. Y., considered for judicial place, II:622; member of assembly, IV:758; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Wagondenaye, Onondaga chief, V:883.

Waid, Jared, his name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, N. Y., VII:347.

Waindemuth, Christopher, of garrison at Westmoreland, Pa., III: 521.

Waindemuth, John, of garrison at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.

Waindemuth, Philip, of garrison at Westmoreland, Pa., III:521.

Wainer, Jurry, of Cobleskill, N. Y., III:413.

Wainwright, —— (Miss), actress. VIII:xx (note).

Wait, ——, of Cinkaick, Rensselaer county, N. Y., his house, VII:613, 614.

Wait, Gad, of Hinsdale, Vt., I: 803, VI: 613.

Wait, Jason, major, of second New Hampshire regiment, VII:115.

Wait, Nathaniel, of Boston, Mass., his flour seized, IV:784.

Walaghlagentala, Welinenghra, *see* forts, *Weteringhare Guentere.*

Walbridge, *see also* Wallbridge.

Walbridge, Ebenezer, colonel, of Vermont, member of general assembly, VI:761; submits proposals relative to Vermont dispute, VII:591-592, 611-613.

Waldeckers, soldiers of Waldeck, Germany, in British service, I: 622, VIII:317.
Waldo, John, recruit for nine months' service, V:538.
Waldorf, Christoffel, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Waldron, Edward, of Haverstraw, N. Y., V:471.
Waldron (Walker, Waldrum), John, lieutenant, of second regiment, Orange county militia, II: 604, VI:628; petitions, V:471.
Waldron, John, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:221.
Waldron, William, of Dutchess county militia, III:421.
Waleing, Edward, employed in Robert Livingston's iron works, V:753.
Wales, Ebenezer, of Massachusetts, employed in obtaining flour, IV: 643-644.
Wales, Great Britain, restriction on quartering troops in, I:41 (note).
Waley, Zadock, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Walker, Benjamin, lieutenant-colonel; captain of fourth regiment, New York line, II:549, IV:5, opp. 788, V:704, 924; aide-de-camp to Baron Steuben, VI:371; his claim, VI:371; sends Clinton extracts from king's speech, VIII:65-66; captain in second New York regiment, VIII:195; secretary of state society of Cincinnati, VIII: 217; aide to Washington, VIII: 292 (note).
Walker, Ellis, captain, of British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).
Walker, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, II:290, VII: 80, 81.
Walker, James, aide-de-camp to Gen. James Moore, I:357.
Walker, John, property of, taken in raid, II:625.
Walker, Samuel, of Quaker Hill, N. Y., schoolmaster, IV:465.
Wall, *see also* Walls.
Wall, ——, actor, VIII:xx (note).
Wall, —— (Mrs), actress, VIII: xx (note).
Wall, —— (Mrs), loyalist prisoner, IV:412, 413.
Wall, Frederick, of Manor of Livingston, N. Y., VI:594.
Wall, Isaac, servant of William Adamson, II:585.
Wallace, Hugh, of New York city, loyalist, II:551; member of council, VIII:188.
Wallace, Sir James, commander of the "Rose," British navy, plunders and burns house, I:286-287; on ravaging expeditions, II:424, 458 (note).

Wallace, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., suffers by enemy's ravages, IV:683.
Wallace, Nathaniel, subscribes to certificate, III:325.
Wallace, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, III:42.
Wallace, William, lieutenant, of Col. Lewis Duboys' levies, VI: 694, 697, 701.
Wallace, William, lieutenant, of Col. James Livingston's continental regiment, application of, VI: 727-728.
Wallace, William, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Wallbridge, *see also* Walbridge.
Wallbridge, Zebulon, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III: 692.
Wallers, John, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Walling, James, of Claverack district, N. Y., petitions, V:930.
Wallkill (Wall Kill), N. Y., Peter T. Curtenius writes from, I:542; Clinton at, II:550; committee of, II:673; exempts of, III:470-471; petition from, III:492-493; military stores at, III:691-692, IV:71-72, 119-120, 673, 790, VI:525-526; Gen. Riedesel proposes to stay at, IV:434, 436; permission to remove to, sought, VI:157.
Wallkill creek, N. Y., loyalist party reaches, I:754, 759, 760, 766, 771, 772, 774, 778,
Wallkill creek — continued 779, 788, II:635, stores west of, II:73, 76, 77. 403, III: 127, IV:391.
Walloomsac, battle of, *see* Bennington.
Walloomsac river, Rensselaer county, N. Y., its confluence with Hoosick river, VII:553 (note).
Walloon, element in colonial population of New York, I:66.
Walls, *see also* Wall.
Walls, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:78.
Walls, Margaret, child of Jacob Walls, captive, VI:78, 725.
Walpack township, N. J., copper mine in, V:229 (note).
Walpole, Sir Robert, English statesman, opposed to taxing colonies, I:27.
Walrath, Adolf, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:723, 788, V:179.
Walrath, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, Gerhart, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, Hannes, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, Hendrick, of Tryon county, N. Y., III:282, V:179.
Walrath, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:790.
Walrath, Henry H., of Tryon county, N. Y., II:621.

Walrath, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, Johann Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., his ferry, V:593, VI: 319, 692, 693, 694, 696, 698, 699, 700.
Walrath, Nicolaus, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, Peter, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walrath, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Walters, Andries, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.
Walters, Benjamin, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II: 628.
Walters, Isaac, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628.
Walters, John, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Waltimyer (Myer, Waltermeyer), John, loyalist, prisoner, III:224; prisoners taken by, VII:157; attempts to capture Gen. Schuyler, VII:184-185, 193; near Albany, VII:304; secures enlistments, VII:320.
Waltimyer, Michael, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.
Walton, George, delegate from Georgia to continental congress, VI:908.
Walton, Gerard, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
Walton, Jacob, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
Walton, William, of New York city, his residence. VIII:x, xxxi.
Wanamaker, John, of New Jersey, prisoner, I:484.
Wanamaker, Marius, of New Jersey, his sons, I:484.
Wanamaker, Peter, of New Jersey, prisoner, I:484.
Wandel, Wandle, *see also* Wendell.
Wandel, Garret, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.
Wandle, Abraham, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Wangenheim, Friedrich Adolph Julius, von, German captain, British army, VII:58 (note).
Wappingers (Wappings) creek, Dutchess county, N. Y., boat building at, I:789; pasture at, V:852.
War, secretary of, VIII:77, 165 (note), 197, 228, 383 (note), 389, 390, 391, 412.
War office, *see* United States, *board of war.*
Ward, —— (Dr), of Schoharie, N. Y., physician, V:842.
Ward, ——, colonel, muster master general, V:362.

Ward, Artemas, of Massachusetts, president of council, I:227; delegate to congress, VI:908 (note).
Ward, Benjamin, ensign, of Col. Beverly Robinson's Loyal American regiment, wounded, V:598 (note).
Ward, Bernard G., lieutenant, of forty-seventh regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Ward, Chester, employed on public work, I:641.
Ward, Daniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.
Ward, Ebenezer, of Bedford, N. Y., I:802, III:159.
Ward, James, of New Jersey, apprehended, I:501.
Ward, John, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI:590, 591.
Ward, Josiah, sergeant, of New York levies, V:278, VII:281, 282.
Ward, Robert, of fourth regiment, New York line, VI:472.
Ward, Stephen, of Westchester county, N. Y., to assist troops in expedition, I:464; action at his house, II:732; expresses suspicions of James Grant and Thomas Menzies, V:250-251, 256; on forage dispute, VII: 241; member of council to provide for temporary government, VIII:184.
Ward, Thomas, loyalist, his corps, VII:333.
Ward, Zadock, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
Warden, George, loyalist, VII: 493.
Warden (Worden), John, loyalist, VI.888, 889, 890.
Ward's bridge, Ulster county, N. Y., I:588, 697, II:73, 76.
Warfield, ——, widow, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:787.
Warfield, Samuel, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:340, 411, 721.
Waring, *see also* Warring, Wearing.
Waring, Abraham, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:630.
Waring, Nathaniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Waring, Solomon, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Warking, Thomas, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Warner, ——, captain, member of court martial, I:413.
Warner, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:87.
Warner, Matthias, of New York city, refugee, IV:789.
Warner, Richard, at Fort Montgomery, I:451.
Warner, Richard, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., II:546.

Warner, Richard, of Claverack, N. Y., V:620.

Warner, Seth, colonel, of Vermont, about to join Gen. Schuyler, I: 145; to raise troops, II:63 (note); to be reinforced, II: 227, 228; Burgoyne's instructions about attacking, II:243 (note); his brigade, II:456, 590; horses taken by, II:503-504; his headquarters, II:516; his regiment, III:114, 115, 123, 124, 135, 150, 186, 189, 201, 205, 206, 212, 226, 258, 259, 366, 419, 511, 529, 532, 534, 535, IV:309, 656, 696, 751, 779, V:267, 558, 770, 819, 942, VI:396, VII:228; letter awaited from, III:309; company to cooperate with, IV:308; information obtained by, VI:777.

Warren, Gideon, colonel, of Vermont, aids Clinton, V:819, 822; his service, VI:39-40; removes to Greenfield, VII:12; boundary commissioner, VII:447.

Warren (Warrin), John, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Warren, Sir Peter, English admiral, residence of his wife, VIII:xxvii.

Warren County, N. J., copper mine in, V:229 (note).

Warrensbush (Warrens Bush), Tryon county, N. Y., enemy at, VI:693, VII:443, 448, 487, 488.

Warriner, Samuel, of Brattleboro, Vt., III:365, VI:213.

Warring, *see also* Waring, Wearing.

Warring, John, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:63.

Warwick, N. Y., road through, I: 608, 698; regiment of, I:699, II:258; residents of, II:634, 720, IV:159, V:242 (note), VII:492; court martial at, IV: 271.

Warwick, R. I., VIII:36.

"Warwick," British warship, I: 11.

Washburn, Bethuel, deputy commissary of issues, flour furnished by, VII:379-380.

Washburn, Ebenezer, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:358.

Washburn, Isaac, of North Castle, N. Y., loyalist, II:583-584, 585.

Washburn, Joel, testifies at trial of Col. Graham, I:416.

Washburn, Martin, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.

Washburn, Mary, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:358.

Washburn, Samuel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, IV:129.

Washington, George, commander-in-chief, letters of, lost, I:4; instructs Gen. Clinton, I:17-18; on Thomas Paine's pamphlet, I: 60; at first opposed to separation, I:65; his family, I:88; real

Washington, George — continued
estate transactions of, I:96, 188; his appointment, I:113, 116-118, 209; on cost of ration, I:114-115; shows destitution of army, I:122, II:597-598 (note), 615 (note), 757-758, V:426-427, 747-749, 760-761 (note), VI:244, 270, 284, 441-444, 485, 593; at Trenton and Princeton, I:125, 509, 535-536; appreciates strategic importance of Hudson river, I:126, 128, 133, 148, 261, 275-277, 442, 808 (note), 828, 854, II:8, 61 (note), 74, 142, 148, 149-150 (note), 152, 155, 166-167, 185, 199, 560-561 (note), 589; report on fortifications made to, I:138; his attitude toward Gen. Schuyler, I:145, II:178, 206, V:11 (note); suggests appointment of Clinton, I:147; on battle of Saratoga, I:159; approves strong government, I:171, 172-173; his confidence in Clinton, I:187, II:72, 122-123, 134, 175; letter of introduction to, I:208-209; commends Gen. Thomas, I:211 (note); learns of Gen. Thompson's defeat, I:238; informed of measures for securing Hudson river, I:251-253, 282-288; asked to appoint general of levies, I:258; militia called out on order of, I:260, 293, 683 (note), 725-726; unable to

Washington, George — continued
rally troops, I:352; informed of Col. Graham's arrest, I:394; urges completion of military arrangement, I:427; at Brunswick, I:447; victory of, reported, I:448; Gen. Lee to act in concert with, I:455; asked to countermand order, I:462; recommends employment of militia, I:481; committee of safety communicates with, I:519, 520; recommendations to, I:545, 552, 564-565, 620, 628, 646, 657, 722; informed of march of levies, I:547, 564, 586-588; on policy with tories, I:555; his guards, I:584; rumor of his capture, I:599; asks reinforcement of militia, I:616, 618-619, 624, 644; his proclamation to loyalists, I:630; Mr Griffiths introduced to, I:672-673; reported defeat of, I:718; takes steps to intercept tories, I:730-731, 732, 735-736 (note); discharges militia, I:743; prohibits furloughs, I:799; informed of condition of force in Highlands, II:43-44; officer recommended to, II:102-103; cannon removed by order of, II:115; seeks intelligence, II:121; in Clove, II:122, VIII:401; Clinton to, on supply of bread, II:130-131; nature of New York constitution explained to, II:136-137, 170-171 (note); informed of Clin-

Washington, George — continued
ton's call to Kingston, II:140-141; on Burgoyne's invasion, II:170-174; Clinton to, on reinforcements needed in New York, II:195-197; his orders for relief of Fort Schuyler, II:225; men appointed to confer with, on northern army, II:233-236; will send Morgan's corps north, II:247; to appoint court martial, II:260; appeal to, in behalf of Mrs Hatfield, II:319-321; at Brandywine, II:324, VIII:401; reinforced, II:350; loss of Highland forts reported to, II:383 (note), 389-395; at Germantown, II:386; reinforcements for, II:500, 511; negotiates for exchange of prisoners, II:570-574 (note), 815-816, III:31, 66-67, 304-306 (note); in want of cannon, II:620; warns Clinton against kidnappers, II:634 (note), VII:193; Lafayette's toast to, II:713 (note); advises Arnold, II:725 (note); learns of Arnold's treason, II:728 (note); to inquire into loss of forts, II:749 (note), 869 (note); on employment of soldiers in private works, II:752-753; suggests drafts from militia, II:812 (note); Clinton to, on supplies, II:866-867; appoints Gen. McDougall, II:869 (note), 870 (note); his first inauguration, II:877 (note); provision for his army, III:5-6, 50; learns that enemy is embarking troops, III:92; orders regiments to Highlands, III:108, 194, 205-206; may be joined by Indians, III:118; Clinton to, on drafting for continental regiments, III:278-280; reports affair of Barren Hill, III:352 (note); on Indian alliance, III:389 (note); predicts evacuation of Philadelphia, III:389 (note); in battle of Monmouth, III:501, 508, 519, 579, VIII:403; Clinton to meet, III:545; declines to interfere in Vermont dispute, III:564, 571-572; apprised of state of frontier, III:570-571, 605-606; sends aides to French admiral, III:658 (note); makes suggestions to Count d'Estaing, III:659 (note), V:288-289 (note), 292-293 (note); directs arrest of captain, III:696; Clinton will support with militia, III:704; calls for 1000 militia, III:707; Clinton to, on William Smith's complaint, IV:7; scarcity of forage made known to, IV:22-24; condition of frontiers described to, IV:55, 59-60, 78-79, 85, 88, 163-164, 167-169, V:331-332, 593-594; at Fredericksburgh, N. Y., IV:77, VIII:403; orders provisioning militia, IV:167; sends bri-

Washington, George — continued gade to Orange county, IV:170; to aid quartermaster's department, IV:180; his orders regarding flags, IV:193, 202, 252; to be asked to establish post in Clove, IV:275; orders troops to Minisink, IV:277; accounts from Cherry Valley sent to, IV:288; learns of commissary abuses, IV:300-301; complaint against troopers forwarded to, IV:310-311; his arrangement of winter quarters, IV:332-333 (note), 385; to remove commander at West Point, IV:349, 357; on proposed expedition against Canada, IV:365-368 (note); Clinton to, on destruction of property by convention troops, IV:401-402; accounts brought before him, IV:436; conduct of Gen. Riedesel made known to, IV:436-437; supplies money for capture of Gen. Tryon, IV:510, 626; selects places for magazines, IV:531, V:564-565; likeness of, made, IV:534, 607; Clinton advised to confer with, IV:581; seizure on Long Island sound referred to, IV:582-583; on expedition against Indians, IV:602-604 (note), 615-617; Clinton to, on protection of frontier, IV:611-613; transmits European news, IV:619; complaint against officer laid before, IV:620-621;

Washington, George — continued sanctions selection of Col. Willett, IV:635; orders use of beacon signals, IV:636-637; his orders for protection of Highlands, IV:642-643; Clinton to, on expedition against Indians, IV:646-648; fears attack on frontier, IV:652; Clinton to, on protection of posts and frontier and reduction of regiments, IV:655-656, 755-757; projects expedition against Onondagas, IV:703 (note); appoints rendezvous at Canajoharie, IV:751; his orders to Col. Cortlandt, IV:767, 772; to Clinton on exchange of prisoners, IV:796-797; letters of, miscarry, IV:838; address to, in Philadelphia, V:13 (note); his letter on Gen. Lee's behavior, V:14 (note); reports loss of Fort Lafayette, V:21 (note); Clinton to, on Vermont crisis, V:59-61; orders observance of Independence day, V:121 (note); his orders to Gen. Sullivan, V:123-124 (note), 149 (note); his headquarters by Hudson, V:152 (note); on assault on Stony Point, V:156 (note); to Clinton on Sullivan's expedition, V:177; Clinton to, on expedition, V:191-192; on Paulus Hook adventure, V:205 (note); shows need of strengthening army, V:209-210 (note); Clinton to, on

Washington, George — continued
Col. Pawling, V:244-248, 252-253; on Gen. Sullivan's appeal to congress, V:245-248 (note); Clinton to, on militia reinforcement, V:317-318, 642, 734-735; on enemy's activity, V:380-381 (note); submits case of Capt. Ballard to Clinton, V:413, 510-511; orders to Gen. Heath, V:427-428; reports to, on supplies, V:455-458, 651; resignations offered to, V:477-481; on New York's quota of troops, V:503-505; on distributing militia, V:588-589, 612; calls for aids of militia, V:779-780; urges preparations for cooperating with French, V:781-782, 812, 826, 830-831, 856-857, 874-876, 897-898; VI:10-14, 112-115; orders for security of West Point, V:806-809, 820, 831, 854-855; Clinton to, on his pursuit of Sir John Johnson, V:818-819; orders for defense of Stony Point and Verplanck's Point, V:858 (note); Clinton to on levies for army and danger to Fort Schuyler, V:908-911; measures for relief of Tryon county, VI:63 (note), 64, 83, 99, 156, 159, 385, 391, 407; orders for militia, VI:71, 73, 572-573; refers account to Clinton, VI:146; Col. A. H. Hay commended to, VI:174; on Arnold's treason, VI:256-264; approves report touching Col. Varick, VI:282 (note); request to, for continental troops, VI:294-295; places Gen. Heath in command of West Point, V:302; informed of events on frontier, VI:306-307, 351-355, 374-375, 383, 651; on temporary enlistments, VI:309-317, 508-509; congratulates army, VI:348; Clinton to, about New York quota, VI:357-358; on waste of supplies, VI:366-368; on New York's quota, VI:385-386, 396; rearranges artillery companies, VI:412-414; will supply Canadian families, VI:417; on mutiny in line regiments, VI:547-550, 571-572, 592-593; Clinton to, on supplies, VI:597-598; Clinton to, on forming invalid corps, VI:603; his reply, VI:637-638; unable to guarantee safety of frontier, VI:649-650; request to, in interest of Robert Morris, VI:712; asked to provision posts, VI:729; asked to supply arms to militia, VI:766; to Clinton on alleged plot of Vermonters, VI:771-772; sends provision to Albany, VI:848-849, 850; congratulated on successes of army, VII:28-29; may withdraw forces from northward, VII:37; requisition from, VII:50; at

Washington, George — continued Spuyten Duyvil, VII:59 (note); on action at Tarrytown, VII:98 (note); meets Rochambeau, VII:108 (note), VIII:408, 409, 410; impressions of his personality, VII:108 (note), 110 (note); reconnoiters, VII:127; declines to intervene in forage dispute, VII:129, 133, 134, 214; shows difficulty of sparing troops for frontier, VII:144, 166-167; at Head of Elk, VII: 308; at Williamsburg, VII: 371; surrender of Cornwallis to, VII:478; to occupy Clinton's house, VII:507; on permanent posts, VII:525-526; to make returns of troops, VII:572; at Richmond Hill, VIII:xxvii, 306; respects internal affairs of French army, VIII:47 (note); Clinton to, on frontier protection, VIII:48; refuses to consider offer of crown, VIII:111-113; quells Newburgh mutiny, VIII: 121-131; communicates news of peace, VIII:136; his conference with Sir Guy Carleton, VIII: 140 (note), 156-158, 165-167 (note), 181; Clinton to, on peace establishment, VIII:144-147, 257; instructed to receive possession of posts, VIII:155 (note); commends claims of army to congress, VIII:196-197, 210; Gen. Heath to, on sufferings of officers and men, VIII:197-199, 210, on congress and army, VIII:200-202; equestrian statue of, ordered, VIII:238; correspondence of, on evacuation, VIII:256, 258, 278-279 (note), 282-283, 286, 292 (note); reception of, in New York city, VIII:294, 296, 297-298, 300-302; his farewell to officers, VIII:306-310; resigns commission, VIII:310-314; itinerary during war, VIII: 396-413; his headquarters, VIII:414-419; houses visited by, VIII:419.

Washington, Martha, guards named for, IV:161 (note); indisposed, VIII:258; at West Point, VIII: 411; at Morristown, VIII:415; at Newburgh, VIII:418-419.

Washington, William, lieutenant-colonel, of third continental dragoons, at Guilford Court House, VI:738, 739; at Eutau Springs, VII:373.

"Washington," American war vessel, I:386 (note).

"Washington," American ship, VIII:100, 103.

"Watch Tower," publication, I: 73.

Waterbury, ——, deserts to enemy, I:152.

Waterbury, David, of Connecticut, brigadier-general, in battle of Valcour Island, I:386; his com-

Waterbury, David — continued mand, VII:115; permits sought from, VII:549, 598-599.
Waterbury, David, captain, of seventh regiment, Dutchess county militia, III:74, IV:33, VI:49.
Waterbury, David, of Col. John Field's regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Waterbury, Peter, his name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.
Waterbury, Samuel, ensign, of fourth regiment, Westchester county militia, VII:510.
Waterbury, Silv., commissary, I: 442, 443, 445, 448, 659, 749, II:73, 328, IV:70.
Waterbury, Solomon, deputy commissary, I:748-749.
Wateree river, S. C., VI:913, VII:29.
Waterford, N. Y., Americans intrenched below, I:142.
Waterman, ——, of Rhode Island, his tavern, VII:106 (note).
Waterman, Asa, lieutenant-colonel, of seventeenth regiment, Albany county militia, V:934; commands detachment, V:342, 345, 346.
Waterman, John, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.
Waterman, David, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:248.
Waters, Benjamin, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.
Waters, Isaac, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71.
Waters, John, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Waters, Michael, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Waters, Nathaniel, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:436.
Waters (Walters, Walton), Samuel, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's Dutchess county regiment, I:335; of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:626, 627, 832, V:72; petitions, III: 243; commends Lt. Wood, IV: 401.
Waters (Watters), Timothy, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI:895.
Watertown, Mass., II:450 (note); resident, VI:459, 461; Washington at, VIII:397.
Watkins, John, carpenter, I:452.
Watkins, John W., captain, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, considered for commission, I:545, 552, 553, 579, 639, 646; recruiting, I: 692, 741, 748; his company, I:816.
Watkins, Samuel, captain, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, I:294, II:89, IV:572,

Watkins, Samuel — continued VI:74; member of courts martial, III:718, IV:570.
Watson, ——, captain, member of court martial, II:443.
Watson, ——, American prisoner, VII:101, 102.
Watson, Abraham, captain, of third regiment, Massachusetts line, II:26, 41, 54, 68.
Watson, Alexander, prisoner in Connecticut, III:224.
Watson, Sir Brook, commissary general, British army, VIII:276.
Watson, Charles, surgeon's mate, British army, II:451 (note).
Watson, Cyprian, of Saratoga district, N. Y., IV:770.
Watson, James, captain, of Connecticut, commissary, IV:809-810, 833, 834, V:902, VI:62, 171.
Watson, Levi, of fifth regiment, New York line, testimony given by, I:820.
Watson, Robert, assistant commissary of forage, V:852.
Watson, William, of Ulster county, N. Y., objection to appointment of, III:261-262.
Watterson, Hugh, carries letter, III:29.
Wattles, ——, lieutenant, conveys information, III:342.
Watts, ——, major, conveys intelligence, II:204.
Watts, John, captured on Susquehanna, VI:605.
Watts, John, of New York city, member of colonial council, VIII:xxxv; his country seat, VIII:xxviii.
Watts, John, Jr, of New York city, denounced, V:159 (note); his house, VIII:x, xi.
Watts, Robert, of New York city, V:407, 555.
Watts, Stephen, major, of Queens Royal Greens, at Oriskany, VIII:x.
Waugh, James, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.
Waugh, John, of New Windsor, N. Y., III:513.
Waugh (Wough), Robert, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278.
Waverly, N. Y., V:231 (note), 233 (note).
Wawarsing (Warsinck, Warsing, Warsink, Warwarsinck, Warwasinck, Wasing, Wausinck, Wawarsinck, Wawarsink, Wawasink, Waysink), N. Y., prisoners will be removed to region of, II:408; petition from, II:643; troops at, III:548, 566, 571, 573, IV:798, 862, V:75, 81, 107, 164, 176, 228 (note); provision at, IV:778, 824, 864; officer ordered to, VI:489; enemy attacks, VII:151, 179-180, 190-191, 194-196, 197, 198-199, 225-226, 230, 409-410.

Wawayanda, Orange county, N. Y., II:459.
Way, —— (Mrs), articles to be sent to, V:360.
Way, Daniel, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:182.
Way, Francis, flour sold by, V: 168, 249.
Waygant, John, Jr, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Wayne, Anthony, brigadier-general, Maj. André's satire on, I: 63; member of board to report on defenses of Hudson, I:147; in battle of Germantown, II: 367, 368, 373; at Monmouth, III:509; his aide-de-camp, IV: 229; his victory at Stony Point, V:152-156 (note); André said to be in his charge, V:260-261 (note), 262 (note); attempts to quell mutiny, V:547-549, 554; emissaries delivered to, V: 564, 571-572, 578; makes attack at James river, VII:136.
Weare, Meshech, of New Hampshire, chairman of committee of safety, II:228; president of council, IV:396, V:654, VI: 642, 643; seeks information concerning loyalists and sequestered property in New York, IV:423-424; informs Clinton of action of state in settlement of soldiers' claims, V:652; transmits copies of acts, VI:668; letter of, VII:445; Clinton to,
Weare, Meshech — continued on Vermont controversy, VIII: 26-27.
Wearing, *see also* Waring, Warring.
Wearing (Warren), Solomon, prisoner, II:466, 472, 476.
Weather, John, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.
Weatherhead, Edmund, of New York levies, VI:370.
Weathersfield, Vt., resident of, III: 365; recommendations made by representatives of, III:510; division of sentiment in, III:624; committee of, IV:792, VI:607, 613.
Weaver, Adam, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Weaver, Edward, ensign, of fifth regiment, New York line, I:822, II:415, 416.
Weaver, George, in service at Fort Herkimer, V:663.
Weaver, Henry, of Albany county, N. Y., VI:31.
Weaver, Jacob, petitioner, III: 685.
Weaver, John, of Beekman's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., III:355.
Weaver, John, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
Weaver, Peter, testifies in court martial, VI:888.
Webb, James, ensign, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.

Webb (Wabe), John, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Webb, Jonathan, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:471.
Webb, Jonathan, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Webb, Joseph, of Wethersfield, Conn., Washington guest of, VIII:408.
Webb, Leonard, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Webb, Noah, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, his family, VII: 340-341.
Webb, Orange, of Southold, N. Y., loyalist, II:609.
Webb, Phoebe, of Dutchess county, N. Y., permit asked for, VII:340-341.
Webb, Samuel, lieutenant, of third regiment, Orange county militia, member of court martial, IV: 570.
Webb, Samuel, of third regiment, Orange county militia, VI:453.
Webb, Samuel B., colonel, of additional continental regiment and third Connecticut, asked to send money to Clinton, II:504-505, 512; sends news, II:512-514; prisoner, II:586, 608, 790; released, V:13-14; Clinton writes to Gov. Livingston at request of, VII:245.
Webb, William, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Webber, name of family under suspicion, VIII:284.
Webber, Henry, of exempts of Coxsackie, N. Y., III:137, 139.
Webber, Isaac, information in his possession, VI:405.
Weber, Andreas, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:747.
Weber, Frederick, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342; petitions, V:179.
Weber, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342; testimony of, IV:747-748; petitions, V:179; exchanged, VI:456.
Weber, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Weber, George J. N., of German Flats, N. Y., IV:342.
Weber, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Weber, Jacob, Jr, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.
Weber, Jacob G., of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341.
Weber, Nicholas (Nicolaus), of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344; complains of loyalist, IV:746-749; petitions, V:179.
Weber, Nicholas H., of German Flats, N. Y., IV:344.
Weber, Peter, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:341, 747; petitions, V:179.
Webster, Alexander, colonel, of Charlotte county regiment of militia; member of provincial

Webster, Alexander — continued congress, I:664; of council of appointment, II:357, III:186, 259; of council of safety, II: 379; conveys information, III: 40; commissioner for conspiracies, III:216, 639, IV:307, 375; his appointment as judge, III:217, 218, 259, 332, 362-363; on behavior of Col. Williams, III:320, 331-332; inquires into violations of Saratoga convention, III:360, 575, 639-640; forwards alarming information, IV:268, 308-310, 372, 375; certifies choice of officers, IV:447; his regiment, IV:753-754, VI:42-43; senator, V: 721; at Lake George, V:792; signs certificate, V:871; advises formation of company at Poultney, VI:164-165; urges reappointment of Col. Williams, VI: 229-230; his character, VI: 247, 248; asks help of Bennington militia, VI:308-309; information brought by his scouts, VI:331-332; has news from Skenesborough, VI:344; Clinton to, on Vermont usurpation, VI:799-800.

Webster, James, lieutenant-colonel, of thirty-third regiment, British army, commands post, V:154 (note).

Webster, Milo, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:39.

Webster, Pelatiah, of Philadelphia, Pa., essays by, on trade and finance, V:198.

Weder, Jost, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Weed, ——, interested in exchanges, V:194, 198.

Weed, Frederick, name attached to complaint from Suffolk county, VII:347.

Weed, Jonathan, brings letter from Stamford, IV:222.

Weed, Phineas, of Col. John McCrea's regiment of Albany county militia, VI:38.

Weegenar, Carle, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Weehawken (Weehock), N. J., ferry at, I:539; retreating troops near, V:207 (note); Hamilton-Burr duel at, VIII:414.

Weekes, Weeks, *see also* Wickes, Wicks.

Weekes, Lemuel, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:731.

Weekes, Nathaniel, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Weekes, Penn, sergeant, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Weeks, ——, major, carries letters, V:473.

Weeks, Affilanah, permit given to, V:275.

Weeks, Hannah, permit given to, V:275.

Weeks, Henry, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.

Weeks (Wicks), Isaac, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.

Weeks, Jonah, lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies. VII:244, 271.

Weeks, Jonathan, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Weeks, Joshua, of Acra, N. Y., III:526, 527.

Weeks, Nathaniel, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Weeks, Nathaniel, of Rombout precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:567.

Weeks, Stephen, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Weger, Jacob, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Weger, Jacob, Jr, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Weger, Johannis, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.

Weighman, Johannes, German deserter from Burgoyne, crime committed by, V:676.

Weissenfels, Charles F., lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, in Sullivan's expedition, V:230 (note); offers resignation, V:480; date of commission, V:704; joins in representation to legislature, VI:219; recruiting, VI:512, 520, 527, 528,

Weissenfels, Charles F.— continued 561, 628, 639-640, 815-816; joins in address to Clinton, VIII:195.

Weissenfels, Frederick, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth regiment, New York line, member of court martial, I:413; absent, II:843; his claim to consideration, IV:440, 513-514, 657, 664; submits names for appointment, V:703-704, 729, VI:3-4; complains of clothier and commissary, VI:19-20; Clinton considers complaints, VI:22-24; explains action toward clothier and commissary, VI:47-48, 60; commends recruiting officer, VI:128; joins in representation to legislature, VI:220; president of court martial, VI:334, 336, 337, 338; his regiment to be provided for, VI:385, 389; on way to Fort Schuyler, VI:407, 414, 421; at fort, VI:425; shows state of supplies, works and garrison, VI:466-468; forwards intelligence, VI:480-481; wishes to be relieved, VI:525; command of regiment of levies offered to, VI:773-774, VII:148-149; ordered to form regiment, VII:204-205; to Clinton on appointments, VII:240; Clinton to, VII:241; will furnish guard, VII:242; makes returns, VII:254-255, 270-271, 284; arrest made by his officers, VII:280-

Weissenfels, Frederick — continued 281; to proceed to Albany, VII: 352; on activity of Vermont party, VII:371; appeals for clothing, VII:430-431; on committee of New York exiles, VIII:295.

Weissenfels, George P., lieutenant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:271; account of, VII:206-207.

Weizger, Pieter, of Canajoharie, N. Y., joins in appeal, IV:119.

Welch, John, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.

Welch, John, recruit for continental service, VII:580.

Welch, Thomas, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Weldon, Francis, employed on public work, I:642.

Weller (Waller, Willer, Willers, Willet), Jonathan, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:626, 627, 628, 832, V:31, 72, 73.

Welles, *see* Wells.

Welling, John, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Welling, Richard, lieutenant, of exempts of Orange county, III: 734.

Welling, Thomas, Jr, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia; IV:272.

Wells, ——, captain, persons apprehended by, V:442.

Wells, ——, of Orange county, N. Y., VI:834, 835.

Wells, ——, of Cambridge, N. Y., accusation against, IV:728.

Wells, Benjamin, ensign, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, petitions, IV:134.

Wells, Edmund, of Cambridge district, N. Y., petitions, III:210.

Wells, Edmund, Jr, of Cambridge district, N. Y., lawless conduct of, II:854, 856, 857; petitions, III:210.

Wells, Israel, of exempts of Orange county, IV:628.

Wells (Welles), John, of Albany, N. Y., commissioner of chamber of accounts, his death, VI:483-484.

Wells, Joseph, petitions in behalf of Cambridge and Saratoga, III: 210.

Wells, Joshua, of Suffolk county, N. Y., his character vindicated, III:22-23, VI:758; takes goods to Connecticut, VII:77.

Wells, Joshua, of Orange county militia, VI:453.

Wells, Matthew, of Southold, N. Y., loyalist, II:609.

Wells, Michael, his account, VI: 478.

Wells (Willis), Robert, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., attack on, IV: 267; his servant and slave captured, IV:338; killed, IV:410; sentiment imputed to, V:415.

Wells, Samuel, colonel, of Brattle-

Wells, Samuel — continued
Loro, Vt., will contribute to support of troops, V:70; aids recruiting, VI:21-22.
Wells, William, of Long Island, N. Y., V:440.
Wellsburg, Chemung county, N. Y., V:235 (note).
Welsh, Joseph, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Welsh, Peter, lieutenant, adjutant, of Col. Frederick Weissenfels' levies, VII:190, 239, 240, 241, 244, 271; on secret service, VII:328-329.
Wemp, Driesge, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
Wemp, Mindert, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Wemple (Wemp), Abraham, colonel, of second regiment, Albany county militia, in dispute with Col. Graham, II:282; seeks information as to levies, III:252-253; learns of fate of Cobleskill, III:378; tries to protect Schoharie, III:383, 413, 563; inquires about relief for sufferers, III:414; signs certificate, III:643; informed that German Flats is destroyed, IV:47, 82-83; learns that Tryon county militia is dismissed, IV:80, 82; Gen. Hand requested to direct, IV:285; letter to, concerning Cobleskill sufferers, IV:474-475; goes to Johnstown, V:739; to command at Fort Hunter, V:762; proceeds against militiamen, VI:15; forwards intelligence regarding tories, VI:30; reports devastation of Canajoharie, VI:79-82; authorized to impress provisions, VI:324; order to, from Gen. Ten Broeck, VI:333; to join Col. Willett, VII:443; to carry invitation to Oneidas, VIII:350-351; attends meetings at Fort Schuyler, VIII:352, 361, 365, 370.
Wemple, Arent, petitions from Albany jail, II:250.
Wemple, Barnet, loyalist, IV:715, 716, 717.
Wemple, Myndert M., major, of second regiment, Albany county militia, signs certificate, III:643; sends alarm from Fort Hunter, V:742; apprises Col. Vroman of tory movement, VI:31.
Wemyss, Francis, captain, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).
Wendell, *see also* Wandel, Wandle.
Wendell, Abraham, of Saratoga district, N. Y., VI:229.
Wendell, Cornelius, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Wendell, Harmanus, lieutenant-colonel, of first regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:334; president of court martial, VII:475, 476; attends meeting to

Wendell, Harmanus — continued consider protection of frontier, VII:619.
Wendell, Hendrick, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.
Wendell, Hendrick (Henry) J., of Albany county, N. Y., sheriff, VII:322, 323; attends meeting of citizens, VII:619.
Wendell, J. Henry, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Wendell, Jacob H., of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Wendell, Jacob H., lieutenant, of first regiment, New York line, his rank, VII:60.
Wendell (Wendle), John, corporal, of fifth regiment, New York line, fined, I:814-815.
Wendell, John, in quartermaster's department, V:727.
Wendell, John H., captain, of first regiment, New York line, conveys articles, V:122; his company, V:519, VI:532-533; at Fort Plank, V:805; resigns, VI:793, VII:25.
Wendell, John H., of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Wendell, John Perkins, ensign, of first regiment, New York line, II:702, III:60.
Wendeter, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., his son captive, VI:660.
Wents, George, of German Flats, N. Y., IV:343.
Wentworth, *see also* Wintworth.
Wentworth, Benning, colonial governor of New Hampshire, V:135.
Wereat, John, of Georgia, his account with United States, IV:451.
Werner, George, of Cobleskill, N. Y., suffers by Indian depredations, IV:475, 856.
Werner, Nicholas, of Cobleskill, N. Y., suffers by Indian depredations, IV:475, 856.
Werthoff, George, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.
Wescot, John, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Wesner, Smith, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, V:272.
Wesor, Nicholas, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Wessells, John, apprehended, III:656.
Wesson (Weston), James, colonel, of Massachusetts regiments, at Fort Dayton, III:204 (note); in battle of Monmouth, III:508; his regiment, IV:78.
West, ——, of Germantown, Pa., his house, II:371, 372.
West, Asa, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.
West, Benaiah, petitions in behalf of Cambridge and Saratoga, III:210.
West, Francis, captain of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, V:472.

West, Francis, petition of, VII: 334.
West, John, sergeant, of fifth regiment, New York line, V:926.
West, Thomas, of New York levies, VI:370.
Westbroock, Anthony, tory, V: 163.
Westbroock (Westbrook, Westbrouck), Dirck, lieutenant, of third regiment, Ulster county militia and New York levies, I: 568, III:664, 680, IV:862, VII:410; petitions, IV:768; post at his house, VII:224, 349.
Westbroock, Frederick, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:768.
Westbroock (Westbrouck), Jonathan, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, gives testimony, I: 596-597.
Westbrook (West Broeck), Samuel, of Sussex county, N. J., joins in appeal, I:700; justice, VI: 810.
West Brookville, formerly Bashusville, N. Y., troops arrive at, V: 229 (note).
Westbury, Nassau county, N. Y., Quaker meeting at, III:359.
West Camp, N. Y., residents of, V:518, VI:620.
Westchester, N. Y., stragglers in, I:338; inhabitants being armed, II:355; Col. De Lancey captured at, II:565; road to, II: 678; capture made at, III:341-342; prisoner desires to go to,
Westchester — continued IV:409; seizure of cattle at, V: 676-677.
Westchester County, N. Y., early inhabitants, I:67; how bounded on south, I:69; harassed by Rogers' rangers, I:462-463; post in, to be secured, I:483; expedition to, directed, I:485-487; enemy supplied from, I: 701, II:678, IV:321, 361-362, 430-431, V:47, VI:188, 629-630; election returns from, II: 79 (note); expedition against, preparing, II:348, 362; Gen. Parsons' excursion to, II:513; action in, II:732; source of food supply, II:810, III:5, 38, IV: 83, 135, 504, 544, 551, 591, 687, 691, 692, 789, V:48, 92, VII:485; tories taken in, II: 877; petitions from, III:157-159, V:253-254, VI:187-188, VII:629-631; loyalists of, III: 224, V:159 (note); distresses of inhabitants, III:269, IV:154, 320, 483, V:76, VI:514; recruiting in, III:279, VI:492, 567-568; part of army in, IV:73; justices urged to aid in furnishing teams, IV:848; measures for protecting, V:79-80, 127-128, 560; enemy's incursions into, V: 92, 207, 256, 262, 539-541, VI:188, 515, VII:30-31; troops stationed in, V:107, 176, 278, 321, VI:365, VII:306, 315, 343, 381, 565; depre-

Westchester County — continued
dations committed by refugees in, V:158-159, 243-244, VI:366, 373, 502, 704-705; difficulties in way of obtaining supplies in, VI:148-149, 156-157; forage supply of, VI:446, VII:128-134, 154-155, 210, 213-224, 246, 255-257, 309, 337, 353, 358, 363, 385, 452, 465, 486, 488, 567; removing disaffected families from American lines, VI:464-465, 473, 478, 479, 794-795; position of enemy's lines in, VI:487; assessment of persons whose sons have joined enemy, VI:495-497, 555; court martial in, VI:521; prisoners from, VI:722; allied troops assembling in, VII:60; taxes paid to state by, VII:366; exposed condition, VIII:149; withdrawal of British troops, VIII:166, 176, 182-183, 186; disorder in, VIII:209, 211, 213, 239-240, 242.

commissioners for conspiracies, III: 699, VI:620.

commissioners of sequestration, VII: 213, 219, VIII:233, 246.

county committee, makes appeal for troops, II:353-355; member of, II:550; acts in case of James DeLancey, II:564-566; exchanges under its authority, II: 688; chairman, II:721; refers exchange to Clinton, III:106;

Westchester County — *county committee* — continued
provides guard for prisoners, III: 157, 158.

militia and *levies*, praised, I:88, VI:747; called into service, I: 256, 283, 480, 481, 482, 592, 616, 706-707, V:541, 567, 572, 635, 636, 638; Clinton to command levies, I:298-299, 301, 304, 305, 306, 837; to be in readiness to march, I:329, V: 435; to apprehend deserters, I: 339; to remove stock and grain, I:463; to aid Col. Malcom, I: 463-464; to engage in secret expedition, I:486; proportion of levies to be supplied, I:518, 625, II:3, 154, V:774; march to Kingsbridge, I:564; in foraging party, I:618, VI:411; Clinton empowered to call out, I:682-683 (note), 687, 695, 703, 725, 837, II:122-123, 628-629, 632; labors of, I: 801, II:227 (note), VII:30; subject to Putnam's order, II: 351; new regiment to be set off, II:641-642; returns, II:675, IV:560-561, VI:70, 732; to constitute brigade, III:11 (note); Gen. McDougall in need of, IV:579, 631, 644, 655, 672, 866; to cooperate with Washington, V:322; offenses committed by, V:552-553, VI:502-503; rendezvous of levies, V:603, 661, VI:464;

Westchester County — *militia* and *levies* — continued
to protect inhabitants, V:711, VI:477; prisoners from, V:954; quota for continental service, VI: 493-494; officers for levies, VI: 627, 796, 814, 872, VII: 97; enlistments from, VI:628; levies needed at home, VII:255, 347; to cover impressing party, VII:486, 496; memorial of field officers, VII:629-630.

Westchester creek, Westchester county, N. Y., VII:110 (note).

Westchester Volunteers, loyalist, V:410 (note).

Westerlo, E., of Albany, N. Y., III:334.

Westerlo, Eilardus, trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.

Western frontier, *see also* Frontiers, Northern frontier.

Western frontier, measures for securing, II:776, III:54, 130, 134, 185, 189, 206, 212, 250, 268, 279, 333, 389, 447, 488, 573, 574, IV:53, 77, 84, 85, 154, 581, 605, 647, 655, 656, 751, 764, 806-807; enemy attacks, III:417, 418, 558, 570-571, IV:156, 176, 273, VI: 345, 346, VII:487; enemy's rallying places on, III:447, 448, IV:163; exposure of, III:459, 467, 532, 538, 563, IV:52, 67-68, 79, 174, 652, 820, V: 578, 630, 651, 715; troops stationed on, IV:12, 277, 649,

Western frontier — continued
850, V:697, VI:6, 97, 100; relief for inhabitants, IV:711, 832-833, V:62-63, 146-147, VII:548; disaffected persons on, IV:736; alarm on, IV:828, 832, V:754; advantage of settling, V:506; its condition represented to Washington, VI-45, 83, 189, VIII:48; scouts for service on, VI:330; Vermont willing to protect, VI:742; provisions impressed on, VII:41; forage obtained on, VII:42; Washington endeavors to secure, VII:147, 302-303; regular troops to guard, VII:593; protection in winter, VII:619.

Western posts, distribution of troops to, IV:766, V:305, VI:98, VII:541; provisions needed at, VI:171; garrisons for, VIII: 249.

Westervelt, Benjamin, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:241, IV: 237.

Westervelt, Cornelius, of exempts of Dutchess county, IV:235.

Westervelt, David, prisoner, II: 416, 422, 429, 457, 462, 467, 472.

Westervelt (Westerfelt), Magdelane, of Poughkeepsie precinct, N. Y., VI:586.

Westfahlen, Frederick, loyalist prisoner, VI:731.

Westfall, Abraham, captain, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, I:

Westfall, Abraham — continued 568, V:806, 907; to command at Minisink, VI:810; his company, VII:14, 65, 306, 381; his fort, VII:224, 225, 349.
Westfall, Benjamin, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, III:421.
Westfall, Peter, captain, of Col. Morris Graham's regiment of Dutchess county militia, his company, III:24, VI:653.
Westfall, Simon, of Minisink, N. Y., III:368.
West Farms, N. Y., exile to return to, VI:87.
Westfield, Mass., residents of, IV: 251; loyalist sent to, V:185.
Westfield, N. J., resident of, VII: 157.
West India, West Indies, *see also* Indies.
West India, French islands in, II: 540; British islands in, IV:246, VI:207 (note), VIII:271; goods from, IV:335, V:265.
West Indies, American trade with, I:181; rumors received by way of, I:417, V:382; prizes from, II:541; flour intended for, II: 761; will be affected by embargo, III:433; possible destination of fleets, IV:252 (note), 443, V:427, VII:508; French fleet cruising in, IV:538; reported British successes in, IV:538, 554, 586; French victory in, IV:685; French land
West Indies — continued forces in, IV:775; naval engagement in, V:181, 289 (note); British troops expected from, V:259 (note); goods from, V: 508; reported engagement in, V:760, 892; Spanish armament in, V:897; capture of Dutch colonies in, VI:663; Americans suffer in, VI:892; condition of regiments from, VII:293; French armament sails for, VII: 603; operations in, expected, VIII:43; need of grain in, VIII:78; French fleet designed for, VIII:94; British success in, VIII:103-104; articles prepared for, VIII:305.
Westminister, Vt., adherents of New York in, III:510, 624, IV:792, 801, 846, VI:607, 613; adherents of Vermont in, V:64; courthouse in, V:69, 890; legislative session at, V: 595.
Westminster Abbey, London, England, burial in, I:158.
Westminster Assembly, dogmatic definitions of, VIII:xv.
Westmoreland County (Wyoming), Pa., articles of surrender signed in, III:520-521.
West mountain, Va., convention troops near, IV:480.
West mountain, Vt., VI:215.
Westover, Va., VI:890.
Westphalians, German troops, their embarkation, I:332-333.

West Point, N. Y., Arnold's appointment to command, I:100; reach at, I:126; forts in neighborhood of, I:131, 136, 153, 273; works constructed at, I:138, 712; proposed use of, I:274; supposed soundings near, I:559-560; academy at, I:560 (note); Gen. Samuel H. Parsons commands, II:513 (note), 785, 790, 871 (note), III:29, V:46; Clinton points out advantages of, II:591, 653; committee recommends fortifying, II:679 (note), 692 (note); Putnam's headquarters at, II:718, 794; Putnam inquires about building fort at, II:724, 728; Arnold's attempt to betray, II:724-728 (note), VI:256-263; refractory workmen at, II:859; engineers occupied at, II:871 (note); tools for use at, III:10; troops ordered to, III:71, 79, 100, 113, 117, 131, 160, 163, 167, 259, 389, 469, IV:333 (note), 649, 655, 866, V:816, 817, 820, 830, 831, 832, 833, 840, 841, 858, 865, 866; cannon required at, III:124, 149, 151; militia at, III:168, 170, 195, IV:665, V:16, 17, 37, VI:66; chain at, III:246; Gen. McDougall in charge of, III:275, 293, IV:347, 871, V:152 (note); Col. William Malcom commands troops at, III:443, IV:194, 203, 313,

West Point — continued
357; provisions required at, III:487, IV:439, 666-667, 746, V:191, 422, 465, 565, 634, 749, 760 (note), VI:138, 270, 273, 382, 384, 418, 442, 599, VII:491; request to Clinton to command, III:496; Gen. Glover at, III:518; naming of fort at, III:522; army extends to, IV:77; boat stopped at, IV:150; officer from, to conduct vessel, IV:252; want of clothing at, IV:384; enemy acquainted with works, IV:430, V:22 (note); flour at, IV:596; signal guns to be fired at, IV:648, 867; Washington at, V:49, 85, 177, 204 (note), 245 (note), 292 (note), 380 (note), VIII:404, 405, 407, 408, 410, 411, 412, 417; Col. Malcom's command to support, V:61; signals to be used in case of attack on, V:88, 642, 821; Gen. Robert Howe commands. V:195 (note), 806 (note), 809; wood taken at, V:441; apparently threatened, V:876 (note), 897; line companies at, V:924, 926; garrison to perform work at, VI:13 (note); ammunition to be sent from, VI:68; Gen. Greene at, VI:295; Gen. Heath in command at, VI:302; tory imparts information regarding, VI:404; sloop detained at, VI:438, 440; regiments at, VII:21, 69; stores

West Point — continued
moved from, VII:97 (note); visited by Rochambeau, VII:113 (note); described, VII:114 (note); prisoners at, VII:239, 558; proposed as principal magazine, VII:269; winter quarters at, VII:530.
West river, Vt., VI:215.
Weteringhare Guentere, *see* Forts.
Weteringhare (Welinenghra) Guentere creek, Jefferson county, N. Y., VIII:359.
Wethersfield, Conn., prisoners at, II:773, III:223, 224-225; Washington goes to, VI:886, 905, VIII:397, 408; described, VII:106 (note).
Wetmore (Whitmore), Abraham, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629, 630; prisoner, VI:795, 796, 836.
Wetworth, ——, prisoner, I:401.
Wetzel, Jurry, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:609.
Weygant, *see also* Wygant.
Weygant, Charles H., of Newburgh, N. Y., copy of letter furnished by, VII:55 (note).
Weyhers, ——, von, German ensign under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Weyman, *see also* Wyman.
Weyman, William, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Weymouth, Thomas Thynne, Lord Viscount, British minister, communication presented by French
Weymouth, Thomas Thynne — continued
ambassador to, III:308-309 (note).
Whalen, Richard, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Whaley, Alexander, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Wharry, *see also* Wherry.
Wharry, ——, employed by state agent, VI:132.
Wharry, James, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Wharry, Robert, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, III:262.
Wharton, Francis, author of "Revolutionary Diplomatic Correspondence of the United States," II:307 (note).
Wheat, Clifton, lieutenant, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Wheat, Solomon, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Wheeler, ——, lieutenant, of Dutchess county militia, II:25.
Wheeler, ——, American prisoner, IV:127, VI:514.
Wheeler, John, sergeant, loyalist, I:485.
Wheeler, Jonathan, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Wheeler, Joshua, lieutenant, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, VI:38; petitions, IV:770.

Wheeler, Justus, of exempts of Cortlandt Manor, N. Y., III: 683.
Wheeler, Nancy, of Red Hook, N. Y., II:532.
Wheeler, Noah, captain, of sixth regiment, Dutchess county militia, V:31.
Wheeler, Robert, apprehended for robbery, VII-527.
Wheeler, Samuel, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.
Wheeler, Valentine, captain, of fifth regiment, Dutchess county militia, his merits, VI:646.
Wheeler, Zophar, IV:200.
Wheelock, John, lieutenant-colonel, of New Hampshire, presents remonstrance to congress, IV:322.
Whelp, Anthony, captain, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VI: 814, 862, 895, 896, VII:80, 285.
Whelpley, Darling, loyalist prisoner, V:387.
Wherry, *see also* Wharry.
Wherry, ——, sergeant, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, V:75.
Wherry, Evans, lieutenant, his service in Canada, I:424; not on scouting service, II:88.
Whippany, N. J., Washington at, V:876 (note), VIII:406.
Whipple, ——, of Vermont, IV: 697.
Whipple, Benjamin, of Rutland, Vt., justice, IV:699, 700.
Whipple, Esek, of Saratoga district, N. Y., petitioner, III:210.
Whipple, William, brigadier-general, of New Hampshire, his brigade, II:456; delegate to continental congress, IV:261.
Whitaker, Jacobus, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Whitcomb, Benjamin, major, of Vermont, his rangers, II:62 (note), III:201.
White, ——, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., his losses, IV:411.
White, ——, in charge of workmen, I:641.
White, ——, major, aide to Gen. Sullivan, II:373.
White, ——, of New Windsor, N. Y., I:747.
White, —— (Dr), of Orange county, N. Y., I:678.
White, Alexander, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, his exchange, III:81, 83, 184, 186, 605, 627, 640-641, IV:50; his parole, IV:112-113; permitted to go to New York, IV:149-150, 204.
White, Andrew, lieutenant, of second regiment, New York line, V:480; captain of levies, VII: 244, 271.
White, Anthony, of New Jersey, his son, I:208.
White, Anthony Walton, colonel, of first continental dragoons, volunteers for military service, I:

White, Anthony Walton — continued
208; information given by, V: 194.
White, Ebenezer, Chatham, Conn., justice, VII:49.
White, George, captain, robbed, III:608, 609, 610, IV:187.
White, Henry, of New York city, his chandlery, VIII:xxxvii.
White, Henry, of New York city, member of provincial council, VIII:188.
White, Hezekiah, his account, IV: 650.
White, James, of Edenton, N. C., V:65, 66.
White, James, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
White, James, recruit for continental service, VII:580.
White, James, assistant deputy commissary, III:35, 36, 37.
White, John, petitioner, III:685.
White, John, of Northeast precinct, N. Y., VII:6, 7, 8.
White, John, conveys treasury bills to continental loan office, VI:75, 76.
White, Jonathan, his note, II:610.
White, Lemuel, of Shrewsbury, Vt., IV:698, 699.
White, Phillips, delegate from New Hampshire to continental congress, VIII:67, 68, 69, 71, 72, 82.
White, Silas, employed in public work, I:640.
White, Silvanus, his bill for flour casks, I:439, II:193.
White, Stephen, captain, of twelfth regiment, Albany county militia, III:267; of Col. Willett's levies, VI:625, 895, 896, VII:89, 285; missing, VII:474.
White, William, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
White, William, Jr, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
White Creek, N. Y., alarm at, III:206, 207, 213, 226, IV: 266, V:681; disaffected persons at, III:431; order sent to, IV: 244; enemy reported at, IV: 304, 307; apprehensions entertained for, VI:325, 326, 331, 332, 343, 365; information obtained at, VI:775, 776, 787-788; opposed to claims of Vermont, VI:787; activity of Ethan Allen at, VI:890; divisions in, VII:12, 276-277; levies to be received at, VII:87; provision for its protection in winter, VII: 541.
Whitehall, N. Y., Skenesborough, I:418 (note).
Whitehead, Benjamin, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note).
Whiteman, Henry, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Whitemarsh, Pa., meetinghouse at, II:370; Washington at, II:559 (note), 570 (note), VIII:402.

White Mingo, *see* Cook, John.
White Oak run, Pa., army encamps at, V:229 (note), 241 (note).
White Plains, N. Y., provincial congress at, I:98, 288; battle of, I:125, 392, 393-394, opp. 622, II:513 (note); Clinton at, I:398, 399, 405, 406, 407, III:572, 607, 611, 612; court martial at, I:413; arrest made at, II:317; Gen. Parsons at, II: 345, 354, 389, 479, 518; Gen. Heath at, II:406; troops moved to, II:587; destroyed by fire, III:157; Col. Morris Graham in command at, III:264; Gates' headquarters at, III:501, 537-538; Washington at, III:571, 601, 605, IV:24, VIII:399, 403; army leaves, IV:73, 77; road to, IV:432; enemy reaches, IV:861, V:79, 80; enemy's losses in battle of, V:599; reconnoitering expedition near, VI: 258 (note), 261 (note); allied armies encamp at, VII:108 (note), 127, 129, 134; meeting of refugees at, VII:216, 218, 257.
Whitesides, Phineas, of Cambridge, N. Y., reports outrages suffered by inhabitants of district, II:850, 856-857; petitions, III:210; partisan of Vermont, VI:789, VII:34, 447.
Whitestone, Queens county, N. Y., British troops at, I:340, V:23
Whitestone — continued
(note); ferry at, V:647; movement of French troops to, considered, VI:11 (note).
Whiting, Daniel, major, of Col. Ichabod Alden's Massachusetts regiment, reports disaster at Cherry Valley, IV:286-287; in command of fort, IV:291; letters not sent by, IV:412; money to be paid by, V:413, 418; member of court of inquiry, V:417.
Whiting, John, of Connecticut, justice, VI:523.
Whiting, William, manager of Salisbury furnace, II:621, III: 329.
Whiting, William B., colonel, of seventeenth regiment, Albany county militia, request of, granted, II:251; orders to, II: 334, VI:51; member of council of safety, II:379; member of assembly, III:11; intercedes for delinquents, III:694, 702, 708-710; his plea granted, III:715, 735; levies raised by, V:933-935, VII:87-88, 96; in action at Klock's Field, VI:693, 696; senator, VII:516 (note); member of council of appointment, VIII:17.
Whitman, Eleazer, plunders house at Huntington, L. I., IV:200.
Whitman, Isaiah, plunders house at Huntington, L. I., IV:199-200.

Whitney, Elizabeth, permit given to, V:275.
Whitney, Joshua, captain, of New York levies, I:568; of ninth regiment, Albany county militia, V:126, VII:89-90.
Whitney (Whitne), Seth, of Westchester county, N. Y., I:412, III:159.
Whittelsey, E., quartermaster, of Gen. John Glover's Massachusetts brigade, IV:134.
Wibner, Daniel, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Wiccopee (Weecopy) pass, Dutchess county, N. Y., militia guarding, V:6, 15, 38.
Wiccopee (Wickepee, Wikope) road, Dutchess county, N. Y., to be guarded, V:6, 77.
Wick, Elamiel, witness against Thomas Porter, II:414.
Wickam, *see also* Wickham.
Wickam, Elias, testifies in court martial, I:415.
Wickes, *see also* Weekes, Weeks, Wicks.
Wickes, Daniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:243.
Wickes (Wicks), Henry (Abraham), condemned to death as tory spy, VI:763-765.
Wickes, Lambert, captain, American navy, sketch of, II:540 (note).
Wickes, Thomas, of Suffolk county, N. Y., intelligence brought by, I:417; member of assembly, II:691 (note); member of council for government of southern district, VIII:184.
Wickes, Thomas, of North Castle, N. Y., VI:497.
Wickes, Zophar, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266.
Wickham, *see also* Wickam.
Wickham, Asher, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.
Wickham, Matthew, of Capt. Ebenezer Woodhull's light horse of Cornwall, I:551.
Wickham, Parker, major, of Southold, N. Y., loyalist prisoner, II:609, III:225.
Wicks, *see also* Weekes, Weeks, Wickes.
Wicks, William, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.
Wicles, William, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Widbeck, *see* Witbeck.
Widerstein, Henry, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Wiessmer, Peter, of Albany county, N. Y., in disputed return of assemblymen, VII:322.
Wiest, Johan's, sergeant, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, IV:35.
Wiggins, C., of New York city, his shop, VIII:xii.

Wiggins, Jacob, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513; account of, IV:650.
Wiggins, Rachel, wife of Stephen Wiggins, V:374 (note).
Wiggins, Stephen, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment, II:109.
Wiggins, Stephen, permits for his family, V:360, 374 (note).
Wigglesworth, Edward, colonel, of thirteenth Massachusetts regiment, in action on Lake Champlain, I:386 (note); on board of inquiry, II:869 (note); information given by, III:122.
Wigham, Robert, of second regiment, New York artillery, tried and reprimanded, II:19, 20.
Wight, John, captain, of fifty-third regiment, British army, II:244 (note).
Wilber, Enoch, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.
Wilber, Owen, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:628, V:71, 73.
Wilbour, Thomas, of Charlotte precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.
Wileigh, Wiley, *see also* Wyley, Wylley.
Wileigh, Hugh, petitioner, III: 676.
Wiley, Hugh, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, II:627, V:71.
Wiley, Isaiah, prisoner, V:74.
Wiley, John, captain, his estimate of rations and cost of conveyance, V:575; appointed commissary agent, V:610-611, 687, 699; complaint against, V:805, VI:19-20, 23-24, 48; warrant on treasury given to, VI:60; to Clinton on difficulties of his place, VI:84-86; Clinton replies to, VI:86-87; issuing commissaries to assist, VI:128-129; regimental returns furnished to, VI:185; fails to obtain supplies, VI:222; carries letter, VI:670; hampered by depreciation of money, VII:156-157.
Wilford, R. R., aide-de-camp, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).
Wilkerson, *see* Wilkinson.
Wilkes, *see also* Wilks.
Wilkes, John English politician, persecution of, I:56-59; demands information from Burgoyne, III:307 (note).
Wilkesbarre, Pa., fort near, V: 232 (note)
Wilkin, James, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471; petitions, III:493.
Wilkin (Wilkins), Jason (Jessen), lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, II:9, III: 466; member of court martial, II:95.

Wilkin, William, of exempts of Wallkill, N. Y., III:470, 471; petitions, III:493.
Wilkins, ——, of New York city, I:512.
Wilkins, Joseph, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:732.
Wilkinson, David, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:664.
Wilkinson, James, deputy adjutant-general, conveys news from Bemis Heights, II:384 (note), 471; his expedition on St Lawrence, II:877 (note); clothier-general, V:187-188, 201, 216.
Wilkinson, Thomas, prisoner at Kingston, II:316.
Wilkinson (Wilkerson), Thomas of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.
Wilkinson, William, lieutenant, of sixty-second regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Wilks, *see also* Wilkes.
Wilks, James, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Will, Christian, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Willcox, Eliab, of Pawling's precinct, Dutchess county, N. Y., assessor, VI:531.
Willcox, Nathan, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Willet (Willett), ——, captain, in charge of sloop under flag of truce, IV:112, 165, 193, 195.
Willet, Edward S., forage master, V:727; carries message, VI:699.
Willett, Edward, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Willett, Elbert, of Albany, N. Y., III:334, V:274.
Willett, Gilbert, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:376.
Willett (Willet), John, of Queens county, N. Y., loyalist, V:159 (note), 388.
Willett, Marinus, lieutenant-colonel, of fifth regiment, New York line and levies, leads sortie, I:141, 159, II:212-213; letter to be forwarded to, I:729; stores delivered to, I:846; his journey to Albany, II:156, III:204 (note); learns of transportation of flour, II:499; his removal of arms and munitions from arsenal, II:876 (note); informed of purpose of Indians, III:118; wishes to leave Fort Schuyler, III:248-249; portrait, III:opp.518; may lead expedition, III:536; with Washington, III:577; can be of service in Tryon county, IV:612, 619, 635-636, 652; declines command of regiment, IV:656; contemplates retirement, IV:657, 664; in expedition against Onondagas, IV:702; escapes capture, IV:713, 725;

Willett, Marinus — continued
on need of clothing for New York troops, V:327-329; on recruiting, VI:4-5, VII:350-351; joins in appeal to legislature, VI:216-217; interested in prisoner, VI:762; to command levies, VI:773-774, 807-809, 893-894; to direct disposition of levies, VI:802, 880; encourages militia, VII:74; his reputation, VII:76, 316, 332, VII:570; sends account of tory offenses at Durlach, VII:78-80; to prepare list of officers, VII:83, 92; returns to be made to, VII:87, 88; Clinton to, on people of Durlach, VII:91; Clinton advises regarding recruits, VII:91-92; victory of, VII:105; to be advised with, VII:118; awaits aid of Massachusetts levies, VII:143-144, 171-172, 186; informed of suspicious behavior of Vermonters, VII:187-188; apprised of attack on Ulster frontier, VII:195, 197, 198-199; pursues hostile party, VII:230-231; orders of Clinton explained to, VII:252-254; collecting returns, VII:288-289, 363; Clinton to, on recruits, VII:291-293; preparing to repel incursion, VII:304, 327; complains of professed friends, VII:352; advice to, on paying, clothing and mustering levies, VII:377-379, 457-458; apprised of alarm at

Willett, Marinus — continued
German Flats, VII:407, 413; suggests selection of mustering officer, VII:434-435, 452; his success at Johnstown, VII:443-444, 449-450, 451, 461-462, 472-475, 479, 481-484, 488, 493; sends account of damage wrought by enemy, VII:488, 504-505; his services to frontier, VII:509; prisoners taken by, VII:526, 542, 557-558; directions to, for protection of frontier, VII:570-571; his rank and record, VII:587-590; disposed to retire, VII:597; proposes plan regarding friendly Indians, VII:600-602; presided at meeting of "Sons of Liberty," VIII:xxxii; to forward news of peace, VIII:136 (note); to take possession of forfeited lands and houses, VIII:318.

Willett's point, Westchester county, N. Y., guards maintained at, I:328, 374; arrest made at, III:341-342.

William, *see* Ayeaghwatha.

William, *see* Dyoghagweate.

William, *see* Hagentarongwea.

William, *see* Otatshete.

William and Mary, English king and queen, I:103 (note).

William Henry, English prince, visits New York city, VII:379.

Williamko, Oneida chief, V:884.

Williams, ——, captain, employed by French agent, VII:102.

Williams, ——, of Vermont, member of assembly, VI:761.
Williams, ——, spokesman of mutineers, VI:548 (note).
Williams, ——, sergeant, of Col. Beverly Robinson's Loyal Americans, IV:430, 666.
Williams, Abraham, captain, of twelfth Massachusetts regiment, in command at Fishkill, gives information, V:689-690.
Williams, Benjamin, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).
Williams, Charles, lieutenant, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:451 (note).
Williams, Daniel, captain, active against tories, IV:588; of Col. Pawling's levies, V:731; serves on western frontier, V:732, 824, 920, VI:6; to take charge of recruits, VI:627, 813, 814, 872, 881, VII:14, 16-17; in Westchester county, VII:315, 342, 343, 352, 511, 626; deserters from his company, VII: 534, 565, 578, 593, 622.
Williams, David, of Westchester county, N. Y., aids in capture of Maj. André, II:728 (note), VI:258 (note).
Williams, David, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 731, 732.
Williams, Ebenezer, lieutenant, of Col. Joseph Vose's Massachusetts regiment, IV:134.
Williams, Ebenezer, captured by enemy on Susquehanna, V:524.
Williams, Edward, major, British army, his theatrical accomplishments, I:82; to accompany Gen. Lee, II:573 (note); makes sketch of West Point, V:22 (note).
Williams, Elias, prisoner in Canada, VI:605.
Williams, Elisha, of Connecticut, deputy to general assembly, on committee, V:535.
Williams, Elizabeth (Mrs), of Schaghticoke, N. Y., robbery of, III:299, 381.
Williams, Ezekiel, of Wethersfield, Conn., deputy commissary of prisoners, III:223, 225, IV:15.
Williams, Gilbert, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:172.
Williams, Gilbert, of Col. Samuel Drake's regiment of Westchester county militia, VI:70.
Williams, Henry, of Kings county, N. Y., member of assembly, discusses meeting places for legislature, II:639-640.
Williams, Henry A., lieutenant, of second regiment, New York artillery, VI:221, 472, 491.
Williams, Hilletye, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Williams, Isaac, prisoner in Canada, VI:605.
Williams, Jack, prisoner, II:462.

Williams, James, colonel, of South Carolina rangers, mortally wounded, VI:348.
Williams, James, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:857, II: 22, 40, 50, 66, 91, 124.
Williams, John, of London, England, V:300.
Williams, John, in France, V:300.
Williams, John, member of council for government of southern district, VIII:184.
Williams, John (Dr), colonel, of Charlotte county militia, conveys report concerning Gen. Schuyler, II:102; shows state of frontier, III:40, 68, 98, 206, 207, 213-216; on Vermont dispute, III: 40-41, 262-263, VI:39-42, 777, VII:12-13; declines judicial appointment, III:215, 217, 257, 259; reports enemy's movements, III:263-264; his letter sent to president of congress, III: 302; charge of extortion against, III:320, 329-330, 331-332, 430, 431; on divisions in county, III:430; on false payrolls, III:431-432; on exposure of frontier, V:680-681, 720; forwarding supplies, V:791; ordered to Jessups Patent, V: 844, 845-846; his reappointment as colonel urged, VI:230, 247; forwards document, VI: 788; joins in representation against Vermont party, VII: 276-277.
Williams, John, loyalist, II:636.
Williams, John, alias of John Morgan.
Williams, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:683.
Williams, John, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Williams, John, lands purchased by, VII:465.
Williams, Jonathan, in business at Nantes, France, IV:451, V: 300.
Williams, Jonathan, of Boston, Mass., letter to, V:300.
Williams, Jonathan, Jr, of Boston, Mass., V:300.
Williams, Joseph, captain, of third Massachusetts regiment, II:26, 41, 54, 68.
Williams, Josiah, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Williams, Lews, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Williams, Nathan, of Halifax, Vt., III:17.
Williams, Nicholas, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Williams, Peter, captive in Canada, VI:605.
Williams, Richbill, of Dutchess county, N. Y., loyalist, III:604, VI:576, 836; his petition and pardon, VII:39-41.
Williams, Samuel, of exempts of Charlotte county, IV:447.
Williams, Thomas, of Long Island, N. Y., trader, VI:486.

Williams, Thomas P., of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:299.
Williams, William, in debt to Clinton, II:610.
Williams, William, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:148, 149.
Williams, William, of Connecticut, commissioner for supplying French fleet, VI:246.
Williams, William, British deserter, petitions, VII:268-269.
Williams Bridge, N. Y., British troops march to, IV:858; Col. Armand's raid to, V:401 (note); American lines at, VII:58 (note), 59 (note); De Lancey's corps at, VII:107 (note).
Williamsburg, Va., newspapers of, I:61; Patrick Henry leads men to, I:90; distance of Cornwallis from, VII:201; Washington at, VII:360, 371, VIII:410; proposal to establish capital at, VIII:220-221.
Williamson, Hugh (Dr), compliments to, V:299; delegate from North Carolina to continental congress, VIII:39, 68, 69, 70, 72, 83.
Williamson, James, brigadier-general, advances toward Charleston, V:66; in city, V:96.
Williamson, Richard, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiii.
Williamson, Robert, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:400.
Williamstown, Mass., Charlotte county people expected to appear at, III:331.
Willigas (Willigen), Tryon county, N. Y., troops at, VI:80; intelligence received at, VI:693.
Willing, Thomas, of Philadelphia, Pa., partner of Robert Morris, IV:451; president of Bank of North America, VII:629.
Willis, *see also* Wyllys.
Willis, Henry, of Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, V:527.
Willoe, J., German captain under Burgoyne, II:452 (note).
Willowemoc (Willdewemaugh), Sullivan county, N. Y., Indian parties to meet at, III:544.
Wills, ——, avoids arrest, VIII:64.
Wills, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., applies for military aid, I:239; considered for judgeship, II:621; chairman of county committee, II:698, 743, 747, III:281, 282; chairman of Mohawk committee, II:846; lieutenant-colonel, IV:261; visits Poughkeepsie, IV:578; joins in petition, V:579; criticises issue of provisions, V:945; discusses public policies, VII:560-561; Clinton to, VII:562.
Willson, *see also* Wilson.
Willson, ——, widow, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:675.

Willson, ——, lieutenant, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII: 304, 325, 327.

Willson, Andrew, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, IV:205, 206.

Willson, Benjamin, lieutenant, of Cumberland county militia, oppression suffered by, IV:800, 801.

Willson, Fred. Slater Randolph, asks for commission, VI:809.

Willson, James, captain, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., joins in appeals, II:822, III:104-105, IV:261; suffers from enemy, IV:339. 410, 675, 721, 787.

Willson, John, of fifth regiment, New York line, I:819.

Willson, Joseph, of Virginia, VII: 340.

Willson, Justus, of Amenia precinct, N. Y., IV:401.

Willson, Robert, petitioner, III: 676.

Willson, Samuel, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:261.

Willve, Jacob, of Col. Jonathan Hasbrouck's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:590.

Wilmington, Del., troops sent to, II:598 (note); rendezvous for militia, V:785 (note); Washington at, VIII:401.

Wilmington, N. C., I:357; enemy visits, VI:671; Cornwallis at, VI:914.

Wilmot, Henry, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiv.

Wilmot, William, captain, of third Maryland regiment, in attack on Paulus Hook, V:208 (note).

Wilson, *see also* Willson.

Wilson, Alexander, deserter, captured, V:885.

Wilson, Alexander, of New York city, merchant, VIII:xxxiii.

Wilson, Andrew, heads class to furnish soldier, VI:453.

Wilson, Cyprian, of Saratoga district, N. Y., V:262.

Wilson, Daniel, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.

Wilson, Daniel, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Wilson, Ezra, of Westchester county, N. Y., VII:631.

Wilson, Hansy, of Hopewell, Dutchess county, N. Y., II: 585.

Wilson, James, delegate from Pennsylvania to continental congress, I:177, VIII:68, 70, 135; director of Bank of North America, VII:629.

Wilson, James, captain, of first regiment, Dutchess county militia, alleged bribery of, III:7-10; his company, III:24; to apprehend delinquents, V:347.

Wilson, James, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.

Wilson, James, convicted of crime, V:616, 621.

Wilson, James, lieutenant, of Charlotte county militia, VI:164.
Wilson, Jesse, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159; has information regarding flour, VI: 485-486.
Wilson, Jesse, sergeant major, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, his returns, V:824-825, 866.
Wilson, John, lieutenant, of first regiment, Dutchess county militia, V:372.
Wilson, John, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Wilson, Patrick, of Charlotte county exempts, IV:447.
Wilson, Robert, of Oyster Bay, N. Y., II:678.
Wilson, Robert, of Charlotte county militia, VI:164.
Wilson, Robert, of first regiment. New York line, recommended for promotion, VI:793, VII:26.
Wilson, Thomas, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:806.
Wiltse, *see also* Viltse.
Wiltse, John, petitions, III:685.
Wiltse (Wiltsee), John, of Col. John Frear's regiment of Dutchess county militia, VI: 589.
Wiltse, Joseph, at Fort Montgomery, I:450.
Wiltse, Martin, of Dutchess county, N. Y., supervisor, VI: 567; prisoner committed by, VI:836.
Wiltse, William, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:576.
Wiltsee, Joh's, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:803.
Wiltsey, Henry, of fifth regiment, New York line, his trial, I:818, 819, 824.
Wiltsy, ——, captain, of Fishkill, N. Y., arms stored with, I:231-233.
Wilty, Jacob, of exempts of Ulster county, III:499.
Wimple, Barney, of Col. Lewis Nicola's invalid corps, IV:745.
Winans, James, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:241, 676.
Winans, Seymour, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Winans, Stephen, of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Winchel, Caleb, employed in iron works, V:753.
Winchel, John, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, III:298.
Winchester, Robert W., captain, of twentieth regiment, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:450 (note).
Winchester, Va., troops to winter at, IV:333 (note); British prisoners at, VIII:156 (note).
Windecker, Frederic, of Tryon county, N. Y., his son captured, VI:79, 725; prisoner, VI:726.
Windee, Jacob, ensign, asks lieutenancy, II:685.

Windham, Conn., French army reaches, VII:106 (note).
Winds, William, brigadier-general, of New Jersey, joins Clinton, II: 432-433. 458-460. 463, 473.
Windsor, John, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.
Windsor, Vt., general assembly meets at, VI:607, 643, 644, 744, 760, 761, 799.
Windt, John de, of Tappan, N. Y., his house, VIII:417.
Wing, ——, of Dutchess county, N. Y., IV:194.
Wing, Abraham, of Quaker Hill, N. Y., his sympathies, IV:465, 469-470.
Wing, Abraham, Jr, of Queensbury, N. Y., loyalist, II:831.
Winings, Isaac, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Winn, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40, 50.
Winne, Benjamin, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.
Winne, Cornelius L., of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Winne, Daniel, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Winne, Francis, of Albany, N. Y., V:260; in quartermaster's department, V:727.
Winne, Gerret, of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Winne, James, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819.
Winne, Jellis, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:10, 209.
Winne, John, of Saratoga, N. Y., VI:229.
Winne, Levinus, Jr, of Albany, N. Y., V:260.
Winne, Peter, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, joins in petition. V:916; his company, VI:39.
Winne, Peter P., of exempts of Schaghticoke, N. Y., IV:153.
Winne, Petrus, Jr, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, IV:755.
Winne, Willem, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.
Winnegar, Garret, his illness, I: 397-398.
Winner, Christian, loyalist, I:768, 776.
Winner, Peter, of Little Shandaken, Ulster county, N. Y., loyalist, I: 768.
Winslow, ——, inquiry concerning, VII:270.
Winston (Winstone), Abigail, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., IV:722, 787.
Winter, Joseph, prisoner in New York city, II:723.
Winter, William, captured in New Jersey raid, I:484.
Wintersmitz, G. S., German lieutenant under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).

Wintworth, David, employed in iron works, V:753.
Wintworth, James, employed in iron works, V:753.
Wintworth, John, employed in iron works, V:753.
Wintz, Peter, Washington's headquarters at his house, VIII:402.
Wiremus, *see* Paramus.
Wirz, Henry, captain, keeper of Andersonville prison, VI:722 (note).
Wise, Benjamin, of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.
Wise, Benjamin, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Wise, Jonathan, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Wisinmiller, Henry, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:40.
Wisner, Gabriel, ensign, of Orange county militia, killed at Minisink, V:162.
Wisner, Henry, of Goshen, N. Y., delegate to continental congress, I:211, 244; will make recommendation, I:227; on committee of convention, I:355, 482; discusses behavior of cousin, I:368-369; occupied with Hudson river defenses, I:404, 405, 411, 416-417, 432, 433, 434, II:679 (note), 718, 739, 756, 778, 789, III:122, 160, 163, 469; to forward provisions, I:492; discovers enemy's line of
Wisner, Henry — continued communication, I:697-698; to forward powder, II:99; submits lead for assay, II:498, 617; owns powder mills, II:875, III:537, VI:704; discusses exemptions, III:274-275; sends news of Wyoming disaster, III:522-523, 540; Clinton to, on frontier protection, III:523-525, 545; examines conditions around Minisink, III:539-541, 544; commissioner for conspiracies, IV:781; asks guard for Minisink, V:281-282, 291; approves applications, V:604-605, VI:402-403, VII:382, 388, 460, 461; on levies and supplies, VII:168-169; senator, VII:519.
Wisner (Wiesner), Henry, Jr, lieutenant-colonel, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, seizes rum, I:546; at Ramapo, II:365; has difficulty with quartermaster, III:115-116; heads detachment, IV:159.
Wisner, Henry, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., elected to provincial congress, I:244.
Wisner, John, captain, of Orange county minutemen, at Fort Constitution, I:137; reflections on, I:366, 368, II:626; to buy hay and grain, II:789.
Witbeck (Witbeeck), Abraham L., of Albany county, N. Y., IV:241, V:40.

Witbeck (Widbeck), Ephraim, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625, IV:240.
Witbeck, Gerrit, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.
Witbeck, John, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, III:605.
Witbeck (Witbeek), John, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.
Witbeck, John A., captain, of eleventh regiment, Albany county militia, IV:687.
Witbeck (Widbeck), Lukes, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:642, IV:652.
Witbeck (Witbeeck), Luycas, of Albany county, N. Y., V:40.
Witbeck, Thomas, of Great Barrington, Mass., IV:429.
Witherspoon, John (Dr), president of Princeton College, meets John Adams, I:95; member of continental congress from New Jersey, II:569 (note), VI:908 (note), VIII:39 (note); on committee to visit Vermont, III:420, V:19, 94, 97-98, 102, 108, 111, 112-113, 284 (note); letter to, from London, V:299, 300; sent to meet mutineers, VI:549 (note); criticism of, VI:680.
Woestyne, the, tract near Schenectady, N. Y., troops march to, VI:697.
Wohlgemuth, John, Jr, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:622.
Wolcot, Wyatt, of Claverack district, N. Y., V:930.
Wolcott, ——, cattle taken from, VII:100.
Wolcott, Luke, lieutenant, of Maj. Maurice Pleas' detachment, I:831, II:25.
Wolcott, Oliver, of Connecticut, commissioner for northern department, I:121; Putnam calls on, for troops, II:185; at Saratoga, II:384 (note), 456; sends prisoners to Clinton, V:166-167; interested in exchanges, V:194, 197; commissioner for supplying French fleet, VI:246; delegate to continental congress, VIII:67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 82; United States Indian commissioner, VIII:332-333.
Woldorf, William W., of Rhinebeck precinct, N. Y., V:372.
Wolfe, James, British general, his Quebec campaign. I:23, 34.
Wolfe & Bishop, of New York city, VIII:xxi.
Wolleber, John Nicol's, of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, VI:726.
Wolsey, *see also* Woolsey.
Wolsey, Daniel, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Wolsey (Woolsey), John, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Wolven (Woolfven), Adam, of Capt. Silvester Salisbury's light horse of Kingston, I:575, IV:755.

Wolven (Wolvin), Henry, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Wolven, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., VI:621.
Wolven, Wilhelmus, gives information, II:256-257.
Wood, Andrew, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Wood, Benjamin, of Westchester county, N. Y., II:642.
Wood, Cornelius, of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.
Wood, Daniel, captain, of Col. William Malcom's continental regiment, I:579, 646; accepts appointment, I:609-610.
Wood, David, of Greenwich, Conn., justice, IV:489.
Wood, Ebenezer Prime, lieutenant, of Col. Morris Graham's levies, II:266.
Wood, Edward, of Ulster county, N. Y., his trial, I:779, 780, 781, 800.
Wood, Edward, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., his trial, I:779, 780, 781.
Wood, George, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.
Wood, George, permit given for, IV:813.
Wood, Hezekiah, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Wood, Isaac, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Wood, Israel, of Orange county, N. Y., loyalist, III:691.
Wood, Jacob, captain, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, in Col. Levi Pawling's levies, I:668; charge against, malicious, I:853; his company, I:9, IV:663, V:16, 28, 41, VI:791; member of court martial, II:443.
Wood, Jacob, of Salem, Westchester county, N. Y., VI:496.
Wood, James, at Fort Montgomery, I:450, IV:205, 206.
Wood, Jesse, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, V:440.
Wood, John, captain, of third regiment, Orange county militia, I:319, II:281; on coroner's inquest, IV:148, 149; certifies, IV:501; captain of exempts, IV:627, 628; to aid in capture of robbers, IV:782; taken by Brant, V:162, 180; prisoner in Canada, V:498, VI:424, 647, 648, 708, VII:229, 283.
Wood, John, captain, of New York levies, I:568.
Wood, John, ensign, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, IV:272.
Wood, John (Dr), of Schaghticoke, N. Y., VII:610.
Wood, John, of Dutchess county, N. Y., III:177.
Wood, John, of exempts of Orange county, III:735.
Wood, John, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.

Wood, Jonah (Jonas), of Cochecton, N. Y., tory, III:193; under sentence, V:128, 147-148.

Wood, Joseph, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:628, 629, 630.

Wood, Joseph, recommended for appraiser, IV:407.

Wood, Joseph, of Westchester county, N. Y., VI:629.

Wood, Joseph, of Orange county, N. Y., III:136; assistant state agent, VI:820, 821, VII:168, 574.

Wood, Richard, of Goshen, N. Y., II:626.

Wood, Robert, captain, of Col. Albert Pawling's levies, I:568, IV: 862, V:75, 107, 176, 281, 291, 321.

Wood, Robert, lieutenant, of Dutchess county militia, guards jail at Amenia, III:686, IV: 375-376, 399-401.

Wood, Silas, lieutenant, of second regiment, Ulster county militia, his son, I:316; of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, I:806; member of court martial, II:59; his account, IV:650.

Wood, Stephen, of Col. John Hathorn's regiment of Orange county militia, IV:272.

Wood, Thomas, apprehended for robbery, VII:527; his pardon sought, VII:572.

Wood, Vincent, physician, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II:452 (note).

Wood, William, sergeant, leads reconnoitering party, VI:694.

Wood, William, of Ulster county, N. Y., entertains loyalists, I: 765, 766, 767, 770, 771, 775-776, 778, 781, 782, 794-195, II:635, 636.

Woodbeck, Ephraim, of exempts of Claverack, N. Y., III:625.

Woodbridge, Theodore, major, of seventh and second Connecticut regiments, II:132, VII:115.

Woodbridge, N. J., powder obtained from, I:200; lines extend to, I:684-685.

Woodbury, Conn., provision at, II: 802.

Wood creek, Lake Champlain, settlement on, I:200 (note), V: 551.

Wood creek, Oneida county, N. Y., routes by way of, IV:703 (note), VI:832, VIII:348.

Wooden, Henry, of Dutchess county, N. Y., VI:286.

Woodford, William, brigadier-general, his brigade, IV:170; his opinion as to commercial outlook, V:507-508.

Woodhull, Ebenezer, captain, of light horse of Cornwall; adjutant of minutemen, I:227; orders to, I:306, 308, 702, 703, II:181; his company, I:315, 550-552, 671, II:425, III:122, IV:629;

Woodhull, Ebenezer — continued member of court martial, I:589; his house attacked, IV:146, 148; cattle sold by, IV:650; petitions, V:679; assessor, VI:456; forage sold by, VI:822.

Woodhull, Jesse, colonel, of first regiment, Orange county militia, orders to, I:248, 252, 306, 732-733, II:156, IV:102, V:567, 578; takes part in expedition, I:477-478; president of court martial, I:582, 589, 592, 596, 598, 599, 600, 602, 605, 613, 614, 615; at meeting of field officers, I:687; advises that court martial be deferred, I:713-714; to send ballots, II:88; appointments made by, II:281; in council of appointment, II:357; attempts to capture robbers, III:634; complained of, IV:146; desires court martial to be held, IV:350-351; reports that enemy is fortifying, V:48, 49, 50-51; appeals in behalf of Mrs Mathews, V:555-556; petitions, V:679; assessor, VI:456.

Woodhull, Nathaniel, brigadier-general, president of provincial congress, I:323; in battle of Long Island (called Gen. Udell), I:opp. 328; his injury, I:354, 356.

Woodruff, Ephraim, ensign, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:480, 704, VI:3, 220; of second regiment, VI:877; lieutenant, VIII:195.

Woodruff, Hunloke (Dr), of third regiment, New York line, surgeon, III:450, V:479.

Woodruff, John, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, I:278; employed in public work, I:640.

Woodruff, Samuel, employed in public work, I:641.

Woods, John, of New York city, loyalist, V:159 (note).

Woodstock, Ulster county, N. Y., guard at, IV:818, 819; annexed to Hurley, VI:562, 563; family moved from, VI:812.

Woodthorp, Richard, mate of British hospital, II:452 (note).

Woodward, Absalom, of Albany county, N. Y., refuses oath, III:605.

Woodward, Bezaleel, of Vermont, favors union of his state with New Hampshire, V:133, 616; agent for northern towns, V:483, VII:165; makes representation to congress, V:486-489; represents Vermont, VII:203, 445, clerk of committee, VII:447.

Woodward, Ebenezer, testifies in court martial, I:415-416.

Woodward, Hezekiah, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.

Woodward, John, captain, purchases wheat, IV:544; recommended for commercial agent, V:329; considered for commissary agent, VI:24.

Woodward, John, of New York city, VIII:295.
Woodward, Josiah, of Albany county, N. Y., loyalist, letters from, II:400-401.
Woodworth, ——, lays plot for loyalists, V:405-406.
Woodworth, Amos, of Saratoga district, III:211.
Woodworth, Daniel, of Mamakating, N. Y., IV:563.
Woodworth, Ephraim, captain, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, IV:769, V:916; his company, VI:38.
Woodworth, Gershom, lieutenant, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:210; certifies, V:871.
Woodworth (Woodward), Solomon, of Tryon county, N. Y., IV:713; exploit of, V:585; lieutenant of levies, VI:6; his death, VII:304, 324-325.
Woodworth, William, of Cambridge, N. Y., escapes from prison at Montreal, V:720-721.
Woodworth, William, captain, of sixteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:210; his son, V:720.
Wool (Woel), Daniel, lieutenant, of Col. Maurice Pleas' detachment, I:831, II:16.
Wool, Jeremiah, captain, of New York city, VIII:288; on committees, VIII:295, 296; joins in address, VIII:301; alderman, VIII:395.
Wool, Jeremias, captain, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.
Wool, Robert, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, prisoner, IV:205, 206.
Woolendorf, Cathrina, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:78, 724.
Woolendorf, Daniel, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:78.
Wooley, Woolley, *see also* Woolly, Wooly.
Wooley (Wolleys), Thomas, captain, loyalist, of second battalion, DeLancey's brigade, recruiting, I:348.
Woolley, Joseph, of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 73.
Woolls, ——, comedian at John street theatre, New York city, VIII:xx (note).
Woolly, John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Woolsey, *see also* Wolsey.
Woolsey, Melancton Lloyd, major, of Dutchess county brigade, V:42, 45; procures returns of levies, VI:50-51; commands levies, VI:265, 303, 306, 701; carries letter, VI:759, 823; has intelligence for Clinton, VI:858; judge advocate, VI:888; favor asked by, VII:383-384.
Woolsey (Wolsey), Nathan of Col. Roswell Hopkins' regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:71, 72.

Woolvara Hollow, Queens county, N. Y., IV:622.
Wooly, *see also* Wooley, Woolley, Woolly.
Wooly, John, prisoner, I:333.
Wooster, David, brigadier-general, prisoner sent to, I:203; his appointment, I:209; operates against enemy's works, I:573, 574.
Wooster, Thomas, captain, of ninth Connecticut regiment; carries flag of truce, II:424; reports of, relating to prisoners, II:428-429, 472-473; considers appointment, VI:898.
Worcester (Wooster), Mass., want of flour at, IV:591.
Worcester County, Mass., troops from, II:227.
Wormwood, Hendrick, captured near Sacondaga, N. Y., III: 415-416.
Wormwood, Matthew, lieutenant, of second regiment, Tryon county militia, killed, III:403.
Wormwood, Peter, Jr, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Worth, Thomas, of Quaker Hill, N. Y., IV:465.
Worthington, William, of Saybrook, Conn., commends Dr Lawrence, V:368-369.
Wray, —— (Mrs), of Albany, N. Y., her letter, VI:439, 440.
Wright (Right), ——, accused of horse stealing, V:279.
Wright, Abraham, captain, of Connecticut, prisoner, V:387.
Wright, Caleb, of Cambridge, N. Y., II:857.
Wright, Caleb, of Westchester county, N. Y., his mills, VI: 623.
Wright, Daniel, of Fishkill, N. Y., II:583, V:249.
Wright, David, in public employ, I:640.
Wright, David, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 732.
Wright, Gilbert, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.
Wright, Jacob, captain, of second regiment, New York line, V: 230 (note), 704, VI:219, 235, VIII:195.
Wright, Jacob, of Canajoharie district, N. Y., IV:723, 788.
Wright (Right), James, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Orange county militia, IV:272.
Wright, Job, of Saratoga, N. Y., III:210, V:916; captain of levies, VI:625, 671, 776, VII: 88, 285; at Saratoga, VII:289, 291, 297, 298, 314; his recruits, VII:568-569, 571.
Wright, John, of Wallkill, N. Y., III:493.
Wright, John, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:731.
Wright (Right), Jonathan, of Cumberland county, N. Y., offense committed by, I:803, 804, 811.

Wright, Joseph, of Fishkill, N. Y., visits New York city, VII:374-375, 385.

Wright, Obadiah, of Long Island, N. Y., refugee, V:440; transactions of, VII:77, 78; offers to obtain clothing, VII:549-550.

Wright, Reuben, ensign, of thirteenth regiment, Albany county militia, petitions, III:211, V:916.

Wright, Samuel, of Col. Peter Van Ness' regiment of Albany county militia, V:126.

Wright, Solomon, of exempts of Kings district, Albany county, III:673, 674, 731, 732.

Wright, Susannah, permitted to enter enemy's lines, V:275.

Wright, Thomas, of Westchester county, N. Y., his mills, VI:622.

Wright, William, of Westchester county, N. Y., III:159.

Wright, William, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.

Wright (Right), William, permit for his family, V:410.

Wright, William, of New York city, fireman, VIII:304.

Wright, Zadock, of Hartford, Vt., loyalist, removed from Massachusetts, III:468, IV:220; held for exchange, V:386, 429, VI:731.

Wrixon, Henry, lieutenant, of sixty-third regiment, British army, killed, V:598 (note).

Wurmb, Ludwig Johann Adolph (Adam), von, colonel, of German chasseurs, British army, at Kingsbridge, V:401 (note); his corps, V:438, VII:262; in action, VII:58 (note).

Wurtsboro, formerly Mamacotting, N. Y., V:228 (note).

Wyalusing, Pa., troops reach, V:233 (note).

Wyat (Vyat), Nathaniel, lieutenant, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411, 412.

Wyatt, David, money due from, II:610.

Wyatt, John, of first regiment, New York line, VI:532.

Wyatt (Wyath), Samuel, his debt, II:610; of Capt. Uriah Drake's Ulster county exempts, V:3, 4.

Wyckoff, Hendrick, lieutenant, of second regiment, Dutchess county minutemen, writes in behalf of Capt. Dorlon, I:606-607, 621; captain in detachment, I:830, 831, II:16, 25, 42, 56, 71; petitions, III:240; judge advocate, IV:280, 282; commissary agent, IV:686-687, 784, 785, 803, 873, 874, V:105, 106, 168, 249, 296, 667, 668, 669, VI:450, 820, 821; brigade major, IV:705, 706, V:15, 38, 42, 45, 342, 348, 354, 356; warns Clinton of danger, VI:568-569; witnesses signature, VII:9.

Wyckoff, John, flour purchased of, IV:874, V:168.
Wycoff, Jacob, pilots enemy, I: 347.
Wydrig, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., captive, VI:726.
Wygant, *see also* Weygant.
Wygant (Wygand), John, of Orange county, N. Y., IV:275.
Wygant, Martin, of Newburgh, N. Y., VI:143, 144, 145.
Wygant (Weygant), Martin, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.
Wygant (Weygant), Mathew, lieutenant, of fourth regiment, Ulster county militia, III:466.
Wygant (Wigant), Michael, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Wygant (Wigant), Willem, of exempts of New Marlborough, Ulster county, III:411.
Wylde, G., surgeon, British army, with Burgoyne at Saratoga, II: 451 (note).
Wyley, Wylley, *see also* Wileigh, Wiley.
Wyley (Weyley), Edward, of Col. Johannis Jansen's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI: 688, 791.
Wylley, John, of New York city, returns from exile, VIII:295.
Wyllys, *see also* Willis.
Wyllys, George, of Connecticut, secretary to general assembly, V: 535, 536, VI:673.
Wyllys, John P., major, of Col. S. B. Webb's continental regiment and third Connecticut, member of court martial, II:443; captain of guard, II:477; under Gen. Heath, VII:115.
Wyllys, Samuel, colonel, of third Connecticut regiment, II:319; sends intelligence, II:460.
Wymal, Daniel, of Charlestown, Mass., buys flour, II:538-539.
Wyman, *see also* Weyman.
Wyman, Increase, delinquent, I: 266.
Wyngaert, Luycan, Indian trader, VI:155.
Wynkoop, Adrian, major, of first regiment, Ulster county militia, member of court martial, I:530, 589, 599, 602, 613, 615; at meeting of officers, I:687; person confined by, II:457; gives receipt, III:289-290; brings news from border, IV:210; has leave of absence, V:352, 357; to resign, V:699-700; heads class, VI:791; leads rescue party, VII:190-191, 192.
Wynkoop, Cornelius C., of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.
Wynkoop, Cornelius D., lieutenant-colonel, sent to assist Gen. Herkimer, II:164, 165-166; brings news from north, II:217, 755; to assist in defense of Hudson river, II:718-719; forwards complaint of kerkenraad, II:786;

Wynkoop, Cornelius D.—continued sends recommendation, II:794; moves cannon from Ticonderoga, II:795, III:10, 11, 25, 117; to advise with Gen. Schuyler, III:11, 26, 45; his judgment as to militia, III:89, 100; building gun boats, III:117, 273, 457.

Wynkoop, Cornelius E., of Ulster county, N. Y., witnesses indenture, I:219.

Wynkoop, Cornelius E, Jr, of Ulster county, N. Y., commissioner for conspiracies, III:602, 651, 656, 691, 733, VI:71.

Wynkoop, Dirck, Jr, of Kingston, N. Y., judge, letter of, I:214 (note), 369; attests election of members of provincial assembly, I:218, 219; sends political news, II:31-32; in charge of Clinton's goods, II:408, 416; informed of bounty to sufferers, III:268; inquires into cost of living at Kingston, IV:354-355; commissary agent, IV:687, V:102, 191, VI:132, 226, 820, 821, VII:42, 574; states needs of militia, VI:703-704.

Wynkoop, Evert, Jr, of exempts of Ulster county, III:612.

Wynkoop, Gitty, of New Windsor, N. Y., I:201.

Wynkoop, Jacobus, commodore, his dispute with Gen. Arnold, I:321-328, II:188-190, IV:360.

Wynkoop, Jacobus, of third regiment, Ulster county militia, petitions, IV:768; appeals against court martial finding, VII:409-410.

Wynkoop, Peter, empowered to bring to state treasury money advanced by congress, IV:294, 295-297, 299, 321.

Wynkoop, Tobias, of Ulster county, N. Y., IV:819; petition in his behalf, VI:620-621.

Wynkoop, Tobias, captain, of Ulster county, N. Y., charged with treason, VI:673-676.

Wynkoop, William, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

Wynockie river, N. J., Washington's headquarters by, VIII:415.

Wyoming, Pa., massacre of, I:17, 165, III:192, 522-523, 540, 543, 544, 546, IV:132, V:237 (note); immunity offered to, II:271 (note); American lines extend to, IV:370; Gen. Hand at, IV:772; troops moving toward, IV:851-852; communication with, V:87; Gen. Sullivan at, V:149, 151, 166, 177, 178, 182, 183; mending road to, V:229 (note); men sent to, V:230 (note); description of, V:231 (note), 232 (note); organization of army at, V:232 (note); troops return to, V:241 (note); prisoners taken

Wyoming — continued
at, V:523-524; new incursion against, VIII:136 (note).
Wysaukin creek, Pa., army reaches, V:241 (note).

YAGER, Wandle, of Col. Peter R. Livingston's regiment of Albany county militia, III:454.
Yagers, *see* Jäger corps.
Yale College, New Haven, Conn., graduates of, I:73, II:504 (note), V:313 (note).
Yates, *see also* Yeats.
Yates, ——, captain, carries letter, V:787.
Yates, Abraham, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.
Yates, Abraham, Jr, president of committee of safety, I:330, 349; president of convention, I:385 (note), 410; intelligence received by, I:395, 418, II:205-206, 405, 428, 843; in council of appointment, II:357; in council of safety, II:379; Clinton to, concerning tories, II:839-840; opinion as to tories, II:855; shows disturbed condition of Albany, III:183-185; Clinton replies to, III:185-186; on levies, III:203; treasury notes in his charge, III:237; petitions, III:334; describes distress of fugitives from Cherry Valley, IV:334-335, 363-364, 389; on mistaken policy toward
Yates, Abraham, Jr — continued
Indians, IV:478-480; consulted, IV:724, 758; sends certificates, V:39; money paid to, V:62, VII:548; informed of frontier distresses, V:548-550, 627; Clinton to, on frontier protection, V:572; sends money, V:645-646; reports threat from Brant, V:646; senator, V:759, VII:516 (note); Clinton's orders explained to, V:945-949; discusses frontier protection, VI:34-35; commissioner of continental loan office, VI:75-76, 101-102, 106-107, 137-138, 499; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536; attends conference, VII:619; commissioner for Indian affairs, VIII:345, 349, 350, 351, 352, 361, 364, 370.
Yates, Christopher, of Schenectady, N. Y., on committee to cooperate with Schuyler, I:387 (note); goes to Schoharie, III:378; lieutenant-colonel, III:383, 425; signs certificate, III:643; justice, IV:421; trustee of Clinton College, VI:536.
Yates, Christopher Adam, lieutenant, of exempts of Albany, N. Y., IV:241.
Yates, Christopher P., major, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist to visit, II:743; petitions, IV:786; pictures frontier conditions, V:548-550, 572, 627, 628; supervisor, V:593; brings news

Yates, Christopher P. — continued from German Flats, V:805; his house, VI:694; flour obtained from, VII:41; attends meeting at Fort Schuyler, VIII:351.

Yates, James, of Pittstown, N. Y., crime of, VII:559.

Yates, John Van Ness, secretary of state, report, I:6-7,14; attempts to trace records, I:8-9.

Yates, Joseph, of Schenectady, N. Y., VI:334.

Yates, Peter, colonel, of fourteenth regiment, Albany county militia, III:600; goes with flag to Canada, V:551, 558, 569; certifies, V:872; holds court martial, VI: 17. 42, 43; reports attempt to kidnap Gen. Schuyler, VII:193; resists pretensions of Gov. Chittenden, VII:265-268; to quell insurrection, VII:552, 554-555, 569, 579-580; plot against, VII:575-576; collects intelligence, VII:613, 616.

Yates, Peter W., of Albany, N.Y., alderman, VII:614, 616. 618, 619; Indian commissioner, VIII:345, 349, 350, 351, 352, 361, 364.

Yates, Robert, judge, on committee of defense, I:138; candidate for governor, I:185; on committee to cooperate with Gen. Schuyler, I:387 (note); on committee to arrange officers, I:427; justice of supreme court, II:355, 356, 357, III:609, 614, IV: 189; informs Clinton of court convictions, IV:237-239, 306-307, 790-791, V:171; papers thought to be in his charge, IV: 406, 537, 540; recommends pardon, VI:358-359, 363, 544; trustee of Clinton College, VI: 536; advises appointment of procurator, VI:573-574; informed of Vermonters' usurpations, VI: 788-789, VII:302; recommends respite of culprit, VI:847-848; desires commission for court to be issued, VII:527; receives examinations, VII:572-573, 606, 608-609; grants warrant, VII:615; money paid to, VIII: 181-182; commissioner for Indian affairs, VIII:345, 346, 349, 350, 351, 352, 361, 364, 370.

Yates, T., aide-de-camp to Gen. Putnam, II:386, 582.

Yates, William, prisoner, V:74.

Yeamons, John, of exempts of Hanover, Ulster county, III:499, IV:126.

Yeats, *see also* Yates.

Yeats, John, of Col. Levi Pawling's regiment, II:22.

Yellow Springs, Pa., IV:229; Washington at, VIII:401.

Yelverton, Abijah, in debt to Clinton, II:609-610.

Yelverton (Yalverton), Abijah, of Orange county militia, VI:453.

Yelverton (Yelderton), Antony, of exempts of Orange county, IV: 628.

Yeoman, ——, of Wallkill, N. Y., application of, VI:798-799.

Yeomans (Yeoman), Ezekiel, loyalist, prisoner, VII:332-333, 335, 348, 353.

Yeomans (Youmans), Eleazer, of fourth regiment, New York line, V:924.

Yeomans, James, of Col. Henry Ludinton's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.

Yeomans, Jeriah, of Orange county, N. Y., recruit, VI:628.

Yeomans, Moses, lieutenant, of Capt. Elias Hasbrouck's Ulster county rangers, I:563; apprehends offenders, VII:182; commands levies, VII:460.

Yeomans, Robert, loyalist, VI:827.

Yonkers, N. Y., resident of, II: 724 (note); permission to visit, VII:116-117; Van Cortlandt house near, VIII:419.

Yonnick, Henderk, of Haverstraw district, N. Y., V:471.

York, Daniel, of Col. Johannes Snyder's regiment of Ulster county militia, II:249.

York (York Town, Yorktown), Pa., congress at, II:495, 505, 511, 539, 553, 561, 601, 649, 670, 713 (note), 751, 801, 808, III:23, 77, 80, 88, 145,

York — continued
160, 178, 179, 197, 218, 245, 277, 284, 303, 314, 339, 352, 371, 433, 460, 471, 489, 567, IV:321.

York island, *see also* Manhattan.

York island, N. Y., enemy lands on, I:355; enemy's strength on, II:512-513, IV:505, 599, V: 23 (note); raid to, III:88-89; commissary district runs to, IV: 590; boats collected at, IV:764; American army on, V:13 (note); Hessians cross to, V: 542; reconnoitered, VII:110 (note).

York river, Va., enemy at, VII: 312; enemy crosses, VII:326, 377.

Yorktown (York, York Town), Va., surrender at, I:166, 176, 276 (note); Cornwallis at, VII: 201, 211, 312, 326; French arrive at, VII:324; army goes to, VII:367, 376; injuries at, VII:459; captures at, VII:486; Washington at, VIII:410, 411.

Young, *see also* Youngs.

Young, ——, of White Plains, N. Y., his house, I:393, 395, 396, 400, 405, 407, VIII:409.

Young, ——, to be exchanged, IV:845.

Young, ——, captain, tory, V: 418.

Young, —— (Dr), publication of, III:145.

Young, —— (Dr), hardship suffered by, VII:242-243, 260.
Young, Abraham, wheat sold by, IV:785.
Young, Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., tory, II:291-292, IV:448.
Young, Daniel, of Essex county, N. J., VI:606.
Young, David, of Cochecton, N. Y., III:390.
Young, Frederick, of Tryon county, N. Y., loyalist, II:291.
Young, George, wheat sold by, V:296.
Young, Guy, captain, testimony of, VI:335.
Young, Hans Philip, loyalist, where found, I:485.
Young, Isaac, of Canajoharie, N. Y., his death, VI:811.
Young, James, of Albany county, N. Y., II:850, 852.
Young, Jeremiah, of Col. Marinus Willett's levies, VII:286.
Young, Johannis, loyalist, II:257.
Young, John, to be apprehended, I:299.
Young, John, of Ulster county, N. Y., discusses men and duty, I:364-365.
Young, John, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:823.
Young, John, of Butternuts, N. Y., loyalist, III:505.
Young, John, of Col. James Vandenburgh's regiment of Dutchess county militia, V:825.
Young, Joseph, of Albany, N. Y., intercedes for loyalist, II:326-327; joins in memorial, V:260.
Young, Joseph, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:823.
Young, Peter, of Cherry Valley, N. Y., II:823.
Young, Peter, of Canajoharie, N. Y., his death, VI:811.
Young, Philip, of Col. Robert Van Rensselaer's regiment of Albany county militia, V:383.
Young (Youngs), Robert, alias Robert Lewis, accused of robbery, III:655, 701, IV:189, 190, 192.
Young, Shaw, of third regiment, Dutchess county militia, II:734.
Young, William, of Col. James McClaghry's regiment of Ulster county militia, VI:624.
Younglove, ——, to carry letter, V:614.
Younglove, Isaiah, of Cambridge, N. Y., III:210.
Younglove, John, of Cambridge, N. Y., chairman of committee, II:856; petitions, III:210; justice, III:551, 698, VI:799 (note), VII:576; supervisor, VI:647; on intrigues of Vermonters, VI:788-789, VII:34-36, 477.
Younglove, Moses (Dr), of Tryon county, N. Y., prisoner, II:285; member of committee, II:743, III:197.
Youngs, *see also* Young.

Youngs (Yongs), of Westchester county, N. Y., III:190.
Youngs, Benjamin, of exempts of New Windsor, N. Y., III:449, 513.
Youngs, Birdsey, lieutenant, of Col. Jesse Woodhull's Orange county regiment, I:530.
Youngs, Daniel, captain, loyalist, of Queens county militia, IV: 622.
Youngs, Israel, captain, loyalist, of Queens county troop of horse, orders to, IV:622; return of his troop, IV:730-731; prisoner, V: 349, 370.
Youngs, Philip, loyalist, of Capt. Israel Youngs' troop of horse, IV:730.
Youngs, Thomas, of Suffolk county, N. Y., injury suffered by, VII: 346.

ZABRISKIE (Zabriski), ——, his horses seized, I:563, 607, 627, 636.
Zabriskie (Zabriski), Jacob, of Hackensack, N. J., I:543.
Zabriskie, John, of Hackensack, N. J., I:546, 660; interview with, sought, VI:712.
Zabriskie, John Jacob, of Albany, N. Y., V:274.
Zabriskie, Jost, suffers from robbers, I:639.
Zeisberger, David, Moravian missionary, V:233 (note).
Zellach, Adam, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zellig, Jacob, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zenger, John Peter, printer, prosecution of, I:55-56, 61; his paper, I:55, 62.
Ziele (Zealen), Peter, lieutenant-colonel, of fifteenth regiment, Albany county militia, III:378; sends intelligence, V:579, VI: 53-54.
Ziellen, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., VI:278.
Zielley, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zilender, Michael, of Schaghticoke, N. Y., III:300.
Zimmer, Dewalt, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zimmerman, ——, of Tryon county, N. Y., II:742.
Zimmerman, Conrad, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zimmerman, Conrad C., of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zimmerman, John, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zimmerman, William, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zincken, ——, German auditor under Burgoyne, II:453 (note).
Zlitz, George, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zoller, Andres, of Tryon county, N. Y., V:179.
Zurich, canton of Switzerland, IV: 727.
Zuricher, Hans, of Haverstraw precinct, N. Y., II:538.

PART II

REINTERMENT OF GOVERNOR CLINTON'S REMAINS AT KINGSTON, 1908

THE EXHUMATION

Removing Clinton's Remains at the Congressional Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

REINTERMENT OF GOVERNOR CLINTON AT KINGSTON[1]

PREPARED BY

JAMES AUSTIN HOLDEN, STATE HISTORIAN

What George Washington was to his country, George Clinton was to his State. In all the great history of this great Commonwealth, three names stand out most prominently in the list of capable, able men and patriots, who have filled the executive chair at the State capital. George Clinton, Daniel D. Tompkins and Samuel J. Tilden must ever be considered pre-eminent as doers in the fabrication of the permanent civil, military and politico-moral structure of the State's being.

In his introduction to the first volume of the "Public Papers of George Clinton," Hugh Hastings, then State Historian, well said:

No man was ever more honored by his State and the people of his State than was George Clinton. Not only was he chosen the first Governor under the constitution, and Lieutenant Governor at the same time, but he continuously held the chief magistracy of the State from 1777 to 1795. His popularity was phenomenal, and his record as Governor has never been equaled in the matter of no opposition. In 1780, in 1783, and in 1786, he was reelected without having an opponent against him. . . .

In 1792, General Clinton was again a candidate, but failed to obtain a majority over his competitor, John Jay. Six senators and six members of Assembly, selected by their respective houses, constituted the canvassing committee. Objections having been made to the returns from Clinton, Otsego and Tioga counties, on the ground of alleged informalities, the two United States senators from New York, Rufus King and Col. Aaron Burr, were chosen as referees, but failed to agree.

The majority of the canvassers thereupon decided to reject the votes from the counties mentioned, and rewarded General Clinton with a certificate of election on an alleged majority of 108. Subsequently it was learned that in the county of Otsego a number of illegal votes had been cast for Judge Jay, through the influence of a number of distinguished official

[1] In compiling this sketch a liberal use has been made, by permission, of the material contained in volume 4 of "Olde Ulster," edited by Benjamin M. Brink, Kingston (1908), and the newspaper accounts of the Clinton obsequies contained in the Kingston Daily Freeman for Saturday, May 30, 1908, for which the History Division is indebted to Edward L. Merritt, of the city of Kingston.

persons who had used their influence without Judge Jay's knowledge, in terrorizing voters who would have supported General Clinton.

On January 22, 1795, General Clinton, in a public address to the freeholders of the State, declined a renomination for Governor, on the ground that for nearly thirty years successively he had held elective offices, and that he now desired to retire from public life. But in 1800 he was persuaded to run for the Assembly in the city and county of New York. The following year he again stood for the office of Governor, and was elected over General Stephen Van Rensselaer.[1]

In 1804 he was chosen Vice President on the same ticket with Thomas Jefferson. In 1808, when James Madison was elected President, Clinton was again selected as Vice President. His most prominent act in that capacity was his deciding vote against the charter of the United States bank, during the congressional session of 1810-11. While still Vice President, his death occurred on April 20, 1812, from pneumonia.

At the centennial celebration held at Kingston July 30, 1877, Brevet Major General George H. Sharpe, in his address, eloquently said: "In the middle watches of this summer night, to the imaginative ear the sound of strange footsteps will be borne. If you will listen carefully, you will hear the measured steps of Peter Stuyvesant, as he comes marching up from Roundout with fifty soldiers to save the Esopus. The stately tread of John Jay and the fathers will be discerned as they seek to revisit the scenes of their patriotic endeavor; but, if you descry their forms, the most resolute and authoritative figure of them all will be that of George Clinton, of Ulster, seven times governor of the Empire State and twice Vice President of the Union."[2]

At the time of that celebration, however, though the shadowy form recalled to existence by General Sharpe might have lent its spiritual approval and approbation to that stirring and patriotic memorial observance, still the corporeal part of this remarkable soldier, patriot and executive was far away on the banks of the turbid Potomac. Of all the distinguished sons of New York who have died away from home at their posts, Governor Clinton, as he was, and is, best known to us, alone had been laid away for his last sleep in what was for him an alien soil.

So far as is now known, no attempt was ever made officially to bring back to the State of his birth and importance, the remains of Governor and Vice President Clinton. Up to the year 1908, the body, over which

[1] Public Papers of George Clinton, 1:184-85.
Centennial Celebrations of the State of New York, Albany (1879), p. 50.

had been erected a suitable and appropriate monument, reposed in the cemetery of Old Christ's Church, known as the Congressional Cemetery, in Washington.

December 10, 1907, however, at a meeting held in Kingston by the board of trade of that city, the first steps were taken to celebrate the two hundred fiftieth anniversary of the founding of that place, on May 31, 1658. At this time the matter of bringing back to Kingston the Clinton remains for reinterment in the city where he was inaugurated as the first Governor of New York, was brought up by the editor of "Olde Ulster." Subsequently the board of trade held a public meeting at the courthouse, and on January 6, 1908, a committee of fifty-nine on "Plan and scope of the celebration" was appointed, from which fifteen persons were selected to act as an executive committee.

The removal of Governor Clinton's remains to Kingston having been decided upon, the next four months were devoted to corresponding with the descendants of Governor Clinton, whose names had been obtained through Louis Franklin Genet, a great grandson. This somewhat laborious task was finished about the middle of April. On April 23d, just before the adjournment of the State Legislature of that year, an item was placed in the annual supply bill[1] appropriating $500 to cover the expense of bringing the remains, and the monument surmounting them, to Kingston from Washington. This was later passed, and was approved by Governor Charles E. Hughes.

On May 7th the remains and monument were legally turned over by the proper authorities to Louis Franklin Genet, representing the heirs, at the city of Washington.

The monument was taken down by an expert and shipped to Kingston by rail, where it arrived without injury May 18th, and the work of reerecting it was begun.

On May 11th the grave was opened and the remains in a lead casket found fairly well preserved, although an opening was discovered in the casket, supposedly made by the entrance of a tree root, which had allowed water to enter, that, combining with the rotten black walnut of the box, had made a lye, partly disintegrating the remains. An official but partial autopsy was made under the direction of the surgeon general of the United States army, and the cause of death was found to have been pneumonia, as before stated.

[1] Chapter 466, Laws of 1908.

The United States government having been interested in the matter, orders were issued by the various departments that Vice President Clinton should be paid the funeral honors due a brigadier general, which was his rank in the continental army.

Back in Kingston, meanwhile, the following local committee was appointed to act for the city, at Washington: Mayor Walter P. Crane, Benjamin M. Brink, Samuel D. Coykendall, Alphonso T. Clearwater, James H. Everett and DuBois G. Atkins. Herbert Carl was afterwards substituted for Mayor Crane, who was unable to attend.

After the autopsy the remains were returned to the lead casket, which was inclosed in one of copper, covered by one of polished wood. After resting in the receiving vault of the Congressional Cemetery, they were taken on May 27th to the mortuary chapel. After prayer by Chaplain Roswell Randall Hoes, U. S. N., a guard of honor, under First Lieutenant Spurgian, consisting of twelve men selected from the United States artillery corps, took charge of the remains, by command of the war department, pending their being turned over officially to the State of New York.

Very elaborate military honors were paid the remains in Washington, which were said to have been the greatest since the funeral of President McKinley. Major General J. Franklin Bell, chief of staff of the United States army, was in charge. He was assisted by " Major General William P. Duvall, general staff corps, chief of staff with other officers of the staff, Colonel Charles A. P. Hatfield, 13th cavalry, the 17th, 44th, 47th and 104th companies, United States coast artillery, four companies United States marines, one company seamen from the United States steamer 'Mayflower,' a detachment hospital corps of the United States army, the Marine band, two batteries United States field artillery, three troops United States cavalry, the cadets of Washington High School, the carriage of President Roosevelt with one of his staff, the board of commissioners of the District of Columbia, the board of trade and the chamber of commerce of the District of Columbia and all the patriotic societies and the Grand Army of the Republic." [1]

Upon the casket were placed magnificent floral emblems presented by President Roosevelt, Governor Hughes of New York, Governor Stuart of Pennsylvania, Governor Fort of New Jersey, the Society of Colonial Dames, the Sons of the American Revolution, the Daughters of the Ameri-

[1] " Olde Ulster," Kingston (1908), 4:210.

AT THE NATIONAL CAPITAL

The procession passing the Capitol in Washington

can Revolution, Mrs Donald MacLean, the president general of that society, the Order of the Cincinnati, the descendants of Governor Clinton, Wiltwyck Chapter Daughters of the American Revolution, and many others. These remembrances accompanied the remains to Kingston.

The procession was several miles long. Congress having adjourned for the occasion, as the cortege passed the Capitol, Vice President Fairbanks, the senators and representatives, stood with uncovered heads. At the railroad station the casket passed under an arch of flags held by patriotic women, who covered it with roses, laurel and other flowers. Under an American flag as a pall, guarded by artillerymen, the remains on the first stage of their journey, accompanied by representatives of the family and the Kingston committee, were taken to Jersey City on the afternoon of May 27th, upon the Pullman car "Olympia." The morning of the 28th they were placed upon the revenue cutter "Manhattan," escorted by Collector of the Port Edward S. Fowler, his deputy, representatives of the Clinton family, the Kingston committee and others, and carried to the Battery, New York City. Fitting ceremonies had been arranged for and were carried out here by Mayor McClellan and the New York officials. Under the command of Major General Frederick D. Grant, U. S. A., the remains were taken by the way of Whitehall street, past Fraunces Tavern, through Board, Pearl and Wall streets to Broadway and to the City Hall, where they were placed in front of the portrait of Clinton in the Governors' room. "The Old Guard was prominent in the procession in their showy uniforms. The 15th cavalry, United States army, a number of companies of United States artillery, companies of the naval militia, of the marines, officers and men of the naval vessels in the harbor of New York, the National Guard, the various societies of colonial wars, Sons of the American Revolution, Sons of the Revolution, Sons of the War of 1812, the Order of the Cincinnati, St Nicholas Society, the Holland Society and many others, all on foot, escorted the body to the City Hall, where it lay in state until four o'clock in the afternoon."[1]

As the body passed through the streets, the churches of the vicinity tolled their bells and the chimes of Trinity rang out. It is estimated that more than forty thousand persons passed by the casket during the time it lay in state, paying their last respects to the historic dead.

[1] "Olde Ulster," Kingston (1908), 4:209–11.

A contemporary historian says: "On May 29th the remains were brought up the Hudson on the gunboat 'Wasp,' convoyed by the 'Scorpion' and the 'Hist,' and a flotilla of torpedo boats and submarines. As the vessels weighed anchor, the salute of nineteen guns for a Vice President was fired. This was repeated at Yonkers, Tarrytown, West Point, Newburgh and Esopus. At the naval reservation at Iona island the garrison was lined up on the wharf; at West Point the cadets were in line and all along the river the colors were at half mast. Every vessel passed, saluted. No such cortege ever passed up the Hudson. It was a fitting mark of respect paid to the defender of the Highlands throughout the long years of the Revolutionary War. Lieutenant Governor Lewis Stuyvesant Chanler accompanied the remains as the representative of Governor Hughes."[1]

Anchoring off Kingston Point for the night, the body was brought into Roundout creek on the tug "Rob," and early the next afternoon was borne from the boat by eight sergeants from the United States army post at Fort Hamilton, Company M, New York State militia, commanded by Captain Everett Fowler, acting as the military escort. The three previous days had been clear and beautiful. As usual, however, on Memorial or Decoration day, Saturday proved to be rainy.

The ceremonies for the State of New York were in charge of Adjutant General Nelson H. Henry. The body was taken to the gun caisson upon which it was to be borne to the final resting place, and, in spite of the drenching rain, the procession started up Broadway at 1.30 p. m.; following the body came the Second Battery artillery, the naval officers and Lieutenant Governor Lewis Stuyvesant Chanler, representing Governor Hughes; next came Adjutant General Henry with two aides-de-camp, followed by Ex-governor Hill, the orator of the day; then the living descendants of Governor Clinton in carriages. The citizens' committee, officers of Ulster county, board of supervisors, common council and city officers brought up the rear. At the City Hall, Colonel John I. Pruyn, of the Tenth regiment, and Company E, Catskill, Company A, Albany, Company G, Yonkers, Company F, Hudson, Company C, Albany, Company D, Albany, Company L, White Plains, and Company L, Newburgh, of the First regiment, fell into line, the whole civic and military procession then proceeding to the churchyard of the First Reformed Church, where,

[1] "Olde Ulster," Kingston (1908), 4:212.

GOING HOME

The revenue cutter *Manhattan*, conveying the remains from Jersey City to the Battery, at New York, May 28, 1908 (The guard of honor furnished by the War Department, U. S.)

previously, under the direction of William S. Green, one of the committee, " a concrete foundation for the monument, a cube ten feet each way, with a chamber in the center for the casket " had been erected, and the monument placed upon it, its replacement beginning on May 18th and being completed on May 20th. Here the procession halted, the usual military lines were formed and the body taken between them to the receptacle prepared for it. The pastor of the Old Dutch Church, the Rev. Dr J. G. VanSlyke, offered the invocation and read the committal service at the grave. The remains having been lowered into the tomb, Company M fired a volley, the Vice President's salute of nineteen guns was fired by a detachment of artillery, " taps " were sounded, and those present then adjourned to the courthouse for the remainder of the services, because of the inclement weather. Later the vault in the foundation of the tomb was sealed up with cement, so that the hero now sleeps his last sleep, within this solid block of artificial stone, in the city where he had served as the first Governor of New York State, and not far removed from the home of his childhood, and the historic scenes within which much of his active life was spent.

At the courthouse Benjamin M. Brink, who had been previously introduced by Judge A. T. Clearwater as the committee's selection for chairman of the exercises of the day, because of his efforts to secure the removal of Clinton's remains to New York State, before introducing former Governor David B. Hill, said: " George Clinton has come home. On the steps of the courthouse yonder he was inaugurated the first Governor of New York State. In this county he was born. It was Ulster's greatest gift to America and the cause of liberty. Here has been brought his material monument. It shows the signs of age and decay. But look around you and see the monument he erected, which grows more magnificent with passing years. Look from Montauk to Lake Erie; from Rouse's Point to Sandy Hook; look from the ' ragged Continentals ' to the legions of blue who marched along Pennsylvania avenue in 1865; look from this town in ruins in 1777 to imperial New York today, and see the monument to George Clinton, the creator and founder of this State. There is a still grander structure. It is his spendid services. It is his exalted character."

Governor Hill, being introduced, spoke as follows:

I conceive it to be my duty on this occasion to express to those responsible for these exercises my appreciation of the honor conferred in my

selection to speak concerning the life and public services of New York's greatest citizen of Revolutionary memory. George Clinton was the first Governor of the State of New York, his entire period of service being twenty-one years — the longest in its history, the next longest being that of Governor Daniel D. Tompkins, who served during ten years, and the next longest being that of DeWitt Clinton, a nephew of General Clinton, who served during nine years, and the next longest being that of my own service of seven years in the governorship; this fact, I assume, probably influenced my selection as appropriate for this occasion rather than any other consideration or any special merit of my own.

The history of Clinton as general and Governor is largely the early history of the State itself. Born in the (then) county of Ulster in this State in 1739, he was destined by his father for the legal profession, and was in due time admitted to the bar and commenced the practice of his profession in his native county, wherein he soon achieved much professional success, became an unusually popular citizen and had troops of friends and followers. Young Clinton became a member from his county to the New York colonial legislature, and was subsequently elected a delegate to the Continental Congress.

It seems needless to inform this intelligent audience that when the aggressions of Great Britain became so frequent and unbearable that they had to be resisted, Clinton enthusiastically espoused the cause of the colonies. It is said that his father, on his dying bed, had urged him " to stand by the liberties of America " when the conflict should come, and no son ever obeyed the injunction of a beloved parent more loyally and fearlessly than he. He perilled life and fortune in the defense of the patriots' cause. He also served in the second Continental Congress and voted for the Declaration of Independence, but, because of the British invasion of New York and the divisions caused by the loyalists who sympathized with or supported the cause of Great Britain, he hastened home to assume the command of the militia of Ulster county, he having then been appointed a brigadier general, which absence from the Continental Congress prevented his signature appearing on the Declaration of Independence itself.

Senator Lodge, in his admirable " Story of the Revolution," speaking of the second Continental Congress, says: " There came from New York George Clinton and Robert Livingston, who were to play conspicuous parts in the Revolution and in the early years of the new nation which sprang from it."

The constitution of the State of New York having been adopted in 1777, the next year General Clinton was elected Governor with great unanimity. It is clear that no better selection could have been made. His high character, his distinguished services, his personal popularity and his exalted patriotism rendered his selection inevitable. The ship of state was thus successfully launched under the lead of its greatest captain, in whom the people had unbounded confidence. It was here in

Kingston that the first State Legislature met and here that Governor Clinton delivered his first official address. We thus truly stand upon historic ground today, made glorious by great events and a thousand revolutionary memories. The British troops were already in possession of New York City, and it was here and all along this magnificent Hudson river that devolved the duty upon the patriotic citizen soldiery to protect the country farther north from the ravages of the British troops. It was the desire of the great American commander in chief, General Washington, at a critical period of the war to prevent a union of the British forces under Lord Howe, then in southern New York, with those of General Burgoyne, who was marching toward Albany from the north. Had that union been effected before the battle of Saratoga, that brilliant and decisive victory for our arms might have been turned into a disastrous defeat which would have delayed or imperilled the final success of the American cause. It was especially the province of Clinton, in charge of the militia forces of New York, to harass, annoy, impede and delay the British forces in southern New York from joining their associates in the north, to the end that Burgoyne should not be reinforced before the engagement with General Gates at Saratoga. Without descending into particulars, it is sufficient to state generally that General Clinton faithfully, energetically and successfully performed the special mission assigned to him. He commanded at Fort Montgomery while his brother James (also a general) commanded at Fort Clinton. John Fiske, in his great work on the American Revolution, tells us of General George Clinton going down from Peekskill to the aid of Washington and driving the British out of Hackensack, New Jersey, and occupying it. He seemed to have been no respecter of state rights in time of war when the whole country was endangered by a foreign foe, while in peace he was the earnest champion of that doctrine. The struggle for American independence is too familiar to an intelligent American audience to require details of its history. There were defeats as well as victories. There were many dark days and many periods of discouragement and tribulation; there were occasional victories achieved and advantages secured which brightened the prospects of ultimate success. Neither is it necessary to enter upon a specification of the gallant deeds performed and the eminent services rendered by him in whose honor we are assembled today. It is sufficient to state that the one most conspicuous figure throughout the whole revolutionary struggle, so far as New York was concerned, was its soldier-governor, George Clinton. He was the embodiment of courage, he was the friend of liberty for liberty's sake alone; he hated England, not from any natural antipathy to that country, but because that powerful monarchy was oppressing his people whom he loved.

At last the final victory came. The surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown was soon followed by the recognition of American independence. On the evacuation of New York City by the British in 1783, General

Clinton entered the city riding side by side with Washington, at the head of the civil and military procession which paraded the streets. The struggles of war had ceased, to be followed, however, by the trials and victories of peace, and we know that

> "Peace hath her victories
> No less renowned than war."

And conspicuous as had been General Clinton in the time of war, he was not less conspicuous in the time of peace in the solution of the great problems of the government which confronted the people at the close of the war.

Although the independence of the states had been secured under the Articles of Confederation between the states, there was a general consensus of opinion that a better and stronger form of government was necessary. There was a desire to form "a more perfect union" in order better to "provide for the common defence" and "to promote the general welfare," and not only to provide "the blessings of liberty" for themselves, but to their "posterity." In other words, there was a general recognition of the fact that a stronger government in some respects was desirable, in order to inaugurate and perpetuate the beneficent purposes for which independence had been secured.

A convention of the states was called for that purpose, to which delegates from the several states were sent. This convention developed serious differences of opinion as to the powers which should be conferred upon the new government in the proposed constitution. The differences seemed at times to be radical and irreconcilable.

There were those, like General Hamilton, who personally preferred, if not a limited monarchy, at least a constitution providing for a president who should hold his office for life, while on the other hand there were others who not only opposed such an unrepublican or monarchial provision, but desired more protection for individual rights and liberties, in which respect it was claimed that the proposed constitution was lamentably defective.

A constitution was finally perfected which was not wholly satisfactory to a majority of the delegates, but preferable to the previous Articles of Confederation, and it was submitted for the ratification of the several states.

New York's convention to pass upon the propriety of the adoption of such constitution was called to meet at Poughkeepsie, and General Clinton, although already the Governor of the State, was elected from Ulster county to such convention, and such was his universal popularity throughout the State that he was unanimously elected to preside over its deliberations.

The constitution as proposed by the federal convention was finally approved by the New York convention by a majority of only three votes. It is conceded that Governor Clinton exercised all his great influence in

Painted by John Trumbull

GOVERNOR GEORGE CLINTON

(In the Governor's Room, City Hall, New York City)

opposition to it, and that he was unsuccessful. It must also be conceded that his opposition was neither captious nor unpatriotic, but that on the other hand it proceeded from the best and purest motives. He was honestly opposed to the alleged unnecessary and dangerous centralization of power in the general government; he believed that in the respective states should be reserved all the powers not absolutely essential to the safety, perpetuity and efficiency of the federal government; he had opposed a British monarchy and he failed to see the difference, except in name, between a British and an American monarchy possessing substantially the same functions and powers or capable of becoming such by judicial or legislative construction. But above all these considerations he earnestly desired the adoption of certain amendatory provisions for the better protection of private rights, which he deemed had not been sufficiently safeguarded in the proposed constitution, and he wanted a provision explicitly guarding against implied constructions whereby powers not expressly delegated might, nevertheless, be construed to have been granted.

In further vindication of the patriotism and foresight of Governor Clinton and his friends, it should be stated that while the convention by a bare majority of three votes concluded, in form, to ratify the constitution as it was proposed, it unanimously authorized the adoption of a manifesto called a "circular letter" to be sent to the governors of the several states in the Union suggesting the calling of another national convention for the adoption of certain amendments desired by the New York convention.

Afterwards such a convention was found to be unnecessary as a sufficient number of states subsequently adopted the amendments desired by Governor Clinton, and they thereby became a part of the federal constitution.

The following was the preamble adopted by the Congress of the United States in submitting the Clinton amendments to the legislatures of the several states, namely:

"The conventions of a number of the states having, at the time of their adopting the constitution, expressed a desire, in order to prevent misconstruction or abuse of its powers, that further declaratory and restrictive clauses should be added, and as extending the ground of public confidence in the government will best insure the beneficent ends of its institution."

A brief consideration of the nature and purpose of the amendments insisted upon by Governor Clinton, as a condition of the ratification of the original constitution, further vindicates his patriotism, statesmanship and foresight.

Article first guaranteed religious freedom and forbade congress from ever making any law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the exercises thereof, or abridging the freedom of speech or of the press; or of the right of the people to assemble and to petition the government for a redress of grievances.

Article second declares that the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed.

Article third protects the rights of the individual citizen and declares that no soldier shall, in time of peace, be quartered in any house without the consent of the owner, nor in time of war but in a manner to be prescribed by law.

Article fourth guarantees the right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, and provides that no warrants shall issue but upon probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched and the persons or things to be seized.

Article fifth is one of the most valuable provisions of the federal constitution engrafted upon it by the Clinton amendments, and declares that no person shall be held to answer for a capital or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a grand jury, and further provides that no person shall be subject for the same offense to be twice in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall he be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself; nor be deprived of life, liberty or property without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use without just compensation.

Article sixth further protects the rights of citizens by declaring that in all criminal prosecutions the accused shall enjoy the right of a speedy and public trial by an impartial jury of the state and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which district shall have been previously ascertained by law; and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have assistance of counsel for his defense.

Article seventh provides that in suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved.

Article ninth provides that the enumeration in the constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people.

And lastly article tenth, which is one of the most important of all the amendments or provisions incorporated in the federal constitution, provides that "The powers not delegated to the United States by the constitution, nor prohibited by it to the states, are reserved to the states respectively, or to the people." This amendment was intended to prevent the changing of the constitution by judicial construction rather than by amendment. It constitutes the sheet anchor of American liberty. In other words, any power sought to be exercised by a president, a congress, or other federal authority, which has not been either delegated to the United States nor prohibited by the constitution to the states, either expressly or by necessary implication, must be conclusively regarded as not existing in federal

authority, but as being reserved to the states or to the people. This is the doctrine that Clinton especially insisted should be engrafted into the federal constitution. It correctly declares the true nature of our form of government. It constitutes the shield and protection of the citizen from federal usurpation.

Now that the misunderstandings and animosities incident to that constitutional controversy have passed away and almost been forgotten, it seems strange indeed that intelligent men but recently emerged from the oppressions of British tyranny could have expected a free people to hastily approve a constitution which as originally proposed, did not more fully or adequately protect and guarantee the rights and liberties of the private citizen. But the subsequent amendments proposed by Clinton and his friends largely cured the difficulty, and Clinton was satisfied as well as vindicated by their adoption.

In view of these and the other great achievements to which I have alluded, it was not left to posterity alone to do honor to Clinton. He was highly honored not only by his native state, but by the nation as well.

At the second presidential election, when Washington was a candidate for reelection, and John Adams was again a candidate for Vice President, such was the prominence and popularity of General Clinton that he actually received fifty electoral votes for Vice President as against seventy for John Adams; and when in the third presidential election, in which John Adams was a candidate for President and Jefferson was a candidate for Vice President, General Clinton, although not really a candidate for either President or Vice President, nevertheless received seven electoral votes. In the presidential election of 1804, when Jefferson was elected President for the second time, George Clinton was elected Vice President, receiving 162 electoral votes, being the same number as Jefferson received. In 1808, when Madison was elected President, General Clinton was reelected Vice President, receiving 113 electoral votes and Madison receiving 122. The truth is that he was more than a political leader in New York; he was a great national character, having a large following all over the country.

In the office of Vice President General Clinton discharged its duties with signal ability — more than meeting the high expectations of his hosts of friends. He made a capable and efficient presiding officer in the Senate of the United States; he was firm in the discharge of his duty, courteous to friend and foe alike; and he was universally respected even by his political opponents. While president of the Senate he was called upon to give the casting vote which decided adversely the fate of the measure renewing the charter of the Bank of the United States. He could have called some senator to the chair and thereby have escaped responsibility to some extent. He had, however, never been a coward in war and he disdained to become a coward in peace. He was opposed to the measure, and he did not affect to conceal his hostility. He met the issue boldly and did his duty as he understood it, winning the respect of friends and opponents alike by the

ability and terseness of the brief speech he made giving the reasons for his action. Let me read it to you. It is as follows:

"Gentlemen: As the subject on which I am called upon to decide has excited great sensibility, I must solicit the indulgence of the Senate, while I briefly state the reasons which influence my judgment.

"Permit me to observe that the question to be decided does not depend simply upon the right of Congress to establish under any modification, a bank, but upon their power to establish a national bank, as contemplated by this bill. In other words, can they create a body politic and corporate, not constituting a part of the government, nor otherwise responsible to it but by forfeiture of charter, and bestow on its members privileges, immunities and exemptions not recognized by the laws of the states, nor enjoyed by the citizens generally?

"It can not be doubted that Congress may pass all necessary and proper laws for carrying into execution the powers specifically granted to the government, or to any department or officer thereof; but in doing so the means must be suited and subordinate to the end. The power to create corporations is not expressly granted, it is a high attribute of sovereignty, and in its nature not accessorial or derivative by implication, but primary and independent.

"I can not believe that this interpretation of the constitution will, in any degree, defeat the purposes for which it was framed; on the contrary, it does appear to me that the opposite exposition has an inevitable tendency to consolidation, and affords just and serious cause of alarm.

"In the course of a long life I have found that government is not to be strengthened by an assumption of doubtful powers; but by a wise and energetic execution of those which are incontestable, the former never fails to produce suspicion and distrust, while the latter inspires respect and confidence.

"If, however, after a fair experiment, the powers vested in the government shall be found incompetent to the attainment of the objects for which it was instituted, the constitution happily furnishes the means for remedying the evil by amendment; and I have no doubt that, in such event, on an appeal to the patriotism and good sense of the community, it will be wisely applied.

"I will not trespass upon the patience of the Senate any longer than to say, from the best examination I have been able to give the subject, I am constrained by a sense of duty to decide in the affirmative; that is, that the first section of the bill be stricken out."

The wonderful career of Clinton closed in 1812. At last he met the only foe which he could not conquer. He died while Vice President of the United States, in the city of Washington, on the 20th of April 1812, in the seventy-third year of his age, regretted and mourned by the people of the whole country whom he had served so long and faithfully. Upon

IN WASHINGTON

The Clinton monument as it stood in the old cemetery of Christ Church (The "Congressional Cemetery" of Washington, D. C.)

learning of his decease, the temporary president of the United States Senate addressed that body, and his remarks, found in the 23d volume of the "Annals of Congress," were as follows:

"Gentlemen: Upon me devolves the painful duty of announcing to the Senate the death of our venerable fellow-citizen, George Clinton, Vice President of the United States. By this afflictive dispensation of Divine Providence the Senate is deprived of a president rendered dear to each of its members by the dignity and impartiality with which he has so long presided over their deliberations; and the nation bereaved of one of the brightest luminaries of its glorious revolution."

His funeral was attended by both houses of Congress in a body, and by a vast concourse of people, and universal sorrow prevailed throughout the land. He was buried in the Congressional Cemetery at Washington, where his remains have ever since rested until now.

Upon the monument subsequently erected at Washington to his memory there was contained this inscription:

"To the memory of George Clinton. He was born in the State of New York on the 26th of July 1739, and died in the city of Washington on the 20th of April 1812, in the seventy-third year of his age. He was a soldier and statesman of the Revolution. Eminent in council, and distinguished in war, he filled with unexampled usefulness, purity and ability among many other offices, those of Governor of his native state and of Vice President of the United States. While he lived, his virtue, wisdom and valor were the pride, the ornament, and security of his country, and when he died he left an illustrious example of a well-spent life, worthy of all imitation."

If you ask me whether Clinton in his long and eventful career was without enemies, I answer no, emphatically no! He lived a life of strife; he was a man of positive convictions, and had opinions of his own, and he necessarily made enemies. It should be recollected that he was for many years the conceded leader of a great political party in his State, and such leadership invariably engenders misunderstandings and creates animosities. He was unquestionably ambitious, but at the same time he sought the public good. He could have filled with great credit any position in the land. He would have honored the presidency itself. He never resorted to the arts of the demagogue, but the people of their own volition largely believed in and followed him. In those early days the municipal political boss — uneducated, corrupt, imperious — who seeks the control of political organizations for purposes of plunder and personal aggrandizement, had not yet appeared. He is the product of modern times, and his presence is the bane of any political party to which he attaches himself. Political leadership requires capacity, but it also requires sincerity and honesty. Public men are not to be accurately measured by the mere fact

of the number of the enemies they have made, but the true estimate of their character is rather to be found in the great things which they have accomplished, in the good which they have wrought, and in the valuable services which they have rendered their state or country during a long and useful career. A public man without enemies is apt to be one without friends. Such a personage must have been derelict or cowardly in the discharge of official or private duty. I am reminded of the words of the poet:

> "He has no enemies, you say;
> He who hath mingled in the fray
> Of duty, that the brave endure,
> Must have made foes. If he has none,
> Small is the work that he had done.
> He has hit no traitor on the hip,
> He has cast no cup from perjured lip:
> He has never turned the wrong to right,
> He has been a coward in the fight."

As a statesman Clinton was farsighted and always sought to promote what he sincerely believed to be the best and truest interests of his whole country. If you ask me what were his special characteristics, I answer (if I may use a modern and common expression) it was his "level-headedness" at all times and under all circumstances. He was remarkably free from the faults of the present day; he was never accused of usurping functions not properly belonging to the official positions which he held; he was never "hysterical" either in public or private station; he knew and respected the limitations and restrictions upon his official authority. And above and beyond everything else he possessed this most admirable quality in a public man — he knew enough to know that he did not know it all. As chief executive of the State during nearly a quarter of a century he was vigilant in the discharge of public duty; he was the friend of education and internal improvements. It was in pursuance of his recommendations that the Board of Regents of The University of the State of New York was established by an act passed as early as in 1784, and it is said that his recommendations in regard to developing the resources of New York, and especially its water navigation, led his great nephew, DeWitt Clinton, to formulate the policy which eventuated in the construction of the Erie canal, at one time the great pride and glory of our State.

A few words more and I am done.

It is indeed fitting that George Clinton should be buried in the soil of his native State — in his own great Empire State — in his beloved county of Ulster, and in this beautiful valley of the Hudson which was endeared to him by a thousand tender memories and associations, and which was

AT NEW YORK

Landing the body of Clinton at the Battery

the scene of his early struggles and triumphs. He will now rest among the descendants of his old neighbors and friends whom he loved so well.

All honor to those public-spirited and patriotic citizens who first suggested the propriety of the transfer of his remains to this historic and beautiful spot!

The State of New York accepts the trust confided to it, and while time endures will preserve these sacred remains as well as guard and cherish the memory of its most beloved and eminent son. It is safe to say that his fame will endure as long as our free institutions exist, and that his good name will ever live in the hearts and affections of the people.

"His country is his monument."

At the conclusion of Governor Hill's address, Mr Brink introduced Sutherland G. Taylor of Mount Vernon, N. Y., who said:

Volumes have been written of the heroic deeds and signal services of the men of 1776, that time in the early history of our country that tried men's souls.

To these men of determined character, courageous spirit, men of moral force and sterling worth and of sincere and devoted patriotism, we owe the manifold blessings we now enjoy in this great republic.

They first sounded the note of liberty and ceased not until the whole world acknowledged that the great fight in the cause of freedom had been won — heritage bequeathed to the people of today, unparalleled in the history of mankind.

George Clinton was essentially a product of his times. Bold and courageous in military life, a wise, conservative and constructive force, of sound judgment in administrative and executive capacity, of commanding presence and great physical strength, great energy and moral force of character, he wielded vast influence and inspired confidence in the people. It is said of him that nothing could dissuade or turn him from his object or purpose where the issues concerned were for the benefit of his country and State. It was characteristic. He was a friend of literature, as it was then styled, and was deeply interested in and fully appreciated the great importance of education and the uplifting of the masses. His knowledge of men and human events convinced him that the safety and perpetuation of our free institutions and republican form of government depended solely upon the education and knowledge possessed by the people. So determined was he that education should be free to all and widespread, that in his message at the opening of the State Legislature in 1795, he initiated the movement for the organization of the common school system of this State. The work he thus begun was afterwards carried on and developed with great energy and success by his nephew and at one time private secretary, Gov-

ernor De Witt Clinton, as is well known. It is said that George Clinton was a "home ruler." He certainly was a strong advocate of state rights. The clearness of his vision, his prophetic foresight, admonished him that the future power, greatness and dignity of the federal government depended upon the progress and development made by the several states.

Clinton was rightly called the war Governor — he organized the military forces throughout the State, led them in the field of action, was constantly in the saddle, and during the Revoluntary War, administered the affairs of the State in the march or at military posts.

It is a tradition in the Clinton family handed down from mother to child, that Clinton was a God-fearing man — he was, we know, a devoted and loving husband, an affectionate father, of strong and enduring friendships and possessed a winning and magnetic personality.

He has been pictured by some historians as intolerant, domineering and unsympathetic. We must not forget in this connection that the struggle was intense and he was sorely tried, surrounded by enemies and spies and men disloyal to the cause to which he and his compatriots had pledged themselves, their lives and sacred honor, their all — for truly Clinton could have said as did Benjamin Franklin at the signing of the Declaration of Independence, "We must now stand together or we hang singly or collectively." Clinton had the courage of his convictions and did things. Adverse criticisms did not deter him from his purpose, let the result be what it may. We need not go very far to find parallels in our own times.

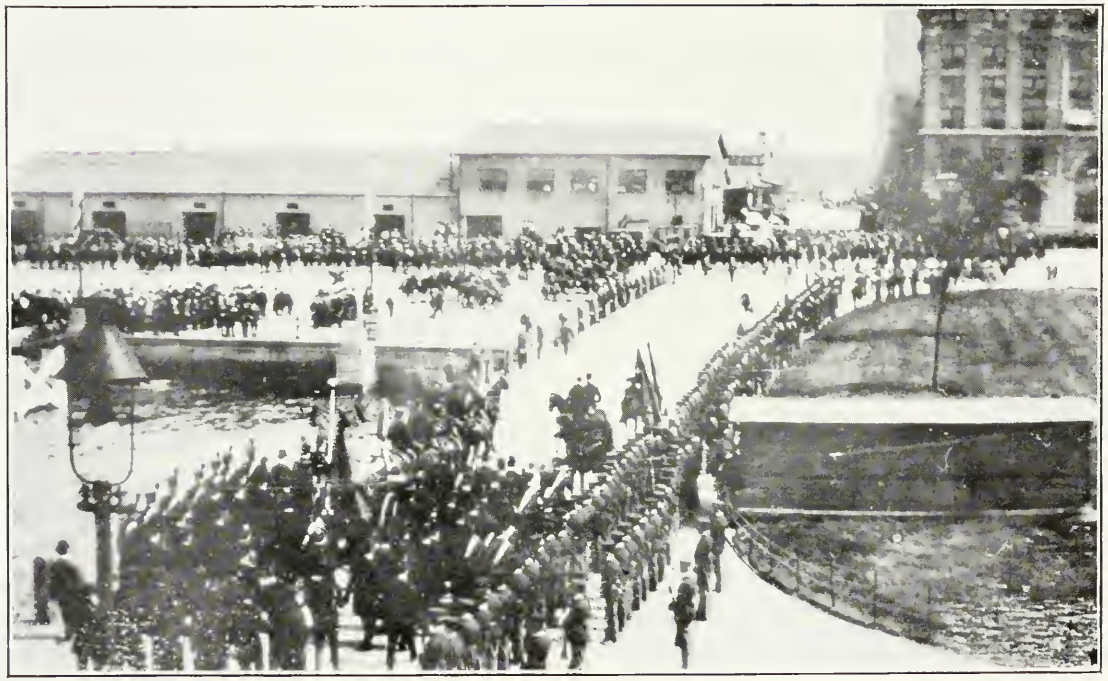
Such was George Clinton whose memory the nation, this State and the city of Kingston honor this day and it is certainly most fitting that his remains should find rest among the hills and on the banks of the majestic river where he was born, lived and performed his life's work.

May we of these latter days and those who seek our hospitable shores emulate the example set us by those men of iron purpose, rugged integrity and devoted patriotism. Like them, let us defend our rights and privileges under the constitution, national and state, against those who for private gain, political capital, corrupt purposes and selfish motives, would deprive us of them. It was well said and is as true today as then "that eternal vigilance is the price of liberty."

We need today in this year of our Lord 1908, just as much courage and determination in battling for our constitutional rights as did the men of '76 in their struggle against the yoke of oppression.

In behalf of the descendants of George Clinton, I desire to express their profound appreciation of the distinguished honor that the nation, the State of New York and the city of Kingston have just paid to the memory of their ancestor.

They desire also to convey to the citizens of Kingston their high appreciation and heart-felt thanks for the hospitable and cordial reception accorded them as guests of their city and the opportunity thus given them to



THE NEW YORK PROCESSION

Arranged by Mayor George B. McClellan to escort the body from the *Manhattan* to the City Hall

participate in the celebration of the 250th anniversary of the founding of their city, a privilege greatly esteemed, for they indeed love and venerate the city of Kingston and environs. It was the natal place of the Clinton family and a place where man wrought great things by the help of God, in freedom's cause.

At the conclusion of Mr Taylor's address, Mr Brink said:

The success of this day as Memorial day above all other memorial days in the history of Kingston is due to the fact that this day George Clinton comes into his own again among the patriots who lie all around him. That this is so the executive committee rejoices, the committee on plan and scope rejoices, the city of Kingston rejoices and the State he made rejoices. All this rejoicing is predicated upon the fact that the descendants of George Clinton wished him to lie forever right here. All that is mortal of him is theirs. They desire to commit him to us. It is a high honor that we fully appreciate. We thank them for the confidence. It is pleasant that they are here in such full numbers. Through one of that number, the Hon. George Clinton Andrews of Tarrytown, they desire to commit him to the watch and ward of the minister, elders and deacons of the First Dutch Church. It is my privilege to introduce Mr Andrews.

Mr Andrews said:

To the Minister, Elders and Deacons of the Old Dutch Church, Kingston, New York:

It is fitting that as representatives of the descendants of George Clinton, we should commend the laudable efforts of the citizens of the city of Kingston, who have brought about the removal of the remains of our distinguished ancestor and have so conferred honor upon his worthy name and memory.

During the period of his life no one man did more for his country than he, whose remains have this day been laid in their last permanent resting place.

After having been interred in the Congressional Cemetery at Washington, where he died, while Vice President of the United States, nearly a century ago, he has been returned to you today and to his native state, for which as a soldier and statesman, his record is second to none, to be reinterred here, amid the scenes of his active and official life.

It is my high privilege, representing his descendants, to entrust to your sacred charge, subject to the rights of his descendants, all that remains of that great and distinguished statesman, our ancestor, George Clinton.

At the conclusion of Mr Andrews' committal, Doctor Van Slyke, on behalf of the consistory of the church, accepted the trust, and promised to keep in sacred custody the remains of Governor Clinton.

The benediction was pronounced by Chaplain Roswell Randall Hoes, representative of the family, as follows:

The peace of God which passeth all understanding keep your hearts and minds in the knowledge and love of God and of his son Jesus Christ our Lord; and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Son and the Holy Ghost, be amongst you and remain with you always. Amen.

The committee of plan and scope, under whose direction these ceremonies were carried out in Kingston, is here given as a matter of record: Samuel D. Coykendall, James H. Everett, Herbert Carl, John H. Gregory, Frank A. Palen, Walter P. Crane, Gilbert D. B. Hasbrouck, Conrad Hiltebrant, James A. Betts, John G. Van Etten, Edward Coykendall, DuBois G. Atkins, William S. Green, Artemas W. Van Gaasbeek, Alphonso T. Clearwater, Reuben Bernard, Severyn B. Sharpe, John E. Kraft, Sylvester R. Shear, William H. Harrison, Griffin A. Hart, John F. Herbert, James Jenkins, William F. Rafferty, John N. Cordts, William D. Brinnier, Ogden F. Winne, W. Scott Gillespie, Jay E. Klock, John G. VanSlyke, Everett Fowler, John D. Schoonmaker, J. Graham Rose, Philip Elting, Sherman E. Eighmey, Sam Bernstein, Charles F. Cantine, John Forsyth, Benjamin M. Brink, Andrew N. Barnes, Joseph McLean, Elbert F. McFadden, Henry R. Brigham, Frank B. Matthews, Zadoc P. Boice, Alva S. Staples, Howard Myer, Virgil B. Van Wagonen, Edward Winter, Rodney B. Osterhoudt, Rodney A. Chipp, Christopher K. Loughran, Charles L. McBride, C. Gordon Reel, Palmer A. Canfield, Marks Jacobs, Weston H. Rider, William M. Davis, and Edward T. McGill. From this an executive committee was chosen consisting of Samuel D. Coykendall, James H. Everett, John E. Kraft, Herbert Carl, Reuben Bernard, Alphonso T. Clearwater, Benjamin M. Brink, William D. Brinnier, William S. Green, Conrad Hiltebrant, Walter P. Crane, John H. Gregory, C. Gordon Reel, Everett Fowler and DuBois G. Atkins.

At the ceremonies the twenty-six living descendants of Governor Clinton occupied a prominent place in the funeral cortege, and at the exercises at the grave and courthouse. Those in attendance were: George Clinton Genet, Louis Franklin Genet, William W. Genet, Albert Rivers Genet, Albert Rivers Genet, jr, R. Rodman Fox Genet, Edmond Charles Clinton Genet, William K. Genet, Wilkie Bloodgood, Walton Genet, Howard Genet, Albert Rivers Genet, 2d, Sutherland Gazzam Taylor,

AT KINGSTON

Forming the Clinton procession on Ferry street

Clinton Tallmadge Taylor, Sutherland Gazzam Taylor, jr, Joseph Sutherland Ackerman, Clinton Harold Ackerman, Herbert Lincoln Taylor, Clinton Mackie, Harry Overing Tallmadge, Hon. George Clinton Andrews, George Clinton Andrews, jr, Charles Clinton Andrews, Anastasio C. M. Azoy, Geoffry V. Azoy, Clinton Ney Genet.

On Clinton's monument now standing in the old graveyard at Kingston, the inscription reads:

TO THE MEMORY OF GEORGE CLINTON
HE WAS BORN IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK ON THE
26TH JULY, 1739, AND DIED AT THE CITY OF
WASHINGTON ON THE 20TH APRIL, 1812,
IN THE 73D YEAR OF HIS AGE.
HE WAS A SOLDIER AND STATESMAN OF THE
REVOLUTION, EMINENT IN COUNCIL, DISTINGUISHED
IN WAR. HE FILLED WITH UNEXAMPLED USEFULNESS,
PURITY AND ABILITY, AMONG MANY OTHER HIGH
OFFICES, THOSE OF GOVERNOR OF HIS
NATIVE STATE, AND VICE PRESIDENT
OF THE UNITED STATES
WHILE HE LIVED, HIS VIRTUE, WISDOM, AND VALOR
WERE THE PRIDE, THE ORNAMENT AND SECURITY
OF HIS COUNTRY, AND WHEN HE DIED, HE
LEFT AN ILLUSTRIOUS EXAMPLE OF A
WELL SPENT LIFE, WORTHY OF ALL
IMITATION.
THIS MONUMENT IS AFFECTIONATELY
DEDICATED BY HIS CHILDREN.

Honored in life by his nation and his State, so was he also finally honored in death. Beside the picturesque and noble Hudson, for whose freedom he fought so successfully, so long and so well, home at last among his people, the great soldier-governor sleeps the sleep that knows no waking. In life his conduct, his character and his actions merited the approval of all men. In death, his monument in the quiet, quaint old graveyard in Kingston, must ever stand as a perpetual reminder to the present generation of one man's unselfish patriotism, unfeigned loyalty and sincere devotion to his State, his country and his God.

To this Index of the Public Papers of George Clinton must now be affixed the word "finis," for they are, by the action of fire and water indeed forever ended. Fortunately, however, the results of his acts for the State, his constructive deeds as its executive head, his martial achievements leading to its permanent and stable place in the galaxy of statehood's stars, like the circle once drawn, can have no ending or place of stopping. Living, he made history. Dead, we trust, these publications of his letters, through the proper use of these indexes, will ever show what manner of man he was, and the works done by him for his country and his Commonwealth.

AT REST

The monument in the old churchyard of the Reformed Dutch Church at Kingston

LIST OF PAPERS OF GOV. GEORGE CLINTON, 1773-1815, IN COLLECTIONS OTHER THAN THE NEW YORK STATE LIBRARY.

Key to abbreviations used in this list: Amer. Philo. Soc.— American Philosophical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.; (Mrs W. B.) Beekman — Mrs W. B. Beekman, 14 E. 10th Street, New York City; Boston Pub. Lib.— Boston Public Library, Boston, Mass.; Buffalo Hist. Soc.— Buffalo Historical Society, Buffalo, N. Y.; Hist. Soc. Wis.— State Historical Society of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.; Mass. Arch.— Massachusetts Archives, State House, Boston, Mass.; Mass. Hist. Soc.— Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Mass.; Newberry Lib.— Newberry Library, Chicago, Ill.; N. Y. Hist. Soc.— New York Historical Society, New York City; N. Y. Pub. Lib.— New York Public Library, New York City; Oneida Hist. Soc.— Oneida Historical Society, Utica, N. Y.; Westchester Co. Hist. Soc.— Westchester County Historical Society, White Plains, N. Y.

1773, Aug. 14. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1776, Mar. 23. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1776, July 22. Gov. Clinton. Council of War.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1776, Dec. 9. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1776, Dec. 29. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1777, Apr. 25. Col. John Hathorn to Gov. Clinton. Pay rolls for militia, etc.
Hist. Soc. Wis.

1777, Aug. 9. Gov. Clinton. A. D. S.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1777, Oct. 16. Gov. Clinton to Col. Lewis Dubois and Col. Samuel B. Webb.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1778, Mar. 6. Gov. Clinton to President of Massachusetts Council.
Mass. Arch.

1778, Mar. 18. Massachusetts Council to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Arch.

1778, Apr. 8. Marinus Willett to Gov. Clinton.
Newberry Lib.

1778, Apr. 29. Marinus Willett to Gov. Clinton, Gen. Philip Schuyler and Justice John Jay.
Newberry Lib.

1778, Aug. 6. Gov. Clinton to President of Massachusetts Council.
Mass. Arch.

1778, Nov. 17. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Edward Hand.
Newberry Lib.

1779, Mar. 4. Gov. Clinton to Col. Wadsworth. Commissary matters.
Boston Pub. Lib.

1779, Apr. 21. Gov. Clinton to Rev. Isaac Rysdyck.
Westchester Co. Hist. Soc.

1779, July 6. Massachusetts Council to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Arch.

1779, July 14. Gov. Clinton to President of Massachusetts Council.
Mass. Arch.

1779, Sep. 3. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1779, Nov. 8. Gov. Clinton to Col. Udny Hay.
Amer. Philo. Soc.

1779, Nov. 20. Gen. Clinton to Peter T. Curtenius.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1780, Feb. 23. Gov. Clinton to President of Massachusetts Council.
Mass. Arch.

1780, Mar. 11. Gov. Clinton to President of Massachusetts Council.
Mass. Arch.

1780, Mar. 11. Gov. Clinton to M. Weare.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1780, June 14. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1780, June 14. Gov. Clinton to Brig. Gen. James Clinton, Enclosure.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1781, June 11. Gov. Clinton to Brig. Gen. James Clinton.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1781, Aug. 5. Gov. Clinton to Assistant Quartermaster General, Fishkill Landing.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1781, Aug. 7. Gov. Clinton to Brig. Gen. James Clinton.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1781, Aug. 14. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1781, Sept. 14. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1781, Oct. 13. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1781, Oct. 29. Gov. Clinton to Lord Stirling.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1782, Aug. 4. Gov. Clinton to Gov. John Hancock, Inclosures.
Mass. Arch.

1782, Oct. 5. Gov. Clinton to Maj. Gen. Henry Knox.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1782, Oct. 14. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1783, June 23. Gov. Clinton to Col. Marinus Willett.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1783, Nov. 9. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Nov. 13. Gov. Clinton to Maj. Gen. Henry Knox.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Nov. 13. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Nov. 28. Gov. Clinton to Maj. Gen. Henry Knox.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 4. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 18. Gov. Clinton to Maj. Gen. Henry Knox.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 22. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 24. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 25. Gov. Clinton to Henry Knox.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1783, Dec. 29. Maj. Gen. Henry Knox to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1784, Mar. 19. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Haldimand.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1784, Mar. 30. John Hancock to Gov. Clinton. Boundary between New York and Massachusetts.
(Mrs W. B.) Beekman

1784, Apr. 10. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1784, May 10. Gen. Haldimand to Gov. Clinton.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1784, June 12. Gov. Clinton and James Duane to Benjamin Franklin. Introducing Lt. Col. Matthew Clarkson, whose business in Europe is to solicit donations for The University of the State of New York.
Amer. Philo. Soc.

1784, Aug. 1. Lafayette to Gov. Clinton.
(Mrs W. B.) Beekman

1785, Jan. 6. Gov. Clinton's warrant to the Attorney General authorizing him to defend suits against forfeited estates.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1785, May 2. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1786, Dec. 13. Gov. Clinton to Gov. Franklin.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1787, Jan. 26. Gov. Clinton to Peter Tappan.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1787, July 17. Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush. Latter's resignation.
Boston Pub. Lib.

1788, Mar. 4. Gov. Clinton to delegates of Massachusetts in Congress.
Boston Pub. Lib.

1788, Nov. 4. Gov. Clinton, order on State Treasurer to pay Richard Varick £5000.
N. Y. Hist. Soc.

1790, Feb. 27. Council of Revision. Resolve. Copy signed by George and De Witt Clinton.
Boston Pub. Lib.

1790, Mar. 22. Gov. Clinton. Message to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1790, June 10. Gov. Clinton to all concerned.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1790, July 9. Gov. Clinton. Land patent to Levi Bishop for 600 acres in town of Manlius, N. Y.
Hist. Soc. Wis.

1791, Jan. 14. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1793, June 1. Thomas Jefferson to Gov. Clinton.
(Mrs W. B.) Beekman

1794, Jan. 14. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1794, Jan. 15. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1794, Mar. 18. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
Newberry Lib.

1795, Apr. 10. Gov. Clinton to Gen. Philip Schuyler.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1800, June 19. Gov. Clinton to Tobias Lear.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1802, Mar. 2. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1802, Mar. 16. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
Mass. Hist. Soc.

1804, Feb. 8. Gov. Clinton to Legislature.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1807, Oct. 5. Clinton to Samuel Owens.
N. Y. Pub. Lib.

1808, Feb. 15. Clinton to W. B. Tallmadge.
Buffalo Hist. Soc.

1815, Oct. 18. Clinton. Field book and maps filed in Oneida county clerk's office. The property of heirs of the late Gov. Clinton, lying in Fonda's, Banyar's, Sumner's and Oriskany Patents. Surveyed in 1814 by Benj. Wright. Bound.
Oneida Hist. Soc.

STATE OF THE CLINTON PAPERS AFTER THE FIRE

The following extract from the State Library Report for 1911 is important:

George Clinton papers, 1763-1844. 52 v. These papers of the man who was Governor of the State, with a single intermission, from 1777 to 1804 contained material of great value for a history of the State in the Revolution and during the quarter century following; there were also business papers relating to lands throughout the parts of the State then settled in which various members of the Clinton family were interested. This collection suffered very severely and out of the entire number of volumes only ten were saved in fair condition; of a few other volumes we have fragments. With exceptions, the papers for 1775-81 (volumes 1-14) were printed by the State Historian as volumes 1-7, and about one-fifth of the papers for 1782-85 (volumes 15-20) as volume 8 of the Public Papers of George Clinton, Albany 1899-1904.

The salvage from these papers can be indicated in a more particular manner. In a number of instances the manuscripts which escaped destruction are about one-half the total which the volume contained. The manuscript volumes represented by documents which remain are the following: 1 (1763-76), 2 (1777), 3 (1777), 4 (1778), 5 (1778), 8 (1779), 9 (1780), 10 (1780), 11 (1780), 12 (1781), 13 (1781), 14 (1781), 16 (1782), 18 (1783), 21 (1786-87), 27 (1802-3), 28 (1803-4), 29 (1805-8), 30 (1809-10), 31 (1811-13), 32 (1813-14), 33 (1815-17), 35, miscellaneous (1755-1804).

Manuscript volumes 9-14 are very nearly complete; of 27, about 100 papers were saved; 31-33 are nearly complete; of 35, more than half is saved. A number of unbound papers are saved; likewise four Clinton account books, for 1758-70, 1777-88, 1788-93, 1794-1800.

PRINTED MATERIAL USED IN BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF GOVERNOR CLINTON, OR REFERRING TO HIM

It seems passing strange that so great a figure in our national and State history as General, Governor, and Vice President George Clinton has, as yet, never found a biographer.

Library shelves are glutted with lives of Washington, Hamilton, Schuyler, Franklin, Burr, Jefferson, Madison, and other contemporaries;

nearly every general of note in the Revolutionary War has had at least one volume devoted to his praises and deeds; but nowhere, gathered together in one convenient and compendious work, is told the story of one of New York's ablest sons.

It is to be hoped that this index may be the means of placing before some aspiring historian facilities for preparing such a biography as this statesman, soldier and hero deserves.

The following sketches and references, gathered from various sources, are given in the hope that they may be of use to someone who shall desire to write such a work as that of which I have here indicated the need.

ROUGH BIBLIOGRAPHY OF CLINTON MATERIAL

It should be understood that this is by no means a complete list of works containing references to George Clinton.

When a man has for over half a century filled as many places of public trust and responsibility, civil and military, as did this distinguished son of Ulster county, it is to be expected that his name will appear frequently both in the general histories of our country and those treating specifically of his own State.

This list, then, is just what it purports to be, a rough bibliography of such works as have been consulted in the Clinton index matter from time to time, or those examined for details relating to his life and death.

[J. A. H.]

1 LETTERS TO AND FROM CLINTON[1]

BAKER, W. S. Itinerary of General Washington. Letters and extracts from, p. 99; to, p. 191-92, 197, 224, 280. Philadelphia (1892).

BAXTER, Katherine Schuyler. A Godchild of Washington. Letter from, p. 98. New York (1897).

BEACH, Allen C., Secretary of State. The Centennial Celebrations of the State of New York. Letters from, p. 131, 135 (Oriskany); to, p. 131. Albany. (1879).

BERGH, Albert E., *ed.* The Writings of Thomas Jefferson, 6: m 381; 8:446; 11:444; letter to, 10:439-40; letter to, mentioned, 16:219.

BONNEY, Mrs Catherine V. R. A Legacy of Historical Gleanings. Letter to, 1:88. Albany (1875).

CUSHING, H. A. The Writings of Samuel Adams. 4:406 (letter to, mentioned). New York (1908).

DE COSTA, B. F. American Bibliopolist, Notes on the History of Fort George. Pamph. Letters to, p. 56, 57, 58, 59. New York (1871).

EVANS, Lawrence B. Writings of George Washington, p. 95-96. Letter from Clinton to Washington.

FORD, P. L. The Works of Thomas Jefferson. Letter to, 9: 254. New York (1904-5).

FORD, W. C. The Writings of George Washington, 4:m 243, 278, 327-29, 378, 461; 5: 104, 352, 358-59, 391, 462; 6:1, 164, 294-95, 428, 449; 7:131-32, 274; 8:144-45, 313-14, 367; 9:8-9, 95; 10: 110, 214, 329, 334-36; 11: 63, 173-74, 374-75; 12:50, 256; 14:283, 493-94 (index). Letters to Clinton, 4:243; 6: 232-33; 7:353; 11:375; from, 6:129; joint report, Washington-Carleton conference, 10:241-44; sketch, 6:12. New York (1893).

HALL, Charles S. Life and Letters of Samuel Holden Parsons. Letters to, p. 73, 79, 116, 125, 135, 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 185, 199, 207, 240, 241, 248, 282, 430; from, p. 143, 145, 161, 170, 174; m p. 140, 211. Binghamton (1905)

[1] Includes letters, papers or extracts which appear in printed works.

HALL, Hiland. Early History of Vermont. Letter to, p. 329-36.

HAMILTON, S. M. The Writings of James Monroe. Letters to, 3:34-36, 36-41, 299-300; 4:3, 5, 107. New York (1903).

HOUGH, Franklin B. The Northern Invasion of 1780. Letters to and from Clinton and mention, *vide* index, p. 218. New York (1866).

LEAKE, Isaac A. Memoirs of the Life and Times of General John Lamb. Letters from, p. 216, 226-27, 282, 315-16; to, p. 284-85.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS. Calendar of the Correspondence of George Washington, 1:692 (index). Washington (1906).

——. Calendar of Washington Manuscripts, p. 208. Letters from Washington to Clinton. Washington (1901).

LOSSING, Benson J. History of the American Revolution. Letters to, 3:21, 37. New York (1860).

——. Life and Times of Major General Philip Schuyler. Letter from, 2:420-21. New York (1883).

MAGAZINE OF HISTORY. Letters of George Washington to George and James Clinton, with an account of the history of the manuscripts by G. S. Hellman and sketches of George and James Clinton, 5:40-49, 63-73, 134-42, 206-16. (Jan.-Apr., 1907).

MAGAZINE OF HISTORY — continued

NEW YORK STATE HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION, PROCEEDINGS. Letters to, 6:156-57, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 164, 165; from, 6:163. Newburgh (1906).

RUTTENBER, E. M. & Clark, L. H. History of Orange County, letter to 60-61; letter from, 56-57. Philadelphia. (1881).

SCHROEDER-LOSSING. Life and Times of Washington, 3: 1242-44 (Washington to Clinton). Albany (1903).

SIMMS, Jeptha R. The Frontiersmen of New York. Letters from, 1:601, 608, 609, 611, 612-13, 619, 620-21, 631, 633-34, 656-57, 666, 667-68, 671; 2:33-34, 34-35; to, 2: 33. Albany (1882).

SMYTH, A. H. Writings of Benjamin Franklin. Letters to, 9:477, 610. New York (1906).

SPARKS, Jared. The Library of American Biography, 2d series, 15:294-96. Letter to Oneida Indians, Sept. 12, 1787, warn-

SPARKS, Jared — Continued
ing them against M. Pennet, "an adventuring merchant." Boston (1848).

STARK, Caleb. Memoir and Official Correspondence of General John Stark. Letters to, p. 187, 213-19, 220, 231, 235, 279; from, p. 222, 228, 233, 243, 267. Concord (1860).

STONE, William L. Life of Joseph Brant. Letters to, 2:13-14, 149-50; from, 2:167-68, 184-85, 289-90, 305-6 (extract), xxxi-xxxiii (Appendix). New York (1838).

VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY COLLECTIONS. Letters from, 1:400, 401; 2: 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 66-67, 103, 240, 302, 370, 371; to, 2:82-83, 84, 133. Montpelier (1871).

WALTON, E. P. Records of Council of Safety and Governor and Council of the State of Vermont. Letters to, 1:518-19; 2: 270-71, 383 (extract), 463-64; 3:137-38; from, 1:519-20; 2:258, 267, 268-73, 327-28, 461; 3:232-33, 235, 236, 237, 252, 279-80, 289.

WILKINSON, Gen. James. Memoirs of My own Times. Letter from, 1:274; to, 1:279. Philadelphia (1816).

2 BIOGRAPHICAL [1]

ALEXANDER, D. S. Political History of the State of New York, 1:17-22 (sketch), 3:m 510 (index). New York (1909).

ANON. A Universal Biographical Dictionary (sketch) p. 127. Hartford (1844).

——. Dr [Samuel Latham] Mitchell's Letters from Washington: 1801-1813, in *Harper's Monthly Magazine*, 58:740-55. Clinton as Vice President, p. 752-53. New York (1879).

——. Official Programme, Founding of Kingston, N. Y., 1658-1908, pamph., p. 12, n. p., n. d.

——. Speeches of different Governors to Legislature of New York, commencing with those of George Clinton. Albany (1825).

——. Who Was George Clinton? in the Kingston *Daily Freeman*, Kingston, N. Y., May 30, 1908, p. 2.

BANCROFT, George. History of the United States of America, 6:519 (index).

BAXTER. Katherine Schuyler. A godchild of Washington. Sketch, with rare portraits Governor and Mrs Clinton, p. 97-98. New York (1897).

[1] Under this head have been included sketches and mentions, long or short, pertaining to the work, the life or family descent of George Clinton; given here in connection with any proposed life of Clinton.

BEACH, Allen C., Secretary of State. The Centennial Celebrations of the State of New York, p. 37 (estimate). Albany (1879).

[BECKER, John.]. The Sexagenary or Reminiscences of The American Revolution, m. p. 177, 178, Clinton and Van Schaick mss., m 219-220. Albany (1866).

BOARD OF SUPERVISORS, County of Ulster, N. Y., Unveiling of the Clinton Memorial Tablet, on the Fifteenth Day of October, 1898, pamph., 13 p.

BRINK, B. M., *ed.* George Clinton, in Olde Ulster, (1905) p. 52-60, 184; (1908) 33-40, 65-70, 97-105, 129-34, m 136, m 158, 161-68, m 183, m 191, m 192, 193-97, 205-14, 215-17, 225-32, 257-66, m 274, 289-96, m 311, 321-27, m 340, 353-60; (1909) p. 1-6, 42-48, 65-70, 103-8; 136-42, m 155, 167-75, m 180, 207-13, 234-38, m 276-78, 366-71; (1910) m p. 3-4, 9, m. 73, m 111, 137-41, m 255, m 274, m 352, m 360. Kingston, N. Y.

BUELL, Rowena, *ed.* The memoirs of Rufus Putnam, m p. 63, 73-75, 94, 168. Boston (1903).

CAMPBELL, William W. The Border Warfare of New York, m p. 216, 224, 228, 284, 286, 287, 339, 343, 345, 347, 349, 353, 363, 364; sketch 277-82. New York (1849).

CLEARWATER, A. J. The History of Ulster County, p. 77, m 113, 120-21, 181, 190-97, 205-13. Kingston (1907).

COMMITTEE OF CONGRESS. A Biographical Congressional Dictionary, m p. 10, 554 (sketch). Washington (1913).

CUSHING, H. A. The Writings of Samuel Adams, 4:m 15; 125-26 (estimate). New York (1908).

DAVENPORT, R. A. Dictionary of Biography, p. 183 (sketch). Boston (1832).

DeCOSTA, B. F. American Bibliopolist, Notes On The History of Fort George, pamphlet, m p. 54, 55. New York (1871).

DRAKE, F. S. Dictionary of American Biography, p. 197-98 (sketch). Boston (1879).

DUYCKINCK, E. A. National Portrait Gallery, 1:171-76 (sketch). New York (1861).

EASTMAN, Z. S. A History of the State of New York, m p. 223, 291, 302-4, 374; biography, p. 369-71. New York (1833).

ELLIS Edward S. The History of Our Country, 3:646 (sketch), m 647. Philadelphia (1899).

ELSON, H. W. History of the United States, 2:m 165, 246; 3:2.

FELLOWS, John. The Veil Removed. Letter to, 205; letter from, 181-84. New York (1843).

FISKE, John. The American Revolution, 1:275, 392. Boston (1902).

——. The Critical Period of American History, p. 172-73, 408. Boston (1902).

FORD, P. L. The Works of Thomas Jefferson, 7:m 103-4, 196; 11:10; estimate, 7:123-24, 127-29; 11:212. New York (1904-5).

GRISWOLD, R. M. The Republican Court, p. 94-95 (personality of Clinton). New York (1856).

HALL, Hiland. Early History of Vermont, m p. 178, 181, 285, 286, 289, 295, 310, 311, 317, 320, 356, 374, 379, 391-96, 402, 404, 409, 411, 415, 416, 421, 424, 428, 442, 459 (sketch). Albany (1868).

HAMILTON, S. M. The Writings of James Monroe, sketch, 1:237-40 (Monroe's opinion of Clinton). New York (1903).

HASTINGS, Hugh. Introduction to Public Papers of George Clinton, 1:3-189. Albany (1899).

——. Military Minutes of The Council of Appointment, 1:63 (sketch). Albany (1901). 4:m 2983 (index). Albany (1902).

HEADLEY, J. T. Washington and His Generals, 2:m 170, 172-74, 179. New York (1847).

HISTORICAL SOCIETY OF NEWBURG BAY AND THE HIGHLANDS. Unveiling of the Statue of George Clinton, Newburgh, N. Y., Oct. 6th, 1896, pamph., 49 p. Newburgh, n. d.

HOLMES, Abiel. The Annals of America, 2:m 430, 451 (brief sketch). Cambridge (1829).

HUNT, Gaillard, ed. Writings of James Madison. Clinton's qualification for v.p. 6:121, n; proposed for v.p. 5:310, 334; veto of bank bill, 9:365, 443.

IRVING, Washington. Life of George Washington, 2:209-11 (sketch); 5:381 (index). New York (1860).

JAMESON, J. F. Dictionary of United States History, p. 142 (sketch). Boston (1894).

JENKINS, John S. History of Political Parties, p. 17-161. Auburn (1849).

JENKINS, John S. Lives of the Governors, p. 25-73. Auburn (1851).

JOHNSON, R. & BROWN, J. H. The Biographical Dictionary of America, v. 2:*vide* "Clinton, George." Boston (1906).

JONES, THOMAS. History of New York during the Revolutionary War (New York Historical Society reprint), 2:325-30, 590-92 (sketches). New York (1879).

KNIGHT, Erastus C. Comptroller. New York in The Revolution, Supplement, public papers, p. 16, 18, 29, 35, 39, 53, 74, 217-19; m p. 46, 49, 80, 82, 109, 113, 114, 126, 136, 151, 159, 222, 230; sketch, p. 159-72. Albany (1901).

LALOR, John J. Cyclopaedia of Political Science, 1:503 (sketch). Chicago (1881).

LARNED, J. N., *ed.* History for Ready Reference, 1:m 479; 3:m 2339; 5:m 3305, 3329, 3337. Springfield, Mass. (1894-95).

LINCOLN, Charles Z., *ed.* State of New York, Messages from the Governors, 2:7-357, 506-44. Albany (1909).

LITTLETON, M. W. The Democratic Party of State of New York, m p. 30-65, 64-65 (sketch).

LODGE, H. C. The Works of Alexander Hamilton, 8:645 (index). New York (1886).

LOSSING, Benson J., *ed.* The Pictorial Field-Book of the Revolution, 2:838 (sketch). New York (1852).

——. Governor George Clinton and the New York Canal, in the American Historical Record, 3:162-63. Philadelphia (1873). [Origin of canal system].

——. Harper's Encyclopaedia of United States History, 2:220-21 (sketch). New York (1901).

——. Life and Times of Major General Philip Schuyler, 1:m 252, 270; 2:m 191, 354, 355, 357-60, 403, 407, 409, 441, 442, 450, 457.

McMASTER, J. B. History of the People of the United States, 1:m 328; 369-71 (estimate), m 497-98, 500-1, 527-28, 535; 2: m 49, 86-88, 106; 3: m 188, 315, 317, 336, 390. New York (1886).

MAGAZINE of American History, Martha J. Lamb. Unsuccessful candidates for the presidency of the nation, Clinton as a candidate 12:p. 388, 390, 391, 394, 396, 397. Rare portrait of, p. 387 (No. 5, Nov. 1884).

MAGAZINE OF HISTORY. The Clinton Ceremonies in New

MAGAZINE OF HISTORY — continued
York, 8:39-42. Sketch of disinterment. (July, 1908).

MOORE, Charles B. The Clinton Family, in New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, 12:195-98. New York (1881). Idem, 13:5-10, 139, 173-80. New York (1882).

MOORE, Hugh. Memoir of Col. Ethan Allen, p. 198-241 (Hampshire Grants matter). Plattsburg (1834).

MOORE, Joseph West. Picturesque Washington, Clinton grave, p. 264. Providence (1884).

MUNSELL, Joel. The Annals of Albany, 1 (1869): 228, 274, 300; 3 (1871): 94, 117-18, 172, 185, 220-23; 4 (1853): 315, 316; 7 (1856): 145, 146; 8 (1857): 188. Albany.

——. Collections on the History of Albany, 1 (1865): 281-84, 288-89, 312, 351-52; 2 (1867):277, 381; 3 (1870): 406. Albany.

NEW YORK STATE HISTORIAN. Commissioners for Conspiracies, 3:41-44 (index). Albany (1910).

NEW YORK STATE HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION: Proceedings, 6:m 166, 167, 168. Newburgh (1906).

NILES, H. Principals and Acts of The Revolution in America. Address to, p. 478; reply, p. 479. Baltimore (1822).

NIVEN, Archibald C., *ed.* The Centennial Memorial . . . of Little Britain, N. Y., . . . with a Sketch of the Clinton Family, p. 224-40. New York (1859).

O'CALLAGHAN, E. B. Documentary History of the State of New York, vol. 6, frontispiece cuts of George Clinton and Mrs Clinton; New Hampshire Grants, p. 951-1026. Albany (1851).

——. Orderly Book of Lieutenant General John Burgoyne, report by (?) ——, p. 152-53.

OUTLOOK. Governor George Clinton, 89:275-76 (sketch). (June 6, 1908).

PRIME, Ralph Earl. George Clinton, an address before the New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, Dec. 15, 1902, p. 5-45, in their Publications. Albany (1897). *Idem*, before the Empire State Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, Mar. 17, 1903, pamph., p. 45. *Idem*, before the Historical Society of Newburgh Bay and the Highlands, Mar. 24, 1903, pamph., p. 45.

ROGERS, Thomas J. New American Biographical Dictionary, 3d ed., p. 100-3. Easton, Pa. (1824).

RUTTENBER, E. M. History of the Town of New Windsor. Clinton family, p. 133-49, 185-98; also *vide* index, p. 207. Newburgh (1911).

—— & CLARK, L. H. History of Orange County, m p. 48, 55, m 59, 71, 142 (sketch). Philadelphia (1881).

SCHROEDER-LOSSING. Life and Times of Washington, 2: m 908, 915; 4:1783-84. Albany (1903).

SMITH, Theodore Clarke. General Index in *American Statesmen* series, p. 38-39.

SPARKS, Jared. The Writings of George Washington, 12:499 (Index). New York (1848).

STONE, William L. George Clinton, in *Magazine of American History*, 3:6, p. 329-54. New York (June 1879).

——. Campaign of General Burgoyne and St. Leger's Expedition, p. 258 (praised). Albany (1877).

——. Life of Joseph Brant, 2:5, 17, 81, 96, 143, 146, 182, 183, 198, 205, 206, 207, 281. New York (1838).

——. Reminiscences of Saratoga. Clinton and Washington at High Rock spring, p. 13-18. New York (1875).

STUART, James. Three Years in North America, 1:138 (spy and silver bullet episode). New York (1833).

SYLVESTER, N. B. History of Ulster County, p. 102 (sketch). Philadelphia (1880).

THOMAS, J. Universal Pronouncing Dictionary of Biography, 1:670 (sketch). Philadelphia (1901).

TUTTLE, *Mrs* George Fuller. Three Centuries in the Champlain Valley, extract, p. 82, 123; m p. 113, 231. Plattsburg, N. Y. (1909).

VERMONT HISTORICAL SOCIETY COLLECTIONS. 1:m 402. Montpelier (1870); 2:m p. 24, 25, 27, 28, 30, 35, 109, 112, 120, 132, 184, 220, 250, 274, 286, 287, 308, 313, 314, 322, 334, 372, 373, 383, 399, 413, 469, 478. Montpelier (1871).

WALTON, E. P. Records of Council of Safety and Governor and Council of the State of Vermont, 1:m 298, 417, 434, 457, 459, 468, 521; proclamation from, 1:449-51, 455-56; 2:m 49, 91, 107, 108, 147, 155, 163, 176, 178, 181-83, 223, 224, 245, 259, 272, 273, 326, 329, 331, 347, 366, 367, 372, 401, 409, 411, 425, 455, 466, 486, 487; 3:m 28, 102, 231, 240, 245, 246, 248, 268, 273, 274, 277, 287, 297, 304, 307,

WALTON, E. P.— continued 318, 320, 323, 324, 379, 440, 447, 454; Vermont land granted to, 3:454-56, 513; 4:m 133; 5:m 148. Montpelier (1873).

WATSON, JOHN F. Annals of New York, p. 347. Philadelphia (1846).

WEST, Edith W. Stephen Griffing, His Ancestry and Descendants, m p. 15-16, 90; commission from, p. 15-16. Glens Falls, N. Y. (1911).

WESTBROOK, Frederick E. Historical Sketches, The Old Senate House, pamph., p. 48. Mention, p. 14, 15, 16. Kingston, N. Y. (1883).

WHITE, J. T. National Cyclopaedia of American Biography, 3:7-9, 41-43 (sketches). New York (1893).

WILSON, James Grant. Presidents of the United States, m p. 17, 53, 104, 170. London (1895).

—— & FISKE, John, *ed.* Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography, 1:659-60 (sketch). New York (1900).

WILSON, Woodrow. A History of the American People, 3:m 200. New York (1902).

WORTH, Gorham A. Random Recollections of Albany, m p. 57, 69 (brief sketch). Albany (1886).

3 GENERAL MENTION

ADAMS, Henry. John Randolph, p. 212, 213, 226, 228, 230, 231, 233. Boston and New York (1899).

ANON. History of the United States, p. 376. London (1826).

BAKER, W. S. Itinerary of General Washington, p. 55, 102, 116, 215, 223, 265-66, 295-97, 302-3, 310-14. Philadelphia (1892).

BARBER, John W. & HOWE, Henry. Historical Collections of The State of New York, p. 33, 41. New York (1842).

BONNEY, *Mrs* Catharine V. R. A Legacy of Historical Gleanings, 1:m 73, m 81, m 112, m 154, m 157, 161 (Genet), m 188, m 328-29, m 344, 367; 2:m 179. Albany (1875).

BRANDOW, John Henry. The Story of Old Saratoga and History of Schuylerville, p. 293. Albany (1900).

COMMISSIONERS OF STATUTORY REVISION. Colonial Laws of New York, 4:m 875; 5:m 432, 841. Albany (1894).

COOPER & FENTON, American Politics, p. 17, 18, 19. Boston (1890).

DEPEYSTER, J. Watts. Orderly Book of Sir John Johnson, m p. cxlvii-clxi. Albany (1882).

DRAKE, Francis A. Life and Correspondence of Henry Knox, p. 84-133. Boston (1873).

DUER, William A. The Life of William Alexander, Earl of Sterling, p. 161. New York (1847).

DWIGHT, Timothy. Travels in New England and New York, 2:476; 3:433, 460. London (1823).

FELLOWS, John. The Veil Removed, p. 174, 175, 176, 177, 179, 180, 187, 188, 195, 196, 204, 206, 211. New York (1843).

FRENCH, J. H. Gazetteer of New York State, p. 274, 276, 509. Syracuse (1860).

FROST, JOHN. The Presidents of The United States, p. 83, 84, 85. Boston (1859).

GARNER, J. W. & LODGE, H. C. The History of the United States, 2:562, 598, 605, 609, 633, 703-4, 720-21. Philadelphia (1906).

GORDON, Thomas F. Gazetteer of The State of New York, p. 91, 100, 101. Philadelphia (1836).

GRISWOLD, R. M. The Republican Court, 2, 35, 78, 98, 102, 133-34, 156, 159, 164, 203, 211, 227-29, 351. New York (1856).

HALSEY, F. W. A Tour of Four Great Rivers, p. 72. New York (1906).

HAMILTON, S. M. The Writings of James Monroe, 1:235, 237, 242; 4:107. New York (1903).

HENDRICK, Welland. Brief History of The Empire State, p. 104, 105, 113, 114, 115, 119, 125, 126, 127, 131. Syracuse (1895).

HOEBER, Arthur. The Story of Art in America, part 2 (the middle period), in Bookman, 31:50. Contains portrait of Clinton by Joseph Wright. (March 1910).

HOSKINS, Nathan. History of The State of Vermont, p. 91, 92, 93, 121. Vergennes (1831).

JOHNSTON, Henry P. Campaign of 1776, in Memoirs of The Long Island Historical Society, 3:109, 128, 256. Brooklyn (1878).

——, *ed.* Memoir of Colonel Benjamin Tallmadge, p. 95, 96, 158 (Clinton sword). New York (1904).

JONES, Thomas. History of New York During the Revolutionary War (New York Historical Society reprint), 1:19, 39, 148-49, 2:209-11. New York (1879).

KELLEY, Frank Bergen. Historical Guide to the City of New York, p. 19, 44. New York (1909).

LAMB, R. An Original and Authentic Journal of Occurrences During the Late American War, p. 162 (silver ball incident). Dublin (1809).

LEAKE, Isaac A. Memoirs of The Life and Times of General John Lamb, p. 174, 176, 177, 179, 183, 186, 190, 196, 215, 222, 274, 314, 317, 325-29, 339, 346, 348, 352, 355, 389, 390.

LOSSING, B. J. The Pictorial Field-Book of the Revolution, 1:m 280, 290, 384, 387. New York (1851), 2:m 112, 116, 168. New York (1852).

——. History of the American Revolution, 2:m 219, 220, 234-37, 241, 293, 313, 321, 440, 441, 490, 542-47; 3:m 27, 32, 33, 89, 90, 166, 222, 261, 296, 467. New York (1860).

MACAULEY, James. History of the State of New York, 3: 408, 449, 450. New York (1829).

McLAUGHLIN, A. C. The Confederation and The Constitution, Hart's American Nation, 10:83, 280, 305, 308. New York (1905).

MOORE, Frank. Diary of the American Revolution, 2:449. New York (1860).

MORSE, John T. Jr. John Adams, p. 251. Boston and New York (1899).

——. Thomas Jefferson, p. 239, 241. Boston and New York (1899).

ORDERLY BOOK OF THE NORTHERN ARMY, p. 154-155. Albany (1859).

RANDALL, S. S. History of the State of New York, p. 111, 126, 128, 139-41, 143, 145, 146, 148-51, 155, 157, 159, 160, 163; death, p. 171. New York (1870).

REDWAY, J. W. The Making of The Empire State, p. 235. New York (1904).

REID, W. Max. The Story of Old Fort Johnson, p. 113, 116. New York (1906).

ROBERTS, James A., Comptroller. New York in The Revolution, p. 9. Albany (1898).

ROSS, Peter. History of Free Masonry, 1:p. 204. New York (1901).

RUTTENBER, E. M. History of Indian Tribes of the Hudson River, p. 284. Albany (1872).

SCHURZ, Carl. Henry Clay, 1: 66. Boston and New York (1899).

SCHUYLER, George W. Colonial New York, 1:204, 281; 2: 262, 364. New York (1885).

SECRETARY OF STATE. Calendar of Historical Manuscripts, 2:386 (index). Albany (1868).

——. Calendar of Land Papers, 406, 651, 670, 678, 1000. Albany (1864).

SHEPARD, Edward M. Martin Van Buren, p. 5, 40, 41, 43, 44, 46, 48, 49, 50. Boston and New York (1899).

SIMS, Jeptha R. The Frontiersmen of New York, 1:26, 600, 606, 607, 617, 623, 625, 635, 645; 2:5, 41, 455, 493, 516, 517, 538, 660-64, 666, 685, 732-34. Albany (1882).

SLOANE, William M. The French War and the Revolution, p. 277. London (1893).

STONE, William L. Life of Joseph Brant, 1:xxii, 278, 280, 302, 303, 306, 359, 410, 421. New York (1838).

THACHER, James. The American Revolution, p. 105, 106. New York (1860).

WEISE, A. J. History of the City of Albany, p. 368, 383. Albany (1884).

WATSON, Winslow C. Men and Times of the Revolution, p. 272, 342. New York (1856).

WILLIAMS, Sherman. Stories from Early New York History, 84-85, 185, 249. New York (1906).

WILSON, R. R., *ed.* Heath's Memoirs of the American War, p. 63, 67, 95, 96, 104, 106, 111, 113, 141, 275, 301, 388, 389, 399, 403. New York (1904).

WINSOR, Justin. Narrative and Critical History of America, 6: 276, 331, 333, 364, cut 308. Boston (1888). 8:446. Boston (1889).

——. Reader's Handbook of the American Revolution, p. 158. New York (1899).

LIST OF PAPERS OF GOV. GEORGE CLINTON ACQUIRED BY THE STATE LIBRARY SINCE THE FIRE OF MARCH 1911

The following list of Clinton papers which have been secured by the State Library since the fire of 1911, has been supplied by Peter Nelson, assistant state archivist, as a memorandum of reference.

1777, Nov.	14 (endorsed).	Henry Beekman Livingston to Gov. Clinton.
1780, June	14.	James Clinton to Gov. Clinton.
1780, June	21.	Gov. Clinton to John Tayler.
1781, Feb.	24.	Gov. Clinton to Assembly. Message.
1782, Mar.	5.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1782, Mar.	25.	Gov. Clinton. General orders.
1782, May	5.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1782, Dec.	8.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1783, Jan.	16.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1784, Jan.	20.	Gov. Clinton to Marquis de Lafayette.
1785, Sept.	14.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1785, Nov.	17.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1786, Mar.	24.	Gov. Clinton. Document accompanying appraisal of land by Rev. John Beardsley.
1788, Apr.	3.	John Hancock to Gov. Clinton.
1790, July	7.	Gov. Clinton to Benjamin Bevens. Patent.
1790, Oct.	4.	Gov. Clinton to Stephen Lush.
1792, May	16.	Gov. Clinton to Gerard Bancker. Receipt, with a receipt from William Colbrath to Gov. Clinton for the sum received from Bancker.
1792, Dec.	24.	Gov. Clinton to Nathaniel Lawrence. Commission.
1793, Oct.	7.	Gov. Clinton to Ebenezer Cross. Commission.
1795, June	16.	Gov. Clinton to Simeon De Witt. Assignment of land bounty rights.
1796, Mar.	7 (2).	Gov. Clinton to George Washington.
1796, Dec.	17.	Gov. Clinton to William Henderson. Appointment to receive warrants of survey.

1797, Jan.	24.	Gov. Clinton. Claim of bounty lands.
1799, Apr.	4.	William Henderson to Gov. Clinton. Transfer of right and assignment.
1801, Aug.	14.	Gov. Clinton to Jacob Morris. Supersedeas.
1804, Apr.	22.	Gov. Clinton to Isaac H. Tiffany.
1804, Dec.	20.	Gov. Clinton to Mathias B. Tallmadge.